Gc
929.2
Ev25h
1565740

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

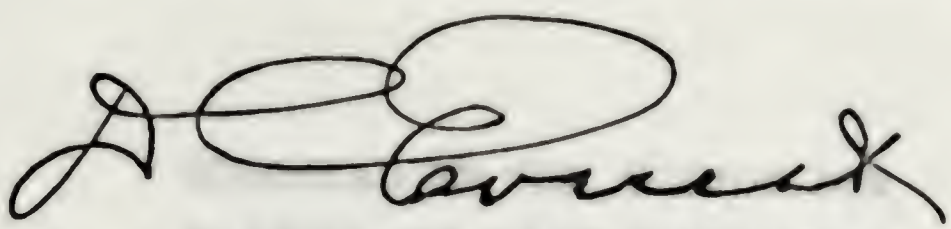
Gc

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY

3 1833 01239 4380

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/descendantsofand00holm



DESCENDANTS OF
ANDREW EVEREST
OF YORK, MAINE

BY
WINIFRED LOVERING HOLMAN, S.B.
F.A.S.G.

COMPILED BY THE AUTHOR FOR
DAVID CLARK EVEREST
OF WAUSAU, WISCONSIN
1955

E
7
E 9917

1565740

Privately printed at
The Rumford Press
Concord, New Hampshire

Only Two Hundred and Fifty Copies Printed

of which this is No. 90

Estate of David Clark Everest

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO OUR PROGENITOR

ANDREW EVEREST

circa 1640, YORK, MAINE

Copyright 1955
by WINIFRED LOVERING HOLMAN

THE RUMFORD PRESS
CONCORD NEW HAMPSHIRE

FOREWORD

In July 1949, David Clark Everest, Esq., commissioned me to compile a genealogy of the descendants of Andrew Everest, early settler of York, Maine, whose sons settled in Boston, Massachusetts, and in Guilford, Connecticut, of whom but one son left male heirs. At this time, Mr. Everest turned over to me a small note book in which there were some data on the early generations. In the Autumn of 1951, I acquired for him, through the interest of Jane (Everest) Gregory, and by purchase from the heirs, a manuscript, compiled in part by the late Winter Hamilton Everest, which also included material gained by the late Charles Marvin Everest. In this volume they are referred to, briefly, as *W.H.E.*, and *C.M.E.* The data by the latter, outside of some correspondence with the former, consisted mainly of forms he had gathered in the 1882–1892 decade; the entire *C.M.E.* contribution was discovered by me, *after* the manuscript had been purchased "sight unseen" and had been shipped to me. Much of the *W.H.E.* manuscript had nothing at all to do with the Everests and in 1953 the entire purchase was presented to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in Boston, by Mr. Everest, where it may be consulted. Old letters and the genealogical forms, as well as material pertaining to Everests, who are *not* descendants of Andrew, are included in this gift by Mr. Everest.

Before 1915, some research had been undertaken in England, but nothing of value was gained; so as of 1955, the actual home in England, and we assume that Andrew came from there, and his identity, remain unsolved. Beyond running some indexes at the Society of Genealogists, in London, of which I am a member, in 1953, I have done no research on this aspect.

Specific research on each individual ended with the sixth generation males and their daughters, more or less with the year 1850. After this investigation, based mainly on primary and unpublished sources, and a number of "field trips," such material as had been gleaned on the later generations was included. To my own manuscript was then added material about the later generations gathered by *W.H.E.*, and *C.M.E.* No attempt has been made by me to verify many of the assertions given in the aforesaid genealogical forms, they are presented strictly "as is." But gathered some sixty to seventy years ago, I consider them of much value. The material therefore in this book which deals with the later generations is but a basis for more exhaustive work in the future.

Insofar as possible, I avoided consultation of any published histories, genealogies, etc., on these early generations until I had carefully examined the valuable original sources. The early portion of this book is therefore based on primary records. Since the first six generations were compiled, the deeds and probate records (not the files) for the entire state of Vermont have been microfilmed and may be consulted in a central repository at Montpelier. The Sharon Probate Files, now at the Connecticut State Library, have not as yet been numbered.

I wish to acknowledge the care with which Marion Charlotte Reed A.B. has read the proof with me on this book, and also my gratitude to Mrs. Everett Case and the Houghton Mifflin Company for permission to use a portion of Mrs. Case's poem.

It has been a great pleasure to compile this book for Mr. Everest, his interest and cooperation have been endless, moreover he has left my hands entirely *free* to produce a carefully authenticated piece of work. The entire family should be most grateful to him, but for his patience and generosity, this volume would never have become available.

Lexington, Massachusetts. WINIFRED LOVERING HOLMAN, S.B.
April, 1955. F.A.S.G.

Postscript

Just before this book was ready to be issued, word came that Mr. David Clark Everest died in Wausau, Wisconsin, 28 October 1955.

W. L. H.

"In spite of fever, Indians, and toil—
Back-cracking, dawn to dark and never done—
The settlers stayed. Some stayed and took to drink
Some stayed—these women mostly—and went crazy
And there were those who stayed forever in their graves
But there were some who thrived, who lived to see
Cleared acres, many children, and good crops
The fever gone, the Indians driven west
New roads, new markets, a new nation come
Upon the land which they had made their home."

From *Freedom's Farm*, by Josephine Young Case
by permission of the Houghton Mifflin Company, Boston

CONTENTS

Descendants of Andrew Everest 1

Inserts, photographs

David Clark Everest . . . . . Frontispiece

Rev. Harvey William Everest . . . . . opposite page 306

Herbert Austin Everest . . . . . opposite page 348

Sons of the Rev. Asa Elmore Everest . . . . . opposite page 358

Mrs. David Clark Everest . . . . . opposite page 362

Photographs of Interest to the Everest Family 371

Addenda

Note Book, Lt. Benjamin Everest and Family 373

Ferre 389

Chittenden 393

Frey-Terrill 397

Trumbull Records 403

Helmer Bible Record 407

Letter of William Henry Everest 409

Everests Not Placed 421

Additional Notes 426

Full Name Index 427

Descendants of Andrew Everest of York, Maine

1. ANDREW [1] EVEREST, the progenitor of the New England family, perhaps born in the southwest of England, about 1620, was living in York, Maine, 11 May 1683. If his wife, BARBARA ———, was the mother of all his children, he married her, probably in England, about 1640; she was living in York, 8 June 1681.

In 1931, when the late Col. Charles-Edward Banks published his *History of York, Maine*, he suggested that Everest came from Kent, as among the immigrants who settled here, under the influence of Godfrey. The last named was from Wilmington, a few miles from Southfleet and Herton Kirby, where families named Everest then dwelt. Before 1917, the late Charles-Marvin [8] Everest, approached Winter-Hamilton [9] Everest, now deceased, in an effort to discover the birthplace and parentage of Andrew Everest, and although some research was made in England, the result was negative.* It is certain that many of the early comers to York were from Somerset, Gloucester, Devon and Kent.

The early history of Maine is most complicated and for knowledge of the details the aforenamed work by Banks has great value.† It should be borne in mind that in 1632, York was known as Bristol, in 1641, as Agamenticus, in 1642, as Gorgeana, and in 1652, was named York by the Bay Colony. Also, we must recall that Sir Ferdinando Gorges formed a government in 1635; his charter being granted in 1640; that Maine was divided, under Rigby's claim, after 1646; that Massachusetts Bay, in 1652, assumed to govern Gorges' portion, and in 1658, Rigby's; that the King's three commissioners, in 1665, took command of the whole; and, in 1668, the Bay resumed government of the entire province, finally, 6 May 1677, purchasing it; that an administration was established, 1679–80, under the trust of President Danforth; that, in 1686, Dudley, and after him, Andros, were commissioned to govern Maine and other provinces; that in 1689, the Bay got rid of Andros ‡ and recommitted the government to Danforth;

* The English research, part of the *W. H. E. Ms.*, has been presented by D. C. Everest Esq., to the N. E. H. G. Society, of Boston, Mass.

† Also prefaces to the *Me. Prov. and Ct. Recds.*, 1928 and 1931, by C. T. Libby Esq., and 1947, by Dr. R. E. Moody.

‡ See the article on the Andros Administration in the *American Gen.*, *vol. 12*, by *W. L. H.*

that the new charter was granted, 7 Oct. 1691, by William and Mary, to the Bay, which included all of Maine; and that Maine remained a part of Massachusetts until 1820.

"Before 1640," grants of land, in what is now York, were made by Edward Godfrey, at which time "Andray Evrit," had *six* acres. Many authorities qualify the date of these grants as "probably before 1640," so we are uncertain as to the year that Andrew first owned land there. (*Mass. Archives, 3: 238; I, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 9: 378; II, ibid., 4: 127.*)

The actual year is important to us, for it might decide whether Andrew married in Old, or New, England, and about when, and also give us a better idea of the approximate years in which his children were born. There is a strong tradition in both the Cornwall, Conn., branch (descendants of Daniel [4], Andrew's great-grandson), and the Addison, Vt., branch (descendants of Benjamin [4], Daniel's brother), that the wife of the first Everest was of French Huguenot extraction. But of course the name of "Barbara" is distinctly English, and she may have been the mother of all of Andrew's children. These descendants of Daniel and Benjamin knew nothing of the York immigrant and assumed that they stemmed from an Everest, of Guilford, Conn., as the first-comer, also they had their maternal immigrant as being affected by the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, which took place in 1685, long after our Barbara reached Maine and possibly after her death. It has even been erroneously stated that the first New England Everest was a Zadock Everest! *

We have definite proof that Andrew was living in York, in 1646, and then possessed land. In 1653, when Mr. John Gooch sold land there to Abraham Preble, he mentions, in the deed:

> "my marshland in the North west branch of the sd Riv^r, wch marsh was likewise layd out to me the sd Jo^n Gouch by the Towne & unto Peter Wyre, 1646—wch marsh of Peter wyres I have since purchased, all wch marsh lijeth above, & adioyneth to ye marsh then layd out to Hen: Donell, & soe runneth to ye sd branch North west, unto a lott of marsh wch at the same tyme was layd out by the Towne unto Andrew Everitt . . ." (*York Deeds, 1, part 1: 29.*) †

When George Parker of the River Accamenticus [York] was granted, by Edward Godfrey, land that he had purchased of Mr. John Gouge, 18 July 1650, the deed was witnessed by John Twisden and "Andrew Everest"; recorded 3 June *1731.* (*ibid., 14: 432.*)

Massachusetts Bay Colony seized York in 1652, at which time an imperfect list of the inhabitants was made up in advance of their actual

* *W. H. E.* in his *Ms.*, shows that he at first assumed the line to begin with Isaac Everest of Guilford.

† *Vol. II, Stevens Miller Ancestry* (Rumford Press, 1953), by *W. L. H.*

Submission. This contains, #25, the name of "Andrew Everd." (*Mass. Archives, 3: 192–193;* also *II, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 4: 34.*)

The actual Submission took place, 22 Nov. 1652; we have the original *report* of the commissioners, but the original document containing the signatures, as well as the order of signing the Submission, is missing.

"Uppon the 22th of November 1652 the Comissioners held theire Court and the Inhabitants Appeared and after some time spent in Debatements and many questions Answered and objections remooved wth a full & Joynt Consent acknowledged themselves subject to the government of the Massachusetts in New England: only mr Godfrey did forbeare untill the vote was past by the Rest and then Imediately he did by word & vote expresse his Consent also The names of those yt tooke ye oath of freeman were

* * * * * *

[sixth name] Andrew Evered

* * * * * *

The Comissionrs (soone after) graunted unto them Severall prviledges & liberties subscribed under theire hands the same wch they Graunted to ye Inhabitants of Kittery wth these Additions, viz.

ffurther wee the Comissioners Aforesaid Doe Consent and Agree that the Toune now Called Accomenticut shall henceforth be Called Yorke." (*Mass. Archives, 3: 198–199; II, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 4: 62–63.*)*

In his history, Banks gives a map on which appears the eight acres, opposite Godfrey, which was Everest's home place, as one of the forty-eight subscribers to the Submission of 1652, and designated as #25.

Many at York continued to be disgusted with the change in events and we have a protest, by the inhabitants, against the decision of the Massachusetts Commissioners in favor of Mr. Godfrey, presented 21 Oct. 1654:

"*Petition of the Inhabitants of York*

To the Honord the Generall Court now assembled at Boston

The Humble petition of the Inhabitants of the Towne of Yorke

Sheweth That where as there was certen Complaynts exhibited against us, the Inhabitants of the sd Towne, at the Last sitting of the Generall Court, by Mr. Edward Godfrey, declaring as if we had unjustly detayned severall of his Lands & Impropriations from him; ffor the rectifying wrof, this Honord Court taking cogniscence soe fare as to Comissionate Certen Gentle: with the consent of ptys yrin con[c]erned to heare & determine such matters of difference as were betwixt us: Accordingly a hearing was attended by the Comissioners, a returne of there resolutions have beene transmitted to us, although dissatisfactory, for these reasons, ffirst because it confirmed to Mr Godfrey such generall unknown grants, & Consequently rights, as at prsent cannot be known to us, in certenty, althoe hereafter more may be known therein to our prjudice. 2ly because it is not commensurate with the minds

* Pub. 1889; see also *Mass. Bay Col. Recds., 4, part I: 129*, recd. 18 May 1653, pub. 1854.

of the Commissioners themselves openly declared to us in Justification of our dealings with Mr Godfrey, wch there returne absolutly denys. 3ly Instead of excluding all other pleas (Mr Godfreys onely excepted) wch the Comissionrs seemd principally aymed at, haeth by Casting us as the Injurious, rather opened a wider doore for all others to come in as sharers in the like rights, whose grounds are aequally valid with Mr Godfreys. 4ly respecting the charges given, the Towne in generall

Comissionrs in
y wrong
they could p̄ceave to Mr Godfrey:

How there
must be censured to satisfy any whom there p̄sons have not wronged, we leave to the wisedome of this Court to Judge.

Our Humble request therefore to this Hord Court is that they would be pleasd to take into consideration, how little safety may follow the Confirming of unknown grants, how great praejudice must redowne to the well being of a Towne, wr considerable quantitys of Land are dispos'd of to p̄ticular p̄sons in convenient places for the settling thereof; And how fare either in reason or Justis, p̄sons, Can be ingag'd to any charge towards such, whome they have not wronged: ffor Judgemt w'of, we submissively attend the Just pleasure of this Court, with whom we leave or Cause, for whose guidance & direction herein, as in all matters of greater weight, humbly taking our leaves, we pray unto the Everlasting Counseller to assist & Counsell

* * * * * *

[twentieth name] Andrew Everest

* * * * * *

(*Mass. Archives, 3: 237; I, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 9: 381;* also *II, ibid., 4: 124–126.*)

A hearing of the case was heard the next month and we then have this record:

Return of April 20, 1655

"We whose names are under written beinge appoynted commissionrs by ye Genrll Court held boston ye 6th of novr (54) for ye hearinge & determininge of all differences betweene mr Ed: Godfrey & ye towne of yorke after due inquiry, made thereinto, have determined as ffolloweth:

Impr

That all such grants of land as have beene made by mr Ed: Godfrey to any person or persons, we confirme ye same to him, & them according to his agreement made wth them ye p̄rst: whereof are as followeth:

Acres of upland & medow

* * * * * *

[twenty second name] To Andray Evrit 06 [upland] 0[meadow]

* * * * * *

Likewise we Confirme all other grants made by ye sayd mr Godfrey before ye day of yr date hereof:

These our determinations beinge accordinge to our best lyght just &

equally, we intreate mr Ed. Godfrey & the towne of Yorke to take in good parte

ffrom

Dated this 20th off Aprill 1655 Their verry loveinge ffrinds

William Worcester
John Brooke
Valentine Hill."

(*Mass. Archives, 3: 238; II, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 4: 127; I, ibid., 9: 378.*)

In 1653 [4 June], the Selectmen of York granted to "Andrew Averett a parcel of upland lying on the North west branch of the River of York near unto the bridge wch goeth to Newitchewonoc." 5 July, that year, they gave, for use of the ministry, a parcel of marshland on the west branch of the river, which was described as "Next unto the Lott of Andrew Everett and Sampson Angier." (Banks' *History of York, II.*)*

From the Banks' *Manuscripts* at the Bangor, Maine, Public Library, these records were obtained†:

The Selectmen of York granted to Andrew Everest, 4 July 1653, three quarters of an acre of meadow on the west branch of the York River next to John Lavers; forty acres above the York branch granted 10 May 1667 (refers to *York Deeds, 3: 89*); this was repeated, 11 June 1681, with a more complete description, "which was granted formerly by Towne," etc.; also, they granted him, 7 Oct. 1668, forty acres of upland on the south side of York River, bounded east by Inglesbee, south by Edward Godfrey, 20 and 5 pole by the riverside and to run back toward Rogers fresh river to Rogers Cove; and, 11 May 1683, he was granted a plot of land, on southwest side of York River near Rogers Brook, 25 by 80 rods. (*York Town Recds., 2: 9, 22, 32, 72, 75; 8: 156.*) [Banks refers to *Vol. I: 40, 73, 77.*‡]

12 Aug. 1656, an Address to Cromwell was made by those at York, who were entirely satisfied with the new government and which does not contain Everest's name. (*I, Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., 1: 299;* Banks' *Hist. York, 1: 202.*) In 1659, he is named in the court records:

4 July 1659, "Whereas Complayt was made to this Court that the Towne of Kittery neglected their Cutting of a sufficient highway from Andrew Everetts of Yorke unto Hugh Gunnisons," etc. (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds., 2: 78.*)

A conveyance made by Edward Johnson to John Pearse, both of York, of upland there, was drawn 11 Nov. 1660, said land being bounded on the "South East adjoyneing to Andrew Everetts Lott . . ." (*York Deeds, I, part I: 125.*)

In October 1662, a petition was presented by Maine (excepting Saco and

* G.-Andrews Moriarty Esq., very kindly examined Banks' unpub. *Vol. III*, at York, but found no new data and much that was in error as to the Everests. *W. L. H.*

† Covered by Mrs. Marion-D. Quine of Bangor.

‡ Evidently refs. to the original volume; some of which he omitted.

Scarborough) for Massachusetts to use force, not merely declarative acts, to protect the inhabitants against the pretended power of Gorge's Commissioners, etc. This was really in effect, either govern or get out! A *copy* of this document appears in the Archives in which we note, as signer, under York, Andrew Everest. (*Mass. Archives, 3: 269; Me. Province and Ct. Recds, 1: 199.*)

As we shall see, under his account, 15 Sept. 1668, Isaac Everest brought suit against James Dixon, Job Everest also being involved, and, 10 Sept. 1672, a court case mentions "Andrew Everest the Constable." Also, 11 July 1673, "Job Everest," owed the estate of John Stedson, *vide post.* (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds, 2: 169, 460, 261.*) A deed of Peter Weare Sr., of York, dated 11 Mar. 1673–74, was witnessed by the mark of James Grant and by the signature of "Andrew Everest." (*York Deeds, 2: 147.*)

It is assumed that the Mary Everest, who was in court, 31 Mar. 1674, for theft, was a daughter of Andrew's:

Court of Associates: "Referring to the Charge of Mr. George Broughton against Mary Everest upon suspition of perloyneing severall goods from him, whereof upon examination shee ownes her selfe gylty of felloniously takeing severall things from him to the valew of 01: 13: 04,

For which the Court Adjudgeth that the sayd Mary Everest shall according to Law restoore the some of five pounds in way of restitution to the sayd Broughton, & 20s Costs of Court, & stand Committed till the money bee discharged."

Same court, "per Mary Everest charges to be payd 01–10–00." (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds., 2: 487, 488.*)

A deed of Edward Rishworth's, drawn 27 Mar. 1675 and acknowledged 9 July 1675, was witnessed by "Andrew Everest," and the mark of Patience Hatch. (*York Deeds, 2: 180.*)

King Philip's Indian War began in June 1675, spreading to Maine the next month and being concluded by the Treaty of Casco, 12 Apr. 1678. There is no record that the Everests were involved in this war. Peace ensued for some ten years, followed by the Second Indian War, which began 3 Aug. 1689, and, as far as Maine was concerned, ended in 1692. This was known as King William's War, peace being effected, May 1697, with the Treaty of Ryswick. York was profoundly affected in 1692, as we shall see later.

7 Jan. 1677–78, a grant of land, by York, to Thomas Donnell, mentions property "bounded on the Eastward with the bounds of the Land of Andrew Everest," recorded 14 May 1678. (*York Deeds, 3: 23.*) The next year, we have Andrew's first grantor deed, in which Barbara also appears:

28 Apr. 1679, "Know all men by these Presents, that I Andrew Everest of Yorke, in the County of Yorke, Planter, with the free Consent of my wife Barbery Everest . . . for . . . sixteen pounds . . . payd by Jeremiah

Mowlton of the Town aforesd . . . sell . . . unto the sayd Jere: . . . A Certen Tract of sault Marsh or Meddow Land, Contayneing by Estimation . . . three Acres," signed as "Andrew Everest," his wife made her mark; wit: Edw Rishworth and Mary Whitte; ack. 15 July, and recd. 6 Aug., 1679. (*ibid., 3: 50.*)

During that summer, 28 Aug. 1679, John Wentworth of York, in a deed to Isaac Parker, sold land there, which had been formerly granted to Isaac Everest; see the latter's account. (*ibid., 3: 63.*) And, 27 Sept. 1679, Abraham Preble conveyed land in York to John Stover, both of same, the instrument being witnessed by "Andrew Everest." (*ibid., 3: 58.*) The following June, Andrew and his wife again appear as grantors:

5 June 1680, "I Andrew Everest of . . . Yorke in the Province of Mayne in New England . . . have sould unto Thomas Everell of Wells within the aforesd Province, a Certen Tract . . . known by the name of Pond Marsh, & is in the way which goeth from Cape Nuttacke to Wells . . . which Land & Marsh Contayneth sixteen Acres, as also more added unto the sd lott of Land, given by the Inhabitants of . . . Yorke . . . being fourty Acres . . . with the full & free Consent of my wife Barbary Everest . . . for . . . fourteen pounds," he signed and she made her mark: wit: Peter Weare Senio' and John Bankes; Andrew and Barbara ack. 23 Mar. 1680[-81]; recd. 24 Mar. 1680-81.

Thomas Everell entered caution against any record of the said Andrew or any deed of sale of Andrew's house and land, by him, to John Banks, or any other, until the said Andrew makes good the sale of land, which the said Andrew "sould of his sonn Job Everests to the sd Thomas Everell," recd. 25 Mar. 1681. On the margin appears:

"Andrew Everest & his wife Barbery desired Peter Weare Senjo' in their behalfe to give Tho: Everell possession of the land with[in] mentioned which was done the first of Octob' 1680." Wit: Peter Weare and the mark of John Smyth. (*ibid., 3: 87-88.*)

Henry Donell of York sold to Major Thomas Clark, of Boston, marsh land in York, 12 July 1680, this property being bounded "on the higher side with Andrew Everest," acknowledged the same day and recorded the next. (*ibid., 3: 74.*) The next March, the Everests passed their final deed:

18 Mar. 1680-81, "I Andrew Everest of the Town of Yorke of the Province of Mayne in New England Planter, & Barbery my wife . . . for seaven pounds tenn shillings, . . . received of Benja: Curtis of yorke aforesd . . . sell . . . unto . . . Benjame . . . a Certen Preell of upland . . . Fourty Acres . . . in the Townshipp of Yorke upon the North West branch of Yorke river on the West side of the sd branch . . . according to a Town grant . . . May the tenth 1667," he signed; wit: Ric: Hunuell his marke [only one wit.]; ack. by Andrew, 18 Mar. 1680-81, and by "Barbury Everest," 8 June 1681; recd. 17 Apr. 1681. (*ibid., 3: 89.*)*

* Curtis sold this land in 1684 to William Young, *glazier*.

The last record we have for Barbara is her acknowledgement of the above sale, 8 June 1681. Andrew signed the Oath of Allegiance to his Majesty, 22 Mar. 1680–81, as "Andrew Everest," no other of the name appearing. (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds., 3: 5.*) For by that time, his sons had left York, one was a glazier and the other two were weavers; the first, Jacob, was of Boston, Mass., in 1679, while Isaac was of Guilford, Conn., by 1676 and Job, of same, by 1679. Although York suffered during Philip's war, apparently the Everests lost neither life nor property, as has been pointed out. However, the ravages of that horrible affair may well have been the reason that the sons left Maine for the more settled portions of New England. The parents continued in York, where they may have eventually lived with a married daughter.

When William Hilton of "yorke, Senior In the province of Mayne," sold land there to Timothy Yeales, of same, he described it as "bounded & being by the Land of Andrew Everet, on the North West," 18 May 1682; and the deed of Edward Rishworth, of York, giving land there to his daughter, Mary, wife of John Sayword, 16 Oct. 1682, was witnessed by Jonathan Sayword and the mark of "Lydia Everest." (*York Deeds, 4: 43; 3: 132.*)

If Banks is correct in his abstracts of the *York Town Records*, Andrew was certainly living as late as 11 May 1683 (*vide ante*). However, in April 1684, the *nuncupative* will of his son, Job, then of Guilford, did not mention his parents and gave all his property to his brother, Isaac, of the same town. The will of Jacob, dated 28 June 1692, then of Boston, only named his brother, Isaac of Guilford, and his sister, Ruth Everest, as relatives. Ruth may have been living with the testator for no residence is given for her. Finally, the will of Isaac, made in 1696, and of Guilford, only bequeathed to his wife and children.

It has been suggested that Andrew and Barbara perished in the York Massacre, on Candlemas Day, 25 Jan. 1692 *, when so many lost their lives and even more were captured by the Indians, but we have no proof and their names are not among the list of the known sufferers. There are further *mentions* of Andrew in the land records and we especially note that he is called deceased, 25 Sept. 1711:

1 Apr. 1708, Joseph Curtes of Kittery conveyed to his "Uncle Job Curtes of York," land in York, being bounded southwest by marsh "formerly known by the name of Andrew Everets Marsh but Since in the possession of the family of Thomas Donnell late of York Deceased." (*York Deeds, 7: 100.*)

25 Sept. 1711, Hannah Donnell sold Joseph Hoult, blacksmith, both of York, land there and mentioned 40 acres "Granted to Andrew Averet of sd York dec^{d}," on 7 Oct. 1668; ack. and recd. 1711. (*ibid., 7: 198.*)

* Feast of the Purification of the Virgin (5 Feb. 1691–92, *New Style*). Sewall in his *Diary, 1: 256*, under date of 25 Jan. 1691–2, adds, "I little thought what was acted that day at York."

22 Oct. 1712, Nehemiah Yeale, of Boston, shipwright, sold Joseph Holt and Samuel Sewall, both of York, land there, bounded by "ye land of Andrew Everet on ye Northwest." (*ibid., 7: 247.*)

15 Dec. 1712, Timothy Yeals, of Boston, mariner, or coaster, and son of Timothy Yeals, late of York, carpenter, deceased, for £40, sold to Samuel Sewall, cordwainer, and Joseph Holt, blacksmith, both of York, 100 acres there, bounded "North westerly on land of andrew Evered," ack. and recd. 1719. (*ibid., 9: 153.*)

3 Jan. 1714–15, Alexander Tompson, of York, conveyed to Peter Nowell, of same, land there, bounded by a "Salt marsh & is that Tract of land Benj^a Curtis bought of old Master Everet"; this indenture was cancelled 20 Apr. 1716. (*ibid., 8: 67.*)*

25 July 1715, a division by Samuel Sewall and Joseph Hoult, of York, regarding land purchased of Timothy Yeale, a son of Timothy Yeale; Sewall then conveys his share to Hoult and defends the title "against the Heirs & Assigns of Andrew Averett formerly of s^d York deceased," recd. 27 July 1725. (*ibid., 11: 237.*)

31 Jan. 1721–22, Samuel Bragdon gave his son, Samuel Bragdon Jr., both of York, land there on the southwest side of the river: "Scituated upon the South west side of the Land formerly Laid out to Andrew Averit Late of Said York decaced," ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 10: 249.*)

4 May 1724, a deed of Job Avarell's mentions land descended to him, from his father, part of which his said father purchased "of one Everett." (*ibid., 11: 157.*)

18 Dec. 1725, William Dunning, of York, cordwainer, and wife, Deborah, the only surviving child of Benjamin Donnel, late of same, decd., conveyed to Joseph Hoult and Mary his wife, of same, land formerly in the possession of Thomas Donnel, father of the said Benjamin "& Andrew Averett deceased," and now occupied by John and Nathaniel Donnel, sons of the said Thomas Donnell decd., on the north east side of York River. (*ibid., 12, part I: 3.*)

4 Apr. 1728, we have the depositions of Matthew Young, aged upward of 50, John Donnell, aged near 67, and Thomas Card, aged about 60, as to York land, owned by Mr. Timothy Yeals in 1686, with a house upon it, where he continued until the Indian War, and that the said land was called Inglesby's lot, and was between "the Land then called Godfreys Land & the Land then called Everetts Land," etc. (*York Deeds, 12, part II: 258.*)

29 Apr. 1728, an agreement between Samuel Bragdon Sr., Samuel Bragdon Jr., Joseph Holt and William Dunning, all of York, the first two as heirs of Arthur Bragdon and the last two as heirs of Thomas Donnell, both decd., mentions the "land of Andrew Averett on the South East." (*ibid., 13: 96.*)

And finally, as far as the first eighteen volumes† of the *York Deeds* (to 1735) are concerned:

20 Aug. 1731, Jeremiah Moulton made a deed of gift to his only surviving

* Because of this reference to Andrew as "Master," and because of his fine signature in *Mass. Archives, 3: 237*, it has been suggested that he may have been a school master. To me this is doubtful. *W. L. H.*

† Published and fully indexed.

son, Joseph Moulton, both of York, of marsh land there, which he had bought of William Freethy, called Freethy's Cove, and which the "latter bought of Andrew Everet." (*ibid., 14: 510.*)

From the depositions made in 1728, it could be inferred that Andrew was still living as late as 1689, that is, until the second Indian War, which began 3 August of that year and if so, the probability that he did indeed perish in the York Massacre on Candlemas Day, 1692, is strong. He and his wife did not leave wills and there are no settlements of their property in the *Maine Province and Court Records*, the *York Probate* or the *York Deeds*. We have proof both were alive in June 1681 and that Andrew was living May 1683, and had died by September 1711.

Children, order of birth unknown, probably all born in York, Maine:

2. i. ISAAC[2], b. about 1648, d. 1697, Guilford, Conn.; m. JOANNA ———.
3. ii. JOB, b. about 1650, d. unm. 1684, Guilford.
4. iii. JACOB, b. about 1652, d. unm. 1692 or 1693, Boston, Mass.
   iv. MARY, b. about 1654, confessed to theft, in York, 1674 (*vide ante*).
   v. LYDIA, b. about 1656, wit. a deed in 1682, by mark, in York (*vide ante*).
   vi. RUTH, b. about 1658, named in brother Jacob's will, 1692 (*vide post*).

2. ISAAC[2] EVEREST (*Andrew*[1]), probably born in York, Maine, about 1648, died in Guilford, Conn., 23 Jan. 1696–97, testate. He married, probably in York, before 5 Feb. 1675, JOANNA ———, who died in Guilford, 8 Nov. 1703.*

Isaac and his brother, Job Everest, were weavers, by trade, and both settled in Guilford, the former moving there between 13 March and 11 July, 1676. Our first record for the two brothers is at York, 15 Sept. 1668, *viz:*

"James Dixon was presented for disturbing Isack Everit upon the River when he was taking or going A fishing, owned upon examination of the sayd James and the witnesses thereabout.

The Court find that the sd James Dixon did make an assalt upon the sd Everett, do sentence him to pay a fine of 20s & to be bound in A bond of Tenn pounds to be of the good beheaviouer untell the next Countye Court in Yorke, & then to appeare if not at sea: he acknowledgd himself to stand bownd in 10li according to the order above." (County Court Book I.) (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds., 2: 169.*)

"Wee present James Dixey & Francis Hach for distarbing of Isacke Averett upon the river when he wase gooeing to Cetch or Take som fish, as he said James Dixey acknowledged that he made an assault on the said Isacke Averett on the river.

The Court adjudg that the said Dexey shall pay by waye of finne into the

* Talcott states she was aged 53 at her death but gives no authority.

hands of the Tresurar of the County Twenty shillinges, as also in the sentans for the said Dexeys swearing on[e] oath.

Wee present Job Avarett for strikeing James Dexey." (*ibid., 2: 170.*)

Isaac has been stated to have been granted land at York, in 1669,* he bought land there in 1669–70, which indicates that he was born prior to 1650, and was possibly just married, or about to marry:

10 Jan. 1669, "I williã: Johnson of Yorke Carpenter with the Consent of my wife, Hannah Johnson, hath by these Prsents . . . sould & sett over unto Isack Everest, a Certen Lott of Land . . . being . . . upon the path which goeth from the sayd Town of Yorke, unto Henery Saywords Mills, on the North west side of the sayd Path," which lot measures 22 and one half poles in breadth, as bounded by lot of Sgt. John Twisden; possession given the same day; wit: John Twisden and the "T. B." mark of Tho: Bragdon. (*York Deeds, 2: 164.*)

Five years later, Isaac Everest, with his wife, Joanna Everest, sold the above property, on which he had built a small house; they acknowledged the deed in March 1675–76, which is our last record for them at York:

5 Feb. 1675, "I Isacke Everest, with & by the free Consent of Joanna Everest my wife . . . for the some of fourty pounds . . . sell . . . unto John Wentworth of Cutchechah † formerly now of the Town of Yorke . . . have given . . . unto the sayd John Wentworth . . . a certen Tract . . . of fiveteen Acers of Land w'on I have built a small house . . . & fenced in about . . . three or 4 acers . . . which I have broaken up & planted . . . upon the North East side of the path, w'h goeth from . . . Yorke unto the house of Hene: Sayword," and contains about 22 and one-half poles of land, bounded east by Sgt. John Twisden; he and Joanna both sign by mark; wit: Edw: Rishworth and Hen: Sayword. (*ibid., 3: 15.*)

When John Wentworth, of York, planter, and his wife, Martha, sold to Isaac Parker, of same, planter, fifteen acres and a small house thereon, in York, he also conveyed to Parker twenty acres of upland there, in addition, it being "Granted unto Isaacke Everest formly by the Towne of York, by whom this Twenty Acres & the other fiveteen Acres was sould to mee by the aforesd Isacke Everest," dated 28 Aug. 1679, acknowledged the same day and recorded, 5 Mar. 1679–80; signed by mark; witnessed by Mary Whitte. Also, when Richard and Elizabeth "Toziar" of Berwick sold land to Lewis Bane, 3 Nov. 1698, they named as the western bound, "land formerly Isaac Everts," acknowledged and recorded in 1699. (*ibid., 3: 63; 6: 41.*)

According to *W. H. E.*, a deed dated at Guilford, 11 July 1676, was witnessed by "Isaac Everrest." (*Guilford Recds., A: 148.*)

* See Banks' Ms. *York Recds., 2: 37, 52,* 17 June 1669. (Bangor Public Library, Bangor, Me.)

† Cochecho, now Dover, N. H.

Also, 27 Feb. 1677, "The eare mark of Isaac Everrest Cattell is Two slitts in the Under side of the Neere Eare." (*ibid., A: 108.*) *

Steiner states that Isaac's first homelot in Guilford was afterwards purchased by Charles Caldwell; that Isaac then lived near the East River, east of Nut Plains, between the branches, and probably near the Foot place.

From a town meeting record, dated 9 Nov. 1680, we learn that "Isaac Everrest was admitted a planter." (*ibid., A: 78.*)

The *Graves Family Account Book* (Guilford, 1678–1797) is at the Conn. State Library, and devotes several pages to the Everests. The left hand *page 18* is headed "Isaac Everrest" as creditor, begins 18 Apr. 1679 and notes his knitting of stockings and a cap, also various lots of linen cloth, ending in 1682, followed by Job Everest's credit account, *vide post.* The right hand *page 18* is headed "Isaac Everrest Debt," begins 20 Apr. 1679 and ends 5 Mar. 1683–84, interrupted by Job's debts, *vide post.* Isaac's debts are mainly for grain and flax, for "one paire of gloves," in July 1683, and "half an nell of bonelace," February 1683–84. Left hand *page 21* is headed "Isaac Everrest Cred," and runs from 5 June 1694 to March 1696, all these items being for the weaving of linen cloth. Right hand *page 21* is headed "Isaack Everrest Debt," from April 1684 to March 1696, mainly for grain supplied to him, bonelace, port, candles, flax, and (6 June 1684) "for recording the county court order about Job Everest Will for recording a deed at Large for a paire of Leather britches," for a cow, "for wintering the cow," and "for tameing and milking the cow [1689]"; for "one day work of Sarah [1691]" for carsie cloth and wood, etc. There is no mention of Job on this page for he died in 1684, as above.

In 1680, Isaac made his first purchase of land in Guilford:

5 Oct. 1680, James Kingsmith of Guilford, husbandman, sold Isaac Everest, weaver, of same, 42 acres there in the Nutt plaine quarter, bounded N. John Parmelie, S. Juda Evarts, W. the highway and E. common woods; wit: William Johnson and Abraham Cruttenden Jr. (*Guilford Deeds, B: 190.*)

Brother Job Everest died, without widow or issue apparently, in Guilford, between 5 March and 29 April, 1684, and gave, by *nuncupative* will, all his estate to brother Isaac, *vide post.* The next year, Isaac Everest and his wife, Joanna, exchanged land with Edward Parks: †

2 Jan. 1685, Isack Everist of Guilford and Joannah, his wife, in exchange for a two-acre homelot (by deed of even date from Edward Parks of same) convey to Edward Parks 15 plus acres there in the "french quarter," and lately

* I am indebted to D. L. Jacobus, M.A., for his careful notes and abstracts of records at Guilford, Durham, Saybrook, and New Haven, Conn.

† Isaac Everest was among the proprietors of Guilford, in 1685. (*Towns & Lands, 4: 129–131, C. S. L.*)

"in the posesion of Job Everist deceased and now the proper Right and propriety of Isack Everist," bounded E. Samuel Hall; W. Steven Bradley; N. highway; S. sea beach; ack. 4 Jan. 1685; recd. 5 Nov. 1686; wit: John Collins Sr., Joseph Dudley. The same day, Edward Parks, of Guilford, in exchange for 15 plus acres at the french quarter there (by deed of even date from Isack Everest of Guilford and Sarah [*sic*] Everest his wife) conveys to the said Isack Everest his homelot of 2 acres there, bounded N. and E. by common highways; S. Samuel Huse; W. Thomas Wright and Jonathan Hoyte; Parks made his mark; same wits.; ack. 4 Jan. 1685. (*ibid., C: 1; B: 254.*) [In one deed Collins appears as "Sr.," in the other as "Jr." ?]

A query to the *Boston Transcript*, 28 Apr. 1909, by *W. H. E.*, stated that in a list of proprietors, 7 Dec. 1685, at Guilford, Isaac Everest and Daniel Everest were named and asked for data about the latter. This would appear to me to be an error, for there was no Daniel *Everest* at that time, probably it was Daniel Everts, of an entirely different family.*

In 1688, Isaac and his wife exchanged land with John Parmalee and his wife, *viz:*

18 Apr. 1688, Isack Averist [in sig. mark "E" of Isack Everist] of Guilford, weaver, and Johanah his wife [her mark "A"], in exchange for 15 plus acres of upland and swamp (by deed of even date from John Permely, of same, and Mary, his wife), convey to said John Permely, 12 acres there of upland and swamp, bounded E. fens Rock and common land; W. highway; N. said Permely; S. Isack Everest; ack. 7 Jan. 1688-89; wit: "Abygell" Johnson by mark, John Collins Sr. Same day, John Permely of Guilford, husbandman, and wife, Mary [he signed, she made her mark], in exchange of 12 acres, as above, conveyed to Isack Everist, of same, 15 plus acres there of upland and swamp at the west branch of the East River, bounded W. said river and a branch on west side of same; S. the way and common land; E. the highway; N. a highway or common land; ack. 7 Jan. 1688-89; wit: "Abigell Johnson" and John Collins *Jr.* (*ibid., C: 12, 50.*)

A tax list, 1690, at Guilford, is noted by *W. H. E.:*

"Isack Everest

1 person homlott 1 aCer ½	26 00 00
1 cow 1 swin[e]	6 00 00"

This same year, 1690, Isaac purchased a small bit of land and also exchanged property with the Parmalees:

30 July 1690, Jonathan Hoyte, of Guilford, for "a sum" sold Isack Everist, of same, a small plot of land there, adjacent to the grantee's homelot and "lying upon an angle thre seware" 20 rods; wit: Josiah and Sarah Rosseter; ack. 21 May 1692. (*ibid., C: 78.*)

23 Dec. 1690, John and Joshua Permele of Guilford, with "theyre wives Mary and Alse" [only the men signed this deed], in exchange for 30 acres

* *Register, 61.*

at the Nut Plain quarter, and 30s. in current pay, sold Isaac Everist, of same, upland and swamp and boggy meadow in the great plain, some 5 acres plus, bounded E. a highway; S. and W. Josiah Rosseter; N. the grantors and Major Robert Tomson; wit: Josiah and Sarah Rosseter, Andrew Lete[Leete] Asst., and Josiah Rosseter as Recorder: ack. same day. The same date, Isack Everist of Guilford and Johanah his wife, in exchange for 5 plus acres convey to John and Joshua Parmele, of same, 30 acres there, being "all his Remaining part of his nutplaine Lot," bounded N. said John Parmele and fens Rock: W. the highway; E. common land: S. Judah Everts; wit: Josiah and Sarah Rosseter; ack. same day. (*ibid., C: 65, 99.*)

Isaac's remaining brother, Jacob, a glazier by trade, had settled in Boston, before 1679, and now died there in 1692 or 1693, testate, making his "Loving Brother Isaac Everest of Guilford in New-England Weaver," his residuary legatee, *vide post.* There was no real estate, just personal effects and an eighth share of a brigantine. Jacob also left no wife and had no issue. Isaac was therefore the only Everest of the second generation to have male heirs, of whom but one son left male heirs.

"The Acount of the fourth devetion of January 1694-5," commences in the town book *B: 278*, and on page *294* appears:

"Isack Evorist	
in list [16] 90	26 00 00
purchased of Josiah Rossiter	10 00 00
his wife one daughter thre sons	74 00 00
By Jonathan hoyte	20 00 00"

The next year, Isaac drew his will:

"I Isaack Everist of Guilford being of good Memory and having ye Ordinary use of my understanding Doe make and Ordaine this to be my last will & testament . . . I give & bequeath to Joanna my welbeloved wife all & singular my lands tenem^ts and Hereditam^ts with there Apurtenances wherever Scituat And all my goods Chattells and Moveables whatever for the tearme of her life wth pow^r to sell or dispose otherwais one third part of all my Moveables for ye Supply of her necessityes as she her selfe shall find Occasion.

Item to my eldest son John I give at my wives decease my land in ye gr^t Plaine in Guilford being by Estimation five acres . . . Also a pcell of land by Estimation fifty acres . . . being a part of my fourth Division pitch scituat above ye Cohabitation about halfe a mile from black Rock Easterly To have & to hold . . . to ye s^d John Everest my son & to the Children of his body lawfully begotten by this Entaile absolutely prohibiting my said son John to sell or otherwise alienate ye s^d lands.

Item to my second son Isaack Everest I give grant devise & bequeath at my s^d wife^s decease a pcell of land by Estimation twenty two acres Alsoe a pcell of land by Estimation fifty three acres both . . . scituat in Guilford neere the Nut plaines having the land of Job[?] Parmerly scituat betweene ye s^d 2 pcells, To Have & to hold ye s^d lands and their Appurtenances to ye s^d Isaack my son & to his Heirs & assignes for ever.

Item to my youngest son Benjamin at my s^d wives decease I give graunt devise & bequeath All y^t my Messuage wth ye Appurtenances whereon I dwell to Have & to hold . . . to ye s^d Benjamin Everist my son & to his Heires & assignes forever.

Item to my daughter Lydia Everist at my wives decease I give & bequeath all my moveable estate except before Excepted And alsoe Except my loome & tackling, my Guns & swords & my wearing Clothes wch my will is shall be equally devised betweene my three sons according to the Judgm^t of my Executors. And I make & Ordaine Mr Thomas Meacock and Leu^t Steephen Bradley to be together wth my very loving wife Joanna Executors of this my last will & testam^t In Wittnes whereof I have heereunto set my hand and seal this twenteth day of Aprill In ye yeare of o^r Lord One thousand Six hundred Ninety Six [Signed by mark] (sele)"

Witnessed by John Eliot John Collins Jr. Daniell Bartlet.

Below this will appears the inventory "of ye estate of Isaack Everest of Gilford who decēd the 23 of Jany in ye yeare 1697-8." [*1696-97, Guilford Recds.*] The total came to £363-14-02, the homelot being valued at £190-00-00, including all other lands and buildings; among the personal effects were the deceased's plush breeches!!; estate appraised by Josiah Rossiter, William Johnson and Nathaniel Stone. (*New Haven Probate Recds., 2: 209.*)

The title to land, purchased by Isaac of Hoyt, was cleared in 1701:

20 Jan. 1700-01, Jonathan Hoyte of Guilford, for £10, "Reseved to satisfaction of Isack Everist of gilford deseaced," conveyed to the "heyrs" of the said deceased, 20 acres of 4th division land there; wit: Josiah and Timothy Rosseter. (*Guilford Deeds, 1: 63.*)

Two years later the widow died, 8 Nov. 1703, and we then have further action on the estate:

25 Jan. 1703-04, "Isaac Everist of Guilford deceased sometime since his will having had Probate in ye County Court of New Haven which is according to the tenor of the sd will to be executed after the decease of the widdow, and the executors therein named two of them being dead and Mr Meacock only surviving not capable to execute. The heirs of sd Everist appeared and desired administration may be granted said estate and presented ye inventory of the personal estate left at the decease of the weddow. Mr James Hooker and Mr John Collins had administration of the estate committed unto them, *cum testamente annexo* who gave bond to administer the same according to ye will of Isaac Everist deed.

"Benjamin Everist hath chosen Mr James Hooker for his guardian and Lydia Everist hath chosen Ens Nathl Stone for her guardian and it was approved in Court." (*New Haven Probate Recds., 2: 231*, as noted by *W. H. E.*)

The administrators' bond and one minor's bond are on file at the Conn. State Library, both being *original* documents, *viz:*

25 Jan. 1703[-04], James Hooker and John Collins, both of Guilford, were bonded for £200, as joint administrators of the estate of Isaac Everist, late of same, decd., in respect to the widow Joanna's dower rights left at her death,

etc.; they to bring in their accounts by 20 Mar. 1705, both sign; wit: Josiah Rossitter; ack. 26 Jan. 1703[-04]. (*New Haven Dist., File 3808, C. S. L.*) *

James Hooker, of Guilford, bonded in sum of £118, 3 Feb. 1703[-04], as guardian to "Benjamin Everist," a minor, for his share of the estate of his father [not named], to the amount of £59; ack. by Hooker, 8 Mar. 1703-04, who signed the bond; attest. by Josiah Rosseter, Asst. (*ibid., File 3807, C. S. L.*) *

Following the sudden death of John, eldest son of Isaac, 24 Aug. 1705, John's bequest of entailed land in Guilford now devolved upon Isaac's two surviving sons, Isaac and Benjamin, and his daughter, Lydia. Hence some estate-deeds were transacted between 1706 and 1749, as follows:

18 Apr. 1706, Isack Everist [he signs], of Guilford, for £11-10s. conveyed to "his brother Beniaman Everis," of same, land there in the "greate playne," being a third of 5 plus acres, bounded N. Abraham Bradly; S. "Ben^a Everiss"; E. highway; W. Josiah Rosseter; wit: Josiah and Jonathan Rosseter; ack. same day. (*Guilford Deeds, 2: 26.*)

10 Jan. 1706-07, Isack Everiss, of Guilford, for £3-18s. in silver money, sold to Andrew Ward, of same, 26 acres there in the 4th division; said land not "being taken up"; wit: Nathaniel and Caleb Stone; ack. 20 Nov. 1707. (*ibid., 2: 82.*)

18 Aug. 1707, "Liddiah Everist," of Guilford, for £13-06-08, of current pay, conveyed to "brother beniamen Everist," of same, one plus acre in the "plaine," bounded N. said Everist's own land; E. highway; S. and W. Josiah Rosseter; it "being one third part of the whole Lot which was my fathers deceaced"; wit: Andrew Ward and Ebenezer Darwin; ack. 18 Nov. 1707. (*ibid., 2: 212.*)

29 Jan. 1724-25, Isaac and Benjamin Everest, of Guilford, sons of Isaac Everest, late of same, decd., with Daniel Mix, of Wallingford, Conn., the "Husband of Lydia Daughter of sd Isaac Everest Decd," have agreed that as their father's will left 22 acres and 53 acres to Isaac, the 50 acres, given in said will to John, since his death has been equally divided between the said Isaac, Benjamin and Lydia, the "Brothers & sister of sd John" and they now make formal division of the land; wit: James Hooker, J.P., and John Collens; ack. and recd. same date. (*ibid., 3: 318.*)

14 Apr. 1725, Daniel Mix, of Wallingford, with Lydia, his wife, for £8, quit to their "Brother Benjamin Everest," of Guilford, all their rights in the 4th division land there, being formerly the right of Isaac Everest, late of same, decd., and the father of the said Lydia, or of her mother, Joanna Everest, also decd., or otherwise howsoever not heretofore sold, etc.; wit: John and Samuel Hall; ack. same day. (*ibid., 3: 234.*)

19 Apr. 1725, I, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, in consideration that a deed for 10 acres of 4th division land in Guilford, from Mr. Josiah Rossetter decd., to my father, Isaac Everest decd., cannot be found, whereby there is 10 acres of land less belonging to the heirs of my said father than was recorded, I therefore convey to my brother, Benjamin Everest, 3 and one-third acres of south division land there; wit: Andrew Ward and John Collens. Benjamin

* There is but one document in each file; hereafter, throughout this book the initials *C. S. L.* and *C. H. S.* will be used for the Conn. State Library and the Conn. Hist. Soc.

then agreed with Isaac that if the said missing deed be found, etc., same date and wits. (*ibid., 3: 234.*)

19 July 1749, Benjamin Everest, of Saybrook, Conn., for love, gave to his son, Jared Everest, of same, all right in undivided land in Guilford, which is three fourths of that right that did belong to his father [Isaac[2] Everest] decd.; wit: Jared Harrison and Ambrose Whittlesey; ack. same day and recd. 28 May 1750. (*ibid., 7: 191.*)

Below appear some records copied (evidently not *verbatim*) from the *Proprietors' Records of Guilford* by *W. H. E.*, probably recorded 13 July 1717, on *pages 62* and *80–81*, if his notes are correct. Also, *page 38*, of same, he notes under Fourth Division, lands of John[3] Everest, which were divided to his brothers and sister, "By him Self in his father acct," and "By more bought from his Father."

[page 62]

Proprietors Record 4th Division

Isaac Everest

Dr.							
To Land Laid out between the Branches called his uper Lot	50	0	00	By his List in 1690 26th	26	0	00
				By Land bo of Jonth Hoyt 20 Jany 1701	20	0	00
To Land then next his 3 Division	7	3	00	By his Wife and Daughter & three Sons	74	0	00
To Cr. to his sons Johns acct as by his Will	50	0	00	By Land allowed for want of measure in his Land between ye Branches by a second survey	24	2	00
To Cr to Isaacs acct as p agreem' 19 Feb 1725	15	3	00				
To cr to Benj' Acctunt	13	2	00				
To cr to Lydia's acct	7	2	00				
	144	2	00		144	2	00

Isaac Everest Son of Isaac Everest

To his 18 Acres taken up by his Father	18	0	00	By him Self in his Fathers acct	18	0	00
To land Sold to Andrew Ward 11 Jan 1706/7	26	0	00	By his proportion by agreem brot from his Father's acct	15	3	00
To Land Sold to Benjm Everest 19 April 1725	3	1	13⅓	By his part of his Broth' John	16	2	26⅔
To Land sold to Joshua Blatchley	3	0	13⅓				
	50	1	26⅔		50	1	26⅔

Lidia Daughter of Isaac Everest

To Land sold to Andrew Ward 13 May 1707	19	0	00	By her part of her Brother Johns Rigt	16	2	26⅔
				By her part from her Father's acct	7	2	00
To all her Right sold to Benjm Everest 26 May 1725	5	0	26⅔				
	24	0	26⅔		24	0	26⅔

Benjamin Everest son of Isaac Everest

To Land on Quaunepauge Hill	28	0	00	By his part of his Brother Johns Rigt	16	2	26⅓
To Land sold to Eliakim Strong	6	2	00	By his part brot from his Father's acct	13	2	00
To Land sold to David Bishop	4	0	26⅓	By land bot of Isaac Everest 19 Apr 1725	3	1	13⅓
				By land bot of his Sister Lydia	5	0	26⅔
	38	2	26⅓		38	2	26⅓

[page 62 continued]

Proprietors Ledger 4th Division

John Everest Son of Isaac Everest

20 Lands Divided to his Brother & Sister as appears by Records of ye Court of Probate to Each of them 16:2:26	50	00	00	By him Self in his fathers list	18	0	00
				By more Bro from his Father acc't	32	0	00

Isaac Everest

[pages 80 and 81]

To Giver ( ) by Deed to his brother Benj. Everest	10	0	37½	By descent from his father	10	0	37½

Benjamin Everest

To Land taken up in a pasture	5	0	18¾	By descent from his Father	5	00	18¾
To Land sold Will Bartlet	10	0	37½		10	0	37½

Lydia Wife of Daniel Mix

To Land sold to Sam Hill	5	0	18¾	By Descent from her Father Isaac Everest	5	0	18¾

Children, eldest probably born in York, Maine, rest in Guilford, Conn.:

5. i. JOHN [4], b. about 1675, the eldest, *d.s.p.* 24 Aug. 1705, Guilford.
6. ii. ISAAC, b. 1 May 1677; m. MARY ———.
7. iii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1685, a minor over 14 in 1704, of age 1706; m. HANNAH JONES. *The only son to have male heirs.*

iv. LYDIA, b. about 1687, a minor over 14 in 1704, over 18 in 1707, d. 15 Dec. 1777, aged 91 [or 90] *, Wallingford, Conn.; m. 28 May 1712, there, DANIEL MIX, b. there, 1 June 1685, d. there, 12 Feb. 1780, aged "93" [94?] *, son of Daniel and Ruth (Rockwell)

* *Wallingford 1st Ch. Recds., 1: 54*, see also Jacobus' fine *New Haven Fams., 5: 1196, 1202*, and correspondence with Mr. Jacobus. There are no extant gravestones to the memories of Daniel and Lydia Mix.

Mix. She was left personal effects in her father's will of 20 Apr. 1696 and chose Ens. Nathaniel Stone, as her guardian, 25 Jan. 1703–04; 18 Aug. 1707, she sold land to Andrew Ward, and in 1725, by two deeds, with her husband, she agreed to divide and also disposed of more real property; see also the *Proprietors' Recds.*, whereby she sold to Andrew Ward, 13 May 1707; to Benjamin Everest, 26 May 1725, and to Samuel Hill, date not cited, land inherited from her father and her brother, John. (*vide ante.*) Children (Mix), b. Wallingford, (1) *Benjamin*, b. 16 Aug. 1713, d. y.; (2) *Lydia*, b. 21 Sept. 1716, "Lydia, town poor, drowned at Westfield," 11 July 1784, Wallingford; (3) *Ruth*, b. 5 Oct. 1718; m. 1 Dec. 1737, John Hendrick; (4) *Benjamin*, b. 11 Dec. 1720; (5) *Isaac*, b. 7 Dec. 1723, d. y.; (6) *Isaac*, b. 5 Nov. 1725; (7) *Joanna*, b. 12 Nov. 1727, she had an illeg. child, Jacob Parker, bapt. 17 June 1750, Southington, she m. (1), about 1752, Moses Merriman, and (2), 14 May 1761, Wallingford, Jacob Teal of Southington; (8) *Daniel*, b. 31 Mar. 1730.

3. JOB[3] EVEREST (*Andrew*[1]), probably born in York, Maine, about 1650, died in Guilford, Conn., between 8 March, and 29 April, 1684, testate, and unmarried.

A weaver by trade, as was his brother Isaac, Job either went with this brother to Guilford, or followed him there, before 26 Nov. 1679. We have already noted, in the accounts of Isaac and the father, that, 15 Sept. 1668, Job was involved in a court case at York; that, 5 June 1680, when his father conveyed land there, a caution was entered in regard to land that the latter had "sould of his sonn Job Everests," etc.; that Job appears in the *Graves Account Book*, from 1680, as see below; and, 2 Jan. 1685, a deed of Isaac's mentions land in Guilford, lately "in the posesion of Job Everist deceased and now the proper Right and propriety of Isack Everist."

11 July 1673, the estate of John Stetson had certain sums due, among them was £1–02s., owed by "Job Everest." (*Me. Province and Ct. Recds., 2: 261.*)

The Selectmen of York granted, 18 Nov. 1674, at a town meeting, "that Job Averett shall have thirty acres upland on the backside in addition to lott which he bought of Peter Weare at a pond of fresh water near sea about one mile eastward of Cape Neddick River," also eight or nine acres of swamp besides this 30-acre grant, "9 acres swamp land bound[4] Feb 2 p. 116," and "30 acres laid out; see Propy Book p. 43," as recorded volume 1, page 48. (Banks' *Ms. York Recds., 2: 47.**)

In 1679, Job purchased land in Guilford:

26 Nov. 1679, John Betts of Norwalk, Conn., *weaver*, sold Job Everest, of Guilford, a parcel of land in latter place, in the "ffrench" quarter, some

* Public Library, Bangor, Me.

15 and one-half acres, bounded N. highway; S. sea beach; E. Samuel Hall; W. Stephen Bradley; wit: William Johnson and John Munger. (*Guilford Deeds, B: 210.*)

Smith's *Guilford, page 29*, states that a "Jacob Everest" was admitted an inhabitant there, 9 Nov. 1680; could this refer to our Job or to a Jacob Evarts? There was no Jacob Everest in Guilford. Isaac Everest was, however, admitted there, the same day.

The *Graves Account Book*, already mentioned, gives, left hand *page 18:* "Job Everrest Cred," items begin May 1681 and end, *5 Mar. 1683–84*, all deal with the weaving of linen. Right hand *page 18* interrupts Isaac's debits with "Job Everrest Debt," giving five items: flax, barley, etc., and Mr. Eliot's rate, from 1680 to November 1681. Right hand *page 21*, under Isaac's debts, mentions, 4 June 1684: "for recording the county court order about Job Everest Will for recording a deed at Large."

He left a *nuncupative* will:

Aprill 29th 1684—The testimony of Stephen Dod aged about twenty nine years, and Edward Parks aged about fourty two years witnesseth that they being present with Job Everest seven Days before his Death; the said Job Everest, being in competent good understanding, called us both to come to him & desired us to take notice, that if the sd Job should Dye, he would give all his estate he had unto his brother Isaac Everest

The witnesses sworn before — Stephen Dod

Mr Andrew Leete Assist^t — The marke P of Edward Parks

An Inventory of the estate of Job Everest of Guilford Deceased, taken by us whose names are Subscribed May 29th 1684 is as followeth

Imp^rs His wearing apparell 1^li 16^s 6^d Arms & ammunition 1^li 17^s	03–13–06
An old bed & covering 1^li one more at 2^li 15^s 1 heifer 3 years old 2^li 12^s	06–07–00
A Loome, Sleys, yarns, flax, corne 1 hoe 2 axes an iron pott with some other small things	04–12–04
15 Acers & halfe of land being within ye ffrench quarter at Guilford	20–00–00
	34–12–00
Debts due from ye estate 13^li–17–07 to 05^li–16–03	
The Totall when Debts are deducted	26–11–06

John Collens Senr — William Stone

(*New Haven Probate Recds., 1: 118*, as noted by *W. H. E.*)

"At an ajurement of the County Court held at Newhaven June:24: 1684 . . . A wrighting Exhibited as the Last will and testement *nuncupative* of Job Everest Late of Guilford deceased . . . : and administration to the Estate of the sd decesed is granted unto Isaac Everet brother to the sd decesed with the said will annext An Inventory allsoe of the Estate . . .

Exhibited and Approved for record Extracted out of the Court records p me James Bishop Clarke." (*Guilford Deeds, B. 209.*)

4. JACOB [2] EVEREST (*Andrew* [1]), probably born in York, Maine, about 1652, died in Boston, Mass., between 28 June 1692 and 26 Jan. 1692–93, testate, unmarried.

Banks in his *History of York, Volume II*, states that Jacob "Everett" followed the trade of glazier, in York, before 1679. He went to Boston before 27 Jan. 1678–79, when we note that in a list of those who were intending to settle in Boston, but were not admitted as inhabitants, was "Jacob Everest Glazier." As "Jacob Everett," he was taxed in Boston, in 1685, in Capt. Daniel Turrell's list; also was taxed in 1687 as "Jacob Everitt"; and appears in the town rate of 6 June 1687, as "Jacob Everett." He was not listed in the Country Rate of 1691, nor, of course in a tax list made in 1695. (*B. R. C., 10: 57; 1: 79, 104, 86.*)

We are not certain if brother Job Everest could write and it seems certain that brother Isaac Everest could not, but we have full proof that Jacob could, for his signature appears appended to his original will, of which an abstract follows: *

"In the Name of God Amen I Jacob Everest of Boston . . . Glasier being Sick and weak in Body but of perfect mind and Memory . . . doe make and Ordaine this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following Viz^t In prim^e [usual religious clause follows] . . . And as for my Worldly Estate with which it hath pleased the Lord to entrust me after my funerall Charges and Just Debts are paid I doe give and bequeath unto my Sister Ruth Everest the Sum of ffour pounds Currant Money . . . Item I doe give and bequeath unto my loving ffriend Thomas Wheeler of Boston aforesaid Glasier the Sum of ffour pounds Curr^t money . . . Item I doe give and bequeath unto Anne Traviss ye Relict of Richard Traviss of Boston . . . Taylor deceased the sūm of ffive pounds Curr^t money . . . Item I give and bequeath unto my loving Landlady Abigail Seere the Sum of ffive pound Curr^t Money . . . as a Token of my love for the kindness I recieved from her in my Sickness Item It is my Will that these Legacies by me given and bequeathed unto my Sister Ruth Everest & Thomas Wheeler Anne Travise and Abigail Seere shall not be paid until the expiration of two yeares from the date of the day of my death unless my Executor hereafter named deem it convenient to pay it sooner Item I also give and bequeath unto my Loving Brother Isaac Everest of Guilford in New-England Weaver All the rest of my Estate . . . with the Eighth part of the Briganteen which I bought of Benjamin Gallop of Boston . . . Item It is my Will that the said Eighth part of the said Briganteen shalbe kept to Sea and set forth by my execut^r hereafter named and that the neat produce of every Voyage shalbe duly paid unto my said Brother Isaac Everest and that the said Eighth part of the said Briganteen

* A brief survey of Thomas Wheeler (son of Thomas, vintner), and of Richard and Anne Travis, named in the will, revealed no evidence that they were kin to the testator. Wheeler was, of course, also a glazier and Mr. John Penwell came from York, Me.

shall not be sold or disposed without the consent of my Executor hereafter named . . . I . . . constitute William Everenden of Boston Barber my full and sole Executor . . ." dated 28 June 1692; signed by "Jacob Everest," witnessed by John Penwill, William Milborne and John Rule.

The will was filed 26 Jan. 1692–93 and proved 27 Jan. 1692–93, also:

Evidence: "Before the Honble William Stoughton Esqr The within written will being presented by William Everenden Exec^r therein named, Wm Milborne and John Penwell Two of the Witneses Subscribed made Oath that they were present and did see Jacob Everest the Testator Signe and Seal and heard him publish the within written to be his last Will and Testament and that when he did so he was of sound disposing mind to their best discerning Boston January 26th 1692
Is^a Addington Reg^r Jurat Cor. Wm Stoughton."

There is no inventory or any other paper or record in the estate. Both the original will and evidence are on file. (*Suffolk Probate, 1995.*)

No member of this Everest family appears in the *Suffolk Deeds* nor in any other of the many sources, published and unpublished, pertaining to Boston, which were covered. It would seem that in June 1692, when Jacob drew his will, only brother Isaac and sister Ruth were living.

5. JOHN [3] EVEREST (*Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), eldest son, probably born in York, Maine, about 1675, died in Guilford, Conn., 24 Aug. 1705, intestate and unmarried.

We have already noted, in his father's account, that he was left a legacy of some fifty five acres, in Guilford, by Isaac's will of 20 Apr. 1696, and that, following John's death, this property plus other rights was divided between his brothers and sister, as recorded in the *Proprietors' Records*. Also, brief notes on the deeds pertaining to the father's estate show further division of John's rights. (*vide ante.*)

His cattle mark was taken by Daniel Stone:

"John Everst the Eare mark for his cattle is a slit in the under side of the neare and a peice like a half penny cut out of the uper side of the off Eare Entered April ye 15th 1704." (*Guilford Recds., A: 101;* noted by *W. H. E.*)

Insane, he killed an Indian child at Coffinch's Point, 24 Aug. 1705, and was shot and killed the same day by the child's father, who was tried for murder at Hartford, Conn., and acquitted; we will let the actual records tell the story:

"we: whose names are under writen being apoynted a Jury of Inquest: to inquire into the suddent death of one John Everiss of Gilford on the twenty sixth day of August 1705 about foure of the clock in the after noone we found the sd Everiss Lying dead on the ground: partly upon his back: the cause of his death as we Juge was by sundry shots: in his head neck and breast the plase where he was found dead was in one peter Talmans Land neare the west Rivers mouth hard by the Indions Wigwom alsoe we found

a blody knife wt him: which was knowne by some of the Jury to be the sd John Everiss owne knife [followed by the names of the twelve jurors]

we whose names are under writen being apoynted a Jury of Inquest to Inquire into the suddent death of an Indion child we found the child Lying dead in an Indion cradle wt the throate of it cut the above sd child was in an Indion wigwom on the Land of peter talmans neare the west Rivers Mouth & this was on the 26th of August 1705 about foure of the clock in the after noone: and we did Jug hes throte was cut wt a knife [followed by the names of the twelve jurors]

There being sundry Indions brought before us on the 26 of August 1705 on Examination conserning the sudent death of two persons and two more being wounded: the first inquiry was made to the old wounded Indion: was what did the Inglish man doe when he first came into the wigwam: Answere he poynted to an Indion child there as if he had wanted a cole of fire to Lite his pipe: question what did he doe next: Answere: he then took hold of an Indion child and cut the throte of it: question: what did he doe next Answere he took hold of me the old Lame Indion and indevered to cut my throte: but the knife taking upon his cheke bone prevented present death; question what was his next motion: Answere the old Squa: indevering to hinder him: Saying pray kill noe more and taking hold of his knife: he cut her hand very much and cut a gash in her arme: where upon she crying out very much:: there being one called great Simon and another Indion called cupacossen being then at the Reverside a litle distant from the wigwam: the sd cupacossen saith he Ran up to the wigwam: question what did you then he answered and saide:: when I came to the wigwam and saw my child killed: and my father and mother in theyr blood I then took my gun and went out to se if I could se the man: that had thus done and a litle Distant from the wigwam I saw him he turning towards me wt his drawne knife in one hand and a stone in the other hand: he threw the stone at me and hit me on the thigh: question what did you then Answere I shot my gunn offe but I did not ayme att him: question did the man fall downe presently Answer he went a litle way and then fell downe question why did you not take him wtout killing him: Answer I was afrayd he would kill me then greate Simon was asken why he did not helpe to cach the Inglish man: to hinder his being killed great Simons Answere was that he called after him but he presently shot then Simon said: I went to se and saw a man Ly dead: alsoe another Indion called simon a dweller there being aslepe under a tre as he saith and heard a gun goe offe went up and saw a man Ly dead there neare the wigwam: whereupon the next day we sent the sd cupacossen to Newhaven goale for his Tryall

test Josiah Rosseter Asestant Abraham ffowler Justice"

(*Crimes and Misdemeanors, 1663–1788, 1: 384–386, C. S. L., Ms.*)

There are no deeds on file for John Everest; notes on his estate appear below:

"Guilford Septembr: 11: 1705 An Inventory of the Estate of John Everist of Guilford late deceased [amounting to £79-05-03] . . . Isaac Everist & Benjamen Everest appeared before me ye 12th of this instant Novembr & took oath to ye true presentment of st Estate above Written

Aprized by us Josiah Rositer Assist

William Stone Daniel Bartlett Adm^r sworne in Court."
(*New Haven Probate Recds., 3: 76.*) *

The distribution of the estate is in *copied* volume *2* of the *New Haven County Court Records (1699–1713), page 251, viz:* †

"Guilford February 6. 1705–6 Whereas the honorable Court of Probate gave order that the subscribers of these should as ffreeholders under oath make Distribution of the estate of John Everist deceased equally between Isaac, Benjamin and Lydia Everist we have in the pursuit of the same dealt as followeth

To Isaac Everist one third pt of ye plaine lott	£13 06 8
Do 16 acres½ twenty six rods and 11 feet of 4th division land	6 13 4
To a young cow at 3 pounds 15^s	3 15 0
To som sheeps wool 8^s 3^d fiax 1^li 13^s a sith 1^s 6^d a hat 8^s	2 10 9
	26 05 9

To Benjamin Everist one third part of ye plaine lott	13 06 8
Do 16 acres½ 26 rods and 11 feet of 4th division land	6 13 4
To a 2 year old hefer and 4 sheep 3^li 10^s gloves & powder horn 5^s 4^d	3 15 4
To leather breeches and vest 1^£ one swingle and knife all at	1 01 3
To a pair of scissors 8^d old bagg 2^s gran[?] 12^s leather 12^s sith gear 3^s	1 09 8
	26 06 3

To Lydia Everist one third part of the plaine lott	13 06 8
Do 16 acres½ 26 rods 11 feet of 4th division land	6 13 4
To a Cow and Calf 3^li 15^s 0^d	3 15 0
To a gun 2^li one old sword 5^s old clothes 6^s	2 11 0
	26 06 0

That wee have distributed the above estate to the heirs above named
Witness our hands the day and year above John Meigs Andrew Ward Dan^ll Bartlett."

From some of the effects in this distribution it would appear that John also followed the weaver's trade. Concurrent records:

Court held at New Haven, [September?] 1705, Administration of the estate of John Everest of Guilford late decd., granted to Mr. William Stone of said town on his bond. Also an inventory of the said estate was exhibited and approved for record. The Court being informed that there are only two brothers and one sister of the said decd., *viz:* Isaac, Benjamin and Lydia Everest, do order as a rule for the distribution, *viz:* that after all just debts be paid, the estate clear remaining to be divided in equal proportion to the said Isaac, Benjamin and Lydia, with Nathaniel Stone, of same, as guardian

* Noted by *D. L. J.*
† At the *C. S. L.*

for the said Lydia. (*New Haven Co. Ct. Recds.*, *2: 231.*) Stone returned his account of the division, March 1705–06. (*ibid.*, *2: 250.*)

Court held at New Haven, March 1706–07, Ensign Nathaniel Stone, of Guilford, guardian to Lydia Everest, having delivered the portion of said guardian, as appears per receipt under hand and kept on file, the Court on his desire grants him a *Quietus est.* (*ibid.*, *2: 306.*) *

6. ISAAC [3] EVEREST (*Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Guilford, Conn., 1 May 1677, died there, 14 Dec. 1750, testate. He married, about 1704, MARY ———, who died there, 15 Jan. 1750–51.†

A second son, and weaver by trade, Isaac received by his father's will of 20 Apr. 1696, two parcels of land in Guilford, one of twenty two, and the other of fifty three, acres. In 1701, acting for the heirs, he appeared in the confirmation of a deed; in 1705, upon his brother John's death, he received some £26 as his portion of John's estate, mainly in land; in 1706, sold a small piece of land of some five acres to his brother, Benjamin; and the next year, 1707, sold twenty six acres in the fourth division of Guilford to Andrew Ward. With his brother, Benjamin, and his sister, Lydia (Everest) Mix, Isaac divided up their inherited real property and the same year, 1725, conveyed to his brother, in further settlement of the family estate. *The Proprietors' Records* of the fourth division list Isaac's possessions with his rights from his father and from his brother, John. (*vide ante.*)

A list made in Guilford, in 1716, gives the following for Isaac:

one person [*i.e.* male]	18–00–00
2 horse 1 two year old	7–00–00
2 cows 1 two year old	7–00–00
1 yearling	1–00–00
3 acres home lot	3–00–00
8 acres plow land	4–00–00
8 acres pasture	3–04–00
4 acres m[eadow?] land	8–00
Weaving fulling & Darping [?] Cloth	48–12–00

(*W. H. E.*)‡

Noted from some Guilford account book, by *W. H. E.*, are these items: §

[*Debits*]

November	
ye 5: 1728 Isaac Averest Bought 1 pair gloves	00–06–06

[*Credits*]

November ye 28 1723 Rec'd of Isaac Averist in money	00–06–06

* As noted by Mrs. C. D. Townsend of W. Hartford, Conn.
† Recorded as "Ann" by error.
‡ Prob. from *Guilford Recds.*, and evidently not *verbatim*. *W. L. H.*
§ For additional entries *re* Isaac and his daughter, *vide post*, under brother Benjamin's account.

There is extant a petition made to "the Honourable General Court to be held at Hartford May ye 9th A.D. 1723," of the Guilford Proprietors of common and undivided lands which refers to the ancient patent of 1685 and asks that a clerk be appointed and records kept, which plea was granted by the Upper House with a further hearing to be held the next October. Most of the signatures are in a single hand including those of "Isaac Everest" and "Benjamen Everest," which are underneath each other. (*Towns and Lands, 1629–1790, ser. I, 4: 130, C. S. L.*)

Their rights were derived from their father, Isaac, who is listed 12 Feb. 1722–23, as one of the proprietors of Guilford in 1685. (*ibid., p. 129.*) Further, a petition of May 1725, again carries the names of Isaac and Benjamin Everest but these signatures are not autographs. (*ibid., p. 131A.*)

The *Terriers* were carefully entered in early Guilford, from which the following notes were made for us by Mr. Jacobus:

"The terior of the land of Isack Everis in Gilford [no date]
Itm one peace or percell of 3^d devetion Land betwene the East Rever branches formerly bought of John permele by his father Isack Everist deceaced and given by will to the sd Isack Everist contayning fivetene Acrs and a half
Itm a small peace of Land had of Job permele as apeares by deed contayning two Acrs . . .
Itm an exchang of some Land w^t the towne for a hy way cross my fourth devetion land . . .
Itm then another small pease on the west side of the branch of the east end of Job permeles home lot . . .
Itm alsoe another angle pease at the same time lying on the west side of the branch at the west end of his uper lot . . .
Itm one persell of fourth devetion lying betwen the branches of the East Rever Called his uper Lot . . . 62 Acrs
Itm Alsoe an angle peace Layde out at the same time . . . seven Acrs and thre quarters" (*Guilford Terrier, 2: 110.*)

"A Terrier of the Lands of Isaac Everest in Guilford
Imp^rmis See Sundry Tracts of Land Entred in ye 2nd Book of Terriers folio 110
Item one Tract of Land at the Nutplains bought of Job Parmele as appears by his Deed Dated August ye 2nd 1721 & is Recorded at Length in the Third Book of Deeds folio 192 . . . three quarters of an Acre . . .
Item one tract of Land Near the Nutplains bought of Daniel Parmele as appears by his Deed Dated March ye 29th 1722 & is Recorded at Length in the third Book of Deeds folio 192 . . . five acres & a half & thirteen Rods . . .

Guilford February ye 19th 1724–25 We the Committee for Laying out Land in Guilford at the Desire of the Heirs of Isaac Everest Dec^d Have Surveyed & Measured Two Tracts of Land Lying between the Branches of the East River in Guilford Near the Nutplain farms Now in the possession of his son Isaac Everest. And we finde the Lower Lot to Contain Twenty two acres & three Quarters beside what the sd Isaac now Surviving hath Obtained Sence his sd Fathers Decease . . . Excluding the Great Pond the sd uper Lot Contains Thirty Two acres & a half & thirty three Rods by which it appears

that the former Committee that Laid out sd Land Mistook their Measure & accounted Sixty two Acres of which it wants Nineteen Acres & a half & Seven Rods . . . The Heirs of sd Isaac Everest Dec[d] ought to have their Credit Entred again in the fourth Division Accompt for Twenty four Acres & a half John Seward John Collens Sam[ll] Leete
Item one Rod & a half of Land with a Small House thereon Near the Dwel [ling] House of Abra[m] Bradley bought of Rob[t] Coe & Barbara his wife [7 July 1725, *Deeds 3: 319.*]" (*ibid., 3: 105.*)

"A Terrier of Lands belonging to Isaac Everest in Guilford See Sundry parcels of Land Entred in the 3[d] Book folio 105

Guilford march ye 31: 1731 Then Laid out to Isaac Everest one quarter of an acre of seventh Divission Joyning to his home Lot . . . pr us Eb[m] Talman Samuel Stone Gideon Chittenden Com[ll]." (*ibid., 4: 5.*)

We have already noted such deeds in which Isaac appears with his siblings or in connection with his father's estate, to which we add: *

26 Feb. 1705–06, a deed from the Selectmen of Guilford, in exchange for land taken for a highway, of land there to Isaac Everist, Joshuah and Job Parmele and John Hogkins, of same. (*Guilford Deeds, 2: 16.*)

19 Mar. 1705–06, Isaac Everist of Guilford, in exchange for two acres there conveys to Job Parmele, of same, about one acre there by the west branch of the East River; wit: Joseph Bishop and Jonathan Rosseter. (*ibid., 2: 5.*) The same day, Job Parmele, as an exchange, conveys to said Everist, two acres there, between the branches of the East River, taking in the "Title ponn there," bounded N. said grantor, S. "Izack Evertss," W. Job Parmele and E. a highway; wit: *idem.* (*ibid., 2: 35.*)

23 Dec. 1718, Isaac Everest of Guilford, for £8, sold John Hodgkin, of same, a tract of land there with part of a pond, a little above Nutplain farms, bounded W. and S. grantor's land, N. said grantee, E. a highway; wit: Andrew Ward, J. P., and John Ward; ack. 1719. 2 Aug. 1721, Job Parmele, of Guilford, yeoman, for £3, sold Isaac Everest, of same, weaver, three quarters of an acre at Nutplain farms; wit: William Stone and Samuel Hill; ack. same day. (*ibid., 3: 43, 193.*)

29 Mar. 1722, Daniel Parmele of Guilford, husbandman, for £5, sold Isaac Everest, of same, weaver, 5 plus acres there at Nut Plains; wit: Mark Maylen[? Dudley] and Andrew Ward, J.P. 16 June 1725, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, for £14–04–06, sold Joshua Blachly, of same, one-third of a rod of 4th division land there; wit: Andrew Ward, J.P., and Daniel Benton; ack. 1725. (*ibid., 3: 192, 241.*)

7 July 1725, Robert Coe and wife Barbarah, of Middletown, Conn., for £9, sold to Isaac "Avery" of Guilford, a rod and a half of land, with a small house near the dwelling house lately belonging to Abraham Bradley decd., in Guilford, mentions the Sabbath Day House; wit: Hezekiah Talcott and Timothy Parsons; ack. 1725 and recd. 1727. (*ibid., 3: 319.*)

17 Mar. 1726–27, Isaac Everest of Guilford sold Daniel Edwards, of same, a small piece of land near the dwelling house late of Abraham Bradley decd., joining to the north end of my Sabbath Day House; wit: Samuel Hill, Sr. and Jr.; ack. same; recd. 24 Mar. 1726–27. (*ibid., 3: 318.*)

* As noted by *D. L. J.*

27 Jan. 1728–29, I, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, out of the love, kindness and affection that I bear to my "Brother Benjamin Averist of Durham," quit-claim to him all right to common and undivided lands in Guilford; wit: James Wadsworth and Samuel Fowler. (*ibid.*, *4: 49.*)

30 Mar. 1731, Abigail Lees, of Guilford, widow, for 5s. sold to Isaack Everest, of same, one quarter acre of 7th division land there, not yet laid out; signed by mark; ack. same day; wit: James Hooker and John Smith. (*ibid.*, *5: 7.*) *

1 Feb. 1733–34, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, for £5, sold to Ebenezer Shelley, of same, 3 and one-half acres there; wit: Stephen Spencer and Abraham Bradley. (*ibid. 6: 174.*)

25 Feb. 1733–34, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, for £18, sold Abraham Hodgkin, of same, land there, not far from latter's house; signed by mark; wit: Andrew Ward and Miles Dudley; ack. same.* 11 Dec. 1734, he sold said Hodgkin land at the Sabbath day house rocks, about three-quarters acres of sod, with a small house thereon, bounded by the Parmeles, Daniel Edwards and Abraham Bradley; signed by mark; wit: Andrew Ward and "Daniel Evarts"; ack. same.* (*ibid.*, *5: 147, 179.*)

21 July 1741, I, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, for "Love Goodwill and Parental affections which I have towards my Loveing Daughter Comfort Shelley my only Child," give to her my homestead at the Nutplain farms, with the house thereon, etc., for life use and then to the heirs of her body; wit: Samuel and Henry Hill. (*ibid.*, *6: 172.*)

9 Mar. 1743–44, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, conveyed to Elisha Smith, of Colchester, Conn., land in Guilford, at Nutplains farms, 40 acres, bounded by Isaac Johnson and Andrew Griswold; signed by mark; ack. same day; wit: Samuel Hill and Samuel Hill Jr. (*ibid.*, *7: 1.*) *

22 Mar. 1746, Elisha Smith conveyed to Isaac Everest, both of Guilford, 20 acres there, butted by land late of Isaac Johnson and by that of Thomas Griswold and the said Smith, it being one half the tract he bought of said Everest, etc.; signed; ack. same day; wit: Samuel Hill [Recorder] and Samuel Hill Jr. (*ibid.*, *7: 62.*) *

25 Mar. 1746, Elisha Smith, now resident in Guilford, gave liberty to Isaac Everest, of same, to have a cartway through his land, in the woodlot which bounds the said Everest's own land, during his natural life, and to leave the fence in as good order as he finds it; signed; recd. at the desire of Isaac Everest, 14 Sept. 1747. (*ibid.*, *7: 17.*) *

28 May 1747, I, Isaac Everest, of Guilford, for £120, sell to Edmund Ward, of same, land there on the west side of Great Pond at the Nutplains, bounded by land of Isaac Johnson late decd., Samuel Brockway and Thomas Griswold, with reservation of liberty to cut firewood "as may be necessary for my fireing on my Hearth & oven in my house where I now Dwell as I shall have occation from time to time Dureing the Term of my Natural Life," etc., and the said grantee not to cut any firewood in the 10 acres on the east side of the above-said land during my life but shall leave all the fire wood on the said 10 acres for my own use; signs by mark; wit: Andrew Ward and Diana[?] Hubbard; ack. same day. (*ibid.*, *7: 95.*) *

As Mr. Jacobus comments, the daughter, Comfort Shelley, appears

* This abstract by *W. H. E.*

to have had no right to convey the home place, which was to go to her children, but if Isaac left other real estate to which she was the only heir, there may be deeds from Comfort's heirs (she had deceased) to the intestate realty. Isaac's will, as we shall see, gave his wife, Mary, life use of the homestead and there appear to be no deeds in the index for her.* Presumably the final sales would be from Comfort's heirs.

An abstract of the records of his estate follows: †

"Court . . . March ye 8th 1750–51

Administration of the Estate of Isaac Everst Late of Guilford Dec^d was Granted to John Johnson [who gave bond] . . . This administrat^n was granted upon the desire of ye Widow of sd Dec^d, who Refused to Take ye adm^n her self as by her writing on file." (*Guilford Probate Recds., 4: 668.*) ‡

"March ye 21st: 1750–51

John Johnson adm^r of the Estate of Isaac Everest Late of Guilford Dec^d Exhibited an Inventory . . . March ye 16th: 1750–51 An Inventory of the Estate of Mr Isaac Everest Late of Guilford Dec^d [total, £285–08–00] . . ." Joseph Stone and Justice Hall took the same which included "one Thousand & half of Cedar Shingles," at £15, but only one hammer, also "1 book wars of ye Jews" [Josephus?]. (*ibid., 4: 671.*)

"April ye 8th: 1751

John Johnson Adm^r of the Estate of Isaac Everest Late of Guilford Dec^d Exhibited an Instrument in writing under the hand & seal of ye s^d Dec^d . . . which was proved in Court and is approved in Court as a Codicil to order and Direct the Disposal of the Personal Estate of s^d Dec^d . . .

The Last will & Testament of Isaac Eversit [plain, but last three letters written over an erasure] Know all men by these presents that I Isaac Everest of Guilford [give my] . . . soul into the hands of allmighty God through Jesus Christ my Saviour . . . I Give unto Mary my wife all my Movable Estate and the use of my Dwelling House and Shop & Barn with my Lands as Long as she Lives . . . this twenty Seventh Day of February in ye year one Thousand Seven hundred forty nine or fifty

Isaac Everest"

Witnessed by John Parmele Junr and Chloe Shelley, who proved the will, 8 Apr. 1751. (*ibid., 4: 683.*)

It has been stated that Isaac was insane when he died but there appears to be no record to substantiate this claim.

Child born in Guilford, Conn.:

COMFORT[4], b. about 1705, d. 26 Sept. 1743, Guilford; m. there, 5 Aug. 1730, by the Rev. Thomas Ruggles, EBENEZER SHELLEY, b. there, 12 Jan. 1705, d. there, 9 May 1797[?], son of Shubal and Mary (Evarts) Shelley, see *Register 60: 322.* He. m. there, (2), 8 May 1745, ESTHER (STONE) HILL, b. 1711, d. 11 Mar. 1797[?], dau. of Benajah and Hannah (Dewolfe) Stone and widow of

* She only survived her husband a month.

† Made by *D. L. J.*, for as of May 1951, the original files of the *Guilford Probate District* had not been sent to the *C. S. L.*

‡ But did she not die the previous Jan. 1751? Her release must have been made between 14 Dec. 1750 and 15 Jan. 1750–51.

Isaac Hill. Children (SHELLEY), b. Guilford, by Comfort Everest, (1) *Chloe*, b. 24 Mar. 1732; (2) *Zerviah*, b. 23 Mar. 1735–36; (3) *Timothy*, b. about 1737, d. Sept. 1810, supposed aged 74 (*Guilford 1st Ch. 7: 48*); by Esther (Stone) Hill, (4) *Ebenezer*, b. 18 Apr. 1746.* Note that Comfort predeceased her father, and that he gave her, in July 1741, his homestead at Nut Plains, for her lifetime, and then to her issue. No doubt a further search of the deeds would be of interest.

7. BENJAMIN[3] EVEREST (*Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Guilford, Conn., about 1685, died in Saybrook, Conn., between 20 Feb. 1755 and 4 Feb. 1756, testate. He married, in Guilford, 21 Jan. 1707–08, HANNAH JONES, born in New Haven, Conn., 6 May 1687, living in Saybrook, 5 Sept. 1751, the daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Atwater) Jones, and granddaughter of Governor William Jones.†

A weaver by trade, he followed the family calling and, as the "youngest son," was given the homeplace, in Guilford, by the provisions of his father's will of 20 Apr. 1696. Benjamin chose Mr. James Hooker, as his guardian to care for the £59 due him, and Hooker was bonded in that trust, 3 Feb. 1703–04, for his mother had died, 8 Nov. 1703. When his eldest brother, John, was killed, 24 Aug. 1705, the latter's holdings were inherited by Isaac, Benjamin and Lydia, all of the third generation. 18 Apr. 1706, Isaac sold one third right in a five-acre plot, in the great plain, to Benjamin, and the latter bought out, also, his sister's share in the same, 18 Aug. 1707. 29 Jan. 1725, the three heirs, with Daniel Mix, Lydia's husband, divided brother John's estate and the 14th April following, the Mixs' sold Lydia's fourth division rights to Benjamin. Five days later, Isaac conveyed his third of ten acres there to Benjamin. 27 Jan. 1728–29, brother Isaac gave all his undivided rights in Guilford to Benjamin, then of Durham, Conn. Finally, 19 July 1749, the latter, as of Saybrook, for love, gave to his youngest son, Jared[4] Everest, his three fourth rights to undivided lands in Guilford, which had been his father's etc. (*vide ante.*)

In the fourth division of the Guilford Proprietors, Benjamin appears with his various rights and his sales to Eliakim Strong, David Bishop

* Esther Stone m. Isaac Hill, 16 Jan. 1733, Wallingford, Conn. [The names of Esther and Hester were then interchangeable.] Esther was app. admx. est. Isaac Hill, of Wallingford, decd., 6 Nov. 1741, and was app. gdn. of his children: Abraham, Bill, Chloe, Isaac and Francis Hill, 26 Oct. 1743. [The name of "Bill" is "Billes" in the original paper.] (*New Haven Dist., Files 4963; 4949.*) Esther Hill, widow, late of Wallingford, now residing in Guilford, m. Ebenezer Shelly, of Guilford, 8 May 1745, by Rev. James Sprout. There was a contemporary Isaac Hill, of Guilford, who m. 26 Nov. 1741, Caroline Perry. (Notes sent by J. W. Bassett, 16 Nov. 1950.)

† For Jones, see D. L. Jacobus' *New Haven Fams., 5: 1058* (1929); for David and Damaris (Sayre) Atwater, Hannah's maternal grandparents, see M. L. Holman's *Stevens Miller Anc., pp. 472.* (Rumford Press, 1948.)

and Will Bartlett. Turning to his eldest brother's account, we find that Benjamin's portion of John's property, included a third of the plain lot, a third of sixteen plus acres in the fourth division, a two-year old heifer and four sheep, gloves, powder horn, leather breeches and vest, weaver's tools, etc., to the amount of £26–06–03. And in brother Isaac's record, we have noted the appearance of Benjamin's name, appended to petitions of Guilford, in May 1723 and May 1725, and which are clearly *not* his signatures. (*ibid.*)

W. H. E. cites Benjamin's ear mark; also a tax list, both in 1716:

"Benjamin Everest his Ear Mark is a slit in the under Side of the Near Ear and a half penny of the uper Side of the off Ear Entred Augt 2: 1716." (*Guilford Recds., A: 194.*)

Benjamin Everest

one person [*i.e.* one male]	£18–00–00
2 horses 6 oxen 3 cows	39–00–00
2 two year olds 2 yearlings	6–00–00
3 swine	3–00–00
3 acres home lot	3–00–00
1 " pasture land	08–00
Weaving Trade	2–00–00
	£71–08–00

(*Probably ibid.*)

He also noted, copied from some local Guilford account book, these items:

[*Debits*]

Sept 9 1721	Benjamin Everest Bought 1 handchor	00–08–06
	1 small looking glass	08–00
Feb y^e 8 172$\frac{1}{2}$	2 yds of fine silk att y^e [?7^e] 6^d p^r y^d	15–00

[*Credits*]

Sept ye 29 1721	Reced of Benjamon Everest one gallon of rum		00–05–06
Oct 20	1 quart	"	00–01–06½
Mch ye 26 1722	1 quart	"	00–01–03

[*Debits*] *

4 [month?]	one Jack knife	00–01–06
	" " "	00–01–06
	Isaac Averest Bought 1 silk mus^l handcher	00–08–06
March y^e 14 172$\frac{2}{3}$	paid to an Indian	00–00–06
	Delivered to your Daughter comfort chince to value	00–07–06
	1 fine gauze handcher	00–08–06
27 [month?]	¾ yd muslin	10–06

* Refers to Isaac^s, *vide ante.*

[*Credits*] *

feby^{r} 21 172$\frac{2}{3}$	then recd one bushell of indian corn	00–03–00
April 25 1723 by Joseph Hodgkin 1 bush Indian corn		00–03–00
May y^{e} 22	Recd in sail cloth	01–12–06

W. H. E. stated, presumably from the *Proprietors' Records, page 109*, that Benjamin Everest had a right in the fifth division, #196 [his notes are not clear.] Finally he copied the following *Terriers*, evidently not *verbatim:*

A Terrier of the land belonging to Benjamin Everis of Gilford

Item One parcell of land in the greate playne bought of his brother Isack Everis contayning one Acre three quarters and thirteen Rods more or less being part meadow it is bounded northerly part on Abraham Bradley and part on Mr thomsons land southerly on his own land then easterly on the hyway and westerly part on the meadow land of Josiah Rossiter and part on Mr Thomsons land

Item one parcell of cohabitation land on quanepaug hill south of the hyway north and south lines 114 Rods east line 75 Rods west line 18 Rods more added 10 Rods northward from the abovesd north line about the middle of sd line all contayning thirty six Acres and a half and 31 Rods allowed at 29 Acres bounded east and north on hyway south on the land of Samuell Crittenden and west on hyway

Item one piece or parcell of Land bought of nathaniell parks lying in the township of gilford as apears by a deede of sale bearing date June 20, 1712 Sd land adjoyning to beniamans Everist home lot contayning two Acres more or less as it there lyeth buted and bounded northerly on the land of beniamin everist in part and part on the Wright Land easterly on comon Land in part and part on the land of John hopsonn and southerly and westerly on the land of sd John hopsonn

Item one piece or parcell of Land in the great plains in guilford bought of his Sister Liddiah Everist of sd guilford contayning one Acre and three quarters more or less being the third part of that alotment as it is bounded northerly on the land of the Sd beniaman Everist easterly on the hyway southerly and westerly on the Land of Josiah Rossiter.†

Item Guilford March the 27 Day 1729 Then Layed out to Benjamin Everest in the fifth Division one Tract of Land in a place called the Great ox pasture on the Great Point southerly side 60 Rods the westerly side 7 Rods and a half the northerly side 60 Rods the Easterly side six Rods and a half containing two Acres and a quarter & Thirty four Rods bounded southerly by the land of Samuell Stone Westerly by the sea northerly by the land of Janna[?] Meigs easterly by the hyway it being the 5th Lot

Item Guilford December ye 13: 1729 Then Laid out to Benjn Everest two acres and qr and 34th of fifty Division Land in the Second alotment and 3^{d}

* Not certain if this refers to Isaac or to Benjamin.

† *W. H. E.* cites no date. Note that there was both a Chittenden and a Crittenden (or Cruttenden) family in Guilford; see *Register 52: 266–9*, for Samuel and Ebenezer Cruttenden.

sequire[?] in ye ox pasture Sd Land is bounded westerly 8 by a highway southerly 42^{od} by Eben Crittendens Land Easterly 12 by common Land Northerly 33^{d} by common Land

Item Guilford December ye 18: 1730 Then Laid out to Benjamin Everist one tract of sixth Division Land Lying Northerly of black Rock Road bounded northerly on Common Land 20 Rds Easterly on common Land 30 Rods Southerly on the sd Black Road Westerly in part on the land Belonging to the heirs of Ens. Timothy Rossiter Dec and partly on the land of Josiah Fowler Sd Tract contains Eight acres & Ten rods

Item The same Day we Laid out to the above named Benjamin Everest Twenty one acres three Quarters and thirty rods of sixth Division Land Lying South of the Above to Black Rock Road opposite to the Land first Discribed Bounded Northerly on the sd Road with three Boundries Easterly by Common Land 40 Rods Southerly by undivided Land 80 rods Westerly by Common Land 44 Rods
(*Guilford Terriers, 2: 100.*)

February 9 1730–1 Then Seventh Division Land Layd out to Benjamin Everest on the Easterly Westerly and Southerly sides of his Sixth Division Land Southerly of Black Rock Road first measure an angle at the northeast corner thirteen Rods on the East and fourteen rods on the South then Setting Thirty rods westerly from the Sixth Division Line to a bound by sd Road then running Southerly fifty two Rods to a Brook shallo with stones above it then running Easterly one hundred and thirty Rods to a Stake and heap of Stones by a small Lodge and from thence Sixty four rods [northerly] to the Road and then Twenty Seven rods westward to the North east corner of the Sixth Division all containing Thirty acres bounded Easterly Westerly and Southerly on Common Land northerly partly on black rock Road and partly on the Sixth Division. (*ibid.*)

In addition to Benjamin's appearances in the *Guilford Deeds*, already noted above, in connection with his father's and brother's estates, etc., he had the following deeds, which are briefly noted: *

14 Apr. 1708, "Benjamin Everest with ye Consent of my Wife Hannah of Guilford . . . for £7," conveyed to "John punderson of Newehaven." "Land Lying in ye Quarter Comonly Called ye Gouvenours Quarter near ye neck Lane Two acres and an half," in New Haven, bounded W. Dea. Bradley, N. a cartway, E. and S. land of "Mr Joneses"; wit: John Punderson Jr., and David Punderson; ack. 15 Apr. 1708; recd. 16 Apr. 1708; both signed. (*New Haven Deeds, 3: 112.*)

20 Mar. 1710–11, "Benjamin Everest of ye Colony of Coneticott in ye county of N:Haven & in ye town of Guilford together wth hannah my present wife haveing a certain p'cell of Salt meadow . . . wth in a field Called ye govournours Quarter . . . a quarter of an acre," in New Haven, bounded N. and E. Mill River, W. meadow of ye heirs of Mr. William Jones decd.; S. Nathaniel Bradly, for a valuable consideration, sold the same to Dea. Abraham Bradly; he signs and she marks; wit: Samuel Thompson and Caleb

* Secured for us at Guilford, Durham, New Haven, and Saybrook (Deep River), Conn., by D. L. Jacobus, M.A.

Tuttle; ack. same day at New Haven; recd. 18 May 1711. (*ibid., 3: 428.*)

20 July 1711, Whereas "Wee Benjamin Everest in Right of my present Wife hannah and abigaill Jones in my owne Right hath a Right in Revertion after the deceas of our honoured mother Mrs abigaill Jones in & unto a Certain Mantion house & home Lott wch was our honoured fathers Mr Nathall Jones Late of N: Haven . . . Wee Benjamin Everest of Guilford . . . wth ye full and free Consent of Hannah of hannah [*sic*] my present wife & abigaill Jones now Resident at Guilford . . . for a valuable satisfaction [quit] . . . to Mr Jonathan Atwater of N: Haven Merchant . . . all our Right title . . . & propriaty [in same]," signed "Benjamin Everest" and Abigail Jones, her mark "A." Hannah did not sign or make her mark; wit: Abraham ffowler and Daniel ffowler; ack. at Guilford, by Benjamin and Abigail, 20 July 1711; recd. 24 July 1711. (*ibid., 3: 442.*)

20 June 1712, Nathaniel Parks of Guilford, yeoman, for £20, in silver, sold Benjamin Everist, of same, two plus acres there, being a homelot, bounded N. said grantee and "the Rights land," E. the common and John Hopson, S. and W. said Hopson's land; wit: John Chitenden and Benaiah Stone; ack. 1712. (*Guilford Deeds, 2: 212.*)

8 Feb. 1713–14, "Benjiaman Everest" [so signs], of Guilford, weaver, for £20, sold Joseph Critenden of same, yeoman, 2 acres there at the "Greate Playne," bounded N. "Mager Thomson" and said grantee, E. highway, S. the grantor, N. Mr Josiah Rosseter, this being one half the grantor's whole lot at same place; wit: Abraham fouler and Danniell fouler, ack. same day. (*ibid., 2: 251.*)

10 Mar. 1714, Andrew Ward of Guilford, in exchange with Benjamin Everest of the same town, conveyed 33 acres above the East Saw Mill, it being 4th division land, formerly belonging to Nathaniel Parks; wit: mark of Daniel Bishop and Joseph Dudley; ack. 1715; recd. 1717. (*ibid., 2: 214.*)

9 Aug. 1715, Benjamin Everest of Guilford, yeoman, for £20, sold William "Leitte" of same, yeoman, 2 acres and 10 rods there in the Great Plain, bounded N. William Cruttenden; E. highway; S. and W. Josiah Rosseter; wit: Caleb Leete, Samuel Hill; ack. same. (*ibid., 3: 13.*)

27 Sept. 1717, Benjamin Everest of Guilford, yeoman, for £50, sold John Seaward of same, yeoman, 50 acres there at East Saw Mill Pond, being south division land, bounded N. and E. John Seaward, S. Caleb Leete and W. highway; wit: James Evarts and Samuel Hill; ack. same. (*ibid., 2: 107.*)

2 July 1725, Benjamin Everest of Guilford, for £16, sold Eliakim Strong, of Durham, Conn., 6 plus acres in the 4th division in Guilford; wit: Joseph Peck and Samuel Hill; ack. same. (*ibid., 3: 226.*)

As of Guilford, he sold his home property there in March 1726, buying in Durham the same day, selling his last land, as a *resident* of the former town in May that year. By May 1727, a year later, he was of Durham:

3 Mar. 1725–26, Benjamin Everest of Guilford, for £310, conveyed to Charles Caldwell, of same, 6 plus acres there, with the dwelling house, other buildings, fences, fruit trees, timber, stones and all appurtenances thereon, bounded N. highway; E. the same and John Hopson, S. said Hopson, W.

Mehitable Wright; wit: Ephraim Peirson and Samuel Hill; ack. same. (*ibid.*, *3: 274.*)

8 Mar. 1725–26, John Savage Jr., of Middletown, Conn., for £130, sold "Benjamin Everest of the Town of Guilford . . . one lotment in the Second devetion," being 9 acres, in Durham, bounded E. Joseph Norton, S. highway, N. Common, W. Samuel Johnston, together with a dwelling house and barn, fences, fruit trees, etc.; also a piece of 5 acres not far from the same, bounded N. John Smith, W. common land, S. highway, E. Benjamin Gailerd [Gaylord?]; also a parcel not far from same, of 5 acres, bounded W. and S. highways, N. heirs of Benjamin Beach decd., E. runneth almost to a point and bounded by a highway; wit: same as last deed; ack. at Guilford, same day; recd. 29 July 1730. (*Durham Deeds, 4: 145.*)

11 May 1726, Benjamin Everest of Guilford, for £11–10s., sold David Bishop, of same, 26 rods in 4th division land there; wit: Thomas Hall and Caleb Leete; ack. same. (*Guilford Deeds, 3: 280.*)

6 May 1727, William Seaward of Durham, for £20–10s., sold "Benjamin Everest of Durham," 6 plus acres there, bounded N.W. and N.E. highways, W. same, or common land, S. same and in part by Abraham Blachly's land and partly by the said Everest's homelot; wit: James Wadsworth and Josiah "Avered" *; ack. and recd. same. (*Durham Deeds, 4: 13.*)

27 Mar. 1729, Benjamin Everest of Durham, for £40–19s., sold William Bartlett, of Guilford, 10 acres and 37 plus rods in 5th division land there; wit: James Hooker and Samuel Hill; ack. at Guilford, same day. (*Guilford Deeds, 4: 86.*)

1565740

Benjamin Everest was paid by the Town of Durham, in December 1729, for killing "3 black birds & a crow." (Fowler's *Hist. Durham.*)

One wonders what the motive was that caused Benjamin to sell out in Guilford and move to Durham, the next town to the north, where he only lived a few years, for he bought in Saybrook, a town southeast of Durham, in April and November 1730, selling his Durham place in July of that year, and was a resident of Saybrook by October 1735, probably going there in 1730, where he lived in the northern part of the northern parish.† These changes are made very clear by his land records; we also see that he had two children baptised while in Durham, in August 1727 and in May 1729. Further abstracts of his deeds follow:

23 Apr. 1730, Jonathan Hough, of Saybrook, New London Co., for £98, sold "Benjamin Everest of Durham in ye County of Hartford," 21½ acres and 40 rods, at "Pataconk in ye township of Saybrook aforesaid," bounded

* Not an Everest, an Evarts, see *Register, 61: 29.*

† Saybrook was the old town, the older and S. half broke off and took the name of Old Saybrook, while the older recds. were left in the N. part, which kept the name of Saybrook, and have been for years on file at the village of Deep River; in 1946, the name of Saybrook was officially changed to that of Deep River. So one must go to Deep River for the [old] *Saybrook Deeds.* The Everests lived there in the parish of Chester, which was set off in 1826, from Saybrook, as the town of Chester. This parish was formed in 1740 and was then known as the Patequonk, or 4th society, of Saybrook, as we shall note later. There is a *copy* of these church records at the *C. S. L.*

by the country road, Joseph Graves and the grantor's land, including some swamp; wit: Samuel Clarke and Samuel Willard; ack. same day; recd. 27 Apr. 1730. (*Saybrook Deeds, 4: 300.*)

29 July 1730, Benjamin Everest of Durham, for £250, sold Nathan Camp, of same, a certain dwelling house and barn there and these parcels of land, *viz:* "on the west side of the Swamp in s^d^ Durham . . . one percell upon which the s^d^ Buildings do stand containing 15 acres originally a nine-acre lot with an adetition of about six acres, that was part of Decon Wm Seawards fiveteen acre lot," bounded E. and S. highways. W. partly David Johnson's land, Josiah Avered's land, and another highway, N.W. the highway; the other piece of 3 acres bounded E. Joseph Camp, W. highway, N. James Wadsworth and S. Noahdiah Graves: another lot of 5 acres bounded W. highway, S. same, E. William Johnson, N. heirs of Benjamin Beach decd.; wit: Samuel Fowler and Ephraim Squire; ack. at Durham, same day; recd. same. (*Durham Deeds, 4: 155.*)

16 Nov. 1730, John Ward of Saybrook, for £150, sold "Benjamin Everest of Durham," land, with a house thereon, which he, said Ward, bought of Sgt. William Pratt, and is at "Pataconk in Saybrook," bounded W. country road, S. partly on Sgt. Pratt, N. Abraham Warner, [no E.], containing 10½ acres; wit: Stephen and Ambrose Whittlesey; ack. same day; recd. 30 Nov. 1730. (*Saybrook Deeds, 4: 301.*)

29 Oct. 1735, "Benjamin Everest and Hannah Everest the present wife of the said Benjamin of the Town of Saybrook in the County of New London in the Colony of Connecticutt and Abigail Jones of the Town of New Haven," for £25-12-06, conveyed to Mr. Alexander Woolcut, of New Haven, 2 plus acres there, being the full one half part of land joyning to the Neck Lane, the full 5 acres being part of the "Estate of Mr Nathanael Jones Late of sd New Haven dec^d^," the entire lot being bounded N. Stephen Munson, W. Mr. Samnel Mix, S. Stephen Howell, E. said Neck Lane; he signed and she made her mark, as did Abigail Jones; wit: Samuel Bishop, J.P., and Samuel Bishop Jr.; ack. at New Haven, by Abigail Jones, 29 Oct. 1735; wit: Andrew and Ichabod Warner; ack. at Saybrook, by the two Everests, 7 Nov. 1735, before Samuel Willard; recd. 29 Feb. 1739-40. (*New Haven Deeds, 11: 131.*)

1 Apr. 1736, We the subscribers being Chosen and impowered by the proprietors of the undivided lands at Pataconk to remove nusences from the highways and common land or to agree with persons that have made the same where they cant be removed without great damages, and *Mr. Benjamin Everist** having set his barn on the highway We do therefore give and grant the said everist the liberty of inclosing sixty four rods of land lying eastward of the following line viz: beginning at his northwest corner of his land at a heap of stones in the fence running southerly to a stake and a heap of stones standing about 10 or 11 feet westward by the northwest corner of his house. Signed: Sam^ll^ Jones, Abra^m^ waterhous, Sam^ll^ Willard, John Whittlesey, John Graves, Sam^ll^ Lord; ack. and recd. same; wit: Jonathan Hough and Abraham Waterhouse Jr. (*Saybrook Deeds, 5: 19.*)

31 May 1736, "Benjamin Everest of the North parish of Saybrook," for £16, sold Gideon Leete, of Guilford, 30 acres in the 7th division land there; wit: James Wadsworth and Aaron "Avered" [Evarts]; ack. same. (*Guilford Deeds, 5: 236.*)

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

16 Sept. 1740, Benjamin Everest of Saybrook, for love, good will and the parental affection that he bore his sons, *Elisha Everest* and *Benjamin Everest Jr.*, both of same, and towards their advancement and settlement in life, gave to them two tracts of land in Guilford; wit: Samuel Hill Sr., and Jr.; ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 6: 138.*)

11 June 1746, Benjamin Everest of Saybrook, for £20, sold Gideon Leet, of Milford, Conn., land in Saybrook, lying on N. side of the line, between the grantor's land and that of the grantee's, exclusive of fencing, and "Beginning at ye Country road at a stake and stones about two feet South of a pent highway running from the Country road about east down to the cove," etc., "to a small ash stadle with stones about it and marked with B. E. — I. C. and G. W."; ack. same; recd. 4 Feb. 1746–47; wit: Jed Chapman [J. P.] and Gideon Watrous. (*Saybrook Deeds, 6: 412.*)

The same day, 11 June 1746, Gideon Leet, of Milford, for £20, conveyed to Benjamin Everest, of Saybrook, lands on his side of the line: "between my land and the land of the said Everest which land lyeth in Saybrook in Chester Parish on the East side of the Country road" with a similar description to the above; same wits.; ack. same day and recd. 4 Feb. 1746–47. (*ibid., 6: 454.*)

28 Sept. 1748, Benjamin Everest, of Saybrook, on the one part, and Gideon Leet, of same place, on the other part, agree *re* eastern extent of certain land in the parish of Chester, etc., and establish a dividing line; wit: Nathaniel Clarke and Jed Chapman; ack. and recd. same. (*ibid., 6: 481.*)

Benjamin made two more conveyances, before his death, both being deeds of gift, to his youngest son, Jared. The first, dated 19 July 1749, appears under the account of Jared's grandfather, Isaac[2] Everest, and gave Jared all right to three fourths of an undivided right of land in Guilford. A brief abstract of the second deed follows:

20 Feb. 1755, Benjamin Everest, of Saybrook, "for . . . the Love Good will and Affection which I have to my Loveing and Dutifull son Jared Everest of Saybrook," give to him, land there, with the house and barn thereon, which I bought of Dea. John Ward of Chester in Saybrook, bounded W. a highway, S. the same, E. land that Daniel Hubbard bought of said Ward, N. David Warner's land formerly Abraham Warner's; wit: Jonthan Basset and N[ll] Newbury; ack. same day; recd. 10 Apr. 1755. (*ibid., 7: 849.*)

So we learn that before Benjamin's death, he made deeds of gift of land in Guilford to his sons, Elisha, Benjamin Jr., and Jared, and also gave the last named the home place in Saybrook.

There is an undated list of the inhabitants of "Pataquonk Rateables," in Saybrook, extant, that includes the names of Benjamin and Elisha Everest; probably drawn about 1740. It also appears that "Beniamen Everest," signed a petition, with two other men, in behalf of the rest, as of the North Society of Saybrook, or Pataquonk, 7 Oct. 1740, for a new parish. (*Ecclesiastical, 1659–1789, ser. I, 7: 177–178, C. S. L.*) As "Mr. Benjamin Everest," he acted as a member of a committee of three to hire a minister. (*ibid., 181.*) The petition was acted upon as follows:

"Upon the memorial of James Baldwin, Benjamin Everet [*sic*], Jonathan Hough, and the rest of the northern inhabitants of the north society in Saybrook in the county of New London, at or near a place called Pattaqunk, praying this Assembly that they may be made one distinct and separate ecclesiastical society, bounded as followeth, (*viz.*) the south line from the great bridge over the deep river in the country road a west line to Killingsworth bounds, and from said bridge easterly as said river runs to the great river, northerly by said river to Haddam bounds, and westerly by Haddam line to Killingsworth bounds, and thence southwardly by said line of Killingsworth till it meets said west line first mentioned from the said bridge; and that the unimproved lands in said society may be taxed towards defraying the parish charges: Granted by this Assembly, that they are and shall be made one separate and distinct ecclesiastical society, with all parish privileges, by the bounds above described, and by the name of Chester; and that, towards defraying the parish charges of said society, this Assembly grants a tax on all the hundred acre lots laid out east of the cedar swamp pond, unimproved, northward of the quarter line, of thirty three shillings and four pence per lot, and on every hundred acre lot laid out west of said cedar swamp pond, sixteen shillings and ten pence per lot, unimproved, and so *pro rato;* and for all other unimproved lands in said parish four pence per acre yearly, excepting the three lots last laid out next Haddam, to be paid to and for the use aforesaid; which land tax is to continue for the space of four years." (General Assembly of Conn., October 1740.) (*Col. Recds. of Conn., 8: 344–345.*)

Benjamin Everest Sr., died testate:

"February ye 5th 1756

Jared Everest Executor of the Last Will & testament of Benjamin Everest late of Saybrook Dec^d Exhibited s^d Will which being Proved was Approved in Court . . . and the s^d Executor Accepted the Trust . . .

I Benjamin Everest of Saybrook in the County of New London & Colony of Connecticut, Being of perfect Mind & Memory . . .

I give & Bequeath unto Hannah my Dearly beloved Wife One Third part of all my Moveable Estate, and the Use, Profit & Improvement of one Third part of all my Lands & Buildings During the Term of her Natural Life.

I give & Bequeath unto my Two Eldest Sons Viz Elisha and Benjamin Ten pounds to Each of them, which is to be paid to them out of my Moveable Estate, I having some time ago by Deed of Gift made over to them Sixty Acres of Land, It is my Will that they should have no more . . .

And unto my Sons David and Daniel I Give and Bequeath to Each of them and their Heirs One Fourth part of my Tract of Land lying south from my home Lot: And unto Jared my Son and his Heirs I Give & Bequeath all my Buildings and home Lot; and the One half of my Tract of Land lying South from my home Lot, and all the Tackling which properly belongs to my Team.

And the Remainder of my Moveable Estate I Give & Bequeath to my Daughters, as follows. To Susanna One Sixth part, To Damaris One Third part, To Hannah one Third part, To Abigail one Sixth part. And I Do hereby Constitute Jared Everest my Son Executor of this my Last Will & Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & seal this fifth Day of September Anno Domini 1751

Benjamin Everest (seal)"

Witnessed by Jared Harrison, Jonathan Dunk and Hannah Harrison. Mr. Jared Harrison and Mrs. Hannah Harrison, proved the will, 4 Feb. 1756. (*Guilford Dist. Probate Recds., 6: 237.*) *

The inventory was presented, 6 Apr. 1756, on the estate of Mr. Benjamin Everest, the realty included eleven acres, worth £36-04-04, a dwelling house, worth £02-16-08, and a barn "prised" at £08-06-08. The moveables indicate no special trade, presumably he just farmed. He did have two new barrels of cider, partly full, four full barrels of the same, and three empty cider barrels. (*ibid., 6: 340-343.*) *

The sixty acres in Guilford, given to sons Elisha and Benjamin were sold by them in 1749. For further records of the sales of their inherited lands by the sons, see their respective accounts. All the sons left Saybrook by 1762, except the eldest, Elisha, and he also removed in a few years. The descendants of Andrew Everest, *of the name*, are descended from the five sons of Benjamin [3] Everest.

Children, first seven born in Guilford, Conn., rest born in Durham, Conn.:†

i. SUSANNA [4], b. 25 Feb. 1709-10, alive 5 Sept. 1751.
ii. DAMARIS, b. 19 Feb. 1710-11, d. unm. by 4 Dec. 1753, Saybrook, Conn., when the administration on the "Estate of Damaris Everest late of Saybrook Dec^d was Granted to Jared Everest of s^d Saybrook Brother of s^d Dec^d upon his giving Bond"; he was ordered to present an inventory, but no further record. (*Guilford Dist. Probate Recds. 6: 20.*)
iii. HANNAH, b. 27 Oct. [1713], alive 5 Sept. 1751.
8. iv. ELISHA, b. 4 Nov. 1716, eldest son; m. LYDIA PRATT.
9. v. BENJAMIN, b. 12 Oct. 1718; m. HESTER DUDLEY.
vi. ANNA, b. 15 June 1720, d. unm. by 5 Sept. 1751.
10. vii. DAVID, b. 29 Sept. 1723; m. MARGARET FERRE and LOIS JACKSON.
11. viii. DANIEL, b. 29 July 1725; m. LYDIA MOSS.
12. ix. JARED, bapt. 6 Aug. 1727, Durham; m. MARY MARVIN.
x. ABIGAIL, bapt. 25 May 1729, Durham, alive 5 Sept. 1751.

8. ELISHA [4] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), eldest son, born in Guilford, Conn., 4 Nov. 1716, died in Salisbury, Conn., before 9 Nov. 1795, testate. He married, in Saybrook, Conn., 2 Jan. 1752, LYDIA PRATT, born there, 19 July 1715, probably died by 1797, daughter of John and Hannah (Williams) Pratt, and sister of Lt. John Pratt.‡

We have noted the 1740 deed of gift, made by his father to Elisha

* Notes made by *D. L. J.*, for as of May 1951, the original files of the *Guilford Dist. Probate* had not been sent to the *C. S. L.*

† For whom were Susanna, Elisha, Anna, Daniel and Jared named? From the will it would appear that Susanna and Abigail married.

‡ D. L. Jacobus, M.A., covered both the vols. (at Hartford), and the papers (at Guilford), for us in the estates of John Pratt, d. 1749, and his son, John Jr., d. 1755. The will of the former names daughter Lydia, Aug. 1749 (proved 4 Oct. 1749), and there is no more mention of her. Also see 1864 *Pratt Family, p. 69.* Both Elisha and Lydia, if identification correct, were old for a first marriage.

and his younger brother, Benjamin Jr., of sixty acres in Guilford; also an undated list of inhabitants of the "Pataquonk Rateables" in Saybrook, about this time, contains Elisha's name. His father's will of 1751 gave him a sum of money, mentioning the aforesaid gift of land, and no more. The two brothers sold this Guilford property in 1749. (*vide ante et post.*)

Brother David's account gives an abstract of a conveyance drawn 26 June 1754, that mentions a sale made by Elisha, then living in Sheffield, Mass., of land in what is now Tyringham, Mass., to the brothers Benjamin Jr., and David. Of age in 1737, and apparently still of Saybrook in 1740, Elisha may have gone up to Sheffield, now in Berkshire County, before his marriage; he was certainly there by June 1754.* The deeds in Guilford, prove him to be of Saybrook in 1752, while those of Saybrook show him to be of same, in 1758, 1760, 1761 and 1762. In 1766, as of Salisbury, he bought land in the latter place.

In 1762, Elisha witnessed a deed of brother Benjamin's, that was acknowledged by the latter in Salisbury in 1763, and recorded in Saybrook. Between October 1762 and September 1766, Elisha also settled in Salisbury, where he was admitted, by Letter, to the church, date not cited. In 1775, a deed of his brother, Jared, then of Salisbury, gives Elisha Everest's new dwelling house as a boundary, and 1 May 1778, a petition drawn there, contains the signature of "Elisha Evererest" as see brother David's account. In addition to the 1740 deed, mentioned above, Elisha had but one other deed recorded in Guilford, and but four recorded deeds in Saybrook, dealing with Pratt property, plus his purchase in Salisbury; brief notes on these conveyances follow:

29 May 1752, whereas Elisha Everest, of Saybrook, and Benjamin Everest, of Salisbury, sold, 1 Mar. 1748–49, to Matthew Millard, of Cornwall, Conn., 60 acres in Guilford, and the said deed being "utterly lost," and since said Millard has sold this land to Peter Curtiss, of Woodbury, Conn., "For the Doing Right & Justice to ye s^d Millard & his heirs" we quitclaim to "ye Heirs of the said Matthew Millard" the said land; wit: Nathaniel Clark [at Saybrook, for Elisha] and Joseph Bird with Mary Lee [at Salisbury, for Benjamin.] (*Guilford Deeds, 7: 323.*)

27 Sept. 1758, Asa Pratt, of Saybrook, for £20, sold Elisha Everest, of same, 3 acres there, bounded N. said "Averists own Land," W. and S., a highway; E. widow Mary Pratt; the said land lyeth N. of the falls near a place called The Maple Tree; wit: Samuel Dimock and Thomas Fuller ye 3d.; ack. and recd. same day. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 580.*)

8 July 1760, Azariah Pratt, of Saybrook, for £1, sold Elisha Everest, of same, a small plot of land there in the Potapaug Quarter, bounded S.W. on

* Available material *re* Sheffield at the N. E. H. G. Soc., including copies of *V. R.*, and *Ch. Recds.*, do not mention Elisha, nor does his name appear in the Indexes of the *Berkshire Deeds.*

Mehetabel Pratt; wit: Hez: Whittlesey and Justus Buck; ack. and recd. 1760. (*ibid., 7: 580.*)

23 Sept. 1761, Mehetabel Pratt, of Saybrook, for £1–08, sold Elisha Everest, of same, a small piece of land there, in the Potapaug Quarter, at the Maple Tree, bounded by land of the heirs of John Pratt decd.: wit: J. Buckingham and John Tully, J.P.; ack. and recd. same. (*ibid., 7: 581.*)

22 May 1762, Elisha Everest, of Saybrook, for £30, sold Stephen Harris, of same, land in the Second Parish there, at a place called the Maple Tree, bounded E. the heirs of Lt. John Pratt decd., etc., land of the heirs of Daniel Denison also named, 10 acres in all: wit: Abiel Lord and Hez Whittelsey, J.P.; ack. same and recd. 2 June 1762. (*ibid., 8: 417.*) *

Elisha Everest was admitted a freeman, in Salisbury, 19 Sept. 1769, and appears as such in 1777, being sworn in May 1777, and, 16 Sept. 1777, was again admitted a freeman, by law, taking the oath of fidelity to the State. (*Salisbury Recds., 1740–1780, 100, 104; idem., 1784–1849, 112, 124.*)

He signed a Salisbury petition in 1778. (*254c-Conn. Rev. War, 3(a), C. S. L.*) In 1784, Elisha sued John Oliver, and, 9 Oct. 1789, Luther Holley sued Elisha Everest, all of Salisbury, for a small debt. (*Recds. of the Justices Ct., 1758–1796, 113, 148.*)

The census of 1790 shows "Elisha Averis" in Salisbury, with a family of one male over 16 and two females. Just above this item is the record of his son, "Elisha Averis 2d."

Elisha Everest made his will during the war, in 1777; it was proved some eighteen years later:

"In the Name of God, Amen.

I Elisha Everest of Salisbury . . . in perfect Health . . . give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Lydia Everest the Improvement of one third part of my Estate both real and Personal during her Natural Life.

Item. I give unto my beloved Son Elisha Everest jun of s^d Salisbury all my Lands and Buildings and all my Outdoor Moveable Estate adjoining it upon the s^d Estate to pay all my just Debts and well and honourably to maintain me and my Wife Lydia during our Natural Life.

Item It is further my Mind and Will that my two Daughters Lydia Everest jun. And Anne Grenell shall have all my Indoor moveable Estate (excepting only my wearing Apparel which I give to my said Son Elisha) to be devided between them Equally.

And finally I do make . . . my s^d Son Elisha Everest jun. to be the only Executor of this my last Will . . . the Day of AD 1777 †

Elisha Everest."

Witnessed by John, Asa and Daniel Hutchinson; proved 9 Nov. 1795; Elisha

* Saybrook 2d parish was the North, or Potapaug Parish, of Centerbrook Soc., in Essex. It was estab. May 1722, by division of the 1st Soc., part set off as Chester Soc., in 1740.

† The will was evidently made *after* 20 Feb. 1777, when dau. Anne married. Both papers and records were utilized. The Probate Index, at Sharon, notes a receipt of heirs, *8: 493*, but this appears to refer to a Brown estate. The *Sharon Probate Dist. Files* were not numbered when this research was made. *W. L. H.*

was bonded as executor that day, with *Jared Everest* as his surety; both sign the original bond.

The original inventory is undated, but was exhibited 9 Nov. 1795: it lists the decd.'s personal property; household effects; a gun and sword: leather pocket book, "Book of Knowledg" and some other books; about 8 acres of land and a house; total of £61-03-04. (*Sharon Dist., File* ———, *C. S. L.; Sharon Probate, 8: 331-332.*)

Two years later, perhaps at the widow's death, Elisha Jr., conveyed the property inherited from his father, although he did not leave Salisbury for Danby, N. Y., until 1812:

17 Mar. 1797, I, Elisha Everest, of Salisbury, for £30, sell to Silas Moore, of same, land and buildings there, being all the land that "my hond Father Elisha Everest late of s^d Salisbury deceas^d owned in s^d Town," as given to me in the last will of my said father and under incumbrance of the widow's dower; wit: Joshua Porter, J.P., and Sally Porter; recd. 1797.* (*Salisbury Deeds, 9: 428.*)

Children:

13. i. Elisha [5], b. 8 Nov. 1752, Saybrook, Conn., only son; m. Susannah Chapman.

ii. Lydia, b. about 1754, living unm. 1777, Salisbury, Conn.

iii. Anne, b. about 1756, d. unknown; m. 20 Feb. 1777, Salisbury, Daniel Grinnell Jr., b. 25 Mar. 1752, prob. Saybrook (Westbrook Parish), d. after 1797, son of Daniel and Anna (Chapman) Grinnell, and a Mayflower Desc.† Daniel served in the Revolution from Salisbury, was surveyor of highways, 16 Dec. 1776, and as Jr., took the oath of fidelity, 14 Apr. 1778; as Jr., he bought land there of Abijah Jones, 14 Apr. 1778 [same day as the oath], wit. by Samuel Moore Jr., and *Mary Knight*, recd. 1778; as Jr., he sold land there to James Berry, both of same, 28 May 1780, recd. 1780, wit: Luke Camp and Nathan Dauchy; in 1781, he sued Ethan and Ira Allen "of the State of Vermont"; appears in the census of 1790, with one male over 16, two below, and three females; finally, as of Salisbury, he sold, 20 Jan. 1794, his house and land there to Jared Canfield; wit: *Jared Everest* and Joseph Canfield Jr.; ack. and recd. 1794; and appears in other Salisbury records. (*Salisbury Deeds, 6: 83, 239; 9: 87; Town Recds., 1767-1780, 69, 74; Justices Ct., 74.*) Deed Indexes were covered in Salisbury until 1844. Daniel Grinnell prob. went to York State, between 1797 and 1800. Children (Grinnell), b. and recd. Salisbury, except the youngest, (1) *Nancy*, b. 6 Dec. 1777; (2) *Polly*, b. 27 Feb. 1780; (3) *Charlotte*, b. 6 Dec. 1782; m. Whitney Meigs; (4) *Ezra*, b. 6 Aug. 1785; (5) *Daniel*, b. 10 Jan. 1789; (6) *William*, b. 16 June 1792; (7) *Heman*,

* Was this a mortgage? See this son's conveyances, *vide post.*

† Among the siblings of Daniel Jr., were Charlotte and Ezra; I have considerable data, with full refs., *re* the Grinnell-Chapman connection. *W. L. H.*

b. 18 Mar. 1797, d. 7 Feb. 1882, Adams, N. Y.; m. 26 Mar. 1823, Caroline Pierce, b. 1803, d. 1881, see *Mayflower Desc., Calif. #880, General #7274;* (8) *Roxanna.*

9. BENJAMIN [4] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Guilford, Conn., 12 Oct. 1718, died before 2 Apr. 1784, and perhaps by 18 Sept. 1783, in or near Salisbury, Conn. He married, in Saybrook, Conn., 23 Feb. 1741–42, HESTER * DUDLEY, born there, 3 May 1723, died in Panton, Vt., in April or May 1803, daughter of Lt. Joseph and Sarah (Pratt) Dudley. She married secondly, before 8 Feb. 1785, as his third wife, PETER FERRIS ESQ., born in Greenwich, Conn., 21 Apr. 1726, died in Panton, Vt., before 31 July 1815, son of Peter and Mary (Tucker) Ferris.†

In 1740, Benjamin and his older brother, Elisha, received by a deed of gift from their father, some sixty acres in Guilford, in two pieces; this land was sold by them, 1 Mar. 1748–49, and the deed lost, so that the sale was re-enacted by them in 1752, *vide ante.* At that time, 1740, Benjamin was of Saybrook, where the family had removed, *via* Durham, Conn., from Guilford, and it was in the former town that he married in 1742 and where his first born, Zadock, made his appearance, 5 Mar. 1743–44. Benjamin then appears in these Saybrook deeds:

9 Aug. 1744, Benjamin Everest and "Ester" his wife, of Saybrook, convey, for £20, to "Cyprian Dudley . . . all the right . . . of ye Estate that did or should have belonged to us from the estate of our Hon^rd Father Joseph Dudley of said Say-Brook late Dec^d," signed by "Benj^a Everest Junr Esther E Everest her mark," wit: Hez: Brainard and James Clark; ack. at Haddam, Conn., 9 Aug. 1744, before said Brainard, a J.P.; recd. 7 Nov. 1744. (*Saybrook Deeds, 6: 243.*)

23 Oct. 1744, Andrew Warner, of Saybrook, for £20, sold "Benj Everest Junr," of same, a £70 or £80 right, in a certain lot of land in Chester Parish in said town, laid out in the westernmost part of Chester and bounded W. by lot of Simeon Church; wit: *Daniel Everest* and Nath^ll Clark, J.P.; recd. 14 Dec. 1744. (*ibid., 6: 267*).

9 Jan. 1744–45, "Benjamin Everest Junr of Say-Brook," for £20, *o.t.*, sold Jonathan Nichols, of same, the property he had purchased of Mr. Andrew Warner, now decd.; wit: Peter and Natha^ll Clark, J.P.; ack. same day and recd. 15 Jan. 1744–45. (*ibid., 6: 275.*)

From Saybrook he went up to Litchfield County, Conn., where

* The names of Hester and Esther were then interchangeable.

† A stone erected to his memory in the Lake Cemetery, near his old home on Arnold's Bay (formerly Ferris Bay), states he d. 7 Apr. 1816, aged 92, and was placed some years after his death; it is not correct, as see the *Panton Deeds, 5: 65.* By a first and unknown wife, Peter had (Ferris), *John; Jacob; Peter; James;* by a second wife, who was perhaps a dau. of Jonathan Squire of Cornwall, Conn., he had *Squire* and *Darius*; prob. other children. I have considerable data *re* Peter Ferris and his family; also refer those interested to Mrs. C. C. Eggleston of Bristol, Conn. He prob. d. in 1814, and came to Panton *via* Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

daughter, Anna, was recorded in Cornwall, 28 July 1747 as was daughter, Huldah, 28 Dec. 1749, and was included in the 1748 tax list of Cornwall. It is unfortunate that the above mentioned sale of 1 Mar. 1748–49 was lost, as we do not have this record to show his residence then. 5 Sept. 1751, Benjamin was given £10 in his father's will, as an addition to the 1740 gift of land. In the Autumn of 1751, Benjamin's home was in Dutchess County, N. Y., as shown by these conveyances:

15 Nov. 1751, "I Phillip Spencer of Salisbury . . . for Three Hundred and Fifty Pounds . . . paid by Benjamin Everist of Dutches County in ye Province of New York [no town cited] . . . Confirm unto him . . . Land . . . in . . . Salisbury . . . Thirty six acres and a half acre," being the whole of the land that I bought of Eliphalet Buell, with one exception; wit: Thomas and More Bird; ack. and recd. 1751. (*Salisbury Deeds, 3: 134.*)

15 Nov. 1751, "Benjamin Everist" of Dutchess Co., Province of N. Y., for £500 *o.t.*, sells to Philip Spencer of Salisbury, Conn., land in late Township #1, in Hampshire Co., Mass., being lot 29, 22d right of 100 acres and one fifth right in another lot of 56 acres there; wit: Thomas and More Bird; ack. same day and recd. 17 Apr. 1756. (*Hampshire, Mass., Deeds, Y: 386.*) [The original deed showing the clear signature of "Benjamin Everest," is at the Mass. Hist. Soc., Boston, Mass.] *

From a deed of sale passed in 1754 by David Everest we learn that he and brother, Benjamin, purchased land in Tyringham, Mass., of their brother, Elisha, the last named then living in Sheffield, Mass. We do not have the date of this purchase or the record of same. This was merely land speculation, for David and Benjamin. In 1749, brother Daniel had also bought land there, which he later sold.

After his purchase from Spencer, above, Benjamin seems to have settled down in Salisbury for some years, and had children born there: Benjamin, 12 Jan. 1752, Joseph, 8 Aug. 1754, Rhoda, 1756, Hester, 8 Jan. 1760, the earlier Hester dying there, 23 Mar. 1758, aged twelve. 29 May 1752, he is called of Salisbury in the confirmation of the 1749 deed. (*Guilford Deeds, 7: 323.*)†

Benjamin and his wife were admitted as members of the Salisbury Church but the date is lacking as is the date of baptism of their son, Benjamin, in the original records. In 1756, brother Jared sold him land:

26 May 1756, Jared Everest, of Saybrook, for £5, sold "Brother Benjamin Everest of Salisbury," 7 acres and 112 rods in "Potapaug Quarter . . . in Chester Parish," on the hill west of the land that Dea. Graves formerly lived upon, bounded W. by David Cone, etc.; wit: *David Everest* and Zephaniah Pratt. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 589.*)

* Township #1 became Tyringham, now in Berkshire Co., Mass., as see the account of David ⁴ Everest. The Everest "boys" were all interested in this section.

† See Elisha ⁴ Everest.

Benjamin served with his younger brother, David, in the French Wars, both recorded as "Everets":

He had two weeks service under Capt. Uriah Stevens, of Canaan, Conn., Lt. Jonathan Moore, of Salisbury, and Lt. Joseph Lee, of Goshen, Conn., as see the muster roll of Col. Ebenezer Marsh's regt., for the Relief of Fort William Henry, during which Benjamin rode Hezekiah Camp's horse and was paid a total of £1-13-07. Another list of men under Marsh again gives his name but this time as "Everts," both rolls are dated August 1757. (*War, 1674-1774, ser. I, 7: 50 C. S. L.; Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 7: 33; 9: 243.*)

The various Salisbury records, between 1752 and 1761, show Benjamin as a resident of same, *viz:*

Grand lists: 1756, £24; 1757, £32-12s.; 1758, £24-04s.; 1759, £45; 1760, £49-16s.; 1761, £60-04s. A grand juror, 8 May 1752; a tithingman, 8 Dec. 1760; and a freeman "of this Corporation" 12 Apr. 1756. He sued Nathaniel Bird, both of Salisbury, 18 Jan. 1759, appears in another suit, as of same, 7 Apr. 1759; 14 Sept. 1763, Benjamin Everest "of Canaan" sued Moses Rood, of Salisbury, for a small debt; 21 Mar. 1764, Azariah Rood sued Benjamin Everest, the former of New Framingham, Berkshire Co., Mass., and the latter of Canaan; and the same day, Nathaniel Dyer also sued Benjamin Everest of Canaan. (*Salisbury Records, 1745-1747, 10-18, 212-216; ibid., 1740-1780, 30, 61, 97; Recds. of Justices Ct., 1758-1796, 31, 36, 47, 66.*)

The town records also give the death of his second child:

"Hester Everest the Daughter of Benjamin Everest and hester his wife Departed this Life March ye 23d in ye Year 1758 and in ye 13th year of her age." (*ibid., 1740-1780, 228.*)

In 1761, he bought and sold property in Salisbury:

29 May 1761, Benjamin Everest, of Salisbury, sold Simeon Lyman, of same, land there purchased of Philip Spencer, etc.: wit: Nathaniel Winslow and Nathaniel Dyer; ack. and recd. 1763. 19 Oct. 1761, James Burton, of Great Egg Harbour, Ulster Co., N. Y., for £32 in "York Money," sold 16 acres, in Salisbury, to Benjamin Everest, of same; wit: John Hutchinson and Elijah Foster; ack. and recd. 1761. (*Salisbury Deeds, 4: 94; 3: 650.*)

It was at this time that Benjamin commenced his interest in the Vermont Grants, and, 2 Nov. 1761, as "Everist," was an original grantee of New Haven, Vt., and of Middlebury, Vt., as "Evarist." His brother, David, was also a grantee of the former township. (*N. H. State Papers, 26: 281, 318.*) * Unlike David, Benjamin actually settled in Vermont but not in New Haven or Middlebury.

The next year, 1762, Benjamin sold his Saybrook property, in Chester Parish, which he had bought of brother, Jared, in 1756, and bought more land there from his said brother:

* For a brief account of these towns see David 4 Everest.

26 Oct. 1762, Benjamin Everest, of Salisbury, for £8, sold Cyprian Dudley, of Saybrook, 7 acres and 112 rods there in Potapaug Quarter in Chester Parish, on the hill west of the land that Dea. Graves formerly lived upon, bounded W. by David Cone, etc.; wit: *Elisha Everest* and Mary Brainard. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 625.*)

20 Dec. 1762, Jared Everest, of Cornwall, for £200, sold Benjamin Everest, of Salisbury, "all my Tract . . . with the house thereon which my Hon^rd Father gave to me . . . at Chester" parish in Saybrook, bounded by Allen Leet and David Warner, contains about ten and one half acres; ack. 21 Dec. 1762 before John Hutchinson, J.P.; recd. 7 Jan. 1764. (*ibid., 7: 618.*)

He then sold property in Salisbury to brother Jared:

21 Dec. 1762, Benjamin Everest of Salisbury, for £200, "paid by Jared Everest of Cornwall," sold him two parcels of land in Salisbury, being land purchased of Burton and Spencer, with the exception of four acres he had sold Simeon Lyman; wit: John and Tempe Hutchinson; ack. and recd. 1762. (*Salisbury Deeds, 3: 781.*)

In David's account we shall note that Benjamin was security for him, 4 Feb. 1760; and, 21 Dec. 1762, Benjamin also stood bound for brother, Jared. (*Rudd Papers.*)

From the local Salisbury court records, cited above, we learn that Benjamin was living in Canaan, Conn., before 14 Sept. 1763, and where he evidently moved after selling out in Salisbury. From his new home he sold the last of his Saybrook holdings:

6 Jan. 1764, Benjamin Everest, of Canaan, sold Nathan Whittelesey, of Saybrook, about ten and one half acres there, with a dwelling house thereon, also a barn, etc., within the parish of Chester and bounded by David Warner and Allen Leete; wit: John Tully, J.P., and Parnel Tully; ack. at Saybrook, 7 Jan. 1764; recd. 27 Jan. 1764. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 630.*)

He and his wife were received into the church at Canaan, from Salisbury, 22 Jan. 1764. (*Canaan Ch. Recds.*) His youngest child, Olive, was baptised in that church, 20 May 1764, but we have no record of his owning land there.*

In the Spring of 1764, Zadock Everest, Benjamin's eldest son, with the latter's son-in-law, David Vallance, went up to Chimney Point, now within Addison, Vt.,† planted crops and stayed until autumn,

* I have not personally covered the *Canaan Deeds* and *Town Recds., W. L. H.*

† Addison Co., estb. 18 Oct. 1785, from Rutland Co., Vt.; this section first settled by the French on the eastern shore of Lake Champlain, opposite Crown Pt. (Ft. Frederick), in 1731, and known by them as early as 1660, was also well known to the veterans of the French Wars. Ft. Ticonderoga had been erected a few miles south of Chimney Pt., in 1756, as a protection to the French, who had built a stone mill and houses at the Point. When the English took the Fort, 27 July 1759, the French burned their hamlet and fled. When the war ended (1763) these New England settlers, mainly veterans, spotted this cleared tract, on which only the chimneys were standing, by the lake, and started their own homes from the stones remaining. Long burdened by tremendous overlapping of patents and land grants, *post* 1749, all was under the

when they returned to Connecticut. The next spring they came back and remained until driven out during the Revolution, as see Zadock's account. Various years have been given for Benjamin's advent on the scene but it seems clear that he did not actually remain there until 1768, and fleeing with the rest, in 1777, he never returned there. The *Note Book* clearly states that Benjamin first bought his property in Addison in *1768* to which his son Zadock had preceded him. (*Addenda.*)

In 1766, as of *Salisbury* (autograph), Benjamin Everest deposed about land in that town being sold by Thomas Lamb to Leonard Owen and others. (*Towns and Lands, II, 4: 78. C. S. L.*) And, 28 Sept. 1767, Benjamin Everest, then of *Canaan*, signed a remonstrance of a Middletown claim for a division unjust to the south society, etc. (*Eccles. Ser. I, 13: 17c. C. S. L.*)

He then settled in Addison, Vt., where, 15 May 1773, Benjamin and "Rhodah" Everest, witnessed a purchase made by Benjamin Everest Jr., and Joseph Everest, of Panton, in the Province of New York, of Nathan Smith. (*Addison, Vt., Deeds, 1: 77.*) Although recorded in Addison, the land they bought is described as being in Panton. At a meeting held, 8 Mar. 1774, Benjamin Everest was chosen one of a committee of three to survey and lay out highways in the town of Panton. (*Proprietors' Recds. of Panton, 1: 52.*)

In a list of the fourth division of lots for the town of New Haven, Vt., 10 Apr. 1775, Benjamin "Everist" was granted number 3, and again in another division there, of even date, he had numbers 37 and 58, as "Everest." (*New Haven Recds., 11: 105*, Vt. Hist. Soc.) He never lived there but he and brother David had been proprietors of the town from 1761. The next year, Benjamin passed his only *recorded* deed in Vermont: *

22 Feb. 1776, Benjamin and Zadock Everest, of Addison, in Charlotte Co., N. Y., sold Benjamin Everest "Junor" of Addison, land in Panton; wit: Andrew Burton and *Joseph Everest;* ack. same day; recd. 29 Mar. 1784. (*Panton Deeds, Vt., General Book, p. 16.*) †

"Yorkers," and, Oct. 1763, the Gov. of N. Y. granted Col. David Wooster, the land on which Addison was to be. In 1768, Wooster came to look over his property, found settlers ensconced there, frightened some away and the rest he sued in the Albany courts. In Aug. 1773, he returned with a sheriff, armed with writs of ejectment but was tied to a tree in the usual Vermont fashion, and finally left never to return. The settlement just above Chimney Pt., was in that part of Panton, Vt. (1764) now within Addison, for the latter town received her charter in Oct. 1764 a month in advance of Panton's. Controversy ensued over town lines and then Panton gave up her claims and concentrated upon a settlement at Otter Creek, but, 23 Oct. 1788, this also was taken from poor Panton, together with 500 acres to form the city of Vergennes, and in 1806, Weybridge was set off from Panton. Apparently, Zadock Everest and David Vallance actually settled in Panton; the difference between Panton and Addison arose in 1770 and continued until 17 May 1774. It may be noted that various historians have placed the year of the Everests' arrival at 1764, 1765, 1766 and 1768.

* It was his son, Benjamin Jr., who was active in *Pawlet Deeds, Vt.*

† Charlotte Co., in western Vt., formed 1768, see article in the *American Gen.* April 1951, *re* Vt. Probate Districts. *W. L. H.*

Due to the war, the next year Benjamin hastened back to Connecticut with his wife and younger children and died there, evidently in Litchfield County, before the end of the Revolution. In 1778, the British burned every house in the Addison-Panton area but one, that of Timothy Spaulding, and the section was entirely deserted until after the war (1783).

The published *Vermont Records* (1918–1941) show that a Benjamin Everest was an original grantee, 27 Oct. 1779, of Fairhaven, and of the Two Heroes, with additional appearances in subsequent grants of townships, but it would appear that these apply to Benjamin Jr.*

One is puzzled, in the following deed, of which a certified copy was obtained, whether the grantor was Benjamin [4] and the witness, his son, or the reverse; it is my opinion that the appearance of the name of "Benjamin Everist" is an original error of the clerk's since the deed needed but two witnesses and since, if tradition is correct, the senior man died before the deed was passed. *Viz:*

13 Mar. 1783. "I Benjamin Everist of Pawlett in the County of Rutland and State of Vermont Gentleman for . . . fifteen pounds . . . paid . . . by Zadok Everist Gentleman of Pawlett . . . confirm unto the said Zadok . . . land . . in . . . . Pawlett . . . containing about five acres . . . and defend the said . . . bargained premises against all claims . . . by any persons from under the State of New Hampshire . . . Benjamin Everist." Wit: "Sarah Everist Benjamin Everist John Stark"; ack. 29 Mar. 1784, by "Benjamin Everist the above Grantor," recd. 5 Apr. 1784. (*Pawlet Deeds, 2: 43.*)

Returning to the *Proprietors' Records of Panton, page 61*, we note that, 1 Jan. 1784, Capt. Zadock Everest is named and at the same meeting, Benjamin Everest was voted the collector of taxes. Again, I think this refers to the son, for when the senior Benjamin's estate was filed in Rutland, Vt., 2 Apr. 1784, he is called *late of Addison*. Also the *Note Book* states that when peace was restored, the *widow* and her family, with her three sons returned to Vermont, to Pawlet and from there to Addison, where she married Peter Ferris Esq., of Panton, who lived about three miles north of Ferris Bay, and resided there with him, until her death in April or May 1803. The sons moved back to the old place in Addison, for all had been burnt there, and built new homes. "We had Settled the Estate of my Father and made a Division of his Property — I [Benjamin [5]] bought all the Hears out Except Mothers Thirdes — she had the use of it as Long as She lived — thin I became in prosesion [*sic*] of her share." Mother was "Burred in the Burriel ground on his [Ferris'] old place in Panton." †

As Addison County was not set off from Rutland County (formed

* See *Vermont Charters*, 1922; *Petitions for Grants of Lands*, 1939. There are six vols. in this series of which *vol. 4* appears in four separate books.

† In the *Addenda* is a full *verbatim* copy of the old *Note Book*, written 1860 by Ira-Webb [6] Everest, and copied from earlier dictated and narrated sources, in part.

22 Feb. 1781), until 1785, we find action on Benjamin's estate at Rutland *:

2 Apr. 1784, Capt. Abel Thompson, Col. John Strong and Lt. Benjamin Pain, were appointed a committee to set off to "Elizabeth Ferris," † her dower "Which happens to her in the Estate of her late Husband, Benjamin Everest"; Rutland, Joseph Bowker, Judge of Probate. (*original document*)

7 July 1784, Zadock Everest appointed administrator, with Abel Thompson, both of Castleton ["Castleton" crossed out], Rutland Co., as his surety in the amount of £1000, of the estate of Benjamin Everest, late decd. The administrator ordered to report at court before the next 1st November; bond signed by "Zadok Everest," and witnessed by Asa Blodgett and David Tuttle. (*original document*)

Undated appointment, by the court, of Benjamin Pain and Benjamin Holcomb as appraisers of the estate of Benjamin Everest, who died intestate, "As shown unto you by Zadock Averest, who is Administrator of the Estate." (*original document*)

The inventory, made 21 Dec. 1784, calls the decd., late of "Adison," and lists his house lot of 71 and one-half acres, there, at £87-10-00; a share in 8000 acres there, at £35; and an "equeal" share or right of land in Panton, at £35; taken by said Pain and Holcomb, on oath, and approved, 9 Feb. 1785, by Elijah Clark, Judge of Probate. (*original document;* also *1: 105.*)

The distribution of the estate, dated 23 Dec. 1784, likewise approved by Elijah Clark, Judge of Probate, 9 Feb. 1785, in the estate of Benjamin Everest "late of Addison," decd., gave one right in Panton, appraised at £35 to "Capt. Zadock Averist & Rhoda Averist Alias Moss," equally; an equal share in 8000 acres of land in Addison, as given by the proprietors of same for "settling duty done in sd Addison," and appraised at £35, was set off to "Hulda Averist, alias Vallance and Olive Averist," equally; the house lot of 71 and one-half acres, Number 35, was given in part to Joseph Everest, who received 14 and one-half acres, to the value of £17; to "Elizabeth Ferris" † late widow of the decd., 43 acres in said houselot; finally set off to Benjamin Everest, the remainder of the houselot, or 14 and one-half acres, valued at £17. Distribution made by John Strong and Benjamin Pain, under oath. (*original document;* also *1: 106.*) (*Rutland Probate Dist., Vt.*)

When Joseph Everest, of Addison, sold to Benjamin Everest, of same, land there, it is described as "six acres of land . . . being my part as share of land that was set off as *Mammas* thirds,"‡ 6 Aug. 1804; witnessed by Zadock Everest and Ira Everest; acknowledged and recorded June 1805. (*Addison, Vt., Deeds, 4: 121.*)§

* *Rutland Probate District* estb. 25 Nov. 1784, at Rutland; some of these probate recds. antedate formal estb. of said district. It was impossible to secure copies from the Judge of Probate there, so Mrs. Grace W. W. Reed made these brief notes. Also see G. W. W. Reed and W. L. Holman: "Vermont Probate Districts," *American Gen.*, April 1951.

† An original error for everything points to Benjamin's having but the one wife, Hester [or Esther] (Dudley) Everest.

‡ *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

§ It is most unfortunate that *vol. 3* of the *Addison Deeds* was burned.

In the *Note Book* is a description of what was found at Addison by the family, on their return there after the war ended; it is evident that the descendants mixed up Cornwall and Canaan as also Saybrook and Salisbury, but Benjamin [4] Everest, as has been shown, lived in all these towns:

"Benj Everest the father of Lieut Benj Everest settled in Saybrook Conn how long we do not know he was married and had sons and daughters while he lived there. From Saybrook he moved to Canaan Conn in 1744. he mooved to Sallsbury Ct. there he lived 21 years then in 1765 he mooved to Addison Vt on the shore of Lake Champlain. he had three sons — Zadock, Benjamin & Joseph In 1776 he was driven from his home by the enemy and then returned back to Sallsbury Ct with part of his family, and there died befor the close of the war, A number of articles he hid away in Addison. and after the war Lieut Benjamin returned to his home in Addison and found some of the articles and among the articles were two old books leather bound one old ax one saw one old kettle and a few other small articles Lieut Benj Everst gave the old book to his son Ira W. Everest they were considered of some value because they were bound in Leather."

In a list of the books that he owned in 1868, Ira-Webb [6] Everest, the writer of the old *Note Book*, gives the titles of a number of books that antedate 1776 but does not describe any special volume as leather bound, or the two found when his father, Lt. Benjamin [5], returned to Addison.

Children, first two born in Saybrook, Conn.:

14. i. ZADOCK (*Capt.*)[5], b. 5 Mar. 1743-44; m. SARAH MOSS and SARAH (COOK) MEACHAM.
    ii. HESTER, b. 1745, d. 23 Mar. 1758, aged 12, Salisbury, Conn.
    iii. ANNA, b. 28 July 1747, Cornwall, Conn., d. y.
    iv. HULDAH, b. 28 Dec. 1749, Cornwall, living Addison, Vt., 1785; m. about 1770, prob. Addison, DAVID VALLANCE, b. 1743, d. 26 June 1802, aged 59, bur. Eaton Cem., there. He m. (2), ——— (———) HARRIS, who had three children: John, Timothy and Elizabeth Harris. David went to Addison in 1764, settled there in 1765, was a member of a Panton, Vt., committee in March 1766, town officer in 1787, Addison, and appears in the 1790 census, of Addison, with a family of 3 males over 16, 3 under and 9 females.* Children (VALLANCE), by Huldah Everest, (1) *Huldah*, b. 20 Jan. 1772; m. Carroll Merrill of Addison, had: (*a*) John, d. 9 Aug. 1791, aged 4 mos. 4 days, bur. Eaton Cem.;

* *Note:* Elizabeth "Vallens" m. 17 June 1755, Salisbury, Lawrence White. In 1781, a "David Vanness" of Dutchess Co., was sued in the local Salisbury Court; an Azariah "Vallance" res. 1790, Freehold, Albany Co., N. Y. [now Greenville, Greene Co.]; a John "Vallance" res. 1790, Addison, Vt.; John and James "Vallance" listed as heads of families there in 1800. Did David b. 1743 have sons *John* and *James*? No special search has been made, although it has been stated that David returned to Addison, 1766, "with his family," if correct, Huldah Everest was married very young or was a 2d wife. Family records only credit her with the three daughters cited above.

(*b*) George, d. 18 Feb. 1849, aged 54, Addison; perhaps others; Carroll Merrill m. (2), Nancy Jones, of Whitehall, N. Y., and had issue by her; (2) *Polly*, b. Oct. 1773; m. Robert Chambers of Addison and lived on her father's farm there; (3) *Hannah*, b. 1775, d. soon after her marriage; m. 24 Dec. 1803, Addison, John McLean; (4) *David*, b. 1784, d. 26 Sept. 1805, aged 21, bur. Eaton Cem.

15. v. BENJAMIN (*Lt.*), b. 12 Jan. 1751–52, Salisbury; m. PATTY FULLER.

16. vi. JOSEPH (*Cpl.*), b. 8 Aug. 1754, Salisbury; m. SARAH EELLS.

vii. RHODA, b. 1756, Salisbury, living 1785; m. by 1784, DEA. JOHN MOSS, b. 7 Apr. 1753, Wallingford, Conn., d. 11 Jan. 1813, Peru, N. Y., son of John and Sarah (Thompson) Moss.* The *Note Book* states she went to Fort Ann, N. Y., and had at least three children. Both Fort Ann and Sandy Hill are in Washington Co., N. Y., the last named being a village in the town of Kingsbury, where in 1790, we find a John Moss with a family of 3 males over 16, 4 under and 3 females. Moss settled early in Kingsbury and gave Moss Street, a hamlet therein, its name; he was bur. in the cem. there; a John Moss, *et als.*, deeded land in 1804 for this cem.; a John Moss was a town official there 1815–1817 and again in 1830. (*Hist. Washington Co., N. Y.*, 1878, *p. 422.*) Another early settler there, Capt. Isaac Moss was not John's brother. Rhoda was unm. 1773, when she wit. a deed of her brother Benjamin's at Addison.

viii. HESTER (2d of the name), b. 8 Jan. 1760, Salisbury, *d.s.p.* by 1784, not named in her father's estate. One account states she m. ——— RAYMENT, but if so no record exists.

ix. OLIVE, bapt. 20 May 1764, Canaan, Conn., d. after 1800, prob. Montreal, P. Q.; m. 20 Dec. 1786, Addison, by Peter Ferris, J.P., THOMAS PORTEUS, d. 1834, a Scotch merchant, of Montreal and Terrebonne, P. Q. He built the first Potash works and store at Addison, then sold out and went to Montreal, where he prospered, installing the first water works, etc. Children (PORTEUS), b. Terrebonne, (1) *Jane*, b. about 1787, d. Montreal; m. Frederick Griffin, b. there, 1798, d. there, in 1879, aged 81, son of Robert Griffin, who for some years was connected with the Bank of Montreal. Frederick was a lawyer, studied under the Rev. John Strachan of Cornwall, Upper Canada [Ontario], and was admitted to the Bar of Lower Canada [Quebec], 23 Dec. 1824, a clerk with Stephen Sewall, he became associated with the latter until Sewall's death in 1832; was Queen's Counsel in 1854 and published, in Boston, that year "Junius Discovered," also was one of the principal founders of the Law Library in Montreal in 1828 and later became its president; he was a lawyer for several years for the Bank of Montreal, and lived on *rue St. Gabriel.* (From notes supplied, in French, by Gérard Malchelosse, F.A.S.G., of Montreal, who concludes: "*Il avait épousé Jane*

* Jacobus: *New Haven Fams., 5: 1225*, states they went to Sandy Hill, N. Y., but does not give her death or list their issue.

Porteous, fille de Thomas et d'Olive Everest.") Perhaps Henry Griffin, notary, commissioned Sept. 1812, who d. *1847*, Montreal, was Frederick's brother? Also John-Carr Griffin, who was commissioned notary, 23 Feb. 1844, and d. 1892, may have been related?; (2) *Mary*, b. about 1789, d. 1861, Montreal; m. Henry Griffin, Notary Public, who d. *1848*[?], see above; (3) *Charles*, b. 15 June 1792, a lawyer of Montreal, *d.s.p.* 5 June 1821, there; m. 21 Mar. 1816, there, Laura Bronson, who d. 15 June 1822, aged 23; a Presbyterian, Charles was admitted to the Bar, 3 Apr. 1813, having studied under James Stuart, and served in the War of 1812 as an Ensign *; (4) *Agnes*, b. about 1794, d. unm. 1861, Montreal; (5) *John*, b. about 1796, a merchant, d. 1839, Montreal; m. Amélie (Gugy) Johnson, b. 1784, Paris, France, bur. 12 Mar. 1871, Sherbrooke, P. Q., dau. of Barthelemy and Jeanne-Elizabeth (Teissier) Gugy, who came to Canada about 1791, and widow of James Johnson, whom she m. 14 Dec. 1806; (6) *William*, b. about 1798, d. 1852, St. Ours, P. Q., a merchant; m. Julia Griffin, who d. 1863; (7) *James*, b. about 1800, d. 1861, Como, P. Q., a merchant and res. Ste. Therese, near Montreal; m. Caroline Northedge, who d. 1838, their son Thomas, living 1891, Montreal, wrote several letters which are in the *W. H. E. Ms.*; † a James Porteous was postmaster in Montreal, 1841–1855. Note also that a Margaret Porteous, b. 1778, bur. 8 July 1799, Quebec, P. Q., a Roman Catholic; m. ——— Muir; and an Andrew Porteous was postmaster in Montreal, 1827–1840; (8) *Daughter*.

10. DAVID [4] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Guilford, Conn., 29 Sept. 1723, died in Salisbury, Conn., 2 Nov. 1784, aged sixty-one, his gravestone there designating him as "Mr." He married, first, in Sheffield, Mass., 11 July 1754, ceremony by the Rev. Jonathan Hubbard ‡, MARGARET FERRE, of same, born in Springfield, Mass., 8 Dec. 1721, died in Salisbury, 19 Apr. 1760, aged thirty-eight, daughter of Samuel and Margaret (Huggins) Ferre.§ He married,

* I have further biographical data about Charles Porteus supplied me by M. Malchelosse, who was most helpful *re* Olive's descendants. *W. L. H.*

† One letter, dated 3 Jan. 1891, Montreal and signed "Thos Porteous," states, in part: "my Grandfather Thomas Porteous (after whom I am named) came to this Country and settled in Montreal, some time during the end of last century and, in 1786, married Olivia Everest, of Massachusetts, by whom he had four sons and four daughters. He died in 1834. I am the son of James Porteous his youngest son." (Instead of supplying *facts*, the writer in other letters rambled on about a fortune due the Everests, through Dudley ancestry, according to an article pub. 1848 in the "New York Tribune," and also tried to sell copper rights to *C. M. E.* This myth about an English fortune is dealt with elsewhere in this volume.)

‡ Jonathan Hubbard, A.M., Yale 1724, ordained at Sheffield, 22 Oct. 1735, settled there, 1735–1764, d. there, 6 July 1765, aged 62. (Weis: *Col. Clergy in N. E., p. 112*, 1936.)

§ She prob. d. from results of childbirth. Evidently Lois, her little maid, cared for the four small children and then became David's second wife, as see the Ferre account in the *Addenda*. I have been unable to obtain the identity of Lois' second husband or when and where she died. *W. L. H.*

there, secondly, 18 June 1761, ceremony by John Hutchinson, J.P., bride and groom of same, LOIS JACKSON, living 13 Feb. 1813, birth and parentage unknown, but evidently raised by Samuel Ferre. Lois (Jackson) Everest married, secondly, between 24 Nov. 1795 and 15 May 1807, ——— TURNER.

Taken by his father to Durham, Conn., when about four years of age, David only remained there a few years and by the time he was a lad of twelve was living in Saybrook, Conn. Of full age in 1744, he received by his father's will of 5 Sept. 1751, a quarter part of a tract of land there, south of the home farm, brother Daniel having the other quarter and the youngest brother, Jared, being left the rest. This will was proved 4 Feb. 1756, by which time, David had settled in the beautiful Litchfield County township of Salisbury, and was living there by 12 Dec. 1753, when he served that town as a lister. (*Salisbury Recds., 1740–1780, p. 36.*) David probably sold this quarter right, in Saybrook, to brother Jared, but there is no record of the sale.

He was admitted, by Letter, to the Salisbury Church, but the date is lacking; it was possibly after his second marriage. During his residence in Salisbury, the parson of the church was the Rev. Jonathan Lee *, whose original baptismal records are extant; see later.

Notes on David's first recorded deeds, follow:

26 June 1754, I, David Everest of Salisbury, Litchfield Co., "Collony of Connecticut in New England," for £280, sell Benjamin Warrin of Number One †, in Hampshire Co., Province of Mass. Bay, land in the said county, situated between Westfield and Sheffield at a place called Housatonock, in Township Number One, which I bought, in partnership with my brother, *Benjamin Everest* of "our brother" *Elisha Everest*, then living in Sheffield: signs; wit: John Hutchinson and Joseph Lee Jr., ack. at Salisbury, the same day; recd. 5 Nov. 1756. (*Hampshire, Mass., Deeds, Y: 605;* recd. Springfield, Mass.)

11 May 1756, "I Joseph Lee Junr of Salisbury . . . for . . . one Hundred and fifty ounces of Coined Silver alredy Recd of David Everest of Salisbury . . . Confirm unto ye sd David Everest . . . land in said Salisbury Lying South of my Sawmill Pond," joining S.E. "on my fathers Land," signs; wit: Jonathan Lee and John Evarts ‡; ack. and recd. 1756. (*Salisbury Deeds, 8: 375.*)

Between the dates of the above conveyances, David had married

* Jonathan Lee, A.M., b. Coventry, Conn., 10 July 1718, son of David and Lydia (Strong) Lee, Yale, 1742, A.B.; A.M. 1747; ordained Salisbury, 23 Nov. 1744, as 1st minister; settled there, 1744–1788, Chaplain at Crown Point, 1756; Election Sermon, 1766, d. 8 Oct. 1788, aged 71, Salisbury. (Weis: *Col. Clergy in N. E., p. 125*, 1936.)

† Township, or Plantation, #1, estb. 6 May 1762 as Tyringham, was in that part of Hampshire Co., set off, 21 Apr. 1761, as Berkshire Co. The Everest brothers apparently never lived there but were land speculators.

‡ An Evarts family from Guilford, Conn., also settled early in Salisbury. There was no blood connection between the Evarts and the Everests, although the last name has been confused, by some, with the former.

the twenty-four-year-old Margaret, daughter of Samuel Ferre who had died in 1753, so that Margaret had received her share of her father's estate, in real property. As Lois Jackson had lived with the Ferres, it seems quite natural to assume that she was taken, in 1755, at the time of Margaret's marriage and removal to Salisbury, with the bride.

Dooley's *History of the Congregational Church of Monterey*, published 1900, states that when this old church was organized, 25 Sept. 1750, among the founders was David Everest and that, in 1751, Daniel Everest also became a member. (Monterey was set off, April 1847, from Tyringham, with a part of New Marlborough added in 1851. The latter place had been formed as a district, 15 June 1759, and as a town, 23 Aug. 1775.)

Turning to the Grand Lists in *Volume II* of the *Salisbury Records*, we see that in 1756, David possessed £27 in property; in 1757, £38; in 1758, £44; in 1759, £45; and in 1760 and 1761, £44. The only Everests who are listed in these years are David and his brother, Benjamin. Also, 11 Apr. 1757, David Everest was formally admitted a freeman of "this Corporation," of Salisbury; Benjamin had been admitted a freeman there, 12 Apr. 1756. (*pp. 10–18, 212–216, 97, 106.*)

When Jared Everest, then of Saybrook, sold to his "Brother Benjamin Everest of Salisbury," land in Saybrook, in the "Potapaug Quarter in Chester Parish," 26 May 1756, the conveyance was witnessed by brother David Everest. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 589.*) It may have been about this time that David sold out his own quarter right there.

In August 1757, David and Benjamin served in the French and Indian War, that began in 1755 and ended in 1763 with the formal Treaty of Paris, and was but incidental to the wars in Europe:

> The service comprised two weeks in the militia, under Capt. Uriah Stevens, of Canaan, Conn., Lt. Jonathan Moore, of Salisbury, and Lt. Joseph Lee, of Goshen, Conn., according to a muster roll of Col. Ebenezer Marsh's regt., for the Relief of Fort William Henry. David rode Samuel Turner's horse 110 miles and had a total of £1–13–07 due him. (*War, 1675–1774, ser. I, 7: 50, C. S. L.;* also *Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 9: 243.*)

A few months later, David and his sister-in-law, Martha Ferre, acquired land in Sheffield, evidently in settlement of the estate of their father, Samuel Ferre, mentioned above:

> 17 Oct. 1757, Joseph, Samuel and Solomon "Ferry," all of Sheffield, husbandmen, for £28, conveyed to David Everest, of Salisbury, Conn., and to Martha "Ferry," of Sheffield, land in said town, containing 51 acres and being on the east side of the Great River, between the great Hill and the great Mountain, on the north side of that lot belonging to the said Martha; they

signed as did John and Azariah "Ferry," all of whom ack. 10 Apr. 1758; wit: Joseph Kellogg and Zadock Loomis; recd. 31 May 1759. (*Hampshire Deeds, 1: 439.*)

Two years later, in 1759, David again appears in the Salisbury deeds:

5 Dec. 1759, "I Enoch Strong of Salisbury . . . For . . . Three Hundred Pounds Received . . . of David Everest of Salisbury . . . Confirm unto the said David . . . One Hundred and Sixty three acres of Land in s^d Salisbury where I now live," signed; wit: John and Jesse Bostwick; ack. 1759 and recd. 1760. (*Salisbury Deeds, 3: 362.*)

5 Dec. 1759, "I David Everest of Salisbury . . . for ye Consideration of one Hundred and thirty pounds . . . Recd . . . of Enoch Strong . . . confirm unto ye said Enoch Strong . . . Thirty two acres . . . in Salisbury lying southerly from Joseph Lees Mill Brook being the Land I now live on which I purchased of Joseph Lee Jr . . . with a Dwelling house on sd Land," signed; same wits.; ack. 1759 and recd. 1761. [A mortgage?] (*ibid., 3: 597.*)

The *W. H. E. Manuscript* contained some notes, transcribed in 1945, from the Malcolm-Day Rudd Papers (*C. S. L.*), in regard to the "ministerial security to the Parsonage Comittee," in Salisbury:

"On ye 4th day of Feby 1760 David Everest gave a mortgage Deed of 50 acres of Land to the Parsonage Com^tee and a Bond to secure 94 oz: 10 pcs of Coined Silver or gave notes for ye Interest with *Benj Everest* * security until ye 22^d day of May 1767."

Benjamin[4] and brother Jared[4] appear in other items, from the same, as see their accounts, and from the "Old Deeds to Town & Surveys of Highways" (part of the Rudd Papers), *W. H. E.* notes:

"A survey of an Highway Rec^d April ye 9: 1767," mentions David Everest's "Home Lot."

In April 1760, David buried his first wife, Margaret, who died just a week following the birth of her fourth child, and, in June 1761, he again married, and produced twelve more children.

His older brother, Benjamin Everest, had become interested in the New Hampshire Grants [Vermont], and was early, with his sons, a pioneer, of what is now Addison County, along the shore of Lake Champlain. Among the grantees of New Haven appear, 2 Nov. 1761: "Benj^a Everest," and "David Evarist." (*N. H. State Papers, Town Charters III, 1749–1764, 26: 315–318.*) The last named was one of the grantees of Cornwall, Vt., 3 Nov. 1761, as "David Averil," which is wrongly indexed as "Daniel." (*ibid., 26: 111–114.*) He held these rights in land there when he died (*vide post*). Cornwall was re-granted, by charter, in 1774, and re-settled in 1783.† Also,

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

† The town clerks of New Haven and Cornwall state that there is no mention in their early deeds and other records of David under any spelling.

a "List of the fourth division of lots for the town of New Haven, Vermont," 10 Apr. 1775, includes "David Everest No. 64." And, the same day, "The draught of Lots in New Haven, Vt.," shows "David Everest No. 61, 55." (*Ms. Vols., D. A. R., 11: 105, 109*, Vt. Hist. Soc.) *

Few of the original grantees, or proprietors, of these Vermont towns ever settled therein, as they had, most of them, entered into the procuring of a charter, merely as a speculation, and forfeited their shares rather than pay the incidental expenses incumbent on them. A few were represented by their children later, but most of them sold their shares to the actual settlers, for a nominal value. But little is known of the proceedings of these proprietors, previous to the settlement of New Haven, due to loss of the records, but it is evident, from records of other towns, that they did meet regularly and transact business up to 1774. The first settlement was made in 1769, in the parts now Waltham and Vergennes, by John Griswold and his five sons, together with twelve other settlers from Salisbury; they were driven out by Col. Reid, from New York, then Ethan Allen chased out Reid's tenants; Reid next won the fray and placed Scotch immigrants there, and again Allen reinstated the original Salisbury men. Then came Jacob Sherwin, a Tory and a Yorker. However, 20 Mar. 1787, the town was formally organized, after David's death, with Luther Evarts, who went there in 1770, as constable, and Samuel Chalker, of whom more later, settled there in 1790. (Child's *Addison Co., Vt.*, 1882; Smith's *idem*, 1883.) It is evident that David, or his heirs, sold the New Haven interests, or that these rights were merely allowed to lapse. There is no record of any sale at New Haven. As we shall see in the records of his estate, at his death in 1784, he held rights in Cornwall, Vt., likewise in Addison County, which descended to Solomon and Damaris, children of his first wife.

In 1764, David bought out his sister-in-law's rights:

8 May 1764, I Martha "Ferry," of Sheffield, Berkshire Co., singlewoman, for £3, received of "David Everye," of Salisbury, confirm to him, "Four acres of Land Lying in said Sheffield . . . north of that Lot that my hond father Deceased gave to me lying on the East side of Ousatonack River betweene the Mountain and the great Hill being part of that farm that the said David Everye and I bought together in partnership from my Brothers," signed by mark; wit: John Hutchinson and Nathaniel Jewell Jr.; ack. same day at Litchfield Co., Conn., and recd. 1 Oct. 1765. (*Berkshire Deeds, 2: 595.*) †

* These records are not verbatim. Note that in the *Vt. Petitions for Grants of Lands* (1778–1811), 1939, *vol. 5:* Petition of William Weeks, "David Evern," *et als.*, for Goshen [later Moretown], 15 Dec. 1778, filed 24 Dec. 1778; no record of Legislative action.

† Pittsfield, Mass.; also copied *vol. 1: 506*, at Gt. Barrington, Mass. (the Registry for So. Berkshire). There is no record of the sale of this property at the latter office, although the indexes were covered to 1824.

At the Conn. State Library, there is a photostatic copy of the original records of the *Salisbury Congregational Church, volume I, page 128*, containing the "E" and "F" baptisms. In the "E" column, besides the three children of brother Benjamin and one son of brother Jared, we note:

"for David Everest vz one *obletes* Ethan: 64; Rhodah Nov^br 29 1773 Liberty aug^t 6 1774 & olive 1778 & phebe 1777."

The child whose name the good parson forgot was, of course, Jehiel, born in 1762 and the eldest child by David's second marriage.

In 1770, David served as a juror for the County of Litchfield. (*Mscl. Recds., C. S. L.*) And from the *Proprietors' Records of Salisbury, 1739–1835*, we note:

28 May 1771, land laid out to David Everest, of Salisbury, 12 acres to make up lack in land laid out to Thomas Porter, of Windham Co., Conn., in 1748, and which is now owned by said Everest; also, 15 Nov. 1779, the latter was accorded 5 acres, in right of John Gay of Sharon, Conn., in the 9th division in Salisbury. (*pp. 179, 210.*) *

Salisbury proposed a highway across the land of David Everest, and others, 12 Apr. 1773; he became a "gran juror," 6 Dec. 1773; a lister, 4 Dec. 1775 and was among the sworn freemen, in May 1777. 16 Sept. 1777, he was admitted a freeman, by law and the oath of fidelity, to the state. The list of those men, who took that oath, from 1777, are recorded by the first letter of the last name, and include: David, Elisha, Jared Jr., Benjamin, Ethan, Jehiel and Jared Everest; last of all, in the "E's," is Isaac Everest. (*Salisbury Recds., 1740–1780, 104; 1767–1780, 60, 61, 68; Freemen Lists, 1784–1849, 112, 120.*)*

Four purchases made by David, between May 1771 and January 1774, of property in Salisbury, are of record:

31 May 1771, "I John Gay of Sharon . . . for . . . four pounds two shillings and nine pence . . . Rec^d of David Everest of Salisbury . . . Quitclaim unto the said David . . . all the Right . . . I have unto Twenty Seven Acres and ninety four Rods," in Salisbury, being in the 7th division, adjacent to land of the said grantee; wit: Samuel Moore Jr., John Hutchinson [J.P.]; ack. and recd. 1771. (*Salisbury Deeds, 4: 469.*)

8 Mar. 1773, "I Silvanus Evarts of Salisbury . . . for . . . three Hundred Pounds . . . paid by David Everest of Salisbury . . . Confirm unto the said David . . . Several Parcels of Land in said Salisbury," wit: Jabez Knapp and

* When the original town records were re-bound they were wrongly marked: *Town Recds. Vol. I*, Minutes Oct. 1741–Apr. 1745; *Vol. II*, Minutes Dec. 1745–Sept. 1747, also contains Grand Lists and layout of highways, 1756–1763; *Town Recds. 1740–1780*, contains Minutes 1747–1767, Freemen Lists and V.R. 1747–1767; *Town Recds., 1767–1780*, contains Minutes 1767–1783 and V.R. 1767–1784; *Freemen Lists 1784–1849*, contains Minutes 1784–1803 and some odd Minutes post 1818. There are also the *Proprietors Recds., 1739–1835;* and, of course, the *Deeds* or *Land Records*. These were all covered with the *Recds. of the Justices Court, 1758–1796*, in addition.

John Hutchinson as Town Clerk; ack. and recd. 1773. (*ibid., 4: 583.*) *

10 Mar. 1773, "I Nathaniel Evarts of Salisbury . . . for . . . one pound . . . Received of David Everest of Salisbury . . . Quitclaim . . . all the Right . . . I have in . . . That farm . . . in Salisbury . . . which my Brother Silvanus Evarts of Sallisbury now Lives on," and that he sold to the said grantee; same wits. as above; ack. and recd. 1773. (*ibid., 4: 584.*) *

4 Jan. 1774, "I Asenath Bird of Salisbury . . . for . . . five Pounds . . . received . . . of David Everest of said Salisbury . . . confirm unto the said David . . . land in Salisbury," being part of the estate of my father, "More Bird," late of same decd., and adjacent to the said Everest's own land, "on which s^d^ Everests Dwelling House now stands," signed; wit: Charles and Eli Evarts; ack. and recd. 1774. (*ibid., 5: 4.*) *

David Everest was nearly fifty-three, when the Revolutionary War commenced in Concord and Lexington, Mass., 19 Apr. 1775; we find no record of any military service for him during the 1775–1783 period of that war. We have noted that he held civil office, in Salisbury, in 1775 and was admitted a freeman there in 1777, under the new state government, so that there is no question of his loyalty to the Colonies.

There is extant a petition drawn at Salisbury, 1 May 1778, that contains the signatures of David and Elisha Everest — the last named signing as "Evererest." This plea was in regard to the alleged error in "classing" the town for the draft and a request for relief from further costs; to which the answer was negative the same month. (*War, 1763–1789, ser. I, vol. 3, D-G., 10: 254C., C. S. L.*)

During the Revolution, David made his final recorded purchase:

3 Nov. 1779, "I John Gay of Sharon," for 5s. paid me by "David Everest of Salisbury," convey to him all rights in 50 acres in the latter town; wit: Ruth Harrington and Asa Hutchinson; ack. and recd. 1779. (*Salisbury Deeds, 6: 180.*)

A deed made by John Evarts, of Salisbury, to his son, Luther Evarts, of Lanesborough, Mass., dated 19 Feb. 1784, was witnessed by "David Everest." (*Berkshire Deeds, 26: 53.*)

The following November, David died, in his sixty-second year, having had, by two wives, sixteen children. He left, besides his widow, Lois, twelve children, the youngest of whom, Sylvester, died in 1801, and a daughter, Liberty, in 1796. The eldest son, David Jr., had died in the August before his father's decease. Brief notes on the elder David's intestate estate follow.

The original inventory is no longer extant and the copy, on the records of *Sharon District Probate, 7: 299–300*, is long, detailed, and parts difficult to decipher. It commences:

"Salisbury Nov ye 1st [*sic*] Day 1784

* As see a previous note, these were the Evarts of Guilford and Salisbury, an entirely distinct family from our Everests.

An Inventory of ye Estate of David Everest late of Salisbury decd as appriseed by us the Subscribers viz:

250 Acres of Land on an Everedge 32 — pr Acre	£400-00-00
6¾ do in Common with John & Nath Everts	3-07-00
46 Acres Do bought of S Everts a^t 60 — including ye Orchard at £50	218-00-00
4 Acres mowing adjoining Capt Everts at £5	20-00-00
7 Acres Call^d Plantation at 50 —	17-10-00
1 House £100, 1 Barn £25, Cider Mill £6, 1 House on Everts Far^m £20	151-00-00
1 Barn on d^o £10	"

Then follows a careful list of his stock, which included 3 yokes of oxen, 2 bulls, 2 calves, his "Salem mare," worth £14, 3 horses and his swine. His grain is cited; also notes held against "Ez Landen," for £39 and Eben Everts for £1-06-09, and two held against William Whiting to a total of £69-13-06; a Continental Certificate at 50s; among his clothing may be noted, a "Blew Coat," and vest, pair of "Velvet Britches," "Bever Hat," "Blew Great Coat," "Brown Coat," pair of "Silver Kneebuckles," pair of old "Silver Buckels," and a pair of "Silver Buttons." He had a large Bible, * "Baylies Dicsonary," book entitled "Gangmans Co^m," "Swevel looking glass," desk, "New Dutch Wheel," pair of "Seal Skin Saddle Bags," "Chery Table," various items in pewter, "White Tea pot," "3 Glass Bottles," "old gun barrill 1 year old Colt," "Case of knives and forks," another year-old colt and a yearling "Heffer," besides the usual household effects and farming implements of the period. Of much importance was his "Right of Land in Cornwall in Otter Creek £100," and of interest his "1 Right in Smith Library 25-." The total came to £1465-08-00; depreciated currency, as in 1784.†

24 Jan. 1785, letters of administration on his estate were granted to Lois, Solomon and Jehiel Everest, all of Salisbury, the bond being in the amount of £1000. (*Sharon Dist. Probate Recds., 6: 35.*) The original bond, of the same date, contains no additional data but does give us the signatures of the last two, and that of Ethan Everest, one of the witnesses, Lois signing by mark. (*Sharon Dist., File, ———, C. S. L.*) ‡

At a court held 11 Nov. 1785, an account was presented by the administrators; the widow and family were made an allowance of £1388-11s.; a committee being then appointed to distribute the residue of the estate to the heirs, consisting of Capt. James Bird, Capt. Timothy Chittenden and Samuel Moor Jr. (*Sharon Dist. Probate Recds., 6: 99.*)

26 Jan. 1786, the estate of David Everest, late of Salisbury, decd., was ordered to be distributed, the committee's account being accepted. The original distribution is not extant and the following is not a *verbatim* copy: §

* One wonders where the old family Bible is now, if extant, for doubtless it contained the family records.

† As most of the items in the inventory appear in the distribution, it is not presented *verbatim* here.

‡ As of Nov. 1951, these files have not been numbered at the *C. S. L.*

§ This copy made by Miss Nina Hotaling for us as an early closing of the Town Clerk's office prevented my making one. The record is clearly written but it is apparent that she was not familiar with the penmanship of the period; I have corrected the more obvious errors. *W. L. H.*

Distribution of the Estate of David Everest Deceased

We the Subscribers being appointed by the Hon[t] Court of Probate for the Dis[t] of Sharon to distribute the Estate of David Everest late of Salisbury Deceased, to and among the Heirs of S[d] Estate have Distributed the same in the following Manner

To the Widow of S[d] Deceased we have Distributed

	£	s	d
1 Feather Bed, a new Bolster & Pillows	2	05	00
1 Case of Pillowbers		02	
1 New underbed		10	
1 New bedsted & Cord	00	12	00
1 Whale Sinnew Cord		08	
1 Coverlid large check		18	
1 Do — small Check		08	
1 Do — Blue & White	1	04	
1 Linnen Sheet No 1		06	
1 Do — No 2		05	
1 Do No 3–5s — 1 Do No 4–7s		12	
1 Do No –5– 10s — 1 Do No 6 — 10s	1	00	
1 Cherry Table	1	08	
1 Large Iron Kettle 25s — 1 Lye pan 8s	1	13	
1 Small Dish Kettle 6s — 1 Tea Kettle 6s		12	
1 two quart Do —		01	
1 Pr Handirons 15s — 2 Trammels 8s	1	03	
Tongs & shovel 7s — 1 Pewter Qt Cup 4s		11	
2 Large Cream Pots		02	
1 large pewter bason 3s — 4 Do platters 6s —		09	
20 lb old pewter 25s 1 Tub 2s 6	1	07	06
1 Dye Tub 2s — 3 Small Bowls Queen Ware 2s 3d		04	03
1 Earthen Tea Pot		01	04
1 Sugar Bowl & Milk Pot		02	06
5 Tea Cups & Saucers		02	
1 Cannister 3s — 1 Small tin Cup 6d		03	06
1 half pint Glass 1s 4d 1 quart Do 8d —		02	
2 Glass Bottles 1s 6d — 1 Salt Morter 1s 6d		03	
6 Pewter Spoons 1s 6d 2 Earthen Plates 1s		02	06
1 Flat Iron 2s 1d 1 Wash Tub 5s — 3 Water Pails 1s 6d		11	06
1 Cheese Press 4s 1d 1 Pr Leather Breeches 6s		10	
1 Sope Tub 6s 1 Meat Tub 5s 1 Barrel 2s 6d		13	06
3 small Tubbs 4s 6d 1 Tin Funnel 10d		05	02
2 old Dung forks 5s — 1 Grinder 12s		17	
1 Chain 3s — Iron sledge 4s 6d		07	06
1 Scythe & tacklin		04	
1 Do — Do 8s — 1 Drag 12s	1	00	
1 Ox Yoke & Irons 7s — 1 Drag & Chain 9s		16	
1 Wooden Funnel 3s 6d — 2 Pr old Silver Buckles		14	
1 Pr Silver Buttons 1s 4d — *1 large Bible 5s* *		06	04
1 Desk 40s — 1 Small Looking Glass 8s 4d	2	08	04

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

	£	s	d
1 Large Chain 2s 6d — 6 Small Do 4s 6d	1	09	06
1 Large Wheel 5s 1 Real 5s — 1 Old Chest 3s		13	
1 Cotton Handkf 2s 1 Blue Coat & Vest	1	02	06
1 Yoke of Red Oxen	14	00	
1 Old Red Cow 75s	3	15	
1 Red & White Lind back Heifer	2	10	
1 Red Lind back Yearling	1	15	
1 Yearling Bull 24s 3 Calves at 16s	3	18	
1 Red White Faced two year old	2	00	
1 Red Speckled faced Yearling	1	10	
1 Black Sniped[?] Mare 7 year old	13	00	
1 Old Mare 60s — 1 Yearling Heifer 35s	4	15	
6 Sheets at 6s	1	16	
Received & Charged by the Court	7	05	09
The Remainder of a Note Due on Wm Whiting	22	19	03
1 Side Saddle 6s — 1 Pair of Saddle Bags 3s		09	
3 Hhd. 18s — 10 New Barrels at 4s — 40s	2	10	
1 Pair Bettle Rings & Wedges		02	
1 Plow 10s — 1 Iron Shovel 6s		16	
1 Crowbar iron 5s 1 Ax 6s 1 Hoe 2s		13	
1 Hay Knife 5s 1 Small Iron Pot 9s		14	
1 Meat Barrel 3s 1 Hand Saw 5s		08	
1 Bitt 2s — 1 Gouge 1s — 1 Cyder Barrel 3s		06	
1 Barrel 3s — 2 Clevis & Pins 5s		08	
The Whole of the House	100	00	
Half of the Barn	12	00	
28 Acres & 74 Rods of Land where the House Stands	153	00	
5 Acres of Land on the East Side of the Mountain	2	10	
12 do — on the East Side of the East Brook	18	00	
Wheat on the Ground	17	00	
1 Continental Certificate	10	00	
Amt.	£427	10	06
To Damaris Chalker we have distributed —			
1 Black Mare 4 Years Old	10	00	
1 Black 2 Year Old Heifer	2	10	
What she has received as part of her portion	19	06	05
1 Eight Gallon Keg		01	06
One Third part of a Right of Land lying in Cornwall on Otter Creek Vermont *†	33	06	08
1 Pr Silver Knee Buckles		05	
1 Scythe & Tackling		04	
1 Pr Pincers		01	06
	£65	15	02

* Brother Solomon also had a third right in this land the total of which was apprized at £100 in the Inventory — who had the other third?

† *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

	£	s	d
To Sol[n] Everest we have Distributed —			
One Third part of a Right of Land lying in Cornwall on Otter Creek Vermont *	33	06	08
1 Black Horse 4 Years Old	4	10	
1 Brown Cow White faced	3	00	
What he has rec[d] in part of his Portion	5	00	
12 Acres & two Rods of Land lying in the Farm bought of Sylvannus Everts	65	09	04
Including 20 Apple Trees in the Middle of the Orchard & Yoke of Oxen	12	00	
	£131	10	00
To Jehiel Everest we have Distributed			
Half of the House on the Farm purchased of Silvanus Everts	10	00	
Half of the Barn on the Same	5	00	
1 Note against Eben Everts	1	06	09
1 Silk Handkf		03	
1 Hog Wt 166 lb	2	08	07
32 lb Wheat		17	06
What he has Received in part of his Portion	11	00	09
2 Dry Barrels at 1s — 2 Meat Do — 2s		04	
4 Old Cyder Barrels at 3s		12	
1 Two Barrel Cask		06	
3 Acres & twenty Rods of Land lying in S[d] farm including 40 Apple Trees	28	03	07
1¼ Acres Wood Land	05	09	04
	£65	15	06
To Ethan Everest we have Distributed			
Half the House on the Farm purchased of Silvanus Everts	10	00	
Half the Barn on the Same	5	10	
1 Pair of old Velvet Breeches		06	00
1 Pair mixed Yarn Stockings		06	00
4 Acres of Land Called the Corner piece	20	00	
23 Acres of Land in the Great Farm	30	03	
	£65	15	00
To Isaac Everest we have Distributed			
1 Yearling Colt	6	00	
Tools Instruments		05	
4 Yds [Homemade?] Cloth at 6s	1	04	
1 Old Beaver Hat		06	
Half the Barn on the Great Farm	12	10	
1 Mares[?] Saddle	1	00	
56¾ Acres Land lying in the Great Farm	44	10	
	£65	15	00

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

	£	s	d
To Noah Everest we have Distributed			
1 Cyder Mill	6	00	
1 Pr Linnen Stockings		06	
1 Inch Auger		02	06
1 Two inch Chisel		01	03
24¼ Acres Land in the Farm purchased of Silvanus Everts	59	05	03
	£65	15	00
To Lois Everest we have Distributed			
What she has had as part of her Portion	6	13	06
The Black Cow	3	15	
1 Featherbed Bolster & Pillows	2	05	
1 New Blanket Small Check[d]		18	
1 Old Blanket Black & Yellow		08	
1 New Bedsted & Cord		12	
1 Old Black Chest		03	
3 Old Chairs		07	06
2 Flannel Sheets No 1 & 2 at 10s	1	00	00
1 Old Check[d] Blanket		06	
2 Old Bedticks		03	
1 New Dutch Wheel		16	
1 Large Iron Pot 12s Trammel 3s		15	
1 Cheese Tub		07	
1 Old Wash Tub		02	
1 Note against Ezekiel Landen	39	00	
3 Sickles 3s 4 hhds at 6s	1	07	
1 Draw Shave		04	
13 Acres & 78 Rods of Land lying on the South side of the Mountain Called the Cobble	6	10	
	£65	15	00
To Hannah Everest we have Distributed			
What she has Rec[d] as part of her Portion	2	05	
1 Old Bed part Feathers		15	
1 Striped Bolster 2s 1 Old underbed 2s		04	
1 Woolen Blanket 4 Sheets[?]		14	
1 Large Check[d] Coverlid two sheets[?]		10	
1 White Blanket 3s 1 Old Do Do 3s		06	
1 Bolster & Pillows		04	
1 Red White Faced Cow	3	00	
3 Old Chairs		07	06
2 Flannel Sheets No 3 & 4	1	00	
1 Old Bedsted & Cord		06	
1 Old Pine Chest		02	
1 Old Dutch Wheel 9s — 2 Milk Pans 1s 8d		10	08
1 Hhd 6s 2 Meat Barrels at 3s 6d		12	
1 Plow & Irons 8s — 1 Ironshod Shovel 3s		11	
1 Baylies Dictionary		08	

	£	s	d
1 Auger ¾ Inch		02	
1 Old Yoke & Irons		06	
1 Do 4s — 1 Draught Chain 6s		10	
6 Old Barrels at 3s		18	
54½ Acres of Land lying in the Great Farm	51	15	10
	£65	15	00

To Rhoda Everest we have Distributed

1 Flannel Sheet		10	
1 Blanket black & yellow 8s 1 Bolster 4s		12	
1 Bed Tick		12	
1 Small Kettle Flat Bottom		04	06
1 Brass Skimmer 1s 1 Milk Tray		07	
4 Dry Casks 4s — 1 Meat Barrel 3s		07	
1 Small Plow 6s — 2 Hoes 4s		10	
1 Small Chissel 1s — 1 Iron Shod Shovel 3s		04	
1 Shoe Hammer 1s 3d — 1 Pr black Worst[d] Stockgs 3s		04	03
3 Hhds. at 6s — 18		18	
A Right in Smiths Library	1	05	
16¾ Acres of Land in the Farm purchased of Silvanus Everts	60	01	03
	£65	15	00

To Liberty Everest we have Distributed

A Note against Wm Whiting	19	14	09
1 Woolen Shirt 6s — 1 Check[d] Coverlid 8s		14	
1 Half Bushel 3s 6 Rakes 6s		09	
1 Mans Saddle		08	
1 Pr Beetle Rings & Wedges		02	
1 Scythe & Tackling		08	
1 Gun 30s — 2 Old gun Barrels & locks 12s	2	02	
7 Acres Land Called Plantation	17	10	
1 Iron Shod Sleigh	3	00	
1 Sleigh Box 25s — 1 Set Sleigh Harness	2	09	
6¾ Acres lying in Common with John & Nathl Everts	3	07	06
1 Cart a[t] 6.11 — Wheat on the Ground	9	15	11
	£65	15	02

To Silvester Everest we have Distributed

1 Large Iron Crowbar		16	
1 Stone Hammer 2s — 1 Draught Chain 8s		10	
1 Gun new Stock 30s — 2 Acres 5s	1	15	
52¾ Acres land in the great farm with 2¾ Acres in the Orchard	62	14	
	£65	15	00

(*ibid., 6: 117–123.*)

It is odd that son Samuel is omitted from the above record, as verified by myself and the present Town Clerk. Did he receive the other third in the right of land at Cornwall, Vt.?

28 Jan. 1786, a survey of land as set off to Solomon Everest, originally owned by Sylvanus Everts, is recorded. There are also exact surveys of the land accorded the rest: Jehiel, Noah, Rhoda, the widow, Ethan, Silvester, Hannah and "Lois's Lot." But in this record of the surveys, both Samuel and Liberty are omitted. (*ibid., 6: 123–130.*) A copy of Isaac's survey follows:

"The Survey of a Lot Set off to Isaac Everist Beginning at a heap of Stones on the South part of the West Mountain Thence North 7° 23′ West 10 chains 25 Links to a heap of Stones lying in a Small Valley one Rod East of a Ledge of Rocks thence North 37° 13′ East to Chain 10 links to a heap of Stones in a hollow two Rods wide Thence North 2° East to Chains 13 links to a heap of Stones on the Side of a Ledg of Rocks Thence North 74° 31′ East 11 Chains 58 links to a heap of Stone at the Bottom of the Mountain — Thence North 40° 15′ West 8 chains 92 to a heap of Stones on the Sidehill Thence North 38° East 17 chains 88 links to a heap of Stone on an Island in the B[r]ook 20 links West of the largest Branch — thence South 20° East 10 chains 40 links to a Stake and Stones at the North end of the South Meadow being a corner of the Widows third. Thence South 32° East Chains 12 links to a Stake and Stones a Corner of the Widows thirds — thence South 62° West 36 chains 41 links to the first bounds, Containing 56 Acres and three Quarters." (*ibid., 6: 126.*)

At a Court held 26 Jan. 1786, guardians were appointed for the minor children of David Everest, late of Salisbury, deceased, *viz:*

Lois and Hannah, of an age to make their own choice, request that their mother, Lois Everest, be appointed their guardian; accepted and she was bonded in that trust; also, she was appointed the guardian for Liberty, aged 11 the last 25 July, and for Silvester, aged 4 the last 23 May, being bonded in that trust. Also, *Samuel* Everest, aged 17 the 2d April last, chose Ethan Everest, his brother, as his guardian, Ethan being thus bonded. And Rhoda, aged 13 on 24th January, chose her mother, Lois Everest, as her guardian, the mother being so bonded. (*ibid., 6: 116, 117.*)

6 June 1789, Liberty Everest, daughter of David Everest, late of Salisbury, decd., chose Lt. Solomon Dimick to be her guardian; no age, residence or relationship to Dimick cited. (*ibid., 7: 240.*)

Finally, 7 Oct. 1797, Silvester Everest, a minor, aged 16 last May, and son of David Everest, late of Salisbury, decd., chose [brother] Jehiel Everest, of same, as his guardian. (*ibid., 8: 506.*)

The only bond of guardianship now extant at the *C. S. L.*, is the last; it contains the signature of "Jehiel Everest," as the guardian to "Silvester Everest a Minor, of about 16 Years old, last May Son to David Everest of Salisbury af^d Decd," and is dated 12 Oct. 1797. (*Sharon Dist., File,* ———, *C. S. L.*)

As might be expected with many heirs and much land, there are a

number of deeds, on record at Salisbury, that further settle the real property:

14 Mar. 1784 [*sic* prob. 1789], Ethan Everest, of Salisbury, with John Brewster, of Norwich, Conn., were bonded in the sum of £108–17–03, and promise that a warranty deed will be given by Rhoda Everest, a minor, when of full age to execute the same, to Capt. Nathaniel Everts Jr., *re* 16 three quarter acres in Salisbury, formerly property of her hond. father and the said land being bounded by Dr. Solomon, Jehiel and Noah Everest, heirs of said father, David Everest, late of same, decd.; wit: *Isaac* and *Sylvia* Everest. "The above Bond was recorded by Mistake & I do hereby certify that the condition thereof has been completely fulfilled," signed by Nathl. Everts; recd. 12 May 1794. (*Salisbury Deeds, 9: 126.*) *

18 July 1789, Samuel Everest, of Salisbury, sold to Gabriel Dutcher, of same, 18 acres there, being "Part of the Great Farm (so called) belonging to my Hon^d Father David Everest late deceas^d," which fell to me, by heirship, mentions as bounds: W. his mother's thirds in said farm and N. the land that *Ethan* and *Isaac* Everest "bought of their sister Holcomb," wit: Pierce Walker and Joshua Porter; ack. and recd. 1789. (*ibid., 8: 54.*) [The purchase from Hannah (Everest) Holcomb is not of record.]

In the meantime, the widow Everest was named as a boundary in a town record of 23 Jan. 1786. (*Freemen Lists, 1784–1849, p. 8.*) She was not listed as head of a family in Salisbury, in 1790, probably she and the younger children were living with other members of the family. To continue with the estate deeds:

30 June 1791, "I John Moore Junr of Salisbury," for £9–15s., have sold to "Isaac Everest of s^d Salisbury," land there, bounded S.W. by land set out to the widow Everest, E. on land set out to Hannah Everest, N. by Capt. Evarts and common land, this "being all the Land set off to Lois Everest in the Distribution of her Fathers Estate," John and Lois Moore sign; wit: Samuel and Mylo Lee; ack. and recd. 1791. (*Salisbury Deeds, 8: 239.*)

2 July 1791, Noah Everest of "Catskill in the County of Albany," N. Y., for £48, sold John Eldridge 2d., of Salisbury, 24 and one half acres there, being in the farm formerly bought of Sylvanus Everts, "by his Father David Everest deceas^d," wit: Hannah and Joshua Porter; ack. and recd. 1791. (*ibid., 8: 250.*)

20 Jan. 1794, Solomon Everest, of Farmington, Conn., for £55, sold Nathaniel Everts, of Salisbury, land in latter town, it "Being part of the Farm which my Honoured Father bought of Sylvanus Everts"; wit: Joshua Porter and *Ethan Everest;* ack. and recd. 1794. (*ibid., 9: 147.*)

26 Jan. 1794, Ethan Everest, of Salisbury, for £30, sold to Capt. Nathaniel Everts, of same, land there, etc., signed; wit: Joshua Porter and *Solomon Everest;* ack. and recd. 1794. (*ibid., 9: 149.*)

29 Jan. 1794, "Lois Everest of Salisbury . . . Widow for . . . One Hun-

* David d. 2 Nov. 1784; Rhoda m. 5 Apr. 1789, John Brewster, and was not of full age (18) until 1791. Ethan Everest m. by 1788, Sylvia Marsh. John Brewster appears in the town records of Salisbury, 1790 and 1791.

dred Pounds," sold Eli Seger, of Danbury, Conn., and Nathan Merwin, of Brookfield, Conn., all her rights in her part of the farm belonging to her "Husband Mr David Everest," which was set off to her, as a dower right, after his decease; wit: Joshua and Peter-B. Porter; ack. and recd. 1794. (*ibid., 9: 98.*)

30 Jan. 1794, Ethan Everest, of Salisbury, sold to Eli Seger, of Danbury, and Nathan Merwin, of Brookfield, land in Salisbury, bounded S. by the land that was set off to his hond. mother, Lois Everest, and on the land of Silvester Everest, W. partly on Isaac Everest and partly on said Silvester; also, one half the land that was set off to sister Hannah Everest on the N., as her part of father's estate, etc.; same wits.; ack. and recd. 1794. (*ibid., 9: 96.*)

30 Jan. 1794, "I Isaac Everest of Salisbury," for £120, convey to Eli Seger, of Danbury, and Nathan Merwin, of Brookfield, 3 pieces of land in Salisbury, which are "on the Farm that my Hond Father lived & deceasd on," bounded by Capt. James Bird, Common land, land set off to Sylvester Everest, out of our father's estate, in the distribution, and this property is *all* the land that was set off to me, in said distribution; also one piece of land that I bought of John and Lois Moore, in the aforesaid farm, bounded S.W. by land set off to my mother, N.W. on Common land called the "Cobble," E. by land set off to Hannah "Holcom," being all the land that was set off to my sister, Lois, containing 13½ acres; also land set off to Hannah Holcomb, and one half the barn on the widow Lois Everest's dower property; refers to the Probate Recds., of the Dist. of Sharon; signed; wit: Joshua Porter, J.P., and Peter-B. Porter; ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 9: 97.*)

24 Feb. 1794, John Brewster and wife, Rhoda, of Salisbury, for £58, conveyed to Nathaniel Everts, of same, land that fell to the said Rhoda out of the estate of her hond. father, David Everest, late of same, decd., bounded by land of Noah and Jehiel Everest; both sign; wit: Samuel Lee and Jonathan Burrall; ack. next day and recd. 1 July 1794. (*ibid., 9: 148.*)

24 July 1795, Thomas-Woodbridge Phelps and wife, Liberty, of Simsbury, Conn., for £20, sold Timothy Chittenden Jr., of Salisbury, 7 acres there, which was set off to said Liberty Everest, now Liberty Phelps, out of the estate of her father, David Everest, late of Salisbury, decd., and called "the Plantation"; both sign; wit: Thomas Humphreys and Joel Slater; ack. same day and recd. 24 Aug. 1795. (*ibid., 9: 263.*)

That autumn, Solomon Everest, David's eldest living son, with brother Jehiel and the widow Lois, brought suit against William Whiting for the long due Note: (*December 1795, Term*)

"Solomon Everest of Simsbury . . . and Jehiel Everest and Lois Everest of Salisbury . . . Administrators on the Estate of David Everest, late of said Salisbury, deceased, Plaintiffs, (*vs*) William Whiting of said Salisbury Defendant," demanded £30 in damages, as per Writ on file, dated 24 Nov. 1795; defendant defaulted on appearance, hence execution granted 10 Dec. 1795. (*Litchfield Co. Ct. Recds., 13: 322–323, C. S. L.*)

Another deed was then made in further settlement of the estate:

18 Apr. 1798, Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, sold Nathaniel Everts, of same, land and buildings there, mentions the division of the estate of his "Father David Everests Estate as part of the Widows Dower," there; wit: Joshua Porter, J.P., and Sally Porter; ack. and recd. 1798. (*Salisbury Deeds, 10: 92.*)

The widow, Lois (Jackson) Everest, is not listed as head of a family in 1800, in the entire County of Litchfield. She may have then been married to her second husband, one Turner, whose first name is not known to us. In 1801, her youngest child, Sylvester (generally written as "Silvester," in the old records) died unmarried, intestate, and actually a minor. Brief notes on his estate and estate-deeds will be found under his account, including Jehiel Everest's conveyance, in April 1806. Further settlement of the estate of David Everest was then enacted:

21 June 1806, John Moore and wife Lois, both of Salisbury, for $13. quit to Elisha Sterling, of same, all rights to all land there, at Tackonock Mountain, as heirs of David Everest, late of same decd., our hond. father, and to Sylvester Everest, late of same decd., our hond. brother, "all under Incumbrance of Lois Everest right of Dower or life estate," both sign; ack. 25 June, and recd. 30 June, 1806; wit: Samuel Lee and Huldah Hubbard. (*ibid., 11: 454.*)

15 May 1807, "I Samuel Everest of Hillsdale in the County of Columbia and State of New York for the consideration of Two Dollars received to my full satisfaction of Elisha Sterling of Salisbury in the County of Litchfield and State of Connecticut do . . . Quit Claim unto the said Elisha all such right . . . whatsoever as I have . . . to a certain tract . . . of land situated in Salisbury, it being my right in a certain Woodlot set out to *my mother Lois Turner (formerly Lois Everest)* * as her right of Dower in my Father's estate," bounded N. Timothy Chittenden Jr., and Common lands, W. Daniel Warner and Peter Farnam, S. Timothy Chittenden, E. partly latter and partly Capt. Nathaniel Everts, containing about 12 acres; also an adjacent lot of 3 acres; signed; wit: John Kingsbury and Horace Warner; ack. and recd. same day, at which time, "Personally appeared Mr. Samuel Everest," at Salisbury. (*ibid., 12: 16.*) The same day, as of Hillsdale, Samuel Everest quit to Daniel Warner, of Salisbury, all his rights in his mother's dower, in land there; wit: Horace Warner and Elisha Sterling; ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 12: 17.*)

24 Jan. 1810, Jonathan Holcomb and wife Hannah, of Towanda, Luzerne Co., Pa., for $10, conveyed to Elisha Sterling, of Salisbury, rights to land there, at south end of Tackonnock Mountain, being the right of said Hannah, in a woodlot that was "set out to *Lois Turner (formerly Lois Everest), as her Right of Dower in the Estate of David Everest Late of s^d Salisbury deceas^d*," * both sign; wit: Samuel Lee and Daniel Warner Jr., ack. same day at Litchfield Co., and recd. same. (*ibid., 12: 312.*) The same day, as of Luzerne Co. [no town cited], Pa., for $40 they quit to Daniel Warner, of Salisbury, all rights to land there, being Hannah's share of the land set out to her hond. mother "*Lois Everest (formerly) now Lois Turner,*" * in her father's estate,

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

except 15 acres sold to Elisha Sterling Esq., which said Warner now lives on and under the incumbrance of the said Lois' dower rights; wit: Daniel Warner [odd] and Pentheus Holcomb [their son]. (*ibid., 12: 313.*)

4 July 1810, Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, "son & one of the heirs of David Everest late of Salisbury deceased," sold to Daniel Warner, of same, all rights to land there, with a dwelling house and barn thereon, which was set off to my hond. mother "Lois Everest," out of the estate of my hond. father, David Everest, late of same, decd.; wit: Nancy Peat and a J.P.; recd. 1812. (*ibid., 13: 306.*)

5 Oct. 1810, "*I Isaac Everest of Palatine in the County of Montgomery & State of New York** for . . . Nineteen Dollars received . . . of Elisha Sterling . . . of Salisbury in the County of Litchfield & State of Connecticut . . . Quitclaim unto the sd Elisha . . . all . . . right . . . I have . . . as heir at law to my Fathers Estate or my Brother Sylvestors," estate, in tracts of land in Salisbury on Tackonnack Mountain, and other properties there, one piece, bounded by land of Timothy Chittenden, containing about 12 acres, and another piece of 5 acres, both lots of land were set out to "my honored Mother Lois Everest out of my Fathers Estate for her Dower," signs, no r.d.; wit: Timothy Chittenden and Rubin Hunt; ack. same day by "Mr Isaac Everest," and recd. 1810. (*ibid., 12: 419.*)

5 Oct. 1810, "I Isaac Everest of Palatine," for $52, convey to Daniel Warner, of Salisbury, land in latter place, being part of the farm on which said Warner now lives, it being all my right in that part of the farm that was "set out to my hond mother Lois Everest," as her share of my father's estate, except 17 acres which I have, this day, deeded to the abovesaid Sterling; wit: Timothy Chittenden and Elisha Sterling; ack. same day by "Mr Isaac Everest," and recd. 1810. (*ibid., 12: 439.*)

12 Oct. 1810, Noah Everest, of Albany, Albany Co., N. Y., conveyed to Elisha Sterling, of Salisbury, his rights in land there, as heir to the estate of his father, David Everest decd., and to the estate of his brother, Sylvester Everest, also decd., etc.; wit: Alexander Lamb and Reuben Hunt; recd. 1810. (*ibid., 12: 420.*) The same day, Noah Everest, of Albany, for $58, conveyed to Daniel Warner, of Salisbury, rights to land there, on which said Warner now lives and which was set off to my hond. mother, Lois Everest, as her dower in my father, David Everest's estate, except the land that I have this day deeded to Elisha Sterling; wit: Rubin Hunt and a J.P.; recd. 1810. (*ibid., 13: 3.*)

12 June 1812, John Brewster and wife Rhoda, of Blenheim, Schoharie Co., N. Y., conveyed to Elisha Sterling, of Salisbury, all rights in various tracts of land there, one of which was set off to their mother, Lois Everest, as her right of dower in the estate of their father, David Everest, late of same decd., both sign; wit: Silas and Elson Brewster; ack. same day at Schoharie Co.; recd. 22 Aug. 1812. (*ibid., 13: 322.*)

Apparently, from the following conveyances, the widow was still living in February 1813:

27 Feb. 1813, "I, Solomon Everest of Canton, in the County of Hartford and State of Connecticut . . . for . . . Sixty Dollars received . . . of

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

Daniel and Horace Warner of Salisbury in the County of Litchfield . . . Quit Claim unto the said Daniel and Horace . . . all such right and title as I . . . have in . . . land in s^d Salisbury, it being twenty eight acres and 78 rods . . . with a dwelling house and barn standing thereon and is part of the Dower set off to my honored Mother Lois Everest out of the estate of my honored Father David Everest late of said Salisbury deceased," refers to the Probate Ct., for a full description of this property so sold, "It is intended to convey all my right in my s^d Mothers Dower except what I have conveyed to Elisha Sterling of s^d Salisbury," signs; wit: William Stone and George Humphreys; ack. same day at Canton; recd. 18 Sept. 1815. (*ibid., 14: 488.*) The same day, as of Canton, and for $20, he conveyed to Elisha Sterling, of Salisbury, rights in a woodlot there, set out to his hond. mother, Lois Everest, from the estate of his hond. father, David Everest, late of same decd., as part of her dower in his said father's estate; same wits.; ack. same day at Canton; recd. 15 Sept. 1814. (*ibid., 14: 380.*)

The last recorded estate-deeds were passed in 1824, when grandson, Ethan [6] Everest, conveyed his rights to Sterling and Warner: *

7 Jan. 1824, Ethan Everest of "Pineport," [Pierrepont] St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., for $11, quits to Elisha Sterling, of Salisbury, all rights to the estate of his hond. father, Ethan Everest; wit: John Moore and John-M. Holley; the same day, as of "Pineport," he conveyed, for $32, to Daniel Warner, of Salisbury, all the rights he had "as heir at law to my honored father Ethan Everest late of Plattsburgh in the County of Clinton & State of New York Deceased," in property situated in Salisbury; wit: Elisha Sterling and John Moore; both deeds were ack. at Litchfield Co., 7 Jan. 1823 [*sic*] and recd. 12 Jan. 1824. (*ibid., 16: 268, 269.*)

It is of interest to note that Salisbury once produced iron, the mines being located on the slopes of Mt. Riga, in the northwest part of the town; the guns and anchor of the *Constitution* were cast there.† Among those men who worked at this furnace, during the Revolutionary War, were David Everest Jr., and his brother, Jehiel, as shall be noted later.

In the above pages, all of the surviving children conveyed their rights in Salisbury except daughter Damaris, who received no land there, and son, Sylvester, whose guardian and administrator conveyed for him; *vide post.*

Vital Records in Salisbury Town Record Book entitled: *1740–1780:*

p. 126, "Jehiel ye Son of David Everest & Lois his wife was Born August ye 28: 1762

Ethan the son of David Everest and Lois his wife was Born Decem^r 28: 1763

Isaac the son of David Everest & Lois his Wife was Born June 7th 1765

* The grantor's res. in both deeds is difficult to read; he was Ethan [6], only son of Ethan [5].

† Activated in 1798, she made her fame in the War of 1812–1814, and is now (1954) at the Boston Navy Yard.

Noah the Son of David Everest & Lois his wife was Born Decem^r ye 24 1766."

p. 203, "Damaris the Daughter of David Everest & Margaret his wife was Born May ye 12th 1755

David The Son of David Everest & Margaret his wife was Born July ye 19th A D 1756

Margaret the Daughter of David Everest & Margaret his wife was born June ye 20th A D: 1758

Solomon Everest the Son of David Everest & Margret Everest his wife was born April ye 11th A D 1760."

p. 229, "Margaret The Wife of David Everest Departed this Life April ye 19th 1760 in in[*sic*] the 39th year of her age."

p. 242, "Salisbury July ye 11th 1754 Then was David Everest of Salisbury and Margaret Ferre of Sheffield Marryed together by Jonathan Hubbard Pastor."

p. 249, "Salisbury June ye 18: 1761 Then was David Everest and Lois Jackson both of said Salisbury Marryed together by John Hutchinson Just^t Pac^e."

Vital Records in Town Record Book entitled: *1767–1784:*

p. 14, "Silvester Son of David Everest & Lois his Wife was born in Salisbury, May 23 1781

Olive Daughter of David Everest & Lois his wife was born in Salisbury May 26th 1778

Samuel the Son of David Everest & Lowis his Wife was Born April 2d 1768

Lois ye Daughter of David Everest & Lois his Wife was Born Decem^r: 22; 1769

Hannah the Daughter of David Everest & Lois his wife was born March 22 1771

Rhoda ye Daughter of David Everest & Lois his wife was Born in Salisbury January 25 1773

Liberte ye Daughter of David Everest & Lois his Wife was Born in Salisbury July 5: 1774

Phebe ye Daughter of David Everest & Lois his Wife was born in Salisbury August 12th 1776."

Burials in small cemetery in rear of present Town Hall, Salisbury:

In Memory of
Mrs. Margaret,
Daughter of Mr. David
and Mrs. Margaret
Everest, she Died,
Sept 11 AD. 1776 in
the 19th year of her age

In Memory of
Mr David Everest
Son of Mr. David &

Mrs. Margaret Everest,
who Died, Aug 14th
AD 1784 AE 28.
How soon my morning sun
Falls down the Western Skie
Just in the prime of life
My Body's doomed to die *
God is Just

In Memory of
Mr. David Everest
who Departed this
Life, November 2d
AD. 1784 in the 62d
year of his age.

In Memory of
Sylvester Everest son
to Mr David & Mrs
Lois Everest who died
Aug 10th, 1801 in the
21st, year of his age.
Behold and see as you pass by
As you are now so once was I
As I am now so you must be
Prepare for death & follow me *

Children born in Salisbury, Conn.:
By Margaret Ferre,

i. DAMARIS[4], b. 12 May 1755, d. 29 Dec. 1843, aged 88, bur. Waltham, Vt., as wife of Samuel Chalker; m. about 1780, prob. Conn., SAMUEL CHALKER, b. about 1756, perhaps Saybrook, Conn., d. 28 July 1813, aged 57, Waltham, bur. there. Damaris is called a Chalker in her father's estate, being accorded land in Cornwall, Vt., in 1786; she was named in her brother Solomon's will of 1822, and in 1824, she and her children were cited in the will of Solomon's widow, proved 1843. Chalker settled in New Haven, Vt. (where his father-in-law was a proprietor in 1761), in 1790, going there from Saybrook, and was the only one of the name listed that year in Vt.; in 1800, he was of Waltham (set off in 1796 from New Haven.) A Nathaniel Chalker was also an early settler of Waltham. Legacies from the estate of Amelia (Everett) Everest, widow of Solomon, were paid (1843–1845) to the heirs of Damaris, *viz:* Samuel-E. Chalker and sisters, Temperance and Margaret; later payments were made to Rhoda and her husband, Joseph Hungerford; to Temperance Hatch, a

* The "poetry" copied by *W. H. E.;* the "Behold and see," is very common in old cemeteries. Photographs of these stones appear later in this book. *W. L. H.*

widow; to Electa and her husband, Samuel-D. Brainard; and to Margaret-E. Chalker (*vide post*). By 1850, the family was again of New Haven: Margaret Chalker and Tempy Hatch, aged 60 and 62, both b. Vt., were living together, and Samuel-E. Chalker, aged 52, in addition to his wife and children had with him, sister Electa "Chalker" [*sic*], both b. same. Children (CHALKER), (1) *Rhoda*, b. about 1780; m. Joseph Hungerford; the *Hungerford Ms.*, at *C. H. S.*, gives a Joseph, b. 27 Mar. 1781, d. 12 Aug. 1816, aged 35, son of Joseph and Hannah (Green) Hungerford, which *may* apply; (2) *Electa*, b. about 1782, aged 58 in 1850; m. (1), ——— Harrington; she m. (2), 3 Feb. 1829, New Haven, Samuel-D. Brainard; lived with her brother in 1850; (3) *Margaret-E.*, b. 1786, Middletown, Conn., d. 3 Dec. 1868, aged 82, New Haven, bur. Waltham, unm.; with sister Temperance in 1850; (4) *Temperance*, b. about 1788, aged 62 in 1850 and then with sister Margaret-E.; m. ——— Hatch; (5) *Samuel-E.*, b. 5 Sept. 1798, New Haven, recd. there, d. there, 14 Apr. 1863, aged 64-7-9, bur. Waltham; m. 12 Feb. 1829, Franklin, Vt., Martha Hubbard, who was aged 48 in 1850; they had with them, that year: Elizabeth Chalker, b. 1830; Catharine Chalker, b. 1832 and Charlotte Chalker, b. 1841.

ii. DAVID JR., b. 19 July 1756, d. unm. 14 Aug. 1784, aged 28, bur. Salisbury, as see his gravestone; no estate. He was a private in 1775, during the Revolution, also a "furnace man" there in 1779. (*Conn. Rev. War, D-G., 11c: 40b.; 11A: 76b, C. S. L.; Trumbull Papers* at Mass. Hist. Soc.) Also, David Everist, member of 7th co., Col. Charles Webb, Capt. Isaac Bostwick, of New Milford, Conn., served 28 July to 21 Dec., 1775. (*Conn. Mil. Recd.*, 1889, *p. 82.*)

iii. MARGARET, b. 26 June 1758, d. unm. 11 Sept. 1776, aged 18, Salisbury.

17. iv. SOLOMON (*Dr.*), b. 11 Apr. 1760; m. AMELIA EVERETT.*

By Lois Jackson,

18. v. JEHIEL (*Capt.*), b. 28 Aug. 1762; m. SALLY MOORE.
19. vi. ETHAN, b. 28 Dec. 1763, bapt. 1764; m. SYLVIA MARSH.
20. vii. ISAAC (*Lt.*), b. 7 June 1765; m. ABIGAIL CHITTENDEN.
21. viii. NOAH (*Ens.*), b. 24 Dec. 1766; m. POLLY RAYMOND.
22. ix. SAMUEL, b. 2 Apr. 1768; m. ——— [?CHITTENDEN].

x. LOIS, b. 22 Dec. 1769, d. 1855, aged 85 [stone broken New Cem.], Salisbury; m. there, 25 Jan. 1791, by Samuel Lee, J.P., JOHN MOORE JR., b. there, 31 May 1766, d. there, 25 Feb. 1837, aged 70, bur. New Cem., son of John and Mary (Bingham) Moore. He was a freeman there, 9 Apr. 1798, as John Jr. *Vide ante* for mentions in her father's estate and settlement deeds. Chil-

* Although he *d.s.p.*, his estate and that of his widow's have such genealogical importance that he is "carried forward" in this volume, as are all the males who had issue. Moreover, Dr. Everest was of some prominence locally.

dren (MOORE), b. Salisbury, (1) *Polly*, b. 21 Nov. 1791; (2) *Patty*, b. 21 Oct. 1794; (3) *Rhoda*, b. 31 Mar. 1797; (4) *Sophia*, b. 2 Nov. 1798; (5) *Solomon-Everest*, b. 8 Feb. 1802, lived with his half-uncle, Dr. Solomon Everest; (6) *Edward*, b. 27 Nov. 1803; (7) *Bingham*, b. 29 June 1807.

xi. HANNAH. b. 22 Mar. 1771, bapt. 29 Nov. 1773, d. 30 Dec. 1857, prob. Ohio; m. 10 Sept. 1786, prob. Columbia Co., N. Y., DR. JONATHAN HOLCOMB, b. 19 June 1762, Sheffield, Mass., d. 5 Oct. 1847, Mason, Warren Co., Ohio, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Hilyer) Holcomb. He served in the Revolution from Sheffield * and was a res. of Columbia Co., N. Y., when appointed surgeon in a brigade of N. Y. Militia; in 1790 was of Livingston, said co., as see *p. 194*, 1947 *Holcombe Gen.*, in which Hannah's birthplace and identity are not given. *Vide ante* for mentions in her father's estate and settlement deeds. Children (HOLCOMB), (1) *Pythagoras-Everest*, b. 7 Feb. 1787, d. unm. 4 Feb. 1814; (2) *Pentheus-James*, b. 24 Oct. 1788, Paramus, Bergen Co., N. Y. [*sic*], known as *James-P.**; (3) *Penthria-Hilyer*, b. 22 Dec. 1790; (4) *Partheus-Richard*, b. 24 July 1792, Athens, Bradford Co., Pa.; (5) *Jonathan-Albinus*, b. 1 Mar. 1797; (6) *Althea-Hannah*, b. 17 June 1799; (7) *Hannah-Althea*, b. 3 Mar. 1801; (8) *David-Hartley*, b. 2 Feb. 1803; (9) *Caleb-Benton*, b. 11 Oct. 1805, Warren Co., Ohio; (10) *Horace-Loomis*, b. 7 Nov. 1808 †; (11) *Lucy-Everest*, b. 17 Apr. 1810, d. 5 Sept. 1816; (12) *Olive-L.*, b. 8 Apr. 1812, d. 10 Mar.

* Jonathan and Hannah "Holcomb," Mass. Service. *B. L. W. 28,572-160-55: Official brief:* Served 1775, from 25th April to last of December, as minuteman and Fifer under Capt. Fellows, in guarding stores at Springfield, Mass.; *also*, May 1776, 2 months under Capt. Hickoks'; *also* April 1778, a post boy, under Lt. Hubbell, under direction of Berkshire Co., committee; *also*, July 1779, 8 months as Fifer, Capt. Deming and Capt. Noble, employed in guarding stores at Bennington, Vt. He res. Sheffield, Mass., when he entered the service.

Ohio, Warren Co., 19 Oct. 1832: personally appeared in Court of Common Pleas, Jonathan Holcomb, res. of Deerfield Township, in said state and co., aged 70, who gave particulars *re* his service as stated above. At same time, James Holcomb testified that Jonathan Holcomb was a Fifer in the service for 3 years; no relationship or age cited. Also, at same time, said Jonathan was interrogated further by the Court and stated that he was born in Sheffield, Berkshire Co., in 1762, and that since the Revolutionary War, he had lived in Mass., N. Y., Vt., and Ohio, where he now lives; he was called into service in his native town.

Ohio, Warren Co., 23 Apr. 1848, Hannah Holcomb, aged 78, declared that she was the widow of Jonathan Holcomb, that she married him in the year of 1786, that she does not remember the name of parish or county, but the *marriage took place in New York State*. Her daughter, Hannah Leiber, aged 48, testified that the applicant was her mother and that her father was Jonathan Holcomb, who died 1 Oct. 1847, she also states she has a brother, James-P. Holcomb, aged 61, and a brother, Caleb-B. Holcomb, aged 44. Panthens-J. Holcomb aged 60, res. of Greenville, Bond Co., Ill., testified.

† *Note:* Horace-L. Holcomb of Cincinnati, Ohio, m. Mary-Ann Murray, dau. of Abner Murray, 18 June 1833, Athens, Bradford Co., Pa., by Rev. Mr. Griffin. (Heverly's *Bradford Co., vol. I, p. 36*, pub. 1913)

• • • • •

Covering all 8 spellings for the name in the pub. *Mass. Soldiers & Sailors of the Revolution, volume 8*, we find these items which apply to the husband of Hannah (Everest) Holcomb:

p. 91, "Holcomb, Jonathan, Private, Capt. John Spoor's co., Col. John Ashlye's (Ashley's) Berkshire Co., regt.; enlisted Sept. 19, 1777; discharged Oct. 19, 1777;

1814, Glens Falls, N. Y. [?]. The name of "Loomis" came from the groom's family.

xii. RHODA, b. 25 Jan. [24 Jan.] 1773, bapt. 29 Nov. 1773, d. 21 July 1851, Blenheim, Schoharie Co., N. Y.; m. 5 Apr. 1789, Salisbury, JUDGE JOHN BREWSTER, b. 10 Apr. 1767, Preston, Conn., d. 27 July 1834, Blenheim, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Swan) Brewster, a desc. of Elder William Brewster of the *Mayflower*. John Brewster was a town officer, 15 Nov. 1790, a freeman, 11 Apr. 1791, and member school committee, 5 Dec. 1791, at Salisbury. *Vide post*, under Jared[4] Everest, for letters of Lucinda-B. (Stephens) Brewster, *re* Rhoda's son, John-Otis Brewster. Soon after their marriage they went to Schoharie Co., where John was appointed Asso. Judge of the Co. Ct., 1819; he and his wife and their four eldest sons are bur. in the Brewster Cem., Gilboa, in the family vault. He erected the first frame building, and the first mills, there.* Children (BREWSTER), b. Blenheim, N. Y., (1) *John-Otis*, called "Otis" b. Apr. 1790; (2) *Elson*, b. 16 May 1792; (3) *Horace*, b. 10 Jan. 1794; (4) *Iram*, b. 6 Oct. 1797; (5) *Phebe-Everest*, b. 6 Oct. 1801; (6) *Elizabeth — Swan*, b. 3 Mar. 1809, d. unm. 18 Apr. 1884, Stamford, N. Y.

xiii. LIBERTY, b. 5 or 25, July 1774, bapt. 6 Aug. 1774, *d.s.p.* 13 June 1796, aged 21, Simsbury, Conn., bur. Dyar Cem., two miles w. of Canton, Conn., on Hartford-Winsted Rd.† She m. soon after 6 June 1789, COL. THOMAS-WOODBRIDGE PHELPS, b. 6 May 1772, Simsbury, d. *post* 30 Nov. 1817, Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y., son of Lt. Thomas and Dorothy-Lamb (Woodbridge) Phelps. He m. (2), ——— Pinney, by whom he had issue; see 1899 *Phelps Gen., 2: 1408*, which calls Liberty "Everett." Liberty, w. of Thomas-Woodbridge Phelps, d. 13 June 1796; Thomas-W. Phelps, admitted 5 May 1799, dismissed 30 Nov. 1817, to church in Lenox, N. Y. (*Canton Center Ch. Recds., 1: 16, 92, 200; 3: 216, C. S. L.*) *Vide ante* for her guardianship recds., 1786 and 1789, and her 1795 sale.

xiv. PHEBE, b. 12 Aug. 1776, bapt. 1777, d. 30 Aug. 1779, aged 3.

xv. OLIVE, b. 26 May 1778, bapt. 1778, d. 19 Aug. 1779, aged 1.

xvi. SYLVESTER, b. 23 May 1781, d. unm. 10 Aug. 1801, aged 20, Salis-

---

service, 31 days; company marched to Stillwater. Roll certified at Sheffield by Brig. Gen. John Fellows."

p. 90, "Holcom, Jonathan. Private, Capt. Elijah Deming's detachment from Col. Ashley's regt.; enlisted June 4, 1778; discharged July 15, 1778; service, 41 days; detachment ordered to Albany by Gen. John Fellows."

p. 92, "Holcomb, Jonathan Jr., Private, Capt. Enoch Noble's co., Col. John Ashley Jr's (Berkshire Co.) regt.; enlisted Oct. 15, 1780; discharged Oct. 19, 1780; service, 4 days; company marched to the Northward by order of Brig. Gen. Fellows on an alarm at the time Forts Ann and George were taken by the enemy. Roll sworn to at Sheffield."

p. 91, "Holcomb, Jonathan. Private, Capt. Enoch Noble's co.; enlisted Oct. 23, 1780; discharged Nov. 7, 1780; service, 16 days; company marched to Bennington on an alarm to guard frontiers. Roll sworn to at Sheffield."

* *Record, 71: 243*; Jones: 1908 *Brewster Gen., p. 225*.

† *Hale Coll., 8: 161, C. S. L.* Canton estb. 1806 from Simsbury.

bury; *vide ante* for appearance in father's estate, guardianship recd., and mentions in estate-deeds. His estate, at Sharon, is indexed as "Everts": Letters of administration granted 26 Aug. 1801, to Jehiel Everest; inventory of personal property, 31 Aug. 1801; exhibited 7 Nov. 1801; estate declared insolvent, 25 Aug. 1802, by a Commission that had been appointed, hence land had to be sold. (*Sharon Dist. Probate Recds., 9: 53, 174, 236.*) Photostatic copies of the original bond of administration, inventory and Commission's return were obtained from the *C. S. L.*, and give the signatures of Jehiel Everest and his surety, Luther Holley, no relationship between Jehiel and the decd., cited; the inventory lists the decd.'s clothing, a note for £32 *vs.* Daniel Warner plus interest, etc., to amount of £39–10–05; the return shows the total valued at £81, debts at some £62, and the difference of £18–13–08, to be divided among the "Eleven Heirs," each to receive £1–14s., document not dated. (*Sharon Dist. Probate File, ———, C. S. L.*) 1 June 1802, Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, as gdn., for Sylvester Everest decd., for $209, sold Daniel Warner, of same, certain rights in land that the said decd. possessed; wit: Elisha Sterling and Stephen Scofield; ack. same day; recd. 1803. 5 Apr. 1806, Jehiel Everest, of same, for $1.50 conveyed to Elisha Sterling two pieces of land there, containing 17 acres, subject to the incumbrance of his mother's dower, and as heir to Sylvester Everest, late of same decd.; wit: Joshua Porter and Thomas-D. Burrell; ack. and recd. 1806. (*Salisbury Deeds, 11: 167, 427.*)

11. DANIEL[4] EVEREST (*Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Guilford, Conn., 29 July 1725, died in Crown Point, N. Y., in service, 23 Aug. 1762, buried there. He married, 24 Aug. 1751 *, LYDIA Moss, born in Wallingford, Conn., 17 Mar. 1727, living in Cornwall, Conn., 1 June 1765, daughter of Israel and Lydia (Bowers) Moss.†

The will of Israel Moss of Cornwall, dated 12 Mar. 1754, proved at New Milford, Conn., 14 May 1757, gave to his wife, Lydia, one third his estate; had previously given money to John, eldest son and lately decd., and gives to John, his son, one half the Joyner farm there; to son Nathaniel, land bought of son-in-law, John Harris; to son Asael; to daughter Rachel, land purchased of said son-in-law, he being the husband of said daughter; to "Lydia my well beloved Daughter and Wife to Daniel Everist the other half of my Joyner Farm so called"; son Nathaniel executor; witnessed by Solomon Palmer, Abel Abbott and Isaac Green. Inventory made 15 June 1757. Distribution dated 17 Mar. 1758: to widow Lydia; to John Moss, grandson; to Nathaniel Moss; to Asael Moss; to Rachel Harris and to "Lydia Averis." (*Litchfield Dist., File 4024, C. S. L.*)

* This date from *W. H. E.*, no place cited.

† Lydia's niece, Sarah Moss, b. 5 July 1751, New Milford, Conn., became the wife of Capt. Zadock[5] Everest, son of Benjamin, and thus a nephew of Lydia's husband. For Moss, see Jacobus' *New Haven Fams., 1230;* also Leavitt's *Morse Gen., part I: 17–18.*

It has been noted that, 23 Oct. 1744, when brother Benjamin Everest, then of Saybrook, Conn., purchased land there in Chester Parish, the sale was witnessed by Daniel Everest; also that the 1751 will of their father gave a fourth right to sons Benjamin and Daniel, in a tract of land there, south of the testator's home place. Daniel, or his heirs, must have sold out his rights to brother Benjamin later, but the record is lacking.

From Saybrook, Daniel went north to Cornwall, before 1748, as he appears in the latter town in the tax list that year; here he settled in the valley, but his house there, at the foot of Everest Hill, was gone long before 1890. Daniel's eldest son continued to live on the place. Everest Hill Road passes up Everest Hill southeast from Valley Road to Great Hollow and Starr writes that, "Years ago I met Rev. Dr. Everest *, from the West, who said their tradition located the family home at the foot of a high hill — more true than many traditions." (Starr's *Hist. Cornwall*, 1926, *170, 226, 227, 239.*) †

Like his brothers, Elisha, Benjamin and David, Daniel became interested in property that was to become Tyringham, in Berkshire County, Mass., and bought land there in 1749, which he sold two years later:

15 Sept. 1749, Thomas Orton, of Township Number One, Hampshire Co., Mass., for £200, sold Daniel Everest, of Cornwall, Hartford Co., Conn., a piece of land in Number One, being a 1st division lot of 42 acres, as it was laid in Lot #29; signs: wit: *Daniel Everest* ‡, John Chadwick and Abijah Gillett; ack. at Canaan, Conn., 7 May 1750, date of recd. omitted. (*Hampshire Deeds, S: 251.*)

4 Feb. 1751, Daniel Everest of Cornwall, Litchfield Co., Conn., husbandman, for £50, sold John Chadwick, of Township Number One, Hampshire Co., Mass., yeoman, two parcels of land there, one being a houselot in #29 of 40 acres and the other a lot in the after division of land, in Lot #8, on the hop brook and "was Drew" on houselot #22, consisting of 50 acres; signs: wit: James Disc[?], Adonijah Bidwell; ack. at Canaan, Conn., 25 July 1752, recd. 29 Sept. 1756. (*ibid., Z: 138.*)

During 1751, Daniel Everest became a member of the Congregational Church of the part of Tyringham, since 1847, Monterey, Mass., for which see brother David's account. However, it seems doubtful if he lived there long for, from April 1752, his children's births are recorded in Cornwall. He had but few recorded deeds in Cornwall and most of them deal with Moss property:

* Daniel had a number of prominent ministers among his lineal descendants, could this refer to the Rev. Charles-Hall * Everest, D.D. in 1887?

† Unfortunately, the genealogical account of the early Cornwall Everest family, as given by Starr, is not correct. *W. L. H.*

‡ An original error, prob. it was *David Everest* who witnessed. These abstracts were made by Mrs. Seth-Ames Lewis of Springfield, Mass.

14 Feb. 1754, Israel and Lydia Moss, of Cornwall, sold a dwelling house and 50 acres there to Daniel Everest, of same; wit: George Holloway and Samuel Dean; recd. 1756. 28 June 1755, Daniel Everest, of same, sold Capt. Amos Johnson, of same, land there; wit: Joseph Allen and Eben Tyler. (*Cornwall Deeds, 2: 35, 23.*)

10 Aug. 1756, Daniel Everest, of Cornwall, sold Stephen "Roys," of same, land there; wit: Gideon Thomson (J.P.) and Woodroof Emens. 3 June 1757, Daniel Everest, of same, sold [his sister-in-law] Rachel Harris, of Dutchess Co., N. Y., a dwelling house and 10 acres of land in Cornwall; wit: J.P. and Joshua Harris. (*ibid., 2: 49, 81.*)

The same day, 3 June 1757, Daniel Everest, of Cornwall, for delivery of a bond dated 14 Feb. 1754, given by Nathaniel Moss, of Wallingford, Conn., executor to the last will of his hond. father, Israel Moss, of Cornwall, confirms to said Nathaniel Moss, Asahel Moss, Rachel Harris, "Lyddia Everst" and John Moss, son of John Moss, and grandson of Israel Moss, all of them heirs by the will to the said estate, and to each of their heirs and assignees, a dwelling house and 50 acres in Cornwall; wit: J.P. and Mary Jones. (*ibid., 2: 83.*)

In March 1762, Daniel enlisted in the French War:

4th co., 2d regt., Capt. Samuel Whiting of Stratford, 1st Lt. Nathan Tibbolds, Anthony Carpenter 2d Lt., Ens. Ebenezer Dibble, Pay Roll 1762, under Col. Nathan Whiting: "Daniel Everetts" enlisted 29 March, died 23 August. (*Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 10: 41.*)

Starr informs us that Daniel died of wounds in hospital at Crown Point and was buried there, quoting from the Diary of Ensign Dibble, 24 Aug. 1762:

"for the funall Charg for Daniel Everst to Diging a Grave and Bural £o sl do, to washing his Clothes 020 and filing them for Sale."

Before the widow took administration on her husband's estate, she appears in this Moss deed:

8 Oct. 1762, David Owen and Rachel Owen, of Salisbury, Conn., joint heirs of the estate of our hond. father, Israel Moss, late of Cornwall, decd., for £70, convey to "our Brethren," Nathaniel Moss, of Wallingford, and Asahel Moss, of Cornwall, and to "our sister widow Lydia Everest of Cornwall," rights to property there, which we inherited from our said father; wit: John Patterson and Sarah Chandler; recd. 1763. (*Cornwall Deeds. 2: 284–285.*) *

From the Probate Records on file at Litchfield, Conn., we learn that:

"Administration was granted on the Estate of Daniel Everest late of Cornwall . . . Deceased unto Lidia Everest of sd Cornwall who gave bond of £200 for faithfull Administration & took Letters the same Day," 12 Oct. 1762. (*Litchfield Dist. Probate, 1: 138.*)

* Evidently Rachel Moss, b. 13 Jan. 1719, Derby, Conn., and sister of Lydia (Moss) Everest, m. (1), John Harris and (2), David Owen.

Of the original papers, only the bond is extant:

12 Oct. 1762, "Lidia" Everest, with *Jared Everest*, both of Cornwall, as her surety, was appointed the administratrix to the estate of Daniel Everest, late of same, decd., which bond she signed by mark. No place of residence is given for the widow. (*Litchfield Dist., File 2010, C. S. L.*)

In 1764 and 1765, the widow passed a few deeds, after which there is no further record of her. It seems quite probable that she remarried, about 1766.

27 Mar. 1764, Lydia "Everst" of Cornwall, for £10, sold Amos Johnson Jr., of same, rights to certain property there: signs by mark; wit: Edward Rogers and William Pierce. Same day, "Lydiah Everest," of same, for £20–08s, sold to Ann "Morhus," of Reading, Conn., land in the Great Hollow in Cornwall, bounded south by land of John Moss, a grandson of Israel Moss, late of same decd., same wits. (*Cornwall Deeds, 2: 297, 349.*)

1 June 1765, Lydia Everest, for £18–15s., sold Amos Johnson Jr., both of Cornwall, more land there, this lot being in Great Hollow, etc.; wit: J.P. and his wife. (*ibid., 2: 334.*)

In 1766, a guardian was appointed for the eldest living son:

14 Nov. 1766, "Noah Bull of Cornwall . . . was appointed to be Guardian to Daniel Everest a Minor Son to Daniel Everest late of sd Cornwall Deceased who became bound in a Recog of £50 faithfully to execute the sd Trust as Guardian." (*Litchfield Dist. Probate, 2: 115.*)

Children, all but eldest recorded in Cornwall, Conn.:

i. JOSIAH [4], b. about 1751, d. 9 Feb. 1754, Cornwall.

23. ii. DANIEL, b. 16 Apr. 1752 (as recd. 19 Oct. 1752); m. EUNICE PATTERSON.

iii. ASAHEL, b. 8 Dec. 1754, d. 7 May 1757; named for maternal uncle.

iv. LYDIA, b. 12 Jan. 1757, bapt. 5 Feb. 1757, d. date unknown, in home of youngest son, Bethany, N. Y.; m. (1), as his 2d wife, about 1777, prob. Cornwall, JAMES MARSH, b. about 1740, Conn., drowned 29 Mar. 1788, Winooski River, at Richmond, Vt., bur. there, although then res. Waterbury, Vt., of which he was the first settler, probably son of Jonas and Mary (Merrill) Marsh of Canaan, Conn., and grandson of James Marsh of Stonington, Plainfield and Canaan. Lydia (Everest) Marsh m. (2), about 1789, prob. Waterbury, PHILIP BARTLETT, and went with him to Colchester, Vt., where they resided in 1800. James Marsh m. (1), 20 June 1765, Canaan, ANNA KELLOGG, dau. of Benjamin Kellogg, of Litchfield, Conn., see *Canaan Deeds, 3: 48*, 4 Feb. 1768. James Marsh served in the French Wars and went from Canaan to Cornwall, selling his home in the former town and thus hired a substitute to serve for him in the Revolution; he then sold the Cornwall farm and hurriedly bought rights in Bath, N. H., and Waterbury, Vt., in 1780, removed his family to Bath

and discovered his right there defective so went, in Spring of 1783, to Waterbury, cleared land and planted corn. In early part of 1784, he brought his wife and 8 children with him as far as Corinth, Vt., leaving wife and 5 children there, and going on with Elias, aged 15, Irene, aged 12, and youngest son, James, to Waterbury. They found the corn gone and endured great hardship; in 1785, more settlers came there and life eased somewhat; in 1788, he went to the River to welcome a new settler and was drowned. By his first wife, Anna Kellogg, James Marsh had: *Elias*, b. 1768, Canaan, res. Waterbury; *Eunice*, b. 6 Mar. 1770, same; *Irene*, b. 16 Mar. 1772, same; *James Jr.*, b. 1776, d. 17 Feb. 1865, aged 89-8-26, Jericho, Vt.; m. Lucy Morgan, named one son, Lewis. Children (MARSH), by Lydia Everest, (1) *William*, b. 5 Apr. 1778, Canaan [family recd.], d. 25 Sept. 1846; (2) *Lewis*, b. 1780, prob. Cornwall or Bath; (3) *Jonas*, b. 9 Aug. 1783, Bath [family recd. and pension application], res. Jericho, 1856, aged 72, served in War 1812-1814, d. 9 Sept. 1856, bur. Jericho Center; m. Peggy Whitten; (4) *Daniel*, b. 1786, Waterbury, d. 2 May 1842, aged 56, bur. Bethany, Maple Lawn Cem., where he went by 1810, and also purchased, as of "Pembroke" land in Bethany, in 1818, of Israel[5] Everest and Anna, his wife (*Genesee, N. Y., Deeds, 14: 32.*) Children (BARTLETT), by Lydia (Everest) Marsh, (5) *Philip*, b. 1790; (6) *Lydia*, b. 1792, d. 12 Mar. 1879; (7) *John*, b. 1795; (8) *William*, b. 11 Mar. 1797, d. 31 Aug. 1874[?], had a son, Lemon, who res. 1891, Milwaukee, Wis. A granddau. Almira Marsh, dau. of William, res. 1891, on the farm in Bethany, originally owned by Israel[5] Everest. It is unfortunate the family records lack places.*

* See Lewis' *Hist. Waterbury, Vt.*, 1915, *13, 14, 21, 24; Hist. Jericho, Vt.*, 1916, *565-6;* Child's 1882 *Chittenden Co., re* Jericho; Rann's 1882 *Chittenden Co., p. 842; Hemenway's Gazetteer of Vt., 4, part II: 814-6; Census 1790* and *1800, Vt.;* Starr's *Cornwall*, 1926, *485; Vt. Roster, War 1812-14;* Clark's *Battle of Plattsburg; U. S. Pension Recds.*, etc. Marsh and Bartlett items from Maple Lawn Cem., Bethany, copied from *D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 12: 53*, N. Y. State Library, appear below. Much more research could be accomplished on the Bartlett and Marsh families.

Lemon Bartlett wrote, from Milwaukee, 3 Oct. 1891, that his grandmother was a "widow Marsh," before she m. his grandfather. Mrs. Barrowdale, also in 1891, stated that her father, Jonas Marsh, b. 9 Aug. 1783, Bath, N. H., d. 9 Sept. 1856, Jericho, Vt., m. 2 Dec. 1806, a dau. of Peter and Molly (Beals) Whitten, who was b. 26 Apr. 1784 and d. 28 Jan. 1854. [*Vt. State V. R.* give the marriage: *1 Dec. 1807*, Jericho, Jonas Marsh and Peggy Whitten.] Mrs. Barrowdale also wrote that her uncle, Daniel Marsh, lived and d. in Bethany, N. Y., and that Albert and Almira still live there [the former d. 1886].

Besides Daniel, we note Maple Lawn Cem., these *Marsh* stones:

Alva, son [of whom?], d. 15 Mar. 1825, aged 3.
Almira, d. 22 Dec. 1892, aged 72.
Almira-C., dau. Alfred and Louise, d. 7 Aug. 1849, aged 3-4-22.
Lewis-J., d. 29 July 1889, aged 48.
Truman-P., 1848-1907; Laura-J. Stickney, his wife, b. 1847.
Albert, d. 18 Feb. 1886, aged 67; Lorinda, his wife [no dates]; David-H., d. 6 Dec. 1862, aged 16-9-0, Co. M. 9th N. Y. Art.; and Edwin, d. 26 July 1880, aged 38-5-0, their sons.

There is but one *Bartlett* stone there:

William-L., d. 27 Nov. 1851, aged 56 [Is this not Lydia's youngest son?]

v. ABIGAIL, b. July 1759, bapt. 12 July 1759, said to have m. ——— JOHNSON, and d. "quite young." *W. H. E.* calls her by the diminutive of "Nabby," and states that she had one son (JOHNSON), *Sylvester*, who *read law* with Sherman-B.[6] Everest (b. 1775), son of Daniel[5] and hence a first cousin.*

24. vi. ISRAEL, b. 1 June 1761, named for maternal grandfather; m. ANNA HOWE.

Note: Only son Daniel remained in Connecticut, Israel went to Bethany, N. Y., *via* Strafford, Vt., and Lydia lived in Bath, N. H., Waterbury, Vt., and finally in Bethany.

12. JARED[4] EVEREST (*Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), youngest son, baptised in Durham, Conn., 6 Aug. 1727, died in Salisbury, Conn., 22 July 1792. He married, place unknown, 14 Dec. 1750, MARY MARVIN, born in Lyme, Conn., 15 Feb. 1721, died in Salisbury, 15 June 1796, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Susanna (Graham) Marvin.†

As Jared's parents moved to Saybrook, Conn., by October 1735, Jared was actually brought up in the latter town where he lived until after November 1761, then went north to Cornwall, Conn., by March 1762, where his brother, Daniel, had settled. Jared's stay in Cornwall was of short duration for by December 1763, he was living in Salisbury, where he remained some thirty years until his death. He apparently was never a land owner in Cornwall.

About 1891, Mrs. Ellen-Amanda (Dodge) Staples sent in this record:

William Marsh, b. 5 Apr. 1778, Canaan, Conn., d. 25 Sept. 1846; m. Hannah Nye, who d. 5 Apr. 1858, aged 70. Children (MARSH), b. Montpelier, Vt., (1) *Julian*, b. 25 Apr. 1802, d. unm. there, 28 June 1831; (2) *Lewis*, b. 6 July 1804, d. unm. 4 June 1835, Derby, Vt., a lawyer; (3) *Ezra*, b. 22 Jan. 1807, d. 16 June 1874, Montpelier; m. Nov. 1838, Rhoda Adams; (4) *Electa*, b. 16 Aug. 1809, res. Lyndon, Vt.; m. 8 May 1845, Joseph Dodge, b. 14 Nov. 1795, d. Aug. 1864, had one child: Ellen-Amanda Dodge, b. 23 Mar. 1846, Barre, Vt., res. Lyndon; m. 9 Jan. 1868, Henry-G. Staples, b. 15 July 1847; (5) *Oren*, b. 27 Nov. 1812, d. 27 May 1813, Montpelier; (6) *Hannah-Nye*, b. 12 June 1814, d. unm. 8 Jan. 1874; (7) *Fannie*, b. 23 Feb. 1817, d. unm. 11 Mar. 1881, Montpelier; (8) *William-Harrison*, b. 12 Aug. 1820, d. unm. 16 Oct. 1881, Montpelier.

* Further research needed. Gold's *Cornwall* (1877), *253–4*, gives Johnson data as does Starr's *Cornwall* (1926), *479*, from which it appears that Amos Johnson Jr., b. 2 May 1757, Cornwall, went to New Lebanon, N. Y., as did Dr. Isaac[6] Everest, son of Daniel[5]. This Amos is stated to have m. Anna Patterson and had: *Sylvester*, who d. unm. a *lawyer* in Ill., *David*, *Benjamin* and *Sarah*. It seems possible that Abigail Everest could have been the *first* wife of Amos Johnson Jr., and the mother of at least Sylvester.

† According to Marvin's *Marvin Family*, 1904, *p. 50*, Dea. Samuel Marvin, b. 1671, Lyme, d. there, test. 15 May 1748; m. 5 May 1699, Susanna Graham, b. 1677, who survived, dau. of Henry and Mary (———) Graham. Samuel's will of 19 Aug. 1741, proved 8 June 1748, names daughter Mary. Her siblings were: Samuel, Zachariah, Thomas, Matthew, Abigail, Nathan, Nehemiah and Elizabeth; of these, Thomas went to Simsbury, Conn., by 1756, and also res. Suffield, Mass.; Nathan's son, Lebbeus, settled in Canaan, Conn.; and Thomas' daughter Mehitable, became wife of Benjamin Marvin of Sharon, Conn. This book states that Mary was the probable wife of Jared Everest and family tradition is in accord. Jared and his wife Mary (Marvin) Everest do not appear in the *Lyme Deeds*.

It has been noted that, 19 July 1749, Jared's father, Benjamin, then of Saybrook, made a deed of gift to him of a three fourths right in undivided land in Guilford, Conn., that had been the property of Benjamin's father, Isaac[2] Everest. Also, that, 4 Dec. 1753, Jared was appointed the administrator of the estate of his sister, Damaris Everest; and that, 20 Feb. 1755, his father, still of Saybrook, gave Jared his house and land there. Further, his father's will of 5 Sept. 1751, proved 4 Feb. 1756, appointed Jared the executor and left him the home farm and one half the land south of it. (*vide ante.*)

Quite possibly, it was brother Daniel's death, in 1762, that was the reason that Jared left Cornwall for Salisbury. The original bond in this brother's estate, dated 12 Oct. 1762, shows Jared Everest's signature as surety for the widow, Lydia Everest. (*vide ante.*)

20 Dec. 1762, Jared, then of Cornwall, sold his Saybrook inheritance to his brother, Benjamin, for £200; the next day, still of Cornwall, the former bought property of this brother in Salisbury; both land transactions being acknowledged in Salisbury, 21 Dec. 1762. Jared had also sold land in Saybrook to Benjamin, 26 May 1756, witnessed by brother David. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 346, 618; Salisbury Deeds, 3: 781.*) *

The *Rudd Papers*,† as copied by *W. H. E.*, call Jared of Salisbury, 21 Dec. 1762, but is this not an error? Abstracts of Jared's deeds, not already given appear below:

5 Feb. 1753, John Clarke, Daniel Williams and Abner Parker, all of Saybrook, as agents or a committee chosen by the proprietors of Potapaug Quarter in said town, for £42–10s., old tenor, sold Jared Everest, of same, land in that quarter, "near the Country road as you go to Haddam . . . at . . . the Strait hills being part of the mountain Northward of same of Joseph Shipmans land westward of said Country road," bounded by Andrew Warner, etc., by estimation 8 plus acres; wit: John Pratt and Nath[ll] Clarke; ack. *5 Jan.* 1753 and recd. 31 May 1753. (*Saybrook Deeds, 7: 339.*)

7 Feb. 1753, Joseph Clarke of Saybrook, for £42–10s., sold Jared Everest, of same, 7 acres and 122 rods in Potapaug quarter in Chester parish there, on the hill west of the land that Dea. Graves formerly lived upon, bounded by David Cone, etc.; wit: John Clarke and Jabez Pratt; ack. 6 Feb. 1753 and recd. 31 May 1753. (*ibid., 7: 346.*) [This land Jared sold Benjamin, 1756.]

26 July 1756, Jared Everest, of Saybrook, for £7–10s., sold Allen Leet, of same, land there in the parish of Chester, about two acres, bounded in part by Leet's garden, and "It is to be understood to be in the North East corner of my Lot of Land which Lyeth South of s[d] Leets house," wit: John and Parnel Tully; ack. same; recd. 12 Aug. 1756. (*ibid., 7: 414.*)

19 Nov. 1761, Jared Everest, of Saybrook, for £60, sold Allen Leet, of same, about 19 acres there in the parish of Chester, bounded by stone bridge, Lemuel Gustin, the highway and Charles Deming; wit: Samuel Field and John Tully; ack. and recd. same. (*ibid., 7: 616.*)

* See Benjamin's account for abstracts of these three deeds.
† Gathered by Malcolm-Day Rudd and now at *C. S. L.*

30 May 1764, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, exchanged land there with Joseph Lee Jr., of same, the two deeds being wit. by John Thorp, John Gillett and John Hutchinson (J.P.); recd. 1764. (*Salisbury Deeds, 4: 87, 88.*)

11 June 1764, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, quit to the Selectmen there, by exchange, recorded that day; wit: Luke Camp and John Hutchinson. 4 Aug. 1766, Abijah Rood, of same, sold Jared Everest, of same, land there; wit: John and Thomas Hutchinson; ack. and recd. 1766. (*ibid., 2: 239; 4: 204.*)

3 Sept. 1770, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, sold land there to Abner Bristol, of same; wit: Ariel Bradley and Nathaniel Porter; recd. 1770. 2 May 1775, Jared Everest, of same, sold land there to Nathaniel Green, of same, for £2–10s., bounded by *Elisha Everest's new dwelling house;* wit: James and Asa Hutchinson; recd. 1775. (*ibid., 4: 589; 5: 119.*)

16 Mar. 1776, John Hutchinson sold Jared Everest, both of Salisbury, 9 acres there; wit: Asa and Daniel Hutchinson; recd. 1776. 7 Mar. 1783, Asa and Daniel Hutchinson sold to Jared Everest, all of same, land there; wit: Elisha Parmalee and Benajah Ticknor; recd. 1783. Same to same with mention of John Hutchinson, of even date; wit: B. Ticknor and Tempe Hutchinson. (*ibid., 5: 141; 7: 63, 65.*)

His final deed, enacted in 1791, will be considered later. Jared did not record the births of any of his children, except his daughter born in Cornwall in March 1762, and who was baptised there the following June. But his youngest child was baptised in Salisbury:

"for Jered Everest: Joseph oct 22 1778"
(*Salisbury Congregational Ch. Recds., 1: 128, C. S. L.*)

19 Dec. 1763, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, sued Isaac Spaulding, of Cornwall. Among those who took the oath of fidelity in Salisbury in 1777 were Jared Everest and Jared Everest Jr. (*Recds. of the Justices Ct., 1758–1796, 169; Salisbury Recds., 1740–1780, 112.*)

The elder man was a weaver by trade, as were his father and grandfather, and the younger, his second son and namesake, a leather dresser or tanner. A descendant of the latter has stated that both men served in the same company in the Revolution, under Capt. Benjamin Mills, from 20 June 1776 to 11 Jan. 1777, one as a private and the other as a fifer. But existing records do not support this claim for Jared Sr., although there is full proof that the son did serve in the said company (*vide post*).* The former was fifty in 1777.

The *Rudd Papers*, as noted by *W. H. E.*, contain these items about Jared Everest, in the "amount of the ministerial security to the parsonage committee in Salisbury":

"Decem^r 21 1762" Jared Everest of Salisbury mortgaged 32 acres and gave a bond to the parsonage committee to secure certain coined silver with *Benjamin Everest* as a surety to secure the interest until 22 May 1766.

* The original roll of Mills' co., cannot be located reports the *C. S. L.* It is published in the 1889 *Conn. Military Record, pp. 417–418*, in which but one Jared appears. Jared Jr., also served in 1778 and after the war as Jared Jr., was elected Ensign of the Salisbury Co., May 1786. In my opinion all these refs. are to but one man, Jared Jr. *W. L. H.*

"On ye 4th day of August 1766 Jared Everest gave to the Parsonage Com^tee a Mortgage Deed of Sixty acres of Land & a Bond to secure . . . of Coined Silver and note with Thos Reed as surety for Interest until April 23 1771 in the Room of Abijah Rood."

12 July 1774, "then Jared Everest with Nathl Green gave four notes to the Parsonage Com^tee to secure the Interest of his parsonage money from ye 23^d April 1774 to the 23^d April 1778."

"February 5th, 1776 Then the Parsonage Com^tee took out of the Town Clerks office John Turner, Jared Everest and Aaron Yale Mortgages and Bonds to s^d Parsonage Com^tee."

W. H. E. also notes from these *Rudd Papers*, "A Survey of an Highway Rec'd June ye 11, 1764" mentions "Jared Everests House." As "Jared Averis," he appears as a head of a family, in Salisbury, in 1790, consisting of four males over 16, two below 16, and five females. His sons were then living with him, with their families, all under one roof, as see their accounts. The next year, he made a deed of gift to them:

15 Dec. 1791, "I Jared Everest of Salisbury . . . in consideration of the Parental Love . . . that I . . . bear to my two Sons Benjamin Everest & Jared Everest Jun of Salisbury," convey to them all my property and buildings there, "Reserveing to myself the use and improvement of the above described Premises during my Natural Life and wholly at my Disposal"; wit: Asa and Lydia Hutchinson; ack. 22 July 1792 *; recd. 5 Sept. 1792. (*Salisbury Deeds, 8: 375.*)

Jared died in July 1792 and was buried in the old cemetery behind the present Salisbury Town Hall; in 1909, *W. H. E.* copied the inscription on his gravestone, but in 1951, when we had a photographer take pictures of all the extant Everest stones, he was unable to find Jared's. Here is the inscription copied by *W. H. E.*:

"In memory of
Mr Jared Everest, he
died July 22, 1792 Ae 62 [*sic*]
To the husband, father & friend
We bid a short adiew
You cannot come to us again
But we must come to you"

He left no will; a brief abstract of his estate follows:

Benjamin Everest was bonded, with his brother, Jared, as co-administrators, both signing the original bond, 11 Oct. 1792. The original agreement as to division of the estate is also on file, whereby, 6 Mar. 1793, after deduction of debts and funeral charges, the amount of £51–14–01, represented the total, of which a third or £17–4–8, was given the widow [not named], and the remainder of £31–10–05, was divided among the children, they receiving £7–15–01 each; the widow does not sign, but the following do: "Benjn

* The day that he died.

Everests Jared Everest Samuel Knight Mary Knight Joel Chamberlin jun^r Mercy Chamberlin," witnessed by Joshua and Sally Porter.* Another agreement, recorded in the probate volume, of even date, again does not cite the widow's name. The inventory was exhibited, 15 Aug. 1795. (*Sharon Dist., File ———, C. S. L.; Sharon Probate, 8: 51, 91, 181, 307.*)

The widow, Mary (Marvin) Everest, died intestate, 15 June 1796, and no action was taken on her estate. The eldest son, Benjamin, had died the previous February that year, so that final settlement of both estates devolved upon the second son, Jared Jr. By 1799, the latter with his family and also his brother's widow and her children were all living in Vermont. The two sisters, Mary and Mercy had also left Salisbury, with their husbands. Marvin died of smallpox soon after the close of the Revolution and apparently Joseph died young.

Jared [5] Everest then passed these estate deeds:

11 Apr. 1798, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, for $625 conveyed to Phinehas Kingsbury, of Granby, Conn., land in Salisbury and mentions deed from his hond. father, Jared Everest, to himself and his brother, Benjamin Everest; wit: Joshua Porter and Joshua Porter Jr. Same day, said Kingsbury, for the same amount, conveyed to Jared Everest, of Salisbury, a certain farm there; wit: the Porters. Both deeds recd. 14 Apr. 1798. (*Salisbury Deeds, 10: 79, 84.*)

28 Jan. 1799, Jared Everest and Phineas Kingsbury, both of Salisbury, mortgage to Joseph and Jared Canfield, of same, land there that Jared Everest, late of same decd., deeded to Benjamin and said Jared Everest, sometime before his death and known by the name of the Everest Farm; wit: Joshua Porter and Eunice Bird. (*ibid., 10: 151.*)

23 Feb. 1799, Jared Everest, of Grafton, Windham Co., Vt., as the administrator of the estate of Benjamin Everest, late of Salisbury, Conn., decd., sold an undivided moiety of land in Salisbury to Phinehas Kingsbury, of same, as authorized by the probate court; wit: D. Coburn (J.P.) and Ezra Canfield. (*ibid., 10: 178.*)

Among the charts filled in and returned to *C. M. E.*, about 1891, was one evidently sent by Lucinda-B. (Stephens) Brewster, born 1827, of Blenheim, N. Y., eldest daughter of Lucy (Chamberlain) Stephens, and a granddaughter of Mercy [5] (Everest) Chamberlain, youngest daughter of Jared [4] Everest, who wrote at the bottom of the chart:

"Great Grandfather [Jared [4]] was a Weaver by Occupation, also had a Farm I have heard my Grandmother [Mercy] Speak with great feeling of her childhoods home, of their singing & dancing of which they quite excelled in

* When I first consulted the papers *re* this estate, they were still at Sharon, and the folder was marked "Everts," the only paper being the agreement above cited. When the papers were all taken to the *C. S. L.*, the bond was found. *W. L. H.*

those days also of their dancing, at her wedding. She said the[y] took hold of hands & danced round the stack of chimneys in the Center of the house.* Marvin died from Smallpox taken from an old Revolutionary Soldier stoping & wishing to leave a bundle — his Father being suspicious of it took it & requested his Son Marvin to take it & carry it to the Garret till called for. they both took the Small Pox Great Grandfather was very sick Marvin was so bad, he was roled in the sheet & buried the other members of the Family were innoculated for Smallpox these facts I got from my Grandmothers own Lips she also said her Father was stone Deaf they spoke to him with a Speaking trumpet her mother being a beautiful singer could put her mouth close to his ear & he could hear her. The Everests are quite inclined to deafness.†

Mrs. Brewster also wrote three letters, the first evidently in 1891, and giving the address of "Brewster Bros. Oxford. N. Y. St. James Hotel": —

"Gentleman

You are mistaken, as regards my name, it was Stephens, Daughter of Ezra Stephens, of Schoharie N. Y. My Mother was Lucy Chamberlain, her Fathers, name was Joel Chamberlain, her Mothers name, was Mercy, Everest, her Fathers, name was Jared Everest, married Molly Marvin, their Children names were — Benjamin, Jared, Mary, Marvin, Mercy, I never knew their descendants my Grandmothers Sister Mary Died without any, her Husband name was Samuel K Knight my Grandmother, was Mercy Everest, they were married Feb. 25. 1782, their Children Polly, Jared, Lidia, Matilda, Joel, George, Lucy, which was my Mother — they are all dead my Mother was youngest, My Father — Ezra Stephens, married my Mother Lucy Chamberlain, Oct 26 — 1821, their children, Lucinda, George A, Matilda, Caroline, Ezra. my name is Lucinda, I married my husband Daniel D Brewster Oct 27, 1847, Names of our Children Rosco A, Zeno C, Lucy A., Ezra S., Ward O. Vernon E., Otho M. Guy O., Daisy V., also my husbands, Grandmother, was an Everest, Rhoda Everest, Daughter of David Everest, our Great Grandfathers were Brothers, David & Jared Everest our Grandmothers, own Cousins, my husband Fathers name, was John O Brewster, his Father was Judge Brewster — you see my Children are Everests on both sides, my husband died elleven years ago, hoping to hear from you again, I will close Respectfully

Lucinda B Brewster

P.S. I have only a Sister living Mrs Caroline Simonson a widow in Oneonta."

Letter dated Oxford, Chenango Co., N. Y., 17 Sept. 1892, from St. James Hotel, Brewster Brothers, Proprietors [with pictures of Z. C. and E. S. Brewster as part of the letter-head]:

"Dear Sir

Please excuse my long delay, in writing you, as I have been writing for more information concerning our Ancestry, but receiving none, I concluded to send, what I knew for myself . . . as I was the eldest, of our Family, & my Grand-

* Mercy married, 1783, Salisbury.

† And also "quite inclined" to Music. *W. L. H.*

mother [Mercy [5] Everest] living the last years of her life, with my Mother (her youngest Child) I well recolect her a short, erect, & proud, spirited woman, very found favored, had been called handsome, in her day, was a very domestic Wife, & Mother, cared litle for Society, a pattern of neatness & order, always retired at 8 o'clock & took her breakfast, at 6 oclock, was naturally, cheerful — it would please me when a Child to get Grandma to laughing she had such a pleasant little laugh, she lived to the great age of 85 [88 actually] & died of Erisipelas — was buried in the Burial Ground in the town of Gilboa, *Sch Co* in which stands the Family vault, of Brewsters, built by Judge Brewster, my husbands Grandfather (when a very old Lady). She sang for me with much persuation (as her voice quivered a little) an old time Ballad. Commencing. What did you have for Supper Triancy my Son. What did you have for Supper my Sweet little one, & so forth. I *think* I *see you laughing* & *perhaps saying* how *childish* & *silly* — but to me it is not so — I enjoy looking back to those childlike pleasures — (beg pardon) you know you requested me to write any litle tradition that I knew my Grandmother was a strict Presbyterian kept Saturday night & Sunday — would say by way of explanation (the Evening & the Morning was the first day. Genesis 1st — also Aunt Knight otherwise Grandmothers Sister Mary I remembered her also, she looked very much like my Grandmother, a little round featured Woman, her Husband, Samuel Knight was called rich in those days, they never had any Family had a Hotel & Farm — left his Property to a Nephew of his Justine Jones. — I think they lived 4 miles from Grandfather Chamberlains — who lived in the town of Alford.

you mentioned your Father & Mother being distant cousins — would say my Husband & myself were also distant cousins, his Great grandfather David Everest & my Great Grandfather Jared Everest. were Brothers, making our Children double Everests, here is the Photographs of two of my Sons — is there any Family resemblance, perhaps not as my Sons, look more like my Father Ezra Stephens.

Well I think I have *said* all that is *neccessary* & perhaps *more*, to consign to the *waste basket*. But I would like to inquire, what *motive* prompts *you* to get this Family Record is that any one of that name, of our Ancestors, that has left a Fortune, as is sometimes the case, if so I hope it may be traced to this branch of decendents — please write me & oblige your Friend & Cousin

Lucinda B. Brewster

P.S. please let me hear soon."

The third letter, dated 15 Nov. 1893, and from Oxford, N. Y., mainly deals with the mythical fortune awaiting Everest descendants in England.* She mentions her brother-in-law, Sylvester Brewster, and states that "Mother Brewster was a Gardner," and writes of a Sunderland Gardner from western New York.

Children, first four born in Saybrook, Conn.:

25. i. BENJAMIN [6], b. 1754; m. BETSEY AXTELL.

* Many of the old letters in the *C. M. E. Ms.*, are concerned with this "fortune," the Everests were but one of many families to be so duped in the Nineteenth Century; it was quite a "racket" on both sides of the Atlantic, and in the same category as the "Spanish Prisoner" letters of the Twentieth Century. *W. L. H.*

26. ii. JARED (*Ens.*), b. 1756; m. HANNAH SELLECK.

iii. MARY, b. about 1758, *d.s.p.* after 1827, then of New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. by 14 Apr. 1778, SAMUEL KNIGHT, who d. between 1824 and 1827, test., New Lebanon. Mary Knight wit. a deed in 1778 from Abijah Jones, of Salisbury, Conn., to Daniel Grinnell Jr., husband of Anne [5] (Everest) Grinnell. In 1819, Samuel Knight, and Mary, his wife, of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., conveyed to *Isaac Everest* *, of New Lebanon, said co., for $2800, land in W. Stockbridge, Mass., near the Alford line, with reservation to John Stevens of a quarter acre and house occupied by said Stevens, during his natural life, and with a reservation made by John Saquin in his deed to Joseph Bloss; wit: "Justus Jones," George Cornwell; recd. 1820. (*Berkshire, Mass., Deeds, 56: 181.*) † An old letter stated she lived near Alford. Samuel Knight left a short will, dated 5 Aug. 1824, at New Lebanon, proved 27 Mar. 1827, leaving all his estate to his wife, Mary, and appointing her sole executrix; signs: wit: Uriah Betts, *Isaac Everest* and George Cornwall. (*Columbia, N. Y., Surrogate.*) Samuel was a well-to-do farmer and hotel keeper and had a nephew, Justin Jones.

iv. MARVIN, b. about 1760, d. unm. before Dec. 1791, of smallpox, Salisbury.

v. MERCY, b. 18 Mar. 1762, Cornwall, Conn., bapt. there, June 1762, d. Jan. 1850, Gilboa ‡, Schoharie Co., N. Y., bur. same; m. 25 Feb. 1783, Salisbury, ceremony by the Rev. Jonathan Lee, JOEL CHAMBERLAIN JR., of Lebanon, Conn., b. 1 July 1759, Colchester, Conn., d. Jan. 1832, Blenheim ‡, N. Y., son of Joel and Lydia (Chapman) Chamberlain. § They are said to have lived near Alford. Children (CHAMBERLAIN), (1) *Mary*, b. 22 Aug. 1784, Salisbury, called "Polly," res. Broome ‡, N. Y.; m. Sidney Bidwell, had four children; (2) *Jared*, b. 1786, res. Broome; m. Lovisa Wood, had six children; (3) *Lydia*, b. 1789, res. Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Ira Sperry, had four children; (4) *Matilda*, b. 1791; res. Middleburgh, N. Y.; m. Josiah Bidwell, had seven children; (5) *Joel*, b. 1793, res. Worcester, N. Y.; m. Clarissa Anderson, who was living, his widow, in 1890, aged about 93 or 94, had ten children; (6) *George*, b. 19 Feb. 1796, d. 5 Apr. 1879, Ottawa[?], N. Y.; m. (1), Gertrude Romaine, and perhaps (2), ——— ———, no children cited; (7) *Lucy*, b. 2 Nov. 1801, d. 19 Dec. 1874, Gilboa; m. 25 Oct. 1821, Ezra Stephens, who d. 20 Apr. 1878, Schenevus, N. Y.‖

* Dr. Isaac [6] Everest, son of Daniel [5], and a first cousin-once-removed to Mary (Everest) Knight.

† Registry of Deeds for So. Dist. of Berkshire, at Great Barrington, Mass.

‡ Gilboa was formed 1847 from Blenheim (estb. 1797) and Broome.

§ Joel Chamberlain Sr., son of William and Sarah (Day) Chamberlain and grandson of Joseph Chamberlain. (*Colchester Deeds, 7: 328, 340, 583; 2, part I: 90; File 637, Dist. Colchester, C. S. L.;* W. L. Holman's *Chamberlain Ms.*)

‖ Children of Lucy (Chamberlain) Stephens, b. Blenheim, N. Y.:

1. Lucinda-B., b. 22 May 1827, living 1893, Oxford, Chenango Co., N. Y., where her sons, Zeno-C. and Ezra-S. Brewster, ran a hotel; m. 27 Oct. 1847, Blenheim, her cousin, Daniel-D. Brewster, who d. 11 Apr. 1880, son of John-Otis and Hannah (Gard-

vi. JOSEPH, b. about 1765, prob. Salisbury, bapt. there, 22 Oct. 1778, d. y.

13. ELISHA [5] EVEREST (*Elisha* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew*[1]), only son, born in Saybrook, Conn., 8 Nov. 1752, died in Danby *, N. Y., between October 1820 and March 1825. He married, probably in Connecticut, about 1778, SUSANNAH CHAPMAN, born between 1750 and 1760, died in Danby, 16 May 1832, parentage unknown.

He was a legatee of his father's 1777 will, which also named him the executor, and was bonded in that trust, 9 Nov. 1795.† Although he did not leave Salisbury until 1812, he conveyed, 17 Mar. 1797, his father's property there, as given him in said will, and then under the incumbrance of his mother's dower rights. This may have been a mortgage.

Elisha Everest Jr., served in the Revolution, enlisting in Capt. Luther Stoddard's co., under Colonel Burrell, and later applied for a pension. (*Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 8: 35; Conn. Mil. Recd.* (1889), *111.*) Brief notes on his pension record follow:

Elisha Everest; Rev. War; S-43 534.:

Tioga Co., N. Y., 28 Apr. 1818: Elisha Everest, aged 66, res. said co., states that he enlisted August 1775, in Sheffield, Mass., in Capt. Brown's Co., Col. "Eason" in Mass. Line Regt.; discharged December 1775 in Canada. He re-enlisted, January 1776, Salisbury, Conn., in Capt. Luther Stoddard's Co., Col. Burrell's regt.; was at siege of Johns[?], and assisted in taking a number of vessels on the St. Lawrence River; discharged January 1777, at Ticonderoga.

Tioga Co., N. Y., 20 Sept. 1820: Elisha Everest states that his wife has been blind for twelve years; he has one daughter aged 31 and another one aged 28, both living with him.

Tioga Co., N. Y., 5 Oct. 1820: Hudson Jennings and other Justices of the Peace swear that Elisha Everest and his wife, whom they have known for eight years past, would have been a public charge, but for the assistance of their two daughters. His wife is blind and he is incapable of managing his affairs, etc.

---

ner) Brewster and grandson of Rhoda [4] (Everest) Brewster, a daughter of David [4] Everest. John-Otis Brewster d. 1868, was a Mayflower Descendant. Lucinda-B. (Stephens) Brewster had nine children: *Rosco-A.*, *Zeno-C.*, *Lucy-A.*, *Ezra-S.*, *Ward-O.*, *Vernon-E.*, *Otho-M.*, *Guy-O.*, and *Daisy-V.*, if I read her handwriting correctly.

2. George-A., b. 12 July 1829, res. Stamford, N. Y., d. 23 Oct. 1881; m. 8 Oct. 1858, Juliette Simonson, d. 9 Jan. 1863, dau. of Henry and Ann (———) Simonson; had two children.

3. Matilda, b. 26 Mar. 1832, d. 19 Apr. 1879; m. 25 Oct. 1854, Charles Fredenburg, who d. Minn., son of Hiram and Adoline (Simonson) Fredenburg; had two children.

4. Caroline, b. 6 Mar. 1834, living 1893, Oneonta, N. Y.; m. 14 Feb. 1856, Theodore Simonson, d. Waverly, N. Y., son of Henry and Ann (———) Simonson; had two children.

5. Ezra, b. 11 Aug. 1842, d. 3 Aug. 1849, Blenheim.

Note: Some of this family are buried in the Brewster Vault in Gilboa. *W. L. H.*

* Formed 1811 from Spencer, Danby was transferred in March 1822 from Tioga to Tompkins Co., N. Y.

† Elisha's signature appears on this original bond.

10 May 1784, William Wheeler recovered judgment *vs.* Elisha Everest Jr., of Salisbury, for the debt on a note of £1–08–07. (*Recds of the Justices Ct., 1758–1796, 113.*) In the 1790 census there, "Elisha Averis 2d," is listed directly above his father, and then had one male over 16, one under 16 and five females in his household. In 1800, still of same, he had a family consisting of one male and one female over 45, two females under 10, two females between 10 and 16, and one male and one female, between 16 and 26. In 1810, as "Elisha Avris," he is listed at Salisbury with a family of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, and three females between 16 and 26, that is, Elisha, wife, and three youngest daughters. In addition to the 1797 sale, previously mentioned, Elisha appears in two more Salisbury deeds:

30 Sept. 1811, Silas Moore, of Salisbury, for $40, conveyed to Elisha Everest, of same, all rights to land there N. of the Meeting House, near where the said Everest now lives; wit: Elisha and William-C. Sterling; ack. and recd. same day. 30 Sept. 1811, Elisha Everest, of same, for $700, sold Julius and Isaac Hollister Jr., of same, land there, N.W. of the Meeting house, on which the said grantor now lives; wit: Silas Moore and Elisha Sterling; ack. same day; recd. 14 Oct. 1811. (*Salisbury Deeds, 13: 135, 196.*)

Susannah Everest, Elisha's wife, joined the Salisbury Congregational Church, by profession, 15 Jan. 1797, and was dismissed from same, by letter, in January 1812. 6 Oct. 1797, she had these children baptised therein: James, Sally, Milo, Polly, Fanny, Clarisa and Anna. (*Salisbury Church Recds.*) "Susanah Everest" was received, by letter, February 1812, as a member of the Danby Church [formed 1807], and died there, 16 May 1832. (*Danby Church Recds., Book I.**) Elisha bought land in Danby in 1814:

25 Mar. 1814, Luther Smith and Polly, his wife, of Danby, Tioga Co., N. Y., for $180, sold 20 acres there, part of lot #38, N.E. sect., T7., to Elisha Everest, no res. given; both sign; wit: Joshua Ferris; ack. same; recd. 28 Apr. 1815. (*Tioga, N. Y., Deeds, 11: 323.*)

He appears there in the census of 1820, with one male and one female, over 45, and three females, between 26 and 45. He died intestate, after 5 Oct. 1820 and before 14 Mar. 1825, when letters of administration were granted to his daughter, Fanny Everest. (*Tompkins, N. Y., Surrogate.*) Further settlement of his estate appears in the deeds:

18 June 1825, Fanny Everest, of Danby, who on petition, as administratrix of the estate of Elisha Everest, late of same, decd., 14 Mar. 1825, sought permission to sell the real estate, as the personal property was insufficient to

* Covered by Helen (Finch) Smith of Ithaca, N. Y., at Danby, N. Y., who also examined recds. of Tioga and Tompkins Cos., N. Y., for us.

pay debts, and received such an order by the Surrogate, 12 Apr. 1825, sold, at public vendue, 20 acres there in lot #38, N.E. sect., T7., for $250, to Benjamin Jennings, of same; wit: Hudson Jennings; ack. 14 July 1825; recd. 30 Dec. 1831. (*Tompkins, N. Y., Deeds, T: 245.*)

1 Oct. 1825, Benjamin Jennings and Sally, his wife, of Danby, for $1.00, conveyed to Fanny Everest and Clarice Everest, both of same, all rights to 20 acres there, in lot #38, N.E. sect., T7.; both sign; wit: Hudson and Rachel Jennings; ack. same; recd. 30 Dec. 1831. (*ibid., T: 250.*)

Why did this Benjamin Jennings buy in the family farm at the auction and then turn it over to the widow and her daughters a few months later?

In 1830, "Susanna Everetts" was head of a family, in Danby, consisting of one female, between 70 and 80, two between 40 and 50, one between 30 and 40, one between 20 and 30, and one between 15 and 20. Who was the third female in 1820, between 26 and 45, in Elisha's family, and in 1830, between 30 and 40, in Susannah's home, with the younger girls? Who was the third female, between 26 and 45, with Fanny in 1840? After the widow's death, 16 May 1832, this sale was made:

27 Nov. 1832, Fanny Everest and "Clary" Everest, both of Danby, for $300, sold to James Everest [their only brother], of same, 20 acres there in lot #38, N.E. sect., T7.; both sign; wit: Samuel Love and Benjamin Jennings; recd. 3 Jan. 1833. (*ibid., W: 3.*)

From the above 1832 conveyance, it would appear that only three children were living in 1832: James, Fanny and Clarissa.

Children born in Salisbury, Conn.; all but fourth baptised there, 6 Oct. 1797:

27. i. JAMES[4], b. 8 Jan. 1779; m. POLLY ———.
ii. SALLY, b. 22 Oct. 1780, d. 7 Aug. 1813, aged 33, bur. Danby, N. Y.; m. about 1803, prob. Conn., HEMAN (or HIRAM) SMITH. Child (SMITH), *Polly*, b. 1804, d. 24 Sept. 1828, bur. Danby.*
iii. MILO, b. 6 Dec. 1782, d. by 1800.
iv. BETSEY, b. 1 June 1784, d. by 6 Oct. 1797.
v. POLLY, b. 26 Jan. 1787; m. 9 Feb. 1808, Salisbury, EBENEZER-B. BARNUM. An Ebenezer-B. Barnum admitted freeman there, 9 Dec. 1806. (*Salisbury Freemen's Lists, 1784–1849, 127.*)
vi. FANNY, b. about 1789, aged 31 in 1820; admx. her father's est., 1825; in 1840 and 1850, she was head of family in Greenwood, Steuben Co., N. Y., where in latter year, aged 62 and b. Conn., unm., she had with her, Clarissa Everest, aged 58 and b. Conn., unm. In 1840, there was another female, aged between 40 and 50, with Fanny and Clarissa.†

* See *Record, 52: 272–273.*

† A scrapbook of Mrs. B. J. Jennings of W. Danby, N. Y., 1939, *re* recds. 1st Methodist Ch., of Danby: "The first class, formed 1811, consisted of . . . and Fanny, Clarissa and Anna Everett [*sic* Everest]." I doubt if this item should refer to that particular church. *W. L. H.*

vii. CLARISSA, b. 1792, lived with her sister, unm., see above.
viii. ANNA, b. about 1795, alive 1810.

14. CAPT. ZADOCK[5] EVEREST (*Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Saybrook, Conn., 5 Mar. 1743–44, died in Addison, Vt., 30 Apr. 1825, aged eighty-one, intestate. He married, first, about 1769, SARAH MOSS, born in New Milford, Conn., 5 July 1751, died before 1778, daughter of John and Lydia (Roberts) Moss.* He married, secondly, in Bennington, Vt., 9 Mar. 1778, as of Ticonderoga, SARAH (COOK) MEACHAM, born in Wallingford, Conn., 22 Apr. 1752, died in Moriah, N. Y., 13 July 1828, aged seventy-five, buried in Addison, daughter of Asaph and Sarah (Parker) Cook and widow of Capt. William Meacham.†

Hitherto, the identity of Zadock's first wife has been unknown, and is now proved by these warranty deeds:

12 Oct. 1773, Zadock Everest and Sarah Moss *alias* Everest of Panton, Charlotte Co., N. Y., for £30, sold Samuel Elmer, of Sharon, Conn., all rights to 20 acres in Farmington, Conn., as part of estate of John Moss, late of same decd., and set off to said Sarah by Probate; both sign; wit: Samuel Curtice and Jno. Strong; ack. 14 Oct. 1773, Crown Point, Charlotte Co., recd. 9 Nov. 1773. (*Farmington, Conn., Deeds, 19: 539.*)

24 Jan. 1793, Loudon Case and wife, Sally, with William Everest, all of Addison, Vt., for £9, sold Isaiah Hall, of Cheshire, Conn., 10 acres in Southington, Conn.; wit: Zadock Everest and Jer. Meacham; ack. same day and recd. 7 Mar. 1793. (*Southington, Conn., Deeds, 3: 545.*)

* John Moss, b. 10 May 1721, Derby, Conn., d. 29 Oct. 1750, Farmington, Conn.; son of Israel and Lydia (Bowers) Moss; m. 31 July 1746, Wallingford, Conn., Lydia Roberts, b. there, 30 Mar. 1726, bapt. Cheshire, Conn., May 1726, dau. of Eli and Mary (McKay) Roberts; she m. (2), James Bradshaw, 13 Feb. 1753, New Milford; as widow Lydia Moss, joined church at same, in 1752; her brother, Eli Roberts Jr., settled in Vergennes, Addison Co., Vt. Lydia Moss, of Farmington, with Benjamin Roberts of New Milford and Wm. Hendrick, of Wallingford, on her bond, app. admx. est. John Moss, late of Farmington decd., intest., 31 Dec. 1750; 6 July 1756, estate to be divided between widow, eldest son Amasa and to Sarah, John and Lemuel Moss. 16 Oct. 1779, estate to widow Ledia; to Amasa Moss a double share or two fifths and one fifth each to: John, Lemuel, and *heirs of Sarah: Sarah and William* [last names not cited.] (*Hartford Dist. File 3829, C. S. L.*) See 1773 and 1793 deeds passed by the heirs. Children (Moss), (1) *Amasa*, b. 22 Apr. 1746, Wallingford, bapt. 11 July 1752, Cheshire; (2) *John*, b. 3 Sept. 1747, Wallingford, bapt. 29 Aug. 1752, New Milford, *d.s.p.*; (3) *Lemuel*, bapt. 29 Aug. 1752, New Milford; (4) *Sarah*, b. 5 July 1751 (*post.*), bapt. 29 Aug. 1752, New Milford. (*Jacobus' New Haven Families, 1229, 1512.*)

† Capt. William Meacham, b. 10 Mar. 1742, son of Jeremiah and Rebecca (Hawkins) Meacham, was killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill, 17 June 1775; m. (1), about 1768, Sarah White, by whom he had *Silence*, b. 16 Feb. 1769, Adams, Mass.; he m. (2), about 1770, Sarah Cook, as above, who, after her husband's death, taught school in Adams, and then with her two Meacham sons went to her second husband's home in Addison. She d. at home of her eldest son, on opposite shore of Lake Champlain but was bur. in Addison beside Capt. Everest. Children (MEACHAM), by Sarah Cook, (1) *William*, b. 20 Sept. 1771, Adams; (2) *Jeremiah*, b. 18 Nov. 1773, New Salem, Mass. (See *Register, 49: 203–205; Record 66: 32; 69: 44.*)

Before Zadock attained his majority, he had lived in various Connecticut towns, Saybrook, Cornwall, Salisbury and Canaan, also in Dutchess County, N. Y. As has been stated in his father's account, in 1764, when but twenty, Zadock joined with twelve other young men from Salisbury and went up to Chimney Point, on the eastern shore of Lake Champlain, then a part of Panton, (chartered 3 Nov. 1761), and later to be considered within Addison, Vt. They planted crops that summer, but with the advent of frost, the little party retreated to Connecticut, returning the next May. Here Zadock settled, maintained his home until the Summer of 1777, when Gentleman Johnny Burgoyne advancing down the Lake, the family deserted their home and fled to Whitehall, N. Y., and thence to Manchester and Pawlet, Vt. When the war ended, the Everest brothers, with their mother, returned to their own places in Addison.

It has already been noted that in 1776, Benjamin [4] Everest, with his son, Zadock, conveyed to Benjamin Jr., all of Addison, land in Panton, witnessed by the third brother, Joseph, and recorded in 1784; that "Capt" Zadock was named in the Proprietors Records of Panton, 1 Jan. 1784, and that, 7 July 1784, he was appointed the administrator of his father's estate, sharing in the distribution thereof, 23 Dec. 1784. (*vide ante.*) * Due to overlapping claims and grants, Zadock gave his residence in 1773 as of Panton and in 1776, as of Addison. Besides his conveyance to Elmer of Farmington land, he also sold Elmer land in Panton, the same year:

13 Sept. 1773, Zadock Everest, of Panton, Charlotte Co., N. Y., sold Samuel "Elmore" of Sharon, Conn., land in Panton; ack. and recd. 11 Sept. 1788 at Panton. (*Panton, Vt., Deeds, 2: 28.*)

Our next record for him is at the Convention held at Dorset, Vt., 16 Jan. 1776, when he served on a special committee, for he was exceedingly active in Vermont affairs. (*Vt. Gov. and Council Recds., 1: 13; Vt. Journals, IV*, pub. 1932.) He had, moreover, an active part in the Revolution:

"Capt. Zadock Everest's account, for journey on public business from Williamstown to Pawlet, Nov. 2, 1777, for 17 days service as Commissary purchasing etc., for a scout under the command of Capt. Ebenr Allen from Nov. 5th to Nov. 22d, 1777." (*Vt. Rev. Rolls, 790.*)

Pay roll, Capt. Gideon Ormsbee's co., Col. Warren's Regt., Militia, Alarm to Northward, Nov. 1778, entered 7 Nov., discharged 14 Nov., 8 days, Zadock Everest. (*ibid., 91.*)

"A Pay Roll of the men belonging to Manchester who assisted the Sheriff

* Also see deed dated 13 Mar. 1783, ack. 29 Mar. 1784, in Benjamin Sr.'s account.

in the execution of his Office in May and June 1779 in Cumberland County . . . Capt. Zadock Averist," allowed 8 days service. (*ibid., 802.*)

Service of Lt. Col. Stephen Pearl [probably in or near Castleton, 1780], "To . . . flour that Capt. Everest took by order of Gen. Allen £3-16-6." (*ibid., 703.*)

Pay Roll, Capt. John Stark's co., Col. Ira Allen's regt., two Alarms at Skeensboro and Ticonderoga, about 1st Apr. 1780, Zadock Everest, 7 days and 74 miles. Same co., and regt., Northern Frontier, Oct. 1780, Zadock entered service 25 Oct., 11 days and 22 miles. (*ibid., 176, 288.*)

Pay Roll of Capt. Zadock Everest's co., Col. Ira Allen's regt., Alarm of Oct. 1781, served 10 days and 27 miles. Same co. and regt., 1 May 1782, 1 day and 8 miles. (*ibid., 596, 453.*)

Pay Roll of militia officers and soldiers called to assist the Sheriff from Pawlet, Rupert and Dorset, in execution of his office for the co. of Windham, Sept. 1782; Capt. Zadock Everest allowed 6 days. (*ibid., 806.*)

The above represents the official story, he doubtless was active in both military and civil matters, throughout the war, and was evidently commissoned a captain by October 1781. Ardent in his pursuit of the Tories, he was often named in the public records in this respect, especially in the Winter of 1778, and during his sojourn in Pawlet, was town representative in March of that year, attending the first Legislature of Vermont. A trusted and confidential agent of the Council of Safety, he was often employed in their edicts of sequestration. Also, in March 1778, he made his second marriage, in Bennington, Vt., then called of Ticonderoga. (*Vt. State Papers*, 1823, *198, 232; Vt. Gov. and Council Recds., 1: 13, 211, 202; Vt. Journals, III*, 1924, *IV*, 1941; Hollister's *Pawlet*, 1867.)

In a petition dated at Manchester, 21 May 1779, Benjamin, Zadock and Joseph Everest, with others, sought a grant in Fairhaven and Westhaven; followed in October, by these brothers joining in a plea for land in Waitsfield, Fayston and the Two Heroes. (*Vt. Charters*, 1922; *Grants*, 1939.) * During this year, 1779, Zadock appears in these land transactions:

9 July 1779, Ebenezer Seeley of "Pawnel," Bennington Co., for £150, sold Zadock Everest, of Manchester, said co., two 50-acre lots "formerly Supposed to Lye in Panton but since found to be in Addison," bought of Solomon Squire and part of 8000 acres given by the Proprietors of Addison to sundry inhabitants of Panton, for doing settling duty, etc., in Addison; wit: John Larrabee and *Joseph "Averill"*; ack. 1779 and recd. 1784. (*Addison, Vt., Deeds, 1: 66.*)

11 Dec. 1779, Benjamin Willard, of Keene, N. H., yeoman, for £1000 [depreciated currency], sold land in Pawlet to Zadock Everest, of Man-

* Adams' *Fairhaven* (1870), states that the first deed was made at Manchester, 27 Oct. 1779, by Zadock Everest, then of same, who sold Elisha Hamilton, of Tinmouth, Vt., land in Fairhaven; in 1781, Zadock's rights were laid out and in 1785, Charles Rice bought of Joel Hamilton, half of Zadock's rights. Mrs. Grace W. W. Reed of Manchester covered the *Manchester, Pawlet* and *Fairhaven Deeds* for us and reported negatively on the latter place. *W. L. H.*

chester; wit: Nathan Smith and Martin Powell; ack. same; recd. 1780. (*Pawlet, Vt., Deeds, 1: 164.*)

28 Dec. 1779, Zadock Everest, of Manchester, sold land there to Ebenezer Clark, of same; wit: John Strong and William Fitch; ack. 1779; recd. 1782. (*Manchester, Vt., Deeds, 1: 317.*)

Zadock then settled in Pawlet, for the duration, and in March 1780, with brother Benjamin, was a grantee of Chittenden; and in November, of Starksboro. (*Vt. Charters*, 1922.) He also sold land that year:

11 Apr. 1780, Zadock Everest of "Pawlett," yeoman, for £92–10s., in silver money of Vt., sold land there to Benjamin Everest, gentleman, and Joseph Everest, yeoman, of same; 4 May 1780, as "Averist," still of Pawlet, a yeoman, Zadock sold land there to Jonathan Brace, of Glastonbury, Conn.; wit: Asaph Coleman and *Joseph Everest;* both ack. and recd. May 1780. 20 May 1780, Zadock Everest, of Pawlet, yeoman, sold land there to Hezekiah Tracy, no res. cited, bounded by lands of Benjamin and Joseph Everest; wit: Joel Simonds and *Benjamin Everest;* ack. 1781 and recd. 1782. (*Pawlet Deeds, 1: 166, 164, 168.*)

At Pawlet, Zadock served as a selectman in 1781, and voted in the House, 16 June 1781. We find him present in various assemblies that year, and he joined with his brothers, Benjamin and Joseph, in petitions for further grants of townships, in January, February and June; they were certainly avid for land! (Hollister's *Pawlet; Vt. Gov. and Council Recds., 2: 301; Vt. Journals, III*, 1924; *Grants*, 1939.) He also bought land there that year:

16 June 1781, Simeon Sears, of Bennington, sold land in Pawlet to Zadock Everest, no res. cited; wit: Joseph Kendall and H. Harmon; ack. 1781 and recd. 1782. (*Pawlet Deeds, 1: 301.*)

Zadock had purchased land in Panton of his brother, Benjamin, in 1781, and with this brother purchased more land there in 1782; with further activity in land that year:

26 Jan. 1781, Benjamin Everest, of Pawlet, sold land, in Panton, to Zadock Everest, of Pawlet; wit: *Joseph* and *Olive Everest;* ack. same; recd. 1784.* 5 Nov. 1782, Martin Dudley, formerly of Addison and now of Bennington, sold Zadock and Benjamin Everest, late of Addison and now of Pawlet, land in a place formerly known as Panton, in the N. H. Grants, upon Lake Champlain, and as of 1776, said to be within Charlotte Co., N. Y.; wit: Nathan and Anna Clark; ack. same and recd. 1784. 29 Nov. 1782, Elisha Clark Jr., of Pawlet, Rutland Co., sold land there to "Capt." Zadock Everest, of same; wit: Gideon Adams and James Leach; the same day, Everest conveyed to Clark; wit: said Adams and John Stark; both deeds ack. and recd. 1782. (*Panton General Book, 15, 17; Pawlet Deeds, 1: 338; 2: 2.*)

The war had now ended and the brothers returned to Addison,

* Olive [5] was their sister.

Zadock selling out his temporary home in Pawlet, as did Benjamin and Joseph:

4 Mar. 1784, I Zadock Everest, of *Pawlet*, sell William Goodrich, of Stockbridge, Mass., lot 43 in Pawlet, on which my house and barn are now standing, with other buildings, except the schoolhouse, and well known to be my homelot, etc.; wit: Stephen and Abigail Pearl; ack. and recd. 1784. 5 Apr. 1784, Zadock Everest, of *Addison*, Rutland Co., gentleman, sold land, in Pawlet, to Nathan Bennett, tradesman, of same; wit: Gideon Adams and Abel Thompson; ack. and recd. 1784. The same day, as of Addison, Zadock sold more land in Pawlet to Abel Thompson, no res. cited; ack. and recd. 1784. (*Pawlet Deeds, 2: 64, 42, 44.*)

Thus, from the above land evidence, we have full proof that Capt. Zadock returned to Addison, from Pawlet, between 4 March and 5 April, 1784, just in time for the annual town meeting at Addison, held 29 Mar. 1784, where he served as the moderator and was elected a selectman, and 28 Sept. 1784, was appointed a trustee for the northern district of that town. (*Addison Recds., 1: 2, 3.*) *

In the period between 1785 and 1800, Zadock had about fifty land transfers in Addison and Panton, all of which were duly read and fully noted. But only those deeds that have some genealogical value are presented, briefly, below.†

13 Aug. 1784, Zadock Everest, of Addison, sold 30 acres there to Timothy Woodford, of same; wit: John and Polly Strong; ack. same; recd. 1786. In March 1785, Zadock bought land there from the Collector of Taxes, and, 22 July 1785, for £140, sold Joseph Everest, of Addison, land there. *Benjamin Everest* acting as a wit. Zadock sold 23 acres there to Solomon Beecher, 5 Sept. 1785. (*Addison Deeds, 1: 121, 99, 142, 96.*)

13 and 14 Oct. 1785, the Representatives meeting at the Town House, in Windsor, included "Capt. Zadock Averist," for Panton, at which time the question over boundaries between Addison and Panton was discussed, in which he acted for Panton. The first tavern keeper in Addison, the early town meetings were held at his place, and as he was also a Justice of the Peace, he must have been an exceedingly busy man, judging by his many town and state activities. He was noted as a Justice, or Magistrate in 1785 and 1786, the last as "Avrist," and was active in the Assembly of 1787. At a town meeting, 28 Mar. 1786, Capt. Everest was chosen selectman, and was also moderator, surveyor and keeper of the town pound. Meetings were held at his home in March 1789, at which time he

* Only the first vol. of the Addison Recds., was scanned.

† All the Everest Deeds were noted to 1810 at Addison, that is the first four vols., of which *vol. 3* is no longer extant, having been burned. As there were no particular problems they were not pursued later. However, at Panton, I worked under great difficulty, in addition to which there is no general index to the first seven vols., and I had only time to page the first four vols.

continued in the office of selectman and was also the town treasurer. (*Vt. Journals*, 1925; *Vt. Gov. and Council Recds., 3: 80, 91, 97, 98, 190; Addison Recds.*)

Capt. Zadock "Averist" of Addison was on the list of Representatives, 11 Oct. 1787; a Justice, 22 Oct. 1787; as "Zadock Averist Esq.," of Addison, 9 Oct. 1787, he was again returned as a Representative, and 14 Oct. 1788, continued as a Justice. He served on a special committee, 14 Oct. 1789, as a Representative for Addison, and held office of Justice, the same day, and also, 21 Oct. 1790. As he was a member of a committee for the House, 15 Oct. 1795, we assume he was again a Representative that year. 1 Mar. 1790, Zadock served Addison as selectman and treasurer, and was among the freemen, there, 6 Sept. 1791. (*Vt. Journals, III*, 1928; *VI*, 1941; *Addison Recds.*)

Further notes on his many deeds recorded at Addison and Panton continue:

In 1786, Zadock Everest, of Addison, sold Amos Graves, of Adams, Mass., land at Chimney Point in Addison; in 1787, the former sold land in Panton to William Uteley, of Ferrisburg, Vt., and that year, exchanged land in Addison with the Rev. Cotton-Mather Smith, of Sharon, Conn. 3 Mar. 1788, Zadock sold Benjamin Everest, both of Addison, land there, and 27 Sept. 1791, *David Vallance* and *William Meacham* wit. a sale of Zadock's of Panton land. (*Addison Deeds, 1: 98, 155, 194; Panton Deeds, 2: 83, 25.*)

Attention is called to the 1793 deed by which his two children, by his first wife, sold some of their mother's rights in land, witnessed by Zadock Everest and Jeremiah Meacham.

6 Nov. 1795, Zadock Everest, of Addison, for £40, sold land there to Jeremiah Meacham, of same; wit: *William Meacham* and *Louisa Everest;* recd. 1797. 22 May 1798, Zadock conveyed Addison land to his "son William Everest"; recd. 1799; *Jeremiah Meacham* was a wit. to an exchange of land there between Zadock Everest and Anson Waterman, 11 Feb. 1799; and 7 Oct. 1799, *Zadock Everest Jr.*, wit. two deeds of his father with John Barns, of Barnard, Vt. (*Addison Deeds, 2: 82, 205, 206, 240, 252.*)

19 Feb. 1800, Zadock Everest Esq., conveyed land in Addison to David Porter, of Hartford, Conn.; 15 July 1802, the former sold land in Addison to David Buel, of Troy, N. Y., wit. by *Udney Everest*. 26 July 1804, Zadock Everest, for $300, sold Zadock Everest Jr., "which is to be considered so much money advanced toward his portion in the settlement of my estate," 50 acres in Addison, part of lots 25 and 26; wit: Solomon Butler and John Strong; ack. 1804 and recd. 1806. In 1806, *Solomon Everest* wit. a deed of Zadock's to Jesse Grandy, of Panton, of Panton land; *Hiram Everest* wit. a like deed. (*ibid., 2: 312; 4: 138, 336; Panton Deeds, 4: 125, 176.*)

1 Apr. 1807, Zadock Everest Esq., of Addison, for £111, conveyed 37 acres there "to my son Dudly Everest of . . . Addison which one hundred

and eleven pounds is ment & considered to be so much advanced towards his portion," of my estate; wit: Silence[?] Chapin and *Hiram Everest;* recd. 1809. In 1809, Zadock sold an 80-acre lot there, wit. by *Hiram Everest;* as also land in Panton; wit. by *Udney-H. Everest.* 7 Apr. 1810, by two deeds, Zadock sold Hiram and Solomon Everest, land in Addison: wit: *Dudley* and *Ira-W. Everest,* in both conveyances: recd. 1810. 14 May 1810, Zadock sold land there to Dudley Everest: wit: *Hiram* and *Lorain Everest.* (*Addison Deeds, 4: 237, 396, 379, 480, 435; Panton Deeds, 4: 355.*) *

As noted in brother Benjamin's account, *vide post,* Zadock gave testimony for him, 18 Oct. 1819, in Benjamin's application for a pension, as a soldier of the Revolution. Zadock is listed in Addison, in the census records of 1790–1800–1810–1820.† A copy of the record of his family follows:

"Sarah dau Zadok Everest Sarah his 1st wife 20 Mar 1770
William son by 1st wife 24 Sept 1771
Louisa dau. b. Manchester 10 Dec 1778
Zodak Jr., b. Pawlet 28 Oct 1780
Dudley b. Pawlet 16 Dec 1782
Udney by 2d wife 18 Jan 1785
Hiram b. 26 Oct. 1786
Solomon b. 18 Oct. 1788
Lorain b. 20 Nov. 1790
William Meacham Son at Adams 20 Sept 1771 son of ——— Meacham decd. and Sarah his wife, 2d wife of Zadok Everest Esq
Jeremiah Meacham born at New Salem 18 Nov 1773 by same"
(*Addison Recds.*)

A letter from Charles-Edgar [7] ‡ (*Gen. Charles-Cook* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5]), the original being part of the *W. H. E. Ms.*, appears below:

"Vergennes Vermont, Nov. 20 1877.

C. E. Everest Esq. [Charles-Egbert [7] (*Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5])]

Dear Cousin: —

I herewith send you copy of Record from our Grandfather's family bible: — Zadock Everest, eldest son of Benjamin and Esther Everest was born at Seabrook, Conn, March 6th 1744 — Sarah Everest, consort of Zadock Everest Esq. and daughter of Asaph and Sarah Cook, was born at Wallingford Conn, April 22d 1752, was married at Bennington Vt. March 9th 1778 —

* Those deeds that were abstracted and not mentioned above are (in chronological order): *Addison Deeds, 1: 123; 2: 10; 1: 170, 191, 200, 207, 173, 251; 2: 139, 243, 89, 90, 257, 205, 207, 235, 310, 378, 331; Panton Deeds, 2: 70, 75, 173; 3: 24.*

† The entire census of Vt., was covered, through 1850, for all possible spellings in the name of Everest.

‡ Known as Edgar-Charles.

Births

Louisa	Born at Manchester Vt.	Dec.	10th	1778.
Zadock Jr.	" " Pawlet Vt.	Oct.	28	1780.
Dudly	" " " "	Dec.	16	1782.
Ulney[*sic*] H.	" " Addison "	Jany.	18	1785.
Hiram	" " " "	Oct.	27	1786.
Solomon	" " " "	Oct.	18	1788.
Loraine	" " " "	Nov.	20	1790.
Rhoda	" " " "	June	10	1793.
Chas C.	" " " "	Aug.	15	1795.
Esther D.	" " " "		15th	1798.

Also I find recorded, names of children of first wife also the Meacham children:

Sally Everest	Born at Addison Mch 20th 1770.
William Everest	" " " Sept. 24 1771
William Meacham	" " Adams Mass. Sept 20 1771.
Jeremiah Meacham	" " New Salem Mass. Nov. 18 1773."

Capt. Zadock Everest died intestate:

Bond recorded [original bond not in file], 10 June 1825, whereby Udney-H. Everest, of Shoreham, Vt., and Charles-C. Everest, of Addison, were appointed, co-administrators of the estate of Zadock Everest, late of same, decd., with Hiram-E. and Erastus Swift as their sureties. The inventory, returned 9 Aug. 1825, included some 170 acres (there being two 80 acre lots), in Addison, cattle, books, several Bibles, two looking glasses, linen, a cherry table, an old desk, "1 old Pleasure Sleigh" etc., total of $2490.80. The home place consisted of 81 acres. Claims were filed, 9 Dec. 1825. A committee was appointed to set off the dower of Sarah, the widow, 17 Mar. 1826, and she was accorded $260. The same day a license to sell the real estate was granted the administrators. When the dower was set off to Sarah, 17 Apr. 1826, there is also mention of Rhoda and Esther Everest. An undated [1 July 1826?] account, cites Ira-W., Rhoda, Esther-D., C.-C., U.-H., Hiram and Solomon Everest. (*New Haven Dist., Probate, File 3247;* also *1: 27, 30, 52*). *

Captain Everest and his widow are buried in Lake View Cemetery, in Addison, where marble stones, with the usual urn and willow device, are erected to their memories, the inscriptions of which read as follows. †

"Here rests the remains of ZADOK
EVEREST, Esq. who was born at
Seabrook, Con. March 5th AD 1744. In
the 4th year of his age, he moved with his
Father BENJa EVEREST to Salisbury,

* Office at Vergennes, Vt., earliest record: 13 Jan. 1825.

† Copied by Mrs. Alton Swan of Rutland, Vt., who states they are undoubtedly the original stones, that two of their children, Esther and Rhoda, are buried beside them, and just in back of Capt. Zadock are those of his son, Zadock Jr., and his first wife. Further, "there are so many Everests buried there, that it could almost be called an Everest Cemetery." This cemetery is still being used and is in fine condition.

Con. where he lived until he was 21 years
of age: In the fall of the same year; being
AD 1765 he moved to Addison, Vt. where
he lived until Arnold's defeat on Lake
Champlain in AD 1776: at which time he
Was driven from his home by the enemy
In May AD 1785 after the close of the re-
volutionary war he moved back to Addiso
n where he lived until his decease, much belo
ved and respected. He died April 30th AD
1825 in the 82nd year of his age, leaveing
a widow and 12 children to mourn his dea
th. He was a beloved husband and affectio
ate Farther: and an ornament to the Church

Children of the deceased

Louisa, Lorain, Anna	deceased				Udney H.	Addison,	Jan 18, 1783*
					Hiram	do do	Oct 27, 1786
Sally	born Addison,		March	20, 1770	Lorain	do do	Nov 20, 1790
Wm	do	do	Sept	24, 1771	Solomon	do do	Oct 18, 1788
Louisa	do	Manchester	Dec	10, 1778	Rhoda	do do	June 10, 1793
Zadok	do	Pawlet	Oct	28, 1780	Charles C.	do do	Aug 15, 179–*
Dudley	do	do	Dec	16, 1782	Esther	do do	Jany 15, 1798

"MRS. SARAH, daughter of
Asaph & Sarah Cook born at
Wallingsford, Con. April 22
1752 & wife of ZADOCK
EVEREST, Esq. died at Moriah
N. Y. July 13, 1828 in her 76 year.

Mrs. Everest was formerly the wife of Capt.
Wm. Meacham who fell at the battle of
Bunker Hill by whom she had two sons, Wm.
& Jeremiah. by last husband she had ten
children whos names and births are on the
tombstone of their deceased father Zadock
Everest, Esq. She was a tender an affectionate
Mother lived and died a Christian

Farewell dear friend along farewell till Christ
shall call thy sleeping dust to Judgment"

A letter written by Charles-Everest Murray, in 1891, from Clarendon Springs, Vt., states, in part:

* 1785 is correct. The date for Charles was 1795 in 1945. Both dates hard to decipher in 1955.

"My Mother * was but Eight [*sic*, she was but four] years of age when her Grand Father died & only remembers seeing him sitting in his Arm Chair, she remembers that he was a very large man & recollects hearing that it took two calf skins to make him a pair of boots. At that time they all wore 'Wellington' Boots."

Children, first two and last seven born in Addison, Vt.†:
By Sarah Moss,

i. SALLY[6], b. 20 Mar. 1770, d. unknown; m. about 1792, LOUDON CASE, perhaps son of Jonah and Ruth (Phelps) Case of Goshen, Conn., and Addison, and brother of Bissell Case, b. 30 May 1764, Goshen, who also settled in Addison, and had deeds with Zadock Everest. Loudon was a freeman, in Addison, 1790, and head of a family there in 1800: one male and one female, 26–45, two males and one female under 16. As Jonah Case had two males over 16, in 1790, Loudon may have been one of them; especially since "Bessel" is listed separately. Jonah built the first brick house there, in 1780, and also had a son, Loyal, and a dau. who m. Horatio Seymour of Middlebury, Vt. However, in 1797, another "Lowden" Case, was moderator, in Stowe, Vt. Possibly our Loudon d. in Salisbury, Vt.? Sally (Everest) Case lived many years in Rock Island, Ill., states *Register, 49: 205–206*. Children (CASE), said to have had sons, (1) *Asahel*, b. 1793; (2) *Loudon*, b. 1795; (3) *Charles*, b. 1801; perhaps a *daughter*. Further research needed.

28. ii. WILLIAM, b. 24 Sept. 1771; m. MINA HOLCOMB.

By Sarah (Cook) Meacham,

iii. LOIS, called LOUISA, b. 10 Dec. 1778, Manchester, Vt., d. 30 Sept. 1860, Galesburg, Ill.; m. 1 Mar. 1804, ERASTUS SWIFT, b. 9 Feb. 1778, Amenia, N. Y., d. 14 Apr. 1848, Galesburg, son of the Rev. Job and Mary-Ann (Sedgewick) Swift. In 1804, Erastus was living in Enosburg, Vt., where his father (Yale 1765, D.D.) d. 20 Oct. 1804, aged 61 yrs. 4 mos., and bur. there. Children (SWIFT), (1) *Mary-Ann*, b. about 1806; m. Rev. Washington Roosevelt; (2) *Sally-Ann*, b. about 1809; m. David Chambers; (3) *Job*, b. 9 May 1814; m. Amanda-M. Sumner; (4) *Louisa*, b. 18 Sept. 1815; m. Ralph Skinner; (5) *Hiram*, b. 27 June 1817, d. unm. 28 Oct. 1848; (6) *Semanthe-M.*, b. 13 Apr. 1822, living unm. 1891, Galesburg ‡; (7) *Loraine-B.*, b. 1825, d. 1835. See

* Sarah-C. (Everest) Murray, b. Addison, 9 Aug. 1821; she and her sister, Martha, both married Byron Murray, and were daughters of Zadock[6] Everest.

† Deceased daus. Louisa, Lorain, Anna were probably by his first wife; he had Louisa (2nd?) and Loraine (2nd?) by his second wife.

‡ She wrote from Galesburg, 8 Mar. 1891, that "Cousin May Everest lives with me," "Cousin Mary Everest Uncle Solomons daughter has moved from here to Nashville Illinois . . . Uncle Zadocks daughter Mrs. Murray lives in Clarendon Vermont and his son in San Francisco California I will write about Uncle Hiram soon Cousin May is the only one left of the family. My mother was Louisa Everest a sister of Uncle

Swift's *Swift Gen.*, 1900, *25, 49*. "Louisa" wit. a 1795 deed of her father's (*vide ante*).

29. iv. ZADOCK, b. 28 Oct. 1780, Pawlet, Vt.; m. OLIVE TAYLOR and SALLY EATON.

30. v. DUDLEY (*Lt.*), b. 16 Dec. 1782, Pawlet; m. LUCINDA SMITH and TRYPHENA BREED.

31. vi. UDNEY-HAY, b. 18 Jan. 1785, Addison; m. LUCY-J. JONES.

32. vii. HIRAM (*Sgt.*), b. 26 or 27 Oct. 1786; m. MARY-ANN SWIFT.

33. viii. SOLOMON, (*Dea.*), b. 18 Oct. 1788; m. BETSEY (SHERMAN) HILLS and SARAH BURT.

ix. LORAINE, b. 20 Nov. 1790, d. 3 Mar. 1865, Georgia, Vt., aged 74, bur. E. Plain Cem. there; m. (1), 2 Nov. 1817, Addison, by the Rev. Justus-S. Hough, AMOS GILBERT, "of Montreal" she m. (2), about 1823, ISAAC-P. CLARK, b. June 1795, Shrewsbury, Mass., d. 23 Aug. 1886, aged 91-1-29, Georgia, son of David and Betsey (Patrick) Clark. Mr. Clark held town and state office as see Hemenway's *Gazetteer, 2: 245;* Loraine wit. a deed of her father's in 1810 (*vide ante*). The *Census of 1860*, for Georgia, Vt., *p. 339*, shows Isaac-P. Clark, 65, farmer, b. Mass., Loraine, 66, b. Vt., as were Cordelia, 36, and Loraine, 34. No known issue by her first husband. Children (Clark), b. Vt., (1) *Cordelia*, b. 1824; (2) *Loraine*, b. 1826.

x. RHODA, b. 10 June 1793, d. unm. 14 Aug. 1840, aged 47, Addison, test. Her will, as of same, 27 July, proved 21 Sept., 1840, gave to dear brother, Charles-Cook Everest, land laid out to her and to sister, Esther Everest, by their father, Zadock Everest, late of same, decd., and said brother to be executor and residuary legatee; wit: T.-C. Innis, and David-V. and Betsey-H. Chambers. (*New Haven Dist. Probate, File 1146*, also *5: 66–67*.)

34. xi. CHARLES-COOK (*Gen.*), b. 15 Aug. 1795; m. PRISCILLA TOBIAS.

xii. ESTHER-D[UDLEY?], b. 15 Jan. 1798, d. unm. 16 June 1828, aged 30, Addison, bur. there, Lake View Cem.

15. LT. BENJAMIN [5] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 12 Jan. 1751–52, died in Addison, Vt., 3 Mar. 1843, aged ninety-one years and two months, intestate, buried there in Lake View Cemetery. He married, in Vermont, about 1784, PATTY FULLER, of Shelburne, Vt., born in Norwich, Conn., 25 Nov. 1763, died in Addison, 6 Mar. 1842, aged seventy-nine, buried in said cemetery, daughter of Jacob and Abigail (Webb) Fuller.

Patty and Polly Fuller were twins * and their father is said to have settled in Orwell, Vt., about 1784. They had brothers, William,

---

Hiram — I will have to go to the Cemetery to get the dates." Signed "S. M. Swift." "Cousin May" was a daughter of Hiram [4], son of Capt. Zadock, double cousin of the writer.

* Patty is of course a diminutive for *Martha* and Polly for *Mary*. Some of this Fuller data was supplied by Robert-H. Preston, of Wyncote, Pa. Patty (Fuller) Everest had two sets of twins.

Benjamin and Asaph, of Orwell, and Ammi Fuller, of Manchester, Vt. Polly became the wife of John Cobb of Orwell, as see the *Note Book* in the *Addenda*.

Born in 1752, Benjamin lived in his native town during his minority and perhaps went, with his father, to nearby Canaan, Conn., before September 1763; then in 1768 accompanied his parents to Vermont, according to the *Note Book*, where they settled in the controversial Panton-Addison area. For this section, along Lake Champlain, see his father's account. We have noted that Benjamin Everest Jr., bought land in Panton, 15 May 1773, having attained his majority, followed, 22 Feb. 1776, by a purchase there of his father and his eldest brother, Zadock Everest.* The younger Benjamin is probably the man who held local town office, at Panton, 1 Jan. 1784. After the war ended and the father's estate settled, formally, at Rutland, Vt., for he presumably died in Litchfield County, Conn., during the Revolution, son Benjamin, in the division of the estate, December 1784, received some fourteen acres, and then bought out the rest of the heirs, with the exception of his mother's dower rights, which had been settled upon her, for her lifetime, and then to revert to him. (*vide ante.*)

With his brothers, Zadock and Joseph Everest, Benjamin petitioned for grants of land in various Vermont townships, in 1779, 1780 and 1781. With Joseph, Benjamin bought land in Pawlet, Vt., 11 Apr. 1780, of Zadock, and witnessed a deed of the latter's there, 20 May 1780. As of Pawlet, Benjamin sold land in Panton to Zadock, 26 Jan. 1781, and with Zadock, both late of Addison and now of Panton, bought land in what had been formerly known as Panton, etc., 5 Nov. 1782. 22 July 1785, Benjamin witnessed a sale of Addison land by Zadock to Joseph, and 3 Mar. 1788, bought land there of Zadock. For details and references to this land evidence, see Zadock's account.

One of Ethan Allen's "Green Mountain Boys," Benjamin helped to drive out the Yorkers before the Revolutionary War began, in the fights over land jurisdiction. He was with Allen, when Ethan captured Fort Ticonderoga and under Colonel Warner at Crown Point, Hubbardton and Bennington, being publicly commended by Warner for his bravery, a high honor. Benjamin had various adventures and escapes as a "commando," was twice taken captive, etc.; see the *Note Book* which contains three long narratives, partly in the first person, about his exploits.† There is no doubt he was

* See deed dated 13 Mar. 1783, ack. 29 Mar. 1784, in Benjamin Sr.'s account, *re* Pawlet land.

† It is evident that the facts cited in the *Note Book* are the foundations of the accounts published by Hemenway in her *Vermont Gazetteer, Vol. I, 9–13*, Smith's *Hist. Addison Co.*, 1886, *369–371, et als.* As the earliest description is contained in the *Note Book*, this is the source to which I refer. *W. L. H.*

a very brave man. The official records of his service in the war do not give the entire story.

As of Manchester, Vt., he belonged to a company, commanded by his brother, Capt. Zadock Everest, in May and June 1779. (*Vt. Rev. Rolls, 802.*)

The pay roll of Capt. Parmelee Allen's co. of Rangers, 1779, shows that "Lt. Benj Everest," served 109 days from 1 Aug., to 17 Nov., 1779. (*ibid., 187.*)

"Capt. Parmelee Allen, Lt. Spencer. Manchester Oct. 27th 1779

Resolved that Lieutenant Benjamin Everst take the command [of twenty effective men to be raised to enter service at Fort Ranger 15th November]

Resolved that said Lieutenant have Sixty Pounds pr month That each serjeant have twenty five pounds pr month. That each Corporal and Drum have twenty two pounds ten shillings pr month. That each soldier have twenty pounds per month.

Resolved, that each Noncommissioned officer and soldier have twenty pounds bounty Paid them when they engage.*

Resolved that said fourt be built near the north Line of Pitsford where Majr Ebenr Allen shall judge Proper That said fourt be a Piquit with proper flankers with Barracks sufficient for one Hundred & fifty men Inclosed That such fourt be accomplished as soon as may be.

Resolved that a Picquit fourt be built at Hubbardton near Boardmans Place where Majr Ebenr Allen shall pitch that there be Barracks sufficient for seventy five men Inclosed

Resolved that Capt Isaac Clark Take the command of said Company [raised to joine Majr Ebenr Allen for the defence of the frontier.] That Lieut. Benj. Everst be first Lieut. That Rufus Branch be second Lieut. Capt Jonathan Fassett appointed Commissary of Purchases." (*ibid., 780–781.*)

"Lieut Benjamin Everest's Company of Rangers," served from 15 Nov. 1779 to 31 Mar. 1780; he receipted for payment, 7 Jan. 1786. (*ibid., 174.*)

Pay Roll of Capt. John Stark's co., Col. Ira Allen's regt. Militia, Oct. 1780, Benjamin "Everett" enlisted 12 Oct., served 16 days and travelled 66 miles; brother Joseph also served in the same outfit. (*ibid., 287.*)

He was named in Jan. 1781, perhaps in connection with the Commissary Department. (*ibid., 782.*)

"[*Lt. Benjamin Everest with a Flag to Canada*]

State of Vermont,
Castleton 19th Feb. 1781 } His Excellency, Thomas Chittenden Esqr

These certify that the bearer Lt. Everest has served as a pilot with the Flag appointed to treat with the Officer Commanding in Canada, with your commissioners appointed on the settlement of a Cartel for the exchange of prisoners, eight days, for which I promised him one Dollar for each day, silver money, which you are hereby desired to pay him on demand.

£2.8 0 Isaac Clark, Commissioner.
6.8
2.2.4

Recd of the within six shillings of Isaac Clark.
pr Benjamin Everest.

* Depreciated currency.

Pay Table Office
July 16th 1781 } The within certificate approved, and the Treas^r is directed to pay to Benjamin Everest or bearer, forty two shillings lawful money.

£2.2

John Fasset
Timo. Brownson } Com^e

Date above, received of the Treasurer, the contents of the above order.

Benjn Everest."

(*ibid.*, *723.*)

Benjamin Everest also served as a member of Capt. Zadock Everest's co., alarm of Oct. 1781, 10 days and 27 miles travel. (*ibid.*, *453.*)

From other published official sources we note:

27 Oct. 1779, Benjamin Everest was commissioned a 1st Lt., under Col. Samuel Fletcher *, to be paid £5–05s., per month; 28 Oct. 1779: Resolved that Lt. Benjamin "Everst" take command of twenty five men and appoint two serjeants, two corporals and one drummer, etc.; Nov. 1779, payment was made to Lt. Benjamin Everest; and 6 Apr. 1780, a company was to be raised with Capt. Isaac Clark the commander and Lt. Benjamin "Everst" as 1st Lt. (*Vt. Gov. and Council Recds.*, *2: 15, 28, 67; Vt. State Papers, 6*, 1941.)

A brief abstract of Benjamin's pension record appears below, for which relief he was properly grateful, explaining that the money he had been paid for his services was worth nothing when the war ended, etc., see the *Note Book:*

Benjamin Everest Rev. War; S-38 683.:

Addison Co., Vt., 22 May 1818: Benjamin Everest swears that he was commissioned a Lieutenant in company of Capt. Parmele Allen in Aug. 1779, Col. Seth Warner's regt., and served a year. "Was at the taking of Ticonderoga, Crown Point, Chamblee was in the Battle of Bennington — was taken prisoner once by the British on Lake Champlain and put in irons on board a guardship and made his escape," etc. Original receipt filed:

"Received of Benjamin Everest the sum of twenty Pounds in full of my Bounty." Rutland, Vt., 29 Nov. 1779, signed by Phineas Spaulding.

Zadock Everest, of Addison, Addison Co., Vt., swears that *his brother*, Benjamin, served in the Revolutionary War, 18 Oct. 1819.

12 June 1820, Benjamin Everest swears "that he has in his family, living with him, a wife aged 57, and five children: Harriet, aged 23 (sickly), David, aged 21, Huldah, aged 18, Heman and Hiram, twins, aged 13, and a grandchild, Jane, aged 18 months (as her mother is a sickly daughter).

Copy of a deed by which Benjamin Everest conveyed to Friend Adams, of Panton, Vt., lots 34 and 35 of the homelots in Addison and lot 27, of the water lots there, reserving 40 acres sold to Ira-W. Everest, dated, ack. and recd. 25 Feb. 1822.

* See *Fletcher Ms.*, by *W. L. H.*, at the N. E. H. G. Soc.

Some of Lt. Benjamin's deeds beginning in 1773, have already been cited, additional brief abstracts follow: *

28 May 1774, a committee to act for the Proprietors of Addison, a township lately granted by the Governor of N. H., but now said to be in the Prov. of N. Y., in consideration of settling duties performed in Addison, to the value of £20, by Benjamin Everest Jr., and Joseph Everest, of same, granted them land there; signed by Jeremiah French, James Stewart and Aaron Paine Jr.; wit: Andrew Barton and Andrew Barton Jr.; ack. 19 Oct. 1774; recd. 14 Dec. 1784. (*Addison Deeds, 1: 65.*)

27 Feb. 1776, Benjamin Everest Jr., of Addison, co. of Charlotte, Prov. of N. Y., for £30, sold Joseph Everest, of same, land there; signs: wit: Elijah Smith and Richard Hillock: ack. and recd. 11 Apr. 1788. (*ibid., 1: 141.*)

18 Sept. 1783, Benjamin Everest, of Pawlet, sold land there to Nathan Bennett, of Bennington, Vt.; wit: Stephen Pearl and Stephen[?] Bixby; ack. and recd. Nov. 1783. (*Pawlet Deeds, 2: 33.*) †

14 Dec. 1785, the committee for the proprietors of the part of Panton now Addison, as signed by John Strong and Benjamin Pain, convey to Benjamin Everest, of Addison, land there; wit: Benjamin Holcomb and Ezra Squire; ack. and recd. 1785. Note that: 2 July 1787, Benjamin Everest wit. a sale by David Vallance, Collector of Taxes in Addison, to Zadock Everest of same; recd. 1788. 22 Jan. 1788, said Vallance, in his office, conveyed land there to Joseph and Benjamin Everest, both of Addison; wit: Elijah Grandy and Abner Holcomb; recd. 1788. (*Addison Deeds, 1: 73, 180, 196.*)

3 May, Benjamin bought land from Joseph Everest of Addison; 7 May, from Henry Spalding of Panton, wit. by David Vallance; 7 July, again from Joseph Everest and the same day, from Silas Belden; all purchases taking place in 1788 and the land being in Addison. 5 Jan. 1789, Zadock Everest sold Benjamin land there. 5 June 1790, Benjamin and Joseph Everest, both of same, sold land there to Jonah Case of same; wit: Bissell Case and Isaac Trowbridge; recd. 1792. 10 Oct. 1794, Samuel Elmer of Sharon, Conn., sold Benjamin Everest, of Addison, land in latter place; wit: Silas Belden and Zadock Everest; recd. 1795. (*ibid., 1: 195, 197, 192, 193, 194, 324; 2: 37.*)

Already cited in his father's account, we repeat the 1804 deed of genealogical interest:

6 Aug. 1804, Joseph Everest, of Addison, for £10, sold Benjamin Everest, of same, "six acres of land . . . being my part as share of land that was set off as Mammas thirds," wit: Zadock Everest and Ira Everest; ack. and recd. June 1805. (*ibid., 4: 121.*)

Volume I of the *Addison Town Records* was scanned and these notes made (1784–1800):

Meeting held 29 Mar. 1785, Benjamin Everest a fence viewer; 18 Sept.

* All those conveyances recorded at Panton and Pawlet were noted but only the first four vols. were done at Addison, of which *Vol. 3* has been burned, so could not be examined.

† If this conveyance applies to Lt. Benjamin, it proves that the father d. *ante* 18 Sept. 1783.

1786, ear mark: "Benjn Everest a Swallows fork on the End of the Left Ear"; 29 Mar. 1787, "Lt. Benjn Everest," a tythingman; 4 Mar. 1788, Lt. Benjamin Everest's barnyard to be the pound and he to be keeper; a surveyor of highways, 1 Mar. 1790; among the freemen listed, 6 Sept. 1791; a surveyor of highways and trial juror, 28 Mar. 1792; tythingman, 4 Mar. 1793; same office, 2 Mar. 1795; and a lister, 3 Mar. 1796.

The *Vermont Census Records* were covered for all Everests before 1860, and we find Benjamin living in Addison, as head of a family, 1790–1840, the last, 1840, giving his age as between eighty and ninety, etc.

He left no will at his death in 1843:

13 Mar. 1843, Ira-W. Everest,* of Addison, was appointed the administrator of the estate of Benjamin Everest, late of same decd., with Aaron Merrill as his surety; both sign the bond. The inventory was filed 1 July 1843, and among the items we note: clock and case, two pair of silver spectacles, "1 Field Bedstead and Cord," at $3.00, blue edged plates, etc., also 25 sheep and one half the wool on them, the other half belonging to H.-H. Everest, appraised 1 May 1843, no real estate listed, total $392.12. 4 Sept. 1843, claimants *vs.* the estate included: John-H. Everest, Harry Everest, Hiram-H. Everest, and Ira-W. Everest, Huldah Murray, George Merrill, George-A. Gage and Hiram Adams.† Gage appealed against a claim allowed by Hiram-H. Everest, for coffin and 49 weeks board of the decd., etc. Commissioners' report filed 13 Sept. 1843. 29 Sept. 1843, bond of George-A. Gage, of Addison, with Harry Everest, of same, as his surety, to Hiram-H. Everest, of same, *re* appeal; autograph signatures. Administrator's account cites the tombstone of the decd. (*New Haven Dist., Probate, File 1145*, also *5: 69–71.*)

Inscriptions from Lake View Cemetery, in Addison, read:‡

Lt. Benjamin Everest, b. Salisbury, Conn., Jan. 12, 1752, removed here in 1768, d. Mar. 3, 1843 ae 91.

Patty Fuller, dau. Jacob & Abigail Fuller, wife of Lt. Benjamin Everest, d. Mar. 6, 1842, in 79th yr.

Also, from Smith's 1886 *History of Addison County, Vt., page 371:*

Lieut. Benjamin Everest
was born at Salisbury, Conn., Jan. 12, 1752,
and moved with his father [Benjamin] to
this town in 1768, and died here
March 3, 1843,
aged 91 years.

Thus lies the Christian
The Philanthropist
The Revolutionary hero
And the Patriot.

* His handwriting is the same as in the *Note Book*.
† Merrill and Adams were creditors and not heirs.
‡ Copied by Miss M. E. Case.

As a full "Memorandum or Record of himself and his Children an Deaths" is given in the *Note Book*, the family record will not be presented here. Those interested will find a complete *verbatim* copy in the *Addenda*.

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

35. i. IRA-WEBB[6], b. 27 Mar. 1785; m. BETSEY-B. ANDREWS and PHENY (BOOTH) WASHBURN.

36. ii. BENJAMIN-FRANKLIN, b. 9 Apr. 1787; m. EUNICE ———.

37. iii. SILAS-D., b. 1 June 1789; m. SALLY-P. STURGIS.

iv. SALLY, b. 15 Dec. 1791, d. 20 Mar. [23 Apr. also given] 1870, age 79, Deerfield, Ill.; m. 4 Dec. 1808, Addison, by E. Merrill, J.P., SETH HOYT, of New Haven, Vt., b. 4 July 1784, Lanesboro, Mass., d. 3 Jan. 1857, Deerfield, son of Seth and Catharine (Ruble) Hoyt. (*Hoyt Gen.*, 1871, *511*, *579*.) Children (HOYT), eldest born in Addison, rest in New Haven, all res. Deerfield, (1) *Milo-E.*, b. 22 Jan. 1811, d. 21 May 1887, Deerfield; m. (1), 2 Oct. 1835, Charlotte, Vt., Alma-A. Sherman, b. 1815, d. 4 Feb. 1860, dau. of William Sherman of Charlotte; he m.(2), 12 Feb. 1861, Deerfield, Ellen-H. Stewart, who d. there, 1 Aug. 1881; by 1st wife, (*a*) Sherman, b. 28 Nov. 1836, New Haven, m. 25 June 1858, Eugene Miller, by 2d wife, (*b*) Ella-Jane, b. 3 Nov. 1861; (*c*) Walter-C., b. 23 Apr. 1863; (2) *Carlos-M.*, b. 30 June 1813, living 1891, Deerfield *; m. (1), 26 Jan. 1836, Lydia-Ann Buttolph, who d. 17 May 1852, New Haven, dau. Isaac Buttolph of same; m. (2), 20 Feb. 1866, Lydia-J. Phelps, dau. Ezekiel Phelps of New Haven, by 1st wife, (*a*) William-M., b. 26 July 1837, New Haven; m. 9 Apr. 1860, Emily-L. Landon, dau. of Nelson Landon of Benton, Ill.; (*b*) Electa-Maria, b. 16 July 1839, Monkton, Vt., res. 1891, Ravenswood, Ill.; m. Robert Bennett of Diamond Lake, Ill.; (*c*) Charlotte-Jane, b. 11 Feb. 1845, Monkton; m. 9 Apr. 1865, Alonzo Fuller, of Deerfield and Chicago, Ill.; (3) *Charlotte-M.*, b. 12 May 1817, d. 21 Mar. 1855, Deerfield; m. 18 ——— 1837, New Haven, Caleb Blake, had (*a*) Wallace, res. Evanston, Ill., m. twice; (*b*) Mary, d. several yrs. *ante* 1891; (*c*) Lillie, a teacher, res. Kenosha, Wis., d. suddenly *ante* 1891; (4) *Jane-M.*, b. 12 Dec. 1818 [is this the granddau. with Lt. Benjamin in 1820?], d. 23 Mar. 1871, Deerfield; m. 26 Jan. 1835, Clinton-R. Warren, had (*a*) Aphia-A., d. about 1874, Mo.; m. Eli Gallaway; (*b*) Louisa; m. (1), 1865, Nelson Hall; she m. (2), H. Harris, bookkeeper of Chicago, res. Wilmette, Ill. (Sally and her husband, Seth Hoyt, with three of their children are bur. same lot in Deerfield Cem.)

v. POLLY, b. 14 July 1794, d. 17 June 1851, aged 57, Addison, bur. Central Cem.; m. 12 Nov. 1814, there, by E. Merrill, J.P., GEORGE-A. GAGE, of Panton, b. 22 Nov. 1793, Conn., d. 10 Nov. 1856, aged 62, Addison, parentage unknown.† With exception

* His 2d wife wrote letters from Deerfield in 1891. (*W. H. E. Ms.*)

† I wish to acknowledge my gratitude for the assistance of Robert-H. Preston, of

of their eldest child, this family lived in Addison, where the census of 1850 shows George-A. Gage, 55, b. Vt. [*sic*], wife Polly, 52, b. Vt., living with Guy, 28, Charlotte, 19, and Loraine, 17, all b. Vt. Also in Addison, in 1850, was Rector Gage, 36, wife Lucy 34, Caroline 6 mos., all b. Vt. In the *W. H. E. Ms.*, is a letter from Rector Gage, dated at Addison, 17 Dec. 1877; data was also supplied by Kate-L. (Hanks) Taylor (*vide post*); consult *D. A. R. Rolls, 74: 225; 119: 32* for desc. of Rector Gage. Children (GAGE), b. Addison, (1) *Emily*, b. 18 Dec. 1815, d. 19 May 1870, Prophetstown, Ill.; m. 10 Mar. 1836, Freeborn Walker, b. 22 June 1809, d. 9 Sept. 1876, had six children, see *Walkers of Old Plymouth Col.;* (2) *Rector*, b. 24 June 1817, d. 1898; m. 18 Oct. 1841, Lucy Smith, b. 5 May 1820, d. 1898, dau. Daniel and Naomi (Olin) Smith, had Orlin-R., only surviving child, b. 1843; (3) *Rhoda*, b. 29 Sept. 1819, d. 1901; m. 11 Feb. 1840, Alvin-David Pond, b. 2 Mar. 1815, d. 1898, son of David and Lucinda (Smith) Pond, had three children; see *Pond Gen.;* (4) *Guy*, b. 2 Oct. 1822; m. 1 June 1848, Charlotte Warner, b. 10 Apr. 1831, dau. Henry and Hilah (Smith) Warner, one child; (5) *Mary*, b. 5 Oct. 1830, d. 27 May 1885, Addison; m. 18 June 1848, Truman-S. Warner, brother of Charlotte, b. 21 Sept. 1828, had three children, a Mrs. Donald-H. Norton, among the descendants; (6) *Loraine*, b. 3 Apr. 1834; m. (1), 2 May 1852, Leroy-M. Gorham, b. 12 Oct. 1833, d. 7 Sept. 1863, son of James and Annis (Taylor) Gorham, perhaps called "Larry"; she m. (2), George-H. Day; had one child, prob. by 1st husband.

vi. HARRIET, b. 10 Dec. 1796, twin, d. 20 Jan. 1842, aged 45, Addison, bur. Lake View Cem.; m. 25 Feb. 1823, there, by Justus-S. Hough, minister, IRA STRONG, b. there, 11 June 1790, d. there, 11 Nov. 1870, son of John and Elizabeth (Bloomer) Strong and grandson of Gen. John Strong.* Ira Strong m. (2), ANNA MANLEY, of Dorset, Vt., *s.p.*, and res. in Addison and in Moriah, N. Y. Children (STRONG), (1) *Ira-Benjamin* †, b. 27 Nov. 1826, d. 1906; m. (2), 20 Oct. 1857, Maria-S. Allis, b. 24 July 1840, d. 1 Nov. 1890, dau. of Nathaniel and Evalina (———) Allis, had Lizzie, b. Addison, who m. John-B. Hutchinson, see *D. A. R. Rolls, 74: 227;* (2) *Harriet-Jerusha*, b. 17 Jan. 1829, d. 8 Apr. 1887, Ticonderoga, N. Y., bur. W. Addison; m. 4 July 1849, James Capron.

38. vii. HARRY, b. 10 Dec. 1796, twin; m. PHILENDA-H. ASHLEY and ELIZABETH (MITCHELL) LYON.

Wyncote, Pa., not an Everest desc., in this Gage record. Bur. next to her son, is Hannah Noble, mother of George-A. Gage, who d. 12 May 1840, aged 80, Addison [her maiden name may have been Noble, or she may have m. (2), ——— Noble.] A search of various sources pub. and unpub. failed to reveal the Gage ancestry; perhaps connected with Walter of Danby, Vt.?

* The brick mansion erected by Gen. Strong is now maintained by the Vt. State D.A.R. and is open to the public in Addison.

† The *Strong Gen.*, 1871, *1022*, states his middle name was "Bloomer," perhaps he changed it? Who was his first wife?

39. viii. DAVID-D., b. 28 Dec. 1799; m. PAMELIA ———.

ix. HULDAH, b. 28 Sept. 1801, d. 19 Apr. 1887, Addison; m. there, 1 Feb. 1821, by Justus-S. Hough, minister, NELSON MURRAY, b. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 22 Mar. 1879, Addison, birthplace and parentage unknown.* Children (MURRAY), b. Addison, (1) *Martha-Adelia*, b. 10 Nov. 1821, alive 1890; m. 11 Feb. 1840, Addison, William Hanks, b. 17 July 1814, d. there, 3 Jan. 1897, son of Levi and Chloe (Squire) Hanks, had seven children, of whom the eldest was Kate-L. (Hanks) Taylor, who supplied data in 1891, also see *D. A. R. Rolls, 27: 195; 49: 4; 70: 249* †; (2) *Mary-Ellen*, b. 24 Sept. 1824, d. 17 Dec. 1860, Addison; m. 19 May 1842, Thomas-H. Reynolds, b. 1818, living 1890, son of Raymond and Hannah (Hooker) Reynolds; (3) *Frances-Marion*, b. 5 Dec. 1835, d. 16 Apr. 1922, Addison, aged 86–4–11; m. there, 17 Feb. 1852, Luman-P. Clark, b. 8 Nov. 1824, d. 12 July 1883, son of Luman and Polly (Post) Clark, had three children; in the *W. H. E. Ms.*, is a letter from "Francis Clark" dated at Addison, 17 May 1891.

40. x. HIRAM-HOLT, b. 3 May 1806; m. MARY-ANN TUTTLE.

41. xi. HEMAN-P., b. 3 May 1806, twin; m. MARIA-THERESA EWING.

16. CPL. JOSEPH [5] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 8 Aug. 1754, died in Peru, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1825, aged seventy-one. He married, in Manchester, Vt., 6 Sept. 1779, SARAH EELLS, born in Scituate, Mass., 26 July 1755, baptised there in the Second Church, now Norwell, in 1755, died in Peru, 5 Mar. 1835, aged seventy-nine, daughter of Waterman and Sarah (Tubbs) Eells.‡

From his father's account, it appears that Joseph, a native of Salisbury, was taken by his parents to nearby Canaan, before September 1763, and five years later removed with them to what is now

* Murrays at Addison were: Joseph and Andrew, freemen, 1790 and 1792; and a Byron, merchant in the 1820's. (Smith's *Hist. Addison*, 1886.)

† Chloe Hanks, d. 29 Sept. 1863, Addison, aged 84–6–14, b. Rutland, Vt., dau. Daniel and Hannah (———) Squire; Levi Hanks, her husband, d. 19 Dec. 1835, aged 75[?], bur. there, Hanks Yard. (*Vt. State V. R.*)

‡ The date of the marriage is also given as 16 Oct. 1779, and in one source, the bride is called Sarah (Eells) Chase! Her death is cited as 5 Mar. 1833, 5 Mar. 1835, 5 July 1835 and 17 Aug. 1835. The Bible Record gives the date I have used; a *copy* of her gravestone gives 16 Aug. 1835. Her father, Waterman Eells, bapt. 18 Aug. 1732, Scituate, was killed at Battle of Bennington, Vt., 16 Aug. 1777, son of John and Abiah (Waterman) Eells; m. 23 Aug. 1753, Scituate, recd. Pembroke, Mass., Sarah Tubbs, b. there, 7 Mar. 1731, d. 19 July 1825, aged 95–4–1, Peru, dau. of William and Sarah (Bonney) Tubbs. Waterman admin. his father's est., in 1760, and was then a shipwright, of Middletown, Conn. Note that a Waterman Eells, was a town official of Peru, 1821–1825, served in the Revolution and d. 3 June 1838, aged 79, Abigail, his wife, d. 11 Aug. 1856, aged 89, both are bur. in Peru. Sarah (Eells) Everest was of *Mayflower* descent, through Richard Warren. (*N. Y. Record, 77: 35; D. A. R. Graves, Vol 5*, at N. Y. State Library, Albany, Ms.; *Ererest Notes* in the Brainard Coll., 1915, and *Ererest Notes*, 1906, both in *Ms.*, at *C. H. S.*; Jacobus' *Waterman Gen.*; *Mayflower Index, 36813.*) The 1906 *Ererest Notes*, contain Eells data with a copy of the Eells Bible Record, and should be consulted by those interested. Late in life, Sarah (Tubbs) Eells m. 2/, Seth Chase, according to family letters.

Addison, Vt.* With brother Benjamin Jr., Joseph bought land in Panton, 15 May 1773; witnessed a sale made by his father and eldest brother, Zadock, to Benjamin Jr., of Panton land, 22 Feb. 1776; and when the father's estate was distributed, 23 Dec. 1784, by the Probate Court held at Rutland, Vt., Joseph received some fourteen acres, valued at £17, as his share. 6 Aug. 1804, then of Addison, Joseph sold brother Benjamin his rights to "Mammas thirds" there. (*vide ante.*)

A survey of the account of brother Zadock shows that, in May and October 1779, and in January, February and June 1781, Joseph joined, with his two brothers, in petitions for grants of land in new townships; that he witnessed a purchase of Panton land made by Zadock, 9 July 1779, as "Averill"; then, with brother Benjamin, bought land in Pawlet, 11 Apr. 1780, of brother Zadock; witnessed a sale of the latter's there, 4 May 1780; was named as a boundary in another sale there, by Zadock, 20 May 1780; with sister, Olive Everest, witnessed a sale by Benjamin, of Pawlet, to Zadock, of same, of Panton land, 26 Jan. 1781; and, 22 July 1785, bought of Zadock, land in Addison, Benjamin witnessing this conveyance. (*vide ante.*)

Turning to brother Benjamin, we find that, 28 May 1774, Joseph and Benjamin Jr., received a grant of land at Addison, for their settling duty there; the former bought land there of the latter, 27 Feb. 1776; with Benjamin, Joseph bought land there of David Vallance, as Collector of Taxes, 22 Jan. 1788; 3 May and 7 July, the same year, Joseph bought more land of Benjamin; and, 5 June 1790, with Benjamin, Joseph sold land there.† (*vide ante.*)

For a more or less contemporary account, with some genealogical detail, regarding Joseph, the reader is referred to the *Note Book* in the *Addenda;* all names in the same are given in the *Index.*

In August 1776, Peter Ferris, later step-father of Joseph Everest, assisted in his escape and that of Phineas Spalding from the *Maria* (16 guns), at anchor in Arnold's Bay. Later, in 1778, Joseph was again captured and taken from Addison to Canada, with Benjamin Kellogg and others; Kellogg died there but Joseph eventually escaped the next year, breaking his ankle. As there is much in published sources about his exploits in the Revolutionary War, the details are omitted here. The earliest printed source appears to be Swift's *History of Middlebury,* 1859; followed soon after by Hemenway's *Gazetteer.* Although Joseph was undoubtedly active, as a soldier from 1775 on to the end of the war, we only have *official* records of his service in 1780 and 1782, *viz.*

* See Benjamin ' Everest for the early history of Addison and Panton, etc.

† All deeds at Panton and Pawlet, Vt., in the name of Everest, were read and noted, as far as possible, but only *vols. 1, 2* and *4* were covered at Addison, *vol. 3* has been destroyed by fire.

Pay Roll of Capt. John Stark's co., Col. Ira Allen's regt., two alarms at Skeensboro and Ticonderoga, about 1st Apr. 1780, Zadock and Joseph each served 7 days and travelled 74 miles. (*Vt. Rev. Rolls, 176.*)

Same co. and regt., of Militia, Oct. 1780, Benjamin "Everett" enlisted 12 Oct., served 18 days and travelled 66 miles, and Corporal Joseph "Everest" enlisted 10 Oct., served 16 days and travelled the same distance as his brother. (*ibid., 287.*)

A pay roll of Capt. Zadock Everest's co., Col. Ira Allen's regt., 1 May 1782, shows that Joseph Everest served one day and travelled 8 miles. (*ibid., 596.*)

Apparently he and his widow never applied for a pension based on his Revolutionary War services. At the end of the war (1783), we learn from the *Note Book*, that Joseph moved to Ticonderoga, N. Y., where he got out timber and framed it up for a house and barn but gave it up and returned, by raft, to Addison, where he bought land from his brother Benjamin, that the latter had taken up there before the war. He also bought another lot there that was on the south side of his father's property, and which Joseph later sold brother Benjamin. Finally, after "a good many Years" Joseph sold out to Ebenezer Merrill Esq., "and moved his Familey & Bought a Farm in Perue in State of New York whare he lived till his Wife & he Died and brought up a large Familey of Children Eight Sons & One Dauter." A list of the children then follows, two of whom were born in "Ty" in 1783 and 1786.

The available early deeds at Addison were, covered one on file at Pawlet has not been noted before and appears below.

2 Jan. 1786, Joseph Everest, of Addison *, gentleman, sells land, in Pawlet, to Alexander Frasier, of Chamblee, Canada, gentleman; wit: Thomas Morehouse and William Low; ack. 21 Jan., recd. 28 Jan., 1788; perhaps a mortgage? (*Pawlet, Vt., Deeds, 2: 160.*)

26 June 1788, Joseph Everest, of Addison, sold land there to Ephraim Kirby Esq., of Litchfield, Conn.; wit: John Strong and Artemas Mix; recd. 1788; said Kirby, of Litchfield, 30 Aug. 1789, conveyed land to Joseph Everest, of Addison; wit: Seth Storrs and Edmund Atkins; recd. 1789; 2 Oct. 1790, Samuel Buck, of Addison, sold property there to Zadock Everest, Joseph Everest witnessing; recd. 1790; 6 May 1809, "Joseph Everests" of Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., for $878.50, sold Ebenezer Merrill, of Addison, lot 29 there, containing about 71 acres; wit: Justus Hough and Aaron Merrill; recd. May 1809. (*Addison, Vt., Deeds, 1: 186, 260, 304; 4: 335.*)

A freeman at Addison, 6 Sept. 1791, he also recorded his ear mark there, 26 June 1790; the drawings of these ear marks are unusually good:

"Joseph Everest a Crop of the right Ear & a slit in each Ear." (*Addison Recds.*)

* Joseph may have considered his residence as Addison but he was living in Ticonderoga, N. Y., at this time.

Joseph was head of a family, in Addison, in 1790, with one male over 16, five males below 16 and one female; *i.e.*, himself, wife and four sons; who was the other male? His son Edward, born 1781, had died in 1787, according to family records. One account states that Joseph removed to Peru in 1799 but it appears the year must have been in 1800, for the census of 1800, lists Joseph in both Addison *and* in Peru. Although part of the records differ, it is probably due to the carelessness of the original census takers:

1800, Addison, Vt., Joseph Everest: one male and one female, between 26 and 45; one male, between 16 and 26; three males, between 10 and 16; and three males and one female under 10.

1800, Peru, N. Y., Joseph "Averiss": one male and one female, over 45; two males, between 16 and 26; three males, between 10 and 16; three males and one female under 10.

He was also listed at Peru in 1810, over 45, as "Jos^{h} Everest," and in 1820, likewise over 45, as "Joseph Everest."

His deeds in Clinton County have not been examined.* We know that he was chosen the town clerk for Peru, in 1815, and probably held other local offices. Inasmuch as the record in his family Bible was published in 1946 (*Record, 77: 35*), it then being owned by Sarah-M. (Heyworth) Barber, daughter of Sarah-Maria [7] (Everest) Heyworth and a granddaughter of Col. Calvin-G. [6] Everest, son of Joseph, it will not be reprinted here. Two *Everest Manuscripts*, of interest, have been cited in a footnote. (*vide ante.*)

Copies of Peru gravestones, at the N. Y. State Library, Albany, contain:

Joseph Everest, d. 13 Sept. 1825, aged 71, Revolutionary soldier. Sarah Eels, his wife, d. 17 Aug. 1835, aged 79.
(*D. A. R. Graves, Vol. 5.*)

Children, last six born in Addison, Vt.: †

42. i. JOSEPH [6], b. 26 July 1780, Pawlet, Vt.; m. CELECTA STAFFORD.
ii. EDWARD, b. 2 Nov. 1781, Pawlet, d. 31 July 1787, Lake George, N. Y.
43. iii. CALVIN-G. (*Col.*), b. 23 Nov. 1783, Ticonderoga, N. Y.; m. CATHARINE HARTMAN.
44. iv. LUTHER (*Capt.*), b. 24 Apr. 1786, Ticonderoga; m. MATILDA HAWKINS.
45. v. JAMES, b. 10 June 1788, Addison; m. PRUDENCE CARRIEL.

* The *Surrogate* reported to me that there is no recorded estate for Joseph or his widow; no local genealogist who would cover the deeds and no county dept. of Hist. and Archives. As there was no particular problem *re* this Joseph I did not go to Plattsburg. *W. L. H.*

† Some further material will be found in *D. A. R. Rolls, 26: 159, 161; 33: 50; 34: 174; 44: 83; 60: 298; 66: 115; 77: 278; 122: 51.*

46. vi. EDWARD-RAYMOND, b. 5 Jan. 1791; m. MARY RICE and ELIZA CAMPBELL WILLEY.*

47. vii. JOHN-D. (*Col.*), b. 18 Apr. 1793; m. ELIZABETH-TODD SINGLEHURST.

48. viii. OLIVER, b. 11 Sept. 1795; m. JULIA-ANN EELLS.

ix. SALLY, b. 18 Sept. 1797, res. 1878, Clover Valley, Calif.; m. about 1815, prob. Peru, N. Y., RIAL-B. CHASE, b. 1793, N. Y., d. by 1878, grandson of Seth Chase. Sally went to Ann Arbor, Mich., in 1836, with her husband and her brothers, Edward-Raymond and John-D. Everest, where the census of 1850 shows: Rial-B. Chase, 57, b. N. Y., Sally 53, b. Vt., Sarah-A., 30, and Laura, 17, both b. N. Y., and Samuel, 5, b. Mich. Children (CHASE), b. Peru, (1) *Rial-B.*, b. 12 Apr. 1816, d. 20 Oct. 1861, Hannibal, Mo.; m. 20 Jan. 1845, Mary Burrett, b. 1824, (her father b. U. S., her mother b. Ireland), he res. Mich., a millwright; (2) *Sarah-Ann*, called *Nancy*, b. 29 July 1817, res. 1891, Vickeryville, Montcalm Co., Mich.; m. 30 Oct. 1850, Alfred Shaw, b. 10 Feb. 1824, of English parentage; (3) *Edward-R.*, b. 9 Mar. 1819, living 1903, Brigham City, Utah, a licensed attorney since 23 Mar. 1843; m. 24 Sept. 1844, Caroline Branch, b. 20 Aug. 1825, d. 20 June 1881; in 1891 he wrote letters from Corrine, Utah, which are of value †; (4) *Josiah-E.*, b. 30 July 1821, d. 29 Dec. 1889; m. 7 Aug. 1849, Emeline Stevens, b. 29 Nov. 1827; res. Salmon City, Idaho; (5) *Eliza*, b. 5 Feb. 1824, res. unm. Utah; (6) *Sylvanus-G.*, b. 12 Nov. 1826, res. Omaha, Nebr., a machinist; m. 15 Dec. 1850, first cousin, Ann-Eliza-H.[7] Everest, b. 5 Mar. 1829, Peru, living 1895, Washington, D. C., dau. of Josiah-Terry[6] Everest, had three children; (7) *Henry-H.*, b. 19 Mar. 1830, res. Kansas City, Kans., civil engineer; m. 7 Aug. 1872, Emily-A. Cooper, b. 6 Dec. 1838.

49. x. JOSIAH-TERRY, (*Judge*), b. 5 Oct. 1800; m. SALLY SIBLEY.

17. DR. SOLOMON[5] EVEREST (*David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 11 Apr. 1760, died in Canton, Conn., 3 Apr. 1822, aged sixty-two, testate. He married, undoubtedly in Connecticut, 15 May 1782, AMELIA EVERETT, born in Woodbury, Conn., 14 May 1757, died in Canton, 22 Oct. 1843, aged eighty-six, testate, daughter of Josiah and Hannah (Hinman) Everett.‡

Although it is the plan of this book only to *carry forward*, after

* Am not certain if she was born a Willey, or was born a Campbell and thus a widow Willey, when she became his second wife.

† In one of his letters, he tells the story heard from his grandfather, Joseph Everest, of the latter's capture in 1776 by Carleton and imprisonment in Quebec, from where he escaped, with [second] cousin *Israel Ererest*. Later the escaping party divided and Israel and his group were re-captured. He also writes that his great-grandmother, Sarah (Tubbs) Eells m. (2), late in life, his great-grandfather, Seth Chase, she being mother of the writer's maternal grandmother, Sarah (Eells) Everest; Edward-R[aymond?], Chase b. 1819, was aged six when Joseph, his grandfather, died. *W. H. E. Ms.*

‡ Both Dr. and Mrs. Everest are bur. in Canton, where his gravestone calls him "M.D."; also *Hartford Courant*, issues of 9 Apr. 1822 and 28 Oct. 1843. (*Canton G. S., 1: 4; Hale Coll., 27: 511; 28: 1048*, at *C. S. L.*) Canton was set off from W. Simsbury, May 1806. See *Desc. of Richard Ererett*, 1902, *p. 52*, for Amelia, whose name appears as "Avered" in the *Woodbury V. R.*

the third generation, those males who had issue, an exception is made with Dr. Everest, for he was a man of some prominence in his generation and also his estate, and that of his widow's contain much of genealogical value in regard to this branch of the Everest family.

Solomon studied medicine with Dr. Josiah Everett, of Winchester, Conn., and evidently met his future wife there, for he married Dr. Everett's sister. The latter's will, dated 18 Feb. 1829, was proved in 1829:

He named son Noble and daughter Hannah-B. Bushnell, mentions property of his late wife, Hannah, and her son, Samuel Stanley; also three children: Nelly-M. Swift, Noble-I. Everett and daughter Hannah-B. Bushnell. (*Norfolk Probate Dist., File 269, C. S. L.*)

It has been stated that Solomon located in Farmington, Conn., about 1782, and in 1796 went to Simsbury, Conn., but these dates are not entirely correct. He and his eldest sister, Damaris (Everest) Chalker, were the only surviving children of the union between David Everest and Margaret Ferre, and so Solomon, at the time of his father's death, was the eldest son.

Thus, at the age of but twenty-four, and already head of a family, for he had married some two years earlier, Solomon became the head of his father's large family. 24 July 1785, we have his fine signature, with that of his half-brother's, Jehiel Everest, on the bond of administration of his father's estate, in which the widow, Lois, joined. As eldest son, Solomon had a double share of the property, 26 Jan. 1786, to the total of some £131, which included a third right to land in Cornwall, upon Otter Creek, Vt., and some twelve acres in the farm his father had purchased of Sylvanus Everts. There is also, of record, the survey of the portion set off to Solomon, likewise dated 26 Jan. 1786. A deed, passed by David's heirs, 14 Mar. 1789, names "Dr." Solomon Everest as a bound, and 20 Jan. 1794, as of Farmington, Solomon sold his share of the Salisbury farm and witnessed a similar deed, 26 Jan. 1794, made by his half-brother, Ethan. A suit was brought in the local Salisbury Court, by Solomon Everest, of Simsbury, and Jehiel and Lois Everest, of Salisbury, as the administrators of the estate of David Everest, late of same, deceased, against William Whiting, of same, for a debt due; execution thereof being granted 10 Dec. 1795. Finally, 27 Feb. 1813, Solomon, then of Canton, sold out all his rights, by two deeds, to his stepmother's dower property, in Salisbury. (*vide ante.*)

Although he had service in the Revolution, neither he nor his widow applied for a pension.* The official record of this service is:

* He must not be confused with that Solomon Everts, b. 11 Oct. 1761, Salisbury, son of John and Anne, who did have a pension granted him for which he applied, in 1832, from N. Y. City; had enlisted 1778 from Salisbury, etc. (*U. S. Pension, S-12888.*)

Everis, Solomon, surgeon's mate, 6th Regt. Conn. Line, 24 Sept. 1780. (*Conn. Mil Recd.*, 1889, *205; Rev. Ser. II. iv. 14e, C. S. L.*)

No survey has been made of his land records, as there is no question about his identity and as he died without issue. However, as a few were gleaned for him, and for his estate, at Farmington, they are included herewith: they show him to be of the parish of Northington *:

12 Jan. 1788, Joseph Woodford, of Farmington, for £40, sold Solomon Everest, of same, some two acres there in the parish of Northington; wit: John Readwell and Preserved Marshall; recd. 1788. (*Farmington, Conn., Deeds, 27: 462.*)

21 June 1791, Joseph Woodford, of Farmington, for £6, sold Solomon Everest, of same, about two acres there; wit: Ichabod and Seth Norton; recd. 1792; also, 8 May 1792, Woodford, for £16, sold Solomon eight acres; same wits.; recd. 1793. (*ibid., 29: 43; 30: 249.*)

24 Feb. 1794, Solomon Everest, of Farmington, for £200, sold Preserved Marshall, of same, some two acres there, with a dwelling house and barn thereon, in the parish of Northington; wit: R. Humphrey and Jared Mills; recd. 1794. 4 May 1795, quit claim of Solomon Everest, of Simsbury, who, for a valuable sum, conveyed to Joseph Woodford, of Farmington, some ten acres there in the parish of Northington in Nod Division, so-called; same wits.; recd. 1796. (*ibid., 30: 322; 31: 547.*)

So we learn that Dr. Everest removed to what is now Canton, and then Simsbury, from what is now Avon, and then Farmington, between 24 Feb. 1794 and 4 May 1795.

12 Dec. 1822, mortgage deed by Asher Humphrey, of Canton, for $290.62, conveys to Benjamin Ely, executor of the will of "Doctor Solomon Everest," 30 acres in Farmington and 24 acres in Canton; wit: Elisha Case and Electa Hills; recd. 1822. (*ibid., 41: 368.*) †

The *Census of 1790*, shows Solomon "Everist," as head of a family, in Farmington, consisting of two males and two females. In 1800, he was of Simsbury and in 1810 and 1820, of Canton. In 1830, "Mrs. Solomon" Everest is listed and in 1840, appearing as "Amelia Evert," she was still of Canton. Solomon and his wife, Amelia, were admitted members of the Canton Church, 5 Feb. 1797, having been dismissed from the church at Northington; 1 July 1827, Amelia Everest is among the list of members of the Canton Church. (*Canton Ch. Recds., C. S. L.*) In this last source, we note, Eliza, baptised 30 Oct. 1803, "for Dea. Solomon Everest," and Vesta Everest, a

* Estb. 1750, as a parish in Farmington and inc. as town of Avon, May 1830.

† The index shows Amelia Everest a grantee in 1824, then res. in Canton. (*ibid., 42: 173, 174.*) Also the estate of Solomon passed deeds 1823, 1824, 1830 and 1836. (*Burlington, Conn., Deeds.*)

youth, died August 1801.* These were evidently children raised by Dr. Everest. The name of "Vesta Everest" does not appear elsewhere in the family and we suspect he was not born an Everest. In 1803, Solomon Everest, of Simsbury, gave to missions and in 1806, Solomon Everest, of Canton, was given authority to sign warrants and petitions. (*Eccles. Ser. 2, 6: 52, 68a.; Towns and Lands, II, 1: 117d, 116d, 118a, C. S. L.*)

In 1856, Brown's *Early Settlers of West Simsbury, Conn.*, was published and contains some biographical data about Dr. Solomon Everest, stating, in part:

"As a citizen, of the town of Canton, he hardly had his rival. He was a member of the convention who formed the constitution of the state of Connecticut in 1818, several years judge of probate for the district of Simsbury, representative in the General Assembly of Connecticut, all of which civil appointments he discharged with ability, and the strictest integrity. . . . For twenty years, he officiated as deacon of the first Congregational church in Canton . . . having no lineal descendants to provide for, he was liberal in his lifetime, in aid of religious, and charitable purposes, and by will, left munificent bequests . . . As a physician and surgeon, he had but few equals, and educated a number of young men, who became eminent in their profession . . . As a man, he left a distinguished mark, upon the age in which he lived, and his death, was considered an irreparable loss, to the town of Canton, and its vicinity."

There are ten documents in his estate: the will, bond, inventory, three distributions, two accounts and two other items:

He drew his will, 1 Nov. 1820, proved 29 Apr. 1822, named wife Amelia; Solomon-Everest Moore,† who "now lives with me"; sister Damaris Chalker of Vt.; Nelly-M. Swift, wife of Dr. Zephaniah Swift; Amelia-E. Hosmer, who "now lives with me"; wife and Benjamin Ely, to be co-executors; signs; witnessed by Stephen Davis and by William and Lucy Stone; he gave much to charity. (*Simsbury Dist. Probate, File 1104, C. S. L.*)

His widow, Amelia Everest's estate contains thirty-five documents, the will and two codicils, bond, inventory, fifteen orders, three returns, three distributions, eight accounts and two other items:

Her will, dated 16 July 1824, was finally proved, with the codicils, 7 Nov. 1843, she left property to her brother, Josiah and to his children: Noble and Hannah; to brother Andrew and then to his children (not named); to sister Hannah and her children: Wealthy, Hannah and Sherman; to sister Dianna; to children of decd. brother Noble: William, Josiah, Noble, John, Hinman, Abigail, Eunice, Lucy and Hannah; to children of "sister-in-law the widow Damaris Chalker of Vermont," $1000; to Nelly, wife of Dr. Zephaniah Swift and her children, including Dr. Everest's portrait and Scott's Family Bible;

* Eliza's surname unknown. Was she Eliza Mitchell?
† Son of Dr. Solomon's half-sister, Lois (Everest) Moore.

to niece Amelia-Everest Hosmer, who lived with the testatrix; to Solomon-E. Moore, a clock, etc.; to Eliza Mitchell, a young lady who once lived with the testatrix, $20; to the Presbyterian or Congregational Church of Canton; residue to Foreign Missions; Benjamin Ely to act as executor; signed by mark; witnessed by Benjamin, Polly and Mary-Ann Ely, all of whom testified to the will.

1st *Codicil* dated 26 Nov. 1828, Canton, various provisions in case of deaths of the legatees cited and if niece Amelia dies, her share to her sisters Wealthy and Hannah and brother Sherman, etc., calls Nelly Swift, a niece; signed by mark; witnessed by Benjamin Ely and by Achsah and Eliza Humphreys.

2d *Codicil* dated 4 Sept. 1833, as nephew William, son of brother Noble Everett decd., has also died, leaves his share to his children and cancels all notes held against said William; signed by mark; witnessed by Benjamin Ely and Anson Chitey[?].

The inventory lists nice items and includes a silver watch, gold beads and ring, the portrait of "Doct Everest," Scott's Family Bible, clock, etc.

From an undated account, it appears that legacies were paid to: Noble J. Everett; Andrew Everett's son, Elihu; Wealthy, daughter of Hannah; Sherman, son of Hannah (sister of Amelia); Dianna, another sister; children and grandchildren of Noble Everett; children of "Mrs. Chalker"; Nelly-M. Swift; Amelia-E. Hosmer; and Solomon-E. Moore.

Further accounts, 1843–1845, presented by the executor, mention: "Chalker of N Haven, Vt."; Eunice Lord, daughter Noble Everett decd.; Mrs. M. N. Everett, widow of Noble; S. E. Chalker and his sisters, Temperance and Margaret.

Another account is quite detailed: Hannah, daughter of Josiah, died before Mrs. Everest; Noble was paid in 1844; Andrew and all his issue, except Elihu, died before Mrs. Everest, Elihu was paid in 1844; Hannah Hosmer, a sister, and her daughter Hannah, died before Mrs. Everest, hence Sherman and Wealthy, with the latter's husband "Billa" Beckley, were paid in 1844; Diana Humphrey, a sister, also died soon after Mrs. Everest and Thomas-H. Austin, her administrator was paid in 1844; children of decd. brother Noble were paid: William, Josiah, Noble, John, Hinman, Abigail Lord, Eunice Lord, Lucy and Hannah, Abigail, being wife of George Lord, and Eunice, wife of Gardiner Lord, Mercy N. Everett, widow of Noble, was paid as the mother and natural guardian of the minor children; to the children of *Damaris Chalker*, sister-in-law to Mrs. Everest, each paid $200, in 1844: Rhoda, and her husband, Joseph Hungerford, Tempe Hatch, widow, Electa and husband, Samuel-D. Brainard, Samuel-E. Chalker and Margaret-E. Chalker.

Nelly-M. Swift receipted 1843 and 1844, she had the portrait, the Bible, etc.; Amelia-E. Hosmer receipted 1843 for the watch, gold beads and ring, etc.; Solomon-E. Moore receipted 1843; and in 1844, the various churches and missions were paid. Eliza Mitchell had died before Mrs. Everest. (*Canton Dist. Probate, File 348, C. S. L.*)

18. CAPT. JEHIEL [5] EVEREST (*David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 28 Aug. 1762, died there, 14 Mar. 1812, aged forty-nine, intestate.* He married there, ceremony

* The *Salisbury Ch. Reds.*, state that "Capt." Jehiel Everest d. March 1812, of an

by the Rev. Jonathan Lee, 6 Jan. 1785, SALLY MOORE, born there, 23 Dec. 1764, died there, 8 July 1849, aged eighty-four, daughter of John and Mary (Bingham) Moore. She married secondly, as his second wife, in Salisbury, by the Rev. Charles Prentice, of Canaan, Conn., JOHN ELDRIDGE 2d, of Salisbury, who died there, 28 Dec. 1831, aged seventy-five, testate, buried in the Town Hall Cemetery.*

Eldest child, by his father's second wife, Jehiel was of full age just a year before his father's death, and signed the bond, 24 Jan. 1785, as one of the administrators of the estate, receiving, 26 Jan. 1786, in the division of the property, one half the farm in Salisbury, purchased by his father of Sylvanus Everts, with one half the barn on the place, an additional three acres, containing forty apple trees, also one and one half acres of woodland elsewhere in that town, a note *vs.* Ebenezer Everts and a very few personal items. His survey of the land accorded him was recorded 28 Jan. 1786. A suit was brought, over the non payment of a note, by the administrators, 24 Nov. 1794, in which Jehiel joined. 14 Apr. 1796, he sold his rights to the land and buildings he had thus received to Nathaniel Everts, mentioning the division of his father's estate. 7 Oct. 1797, the youngest brother, Sylvester Everest, chose Jehiel to act as his guardian, and the latter was duly bonded in that trust, a few days later, signing the bond. When Sylvester Everest died, Jehiel served as the administrator, 26 Aug. 1801, again signing that bond, but the estate was adjudged insolvent and land ordered to be sold, a note being due Daniel Warner, for £39-10-05, including interest; so, 1 June 1802, Jehiel, as both guardian and administrator, sold land to Warner. Also, 5 Apr. 1806, Jehiel sold seventeen acres, in two parcels, subject to his mother's dower, and acting as administrator of Sylvester Everest's estate. 4 July 1810, Jehiel, as son and heir of David

---

epidemic. (*Col. Dames copy, C. H. S.*) He is also called a "Capt." in the records of his estate, *vide post.*

* John Eldridge 2d, was prob. b. 7 Feb. 1756, Mansfield, Conn., son of Dea. Mulford and Abial (———) Eldridge of same; he m. (1), as of Mansfield, 28 Nov. 1782, Salisbury, Hannah Buell, of Salisbury, who d. there, 25 Oct. 1811, aged 46, bur. Town Hall Cem. He bought land in 1791 from Noah Everest, had other land transfers and drew his will, 26 Feb. 1831, filed 2 Jan. 1832, bequeathing to wife Sarah; daughter Sally, wife of Silas Read; daughter Abigail, wife of James Hutchinson; son "Nirom"; son Edmund; granddaughter Mary-Almeida Eldridge, daughter of son Chester; grandson John Eldridge, son of son Nirom; wit: Lot, Lot Jr., and Emmeline-H. Norton; estate insolvent. (*Sharon Dist. Probate, 16: 525-533, 551; 17: 116;* orig. papers not examined.) No issue by 2d marriage. Children (ELDRIDGE), b. Salisbury, (1) *Sally*, b. 11 July 1783; m. Silas Read; (2) *Nathaniel-Buell*, b. 25 Dec. 1785; (3) *Chester*, b. 12 Sept. 1788; m. Julia Nott; (4) *Gurdon*, b. 24 Sept. 1790, d. 5 Nov. 1792, aged 2; (5) *Nirom*, b. 11 July 1793, alive 1831; (6) *Hannah*, b. 17 Apr. 1795, d. 20 Nov. 1810, aged 15; (7) *Abigail*, b. 12 Oct. 1797; m. James Hutchinson; (8) *Edmund*, b. 5 Dec. 1801, alive 1831. [Name of "Nirom" may be "Niran."] There is no estate for Sally (Moore) (Everest) Eldridge. There is a pension application for a John Eldredge, a Sgt., under Capt. Barrows, in the Conn. Line, 1777, dated 15 Apr. 1818, issued 16 July 1818; pensioner res. Salisbury, Conn. (*S. 37911.*)

Everest, sold his rights to the dwelling house and barn that had been set off to his mother, as her dower, to Daniel Warner. (*vide ante.*)

No service record has been found for Jehiel in the Revolutionary War, and his title of "captain" was due to local militia service.* His name appears on a list of freemen, in Salisbury, in 1777 and in May 1777. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, 112, 120–121.*) His being a furnace man at Salisbury, in 1779 (*Trumbull Papers, Mass. Hist. Soc.*), certainly shows his loyality to the colonial cause. He was admitted a freeman, under the new constitution, 11 Apr. 1785, having taken the oath to state and country, the previous March; served as a tithingman, 15 Nov. 1796, and as grand juror, 5 Dec. 1796. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, 116, 117, 24, 53.*)

In addition to the deeds noted above, Jehiel appears in these land records:

20 Apr. 1798, Perez Rowley, of Princeton, N. J., for $830, sold Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, six plus acres there, being part of land that the said Rowley's father, Phinehas Rowley, late of same decd., died seized of, and was purchased by the last named in 1765 and 1768, with a house and barn thereon, mentions the father's will, brother William Rowley, *et als.*; wit: Joshua Porter, J.P., and Sally Porter; recd. 23 Apr. 1798. The next day, 21 Apr., Jehiel mortgaged some of this property to Perez, as wit. by Abigail Stoddard and Joshua Porter; and 22 June 1798, Abigail Rowley, of Salisbury, conveyed to Jehiel all rights in a mill there that was deeded by her son, Perez, to the said Jehiel, etc.; wit: John Smith and "Philo Goold"; recd. same day. (*Salisbury Deeds, 10: 55, 56, 57.*)

9 Oct. 1802, Daniel Sterns of Lenox, Mass., sold to Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, land there, on Sharon bounds; wit: Caleb Bingham and Asa Hutchinson; ack. and recd. 1803; the same day, Jehiel conveyed to the said Sterns the land in Salisbury that he had purchased, in 1798, of the estate of Phineas Rowley, etc. (*ibid., 11: 156, 105.*)

26 Jan. 1803, Samuel Whitmore Jr., of Salisbury, sold land there to Jehiel Everest, of same, and the same year, the latter conveyed to the former, property there; wit: Samuel Lee and Polly Carney. (*ibid., 11: 111, 160.*)

17 May 1803, Nathaniel Benedict, of Danbury, Conn., for $565, sold Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, land and a dwelling house there; wit: Elisha Sterling and Daniel Sterns. The same day, Jehiel conveyed to said Benedict land in Salisbury, near the Sharon line, as purchased of Daniel Sterns; same wits.; ack. and recd. same day. 11 Sept. 1806, Samuel Whitmore Jr., of Salisbury, sold Jehiel Everest, of same, land there; wit: William-C. Sterling and Elisha Sterling, J.P. (*ibid., 11: 157, 160, 452.*)

12 Sept. 1806, Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, for $1000, sold Elisha Sterling, of same, a farm there, in the S.W. part thereof, on E. side of highway that leads to Sharon, and in two pieces, "Being all the land and buildings that the said Everest owns in said Salisbury as conveyed to me by Samuel Whitmore,

* In May 1799, the Assembly established Jehiel Everest as Ensign of the 2d Light Inf. Co., 14th Regt. Militia of Conn. (*Conn. State Recds., 9: 339.*)

Jr. January 26, 1803"; warranty; signs; wit: James-R. Dodge and William-C. Sterling; ack. and recd. 1806. (*ibid., 11: 461.*)

5 May 1810, Jehiel Everest, of Salisbury, mortgaged to Jabez Brewster, of Canaan, Conn., land in Salisbury near the Little Falls; wit: Samuel Church and John Holabird; ack. same; recd. 7 May 1810. The same date, William Tousley, of Salisbury, sold Jehiel, land there near the "Ousatonic River"; same wits.; ack. same; recd. 13 June 1810. (*ibid., 12: 381, 395.*)

In the 1790 census, he appears in Salisbury, as "Jahiel Averist," with a family of two males over 16, one below 16, and three females. In 1800, as "Everest" he is recorded there, and in 1810, as "Averis" was over forty-five, etc. His original signature may be seen in his father's estate, and his brother Sylvester's guardianship and estate. He is buried in the cemetery at the back of the present Town Hall and in 1909, *W. H. E.*, copied the inscription on the gravestone.

In memory of
Mr. Jehiel Everest
who died March 14th 1812
AE 49 years
Nor pain nor grief nor anxious fear
Invade thy bounds No mortal woes
Can reach the peaceful sleeper here
And Angels watch his soft repose.

As noted above, the widow survived him many years, dying in 1849 and being buried in the Chapinsville Cemetery. Jehiel's death was sudden and he thus died intestate:

3 Mar. 1813, Loring Bartlett and Sarah Everest, both of Salisbury, were appointed the administrators of the estate of Jehiel Everest, late of same decd., both signing the original bond. (The record of this appointment calls Jehiel "Capt.") The appraisers were selected and the creditors sought a commission for insolvency, both records in March 1813; followed by a report by said commission, April 1813. An inventory was recorded in the volume the same month and the personal estate set out to the widow, Sarah Everest. The examination and return of claims (original) calls him "Capt." A public vendue was authorized the following December and another inventory made. The last includes a cherry desk, pine chest and drawers, mirror, pair of silver knee buckles, about two acres of land with a dwelling house and small barn thereon, etc., the total: $496.43; again he is called "Capt." The administrators' account was filed, 29 Jan. 1817. Only three original papers are extant: bond; second inventory and return of claims. No list of the heirs. (*Sharon Dist. File, ———, C. S. L.; Sharon Dist. Probate Recds., 11: 401, 444, 464, 503; 12: 89, 102; 13: 91–92.*) *

After the death, in service, of Hiram-M. Everest, in 1814, there were no sons left of Capt. Jehiel. Notes on the application, for a

* Before the original papers were sent to the *C. S. L.*, I covered them at Sharon in an envelope marked "Everts," *W.L.H.* A picture of Jehiel's gravestone appears in this book.

pension, based on this son's services in the War of 1812–1814, by his mother, follow. *

Official record shows that Hiram-M. Everest was enlisted by Capt. Thomas Barker of the 42nd U. S. Inf., 17 Mar. 1814, for the war and d. 29 Mar. 1814. He had 12 days in service, and d. at the Rendezvous in New York.

Samuel Church, Judge of Probate for Sharon Dist., Litchfield Co., Conn., states that he has satisfactory evidence that Sarah Eldridge is the mother and heir-at-law in fee of Hiram-M. Everest, late a soldier in the 42nd Inf. in the Army of the U. S., 8 Feb. 1827.

The file contains a letter from George-C. Whiting, General Land Office, 22 Feb. 1843, relative to patent issued "February 19, 1827 to Sarah Eldridge, mother and the other heirs-at-law of Hiram — M. Everest, private in Capt. Barker's company, 42nd Infantry." A notation on the reverse reads: "The original proof of heirship filed in the above case is dated Litchfield County, Feb. 8, 1827." (*25985–12–160.*)

The following data were sent in 1909 to *W. H. E.*, by Maria (Jewell) Parks, who could not then find the Family Bible [evidently had been copied from same]:

"Henry Jackson March 13th 1786 — Apr 3d 1861
Mary Everest, Dec 8th 1789 — July 22d 1865
Married Jan 8th 1822

Children of Henry and Mary E. Jackson

Abraham	Nov 21st 1822 — March 25th 1825
Emily Amelia	Nov 30th 1823 — Jan 20th 1892
Lucius	Feb 3d 1825 — Feb 5th 1908
Helen Maria	Aug 22d 1827 — Aug 7th 1902
Eliza Everest	Aug 25th 1830 —

Jehiel Everest and Sarah Moore parents of Mary Everest.
Helen M. Jackson May 10th 1871 Married James A. Giddings.
Eliza E. Jackson Married Ethiel S. Green June 12th 1879

Andrew Jewell Aug 31st 1788, Aug 25th 1862
Eliza Everest Feb 3d 1797 D[?] 11th 1834 [she d. 10 Dec. 1834]
Married Oct 1st 1818.

Children of Andrew and Eliza Jewell

Oliver	Jewell	Sept 2d 1819, Apr 24th 1890
Mary	"	Nov 23d 1820, May 12th 1851
Eliza	"	Sept 14th 1822, Apr 11th 1826
Emily	"	Sept 23d 1824, Feb 1st 1839
Caroline	"	Sept 2d 1826, Feb 2d 1850
Maria	"	Oct 4th 1828 [alive 1909]
Frederick	"	Oct 2d 1830, Jan 30th 1852
Andrew S.	"	Oct 10th 1832, July 18th 1853

* Unfortunately this pension, *25985–12–160* has been mixed with that of *59566–55–160*, at the Nat. Archives. The latter belongs to Hiram [6] Everest, b. 27 Oct. 1786, Addison, Vt., who had issue. I have straightened out the matter in this volume, and also written to the Director of the Pension Bureau. *W. L. H.*

Jehiel Everest & Sarah Moore parents of Eliza Everest and Amelia, who I think was born in 1791 and died Apr 9th 1876." *

Children born in Salisbury, Conn.:

i. HIRAM-M[OORE?], b. 4 Jan. 1786, d. in service, in N. Y., 29 Mar. 1814, unm., *vide ante* for pension application by heirs.

ii. PHEBE, b. 24 Oct. 1787, d. 5 Apr. 1858, aged 70, Salisbury, bur. Chapinsville Cem., see issue 13 Apr. 1858, *Hartford Evening Post;* m. as 2d wife, 24 June 1810, Salisbury, COL. LORING BARTLETT, b. 1 Oct. 1785, Plympton, Mass., d. 29 Dec. 1865, aged 79, Salisbury, test., son of Sylvanus and Sarah (Loring) Bartlett. He m. (1), DORCAS ———, who d. 6 Oct. 1808, aged 22 (*Salisbury Ch. Recds.;* Chapinsville Cem., 5 Oct. 1808, aged 23.) A letter written 18 June 1891, from Canaan, Conn., and signed by H.-S. Bartlett, mentions grandmother Bartlett, etc. The estate of Col. Loring Bartlett was divided, 30 Mar. 1867, between the heirs-at-law: Dorcas-M., and George Bartlett, Ellen Woodworth, Rodman, Lloyd-G., "Egburt" Loring, Hiram-E., Phebe-Anne and Earl Bartlett. (*Salisbury Dist. Probate, 4: 2–4.*) Children (BARTLETT), by Phebe Everest, b. Salisbury, (1) *Albert*, b. 13 Apr. 1811, d. 12 July 1811; (2) *Dorcas-Maria*, b. 14 Apr. 1812, d. 23 Sept. 1885, Binghampton, N. Y.; m. 8 Nov. 1834, Robert-S. Bartlett, b. 1809, d. 21 July 1881, son of Isaac and Hannah (Stevens) Bartlett; had five children: (3) *Augustus*, b. and d. 17 Sept. 1813; (4) *Hiram-Everest*, b. 28 Dec. 1815, d. E. Canaan, Conn.; m. Mary Stevens; had two children; (5) *George*, b. 12 Nov. 1817, d. unm. 20 Apr. 1870, a lawyer, res. Binghampton; (6) *Egbert*, b. 19 Jan. 1819, banker in Ansonia, Conn.; m. 25 Feb. 1852, Adaline Terry, dau. of Henry and Emily (Blakeslee) Terry; had two children: (7) *Loring*, b. 31 Oct. 1820, res. N. Y. City; m. 17 Oct. 1869, Augusta Foster; had one child; (8) *Rodman*, b. 7 Aug. 1822, *d.s.p.* 5 Feb. 1881, N. Y. City; m. 184–, Sarah-A. Anderson, who d. 2 Jan. 1881; a physician; (9) *Ellen*, b. 10 May 1824; m. 31 May 1848, W.-J. Woodworth, b. 31 May 1825, son of Edward-P. and Hannah (Hurlburt) Woodworth; had five children; (10) *Earl*, b. 20 Apr. 1826, *d.s.p.* 1 Jan. 1884, San Francisco, Calif.; m. 25 Mar. 1865, Eliza Sutherland; a lawyer; (11) *Phebe-Ann*, b. 14 July 1828, res. *s.p.* 1896, Binghampton; m. 24 June 1874, Asher Coats, b. 6 Mar. 1827, son of Ansel and Eunice (Randall) Coats; (12) *Lloyd-Granville*, b. 6 June 1830, d. unm. 15 Sept. 1880, Binghampton; a dentist; res. N. Y. City.

iii. POLLY, b. 8 Dec. 1789, d. 22 July 1865, aged 75, bur. Gallows Hill Cem., New Milford, Conn., as Mary E. Jackson; m. 8 Jan. 1822, Salisbury, HENRY JACKSON, of New Milford, Conn., b. there, 13 Mar. 1786, d. 3 Apr. 1861, aged 75, bur. said cem., son of Henry

* A *verbatim* copy except that I have eliminated some of the ditto marks and the "Born" and "Died." *W. L. H.*

and Martha (Camp) Jackson. Polly's two youngest daughters married late in life. Children (JACKSON), b. prob. New Milford, all bur. said cem., (1) *Abraham*, b. 21 Nov. 1822, d. 25 Jan. 1825, aged 2-4-4; (2) *Emily-Amelia*, b. 30 Nov. 1823, d. 20 Jan. 1892, aged 68; (3) *Lucius*, b. 3 Feb. 1825, d. 5 Feb. 1908; (4) *Helen-Maria*, b. 22 Aug. 1827, d. 7 Aug. 1902; m. 10 May 1871, James-A. Giddings; (5) *Eliza-Everest*, b. 25 Aug. 1830, d. 7 Nov. 1910; m. 12 June 1879, Ethiel-S. Green.*

iv. AMELIA, b. 6 Apr. 1792; m. as 2d wife, 8 Apr. 1835, Salisbury, ANDREW JEWELL, her sister Eliza's widower, *vide post*. Amelia was a member of the 1st Ch., before 1816, and *d.s.p.* 9 Apr. 1876, Salisbury. Indenture, 25 Aug. 1830, between Amelia Everest, of Salisbury, Conn., and [her brother-in-law] Philologus Holley, of N. Y. City, land agent, whereby the said Amelia, for $1500, conveyed to said Holley, all her rights in that tract of land in Montgomery Co. (formerly Herkimer Co.) in a part called the Holts Purchase, bounded N. Samuel and Moses Fisher, Goldsbrow Banyer and Wm. Cooper, E. Ebenezer Robins, Thomas Jackson and Jabez White, S. Reuben Beckworth, etc., containing 5100 acres; signed by Amelia Everest and Albert Holley (who proved her sig., and was res. N. Y. City, 26 Aug. 1830); recd. 2 Nov. 1833. (*Montgomery Deeds, N. Y., 33: 487*, at Fonda.)

v. SARAH-ANN, b. 11 [or 15] Nov. 1794, d. 20 Mar. 1861, aged 67, bur. Chapinsville Cem.; m. Feb. 1816, Salisbury †, PHILOLOGUS HOLLEY, b. Aug. 1790, prob. Conn., d. 9 Oct. 1863, aged 73-1-17, as "Philologas," bur. same, parentage not found. In 1830, he was of N. Y. City, as see deed under her sister Amelia, and does not appear in the census of Salisbury, 1820-1850 inclusive. It is likely that the remains were brought to Salisbury for burial. No record of any children.

vi. ELIZA, b. 3 Feb. 1797, d. 10 Dec. 1834, aged 38, Salisbury, bur. Chapinsville Cem.; m. as 1st wife, 1 Oct. 1818, Salisbury, ANDREW JEWELL, b. 30 Aug. 1788, prob. Litchfield Co., Conn., d. 25 Aug. 1862, test., Salisbury, son of Oliver and Anne (Stevens) Jewell, who were married there, 23 Feb. 1777, the bride of Canaan. Andrew Jewell m. (2), Eliza's older sister, AMELIA EVEREST, *vide ante*. Eliza was a member of the Salisbury Ch.; was this the Eliza, who was bapt. 30 Oct. 1803, Canton, Conn., in behalf of Solomon [4] Everest, uncle of the half-blood? ‡

* Mariette-E. (Seeley) Green, w. of Ethiel, d. 16 Mar. 1878, bur. Center Cem., New Milford, evidently a 1st wife.

† Issue of *Hartford Courant*, 13 Feb. 1816, and *Connecticut Mirror*, 14 Feb. 1816, both state the marriage took place in Salisbury. Many sources were covered for the identity of Philologus Holley and possible issue. The 1878 *Hist. Columbia Co., N. Y.* (Everts), notes a Philologus Holley, who was com. Quartermaster, Apr. 1814.

‡ There are many records in the estate of Andrew Jewell of Salisbury, however, his will of 28 Mar. 1864, presented 19 Sept. 1862, gave to wife Amelia; son Oliver; daughter Maria Parks, grandson George-A. Dodge, son of decd. daughter Mary Dodge, at 21; provides a home for sister Amy Hearen, and named son Oliver the executor. (Salisbury *Dist. Probate, 2: 372.*) No est. for Eliza.

Children (JEWELL), b. Salisbury, (1) *Oliver*, b. 2 Sept. 1819, d. 24 Apr. 1890; m. 5 Oct. 1841, Mary-E. Walton, b. 29 Mar. 1822, res. 1891, Salisbury, as evidenced by her letters to *C. M. E.*; Oliver was a deacon for 48 yrs. of the Congregational Ch., in Salisbury; had three children; (2) *Mary-Everest*, b. 23 Nov. 1820, d. 12 May 1851, Salisbury; m. there, 16 Mar. 1842, George-C. Dodge, b. 25 Dec. 1815, d. Feb. 1890; had two children: (3) *Eliza*, b. 14 Sept. 1822, d. 11 Apr. 1826; (4) *Emily*, b. 23 Sept. 1824, d. 1 Feb. 1839; (5) *Caroline*, b. 2 Sept. 1826, d. 2 Feb. 1850, Salisbury; m. 1 Dec. 1846, James-W. Parks, b. 10 Oct. 1822, d. Aug. 1881; (6) *Maria*, b. 4 Oct. 1828, alive 1909, Ashley Falls, Mass.; m. as 2d wife, 11 Mar. 1851, her sister's widower, James-W. Parks; it was she who sent the copy of the family records, *vide ante*; (7) *Frederick*, b. 2 Oct. 1830, d. 30 June 1852, Salisbury; (8) *Andrew-Stevens*, b. 10 Oct. 1832, d. 18 Feb. 1858, same.

vii. AMANDA-MARIA, b. 25 Aug. 1799, d. unm. 17 July 1852, aged 52, Salisbury; no recorded estate. She was admitted to the church there and bapt. 25 Feb. 1816.

viii. OLIVE-JACKSON, b. 30 Dec. 1801, d. 5 Aug. 1829, Salisbury; m. about 1821, NOAH-S. MARTIN, *perhaps* a grandson of Capt. Noah Martin of Woodbury, Conn. He m. (2), ——— ———, by whom he had five or six daughters. In 1894, his family Bible was possessed by a Mrs. A.-C. Macrosie, 177 8th St., Milwaukee, Wis., one of the daughters, so writes Harriet-Everest (Burrall) Norton, of Salisbury, see below. In the graveyard behind the Salisbury Town Hall are buried: Malenda, d. 16 Mar. 1809, aged 15, dau. Mr. Noah & Hannah Martin, also Mr. Edmond Martin, d. 10 Apr. 1822, aged 23.* Noah was a clothier, by trade, and was active in the *Salisbury Deeds*, 1820–1826, apparently sold out his shop and land there in 1828, having made many mortgages,† and prob. left Conn. Children (MARTIN), b. Salisbury, by Olive-Jackson Everest, (1) *Amanda-M.*, b. 30 Jan. 1822, d. 5 June 1843, had a son, Noah Martin; (2) *Malinda*, b. 2 Sept. 1823, d. 13 Jan. 1856; m. 8 Nov. 1847, George-Beach Burrall, b. 18 July 1826, Canaan, Conn., son of Charles and Lucy (Beach) Burrall; he m. (2), 18 Nov. 1857, Mary R. Bostwick; Malinda had (*a*) Harriet-Everest, b. 30 Sept. 1849, res. Lakeville, Conn.; m. as 2d wife, 14 Oct. 1875, Thomas-Lot Norton ‡; (*b*)

* Perhaps "Edmond" was a brother? 30 May 1818, aged about 19, Edmund Martin, of Salisbury, chose Silas Sterling, of same, as his guardian. Were Noah and Hannah Martin the parents of our Noah-S.?

† 9 May 1828, Noah-S. Martin, of Salisbury, for $25, sold to Elisha Sterling, of same, land there near the Chapin Furnace, being land set out to Asenath Phelps and the heirs of Anna Churchill, in division of the estate of Joel Camp, late of same decd.; recd. same day; wit: Nelson Burch and Philander Wheeler. (*Salisbury Deeds, 18: 165.*) (Also *idem, 15: 561; 16: 18; 17: 185, 188, 251; 18: 10, 214, 245, 261, 47, 155, 160, 166, 167.*)

‡ See Norton's *Norton Gen.*, 1909, *pp. 26–29*, for Thomas-Lot Norton, b. 11 Aug. 1842, Salisbury, son of Lot Norton, who m. (1), 16 Oct. 1866, Susan-Duncan Reid, by whom he had issue. Harriet-Everest (Burrall) Norton had: (1) *George-Burrall*, b. 13 July 1878; (2) *Martha-May*, b. 4 July 1880; (3) *Charlotte-Barnum*, b. 1 June 1883, Librarian at Salisbury, with whom I talked in 1949; (4) *Adele-Hodgson*, b. 8 Dec. 1887,

Robert-Fuller, b. 8 Jan. 1853, d. 11 Apr. 1854; (3) *Adaline*, b. 12 Feb. 1825, d. 9 Nov. 1861; m. J.-J. Lefever, b. 26 Apr. 1822, d. 6 May 1866; had: (*a*) John-Osro, b. 19 Nov. 1846, d. 25 Oct. 1861; (*b*) Alice, b. 5 Jan. 1859, d. 24 Feb. 1860; (*c*) Cora-Day, b. 30 Nov. 1851, d. 23 Feb. 1890; m. Albert Felton *; (*d*) William-E., m. 28 Nov. 1883, Mary-A. Quinn †; (4) *Harriett*, b. 2 Mar. 1827, d. 14 Oct. 1862, Gt. Barrington, Mass.; m. 28 Oct. 1849, Daniel-W. Beckwith; had Alice, unm. 1896; (5) *Edmond-E.*, b. 4 Aug. 1829, d. 3 Mar. 1830. The mother evidently d. in childbirth.

19. ETHAN [5] EVEREST (*David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 28 Dec. 1763, baptised there in 1764, drowned in Lake Champlain, 31 Dec. 1794, or February 1795,‡ a resident of Plattsburg, N. Y. He married, probably in or near Salisbury, about 1788, SYLVIA MARSH, born in Salisbury, 2 Feb. 1763, died probably in Plattsburg, 19 May 1816, aged fifty-three, daughter of George and Katherine (Kilbourne) Marsh.§ She married secondly, by 1800, ABRAHAM TRAVERS, or TRAVIS, by whom she had issue.

28 Jan. 1878, Ethan-A. Everest [Ethan-Alonzo [7], born 1820] wrote that his father, Ethan Everest, was born in Plattsburg, 15 May 1795, and has a half-brother now living in this state [New York]. The following March, he wrote again from Norfolk, N. Y.:

"My Grand Father was drowned in Lake Champlain in Feby 1795 about 3 Months before my father was born, and My Grandmother was married again to a man by the Name of Travers by whom she had two sons one of them is dead and [the] other is living in Whitehall, N. Y. his name is Abram Travers. I never saw him . . . My Father had two sisters by the name of Rebecca & Emily. Rebecca married Robert Ransom of Alburgh Springs Vt. Emily married Guy Dunham of Plattsburgh, N. Y. Both dead."

From Ethan's father's account, we learn that he signed the original bond of administration of David Everest's estate, 24 Jan. 1785, as

* Cora-Day (Lefever) Felton had: (1) *Gary-Nelson*, b. 13 Apr. 1877; (2) *Walter-Joseph*, b. 12 Feb. 1879; (3) *Ira-Raymond*, b. 12 Sept. 1880; (4) *Alice-Adaline*, b. 29 Dec. 1884.

† William-E. Lefever had: (1) *Cora-May*, b. 4 Feb. 1886; (2) *Edgar-William*, b. 17 Sept. 1889.

‡ A granddaughter Charlotte-Emily (Ransom) King, in 1891, wrote that her grandfather had but three children and that his widow, Sylvia, m. (2), a Mr. "Travis" by whom she had two sons and one daughter; her grandfather d. 31 Dec. 1794, aged 31; she also supplied the date of her said grandmother's death, from the family *Bible*. The children, by Sylvia (Marsh) (Everest) Travers were: *Abram*, *Melancton* and *Harriet*, who m. Jonathan Wells. An "Abraham Travis" subscribed towards the Academy in Plattsburg, in 1811.

§ The *Marsh Gen.* (1895), *pp. 61–62*, presents an account of George Marsh, father of a large family, who went to Canada, one child was named Rebecca. Note that a "Catherine" Marsh was among the first members of the Presbyterian Ch., at Plattsburg, in 1795.

a witness; that a year later, 26 Jan. 1786, Ethan received, by the distribution of this estate, half the house and half the barn on the farm purchased of Silvanus Everts, a pair of old velvet breeches, a pair of mixed yarn hose, four acres at the Corner Piece and twenty three acres in the Great Farm. The land survey was recorded two days later. Also, 26 Jan. 1786, Samuel Everest, then a minor, chose his brother, Ethan, as his guardian, the latter being bonded in that trust; unfortunately the bond is no longer extant. 14 Mar. [1789], another bond was signed by Ethan, in connection with the rights of his sister, Rhoda, brother Isaac and Sylvia Everest, Ethan's wife, acting as the witnesses. (*vide ante.*)

Brother Samuel Everest, in a sale of Everest property in Salisbury, names as a northern boundary, 18 July 1789, land that Ethan and Isaac Everest had purchased of sister Holcomb. 20 Jan. 1794, Ethan witnessed a sale by his half-brother, Solomon; 26 Jan. 1794, then of Salisbury, Ethan sold his share of the Everts place, and 30 Jan. 1794, sold more land there; both deeds acknowledged that month. (*vide ante.*)

It is evident that he went to New York State, soon after the last conveyance, where he is said to have settled at Cumberland Head, near Plattsburg. The last estate-deeds, of record, pertaining to Ethan's father, were passed in 1824, when Ethan [6] Everest, then of Pierrepont, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., quit all rights to land in Salisbury, that he had inherited from his father, Ethan [5] Everest, "late of Plattsburgh in the County of Clinton & State of New York Deceased." (*vide ante.*)

According to the *Trumbull Papers* *, Ethan served as a soldier in 1780. In 1777, he was listed as a freeman of Salisbury, and appears as the same in a list made May the same year. Under the new constitution, he was admitted a freeman there, 11 Mar. 1785, being so sworn, 7 Apr. 1785.
(*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, 112, 121–122, 116–117.*)

As "Ethan Averiss" he appears in the census of 1790, in Salisbury, with a family of two males over 16, one below 16, and four females; it is apparent that he had more than his own family under his roof. One account states that Ethan early went to what is now Oswego County, N. Y., and there died in 1792, but we have proof that he was living in Salisbury as late as January 1794, and that he evidently died late that year or early in 1795, near Plattsburg, in Clinton County, N. Y. His deeds, if any, on file at Plattsburg, the county seat, have not been examined. His widow is not recorded as head of a family in 1800, so probably remarried before that year, especially as she had been left with a *posthumous* child.

There is no estate for Ethan, his widow, or any guardianship records

* *Mass. Hist. Soc.*

for their Everest children on file at Plattsburg. Both Travis and Travers were covered in the index for the widow.

Children, first two born in Salisbury, Conn., youngest in Plattsburg, N. Y.:

i. REBECCA-MARSH[6], b. 6 Oct. 1789, d. 11 Oct. 1866, Norwich, Conn., bur. Yantic Cem. there, where her gravestone gives her date of birth; m. 18 Sept. 1808, prob. Plattsburg, ROBERT RANSOM, "of Alburgh Springs, Vt.," b. 4 July 1776, Shelburne, Mass., d. 16 Feb. 1860, Norwich, bur. Yantic Cem., son of Jabez and Chloe (Childs) Ransom, of Shelburne, see *Ransom Gen.* (1908), *p. 93*. Child (RANSOM), *Charlotte-Emily*, b. 5 May 1828, Alburgh, Vt., d. 4 July 1900, Norwich, bur. Yantic Cem.; she furnished information from family records and Bible, in April 1891, then of Norwich, at 25 Slater Ave.; m. 7 May 1851, place not cited, Charles-J. King, b. 9 Jan. 1825, Freehold, N. Y., ?d. 11 Nov. 1874, Norwich, son of Perkins and Polly (Jackson) King; had (*a*) Charles-Ransom, b. 9 Mar. 1852, d. 16 Oct. 1904, Norwich; (*b*) Emily-Reynolds, b. 24 June 1858, res. Norwich; m. Nathan-A. Gibbs. Perkins and Polly (Jackson) King d. by 1891.

ii. EMILY, b. 1792, d. 24 Jan. 1847, aged 55, prob. Plattsburg; m. there, about 1811, GUY DUNHAM, of same, b. 1795, Vt., living 1850, Plattsburg, son of ——— and Rebecca (———) Dunham *, In 1811, a Guy Dunham subscribed towards the Academy in Plattsburg. The 1850 census shows him there, aged 55, b. Vt., a tailor, in home of Andrew Moore, aged 66, worth $8000, b. N. Y., with "Pamela" Moore, aged 35, b. N. Y. Also, the 1850 lists a Charlotte Dunham, aged 19, b. N. Y., in home of Anna Martin, aged 26, b. Canada, etc. Children (DUNHAM), b. Plattsburg, (1) *George-G.*, b. 10 Jan. 1812, d. by 1891; (2) *Charles*, b. 22 July 1813, d. by 1891; (3) *Permelia*, b. 31 Mar. 1815, alive April 1891, Plattsburg, the only survivor of these children and a widow; she may have m. (1), by 1850, Andrew Moore; she m. (? 2), 3 Oct. 1854 [1864 also cited], A.-C. Butler, of Plattsburg, who d. there, 3 Oct. 18—, aged 68; (4) *Christiana-H.*, b. 27 Mar. 1817, d. by 1891; m. Ransom Richardson; (5) *Emily*, b. 10 Mar. 1819, d. by 1891; (6) *Henry-W.*, b. 3 Apr. 1825, d. by 1891. One of the children d. aged 23, and another in Cuba "a long time since," wrote Mrs. Butler in 1891.

50. iii. ETHAN, b. 15 May 1795 (*post.*); m. FANNY JOHNSON and VINEY DOOLITTLE.

20. LT. ISAAC[5] EVEREST (*David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 7 June 1765, died in Garoga, Ephratah Township, Fulton County, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1841, aged

* Guy's mother, Rebecca, d. 10 May 18—, aged 77. The large *Dunham Gen.*, has only a partial index which shows no Guy; it should be paged. *W. L. H.*

seventy-seven.* He married, in Salisbury, 15 Feb. 1787, the ceremony performed by the Rev. Jonathan Lee, bride and groom of Salisbury, ABIGAIL CHITTENDEN, born there, 23 Mar. 1766, living 1840, aged between seventy and eighty, daughter of Capt. Timothy and Rebecca (Skinner) Chittenden.*

Isaac's father died less than a year before the young man attained his full majority, and his mother remarried, between 1795 and 1807. We have noted, in his father's account, that, 26 Jan. 1786, Isaac received his portion of his father's estate, consisting of a few personal items, one half the barn and some fifty six acres in the "Great Farm." A survey of the real property accorded him, was made the same day, the bounds beginning at the southern part of the West Mountain. 14 Mar. 1789, Isaac and his sister-in-law, Sylvia (Marsh) Everest, wife of Ethan, witnessed the bond of Ethan and their future brother-in-law, John Brewster, *re* sister Rhoda's share. 18 July 1789, Samuel Everest sold his share in the great farm and named, as a northern boundary, the land that Ethan and Isaac had "bought of their sister Holcomb." 30 June 1791, Isaac purchased from his sister Lois, and her husband, John Moore, their share in the said farm. 30 Jan. 1794, Isaac was named as a bound, when Ethan sold some of his rights in the place; also the same day, Isaac, as of Salisbury, sold three parcels of land in the family farm, comprising his own share of some fifty six acres, the share bought of sister Lois, and half the share purchased of sister Hannah, with one half the barn situated on the widow's lot. 5 Oct. 1810, as of Palatine, Montgomery County, N. Y., Isaac quit all rights, as heir to his father, and as heir to his brother Sylvester, to some seventeen acres; also, by a separate conveyance drawn the same day, Isaac disposed of his rights in his mother's dower. (*vide ante.*) Hence, we see that Isaac sold out in Salisbury, as of same, 30 Jan. 1794, and, as of Palatine, 5 Oct. 1810.

He was listed among the freemen, of Salisbury, said list commencing in May 1777, and as such, took the oath of fidelity there, in open meeting, 13 Apr. 1789, and the oath of allegiance to the State, 8 Sept. 1789. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, pp. 112, 118, 119, 120, 121.*) His marriage and the births of his two daughters are of record there:

15 Feb. 1787, "Then were Isaac Everest & Abigail Chittenden both of Salisbury married together by the Revd Jonathan Lee Pastor."

"Almira Daughter of Isaac Everest & Abigail his wife was born in Salisbury Feb ye 18 1788

* A marble slab in the old family yard there gives us the date of his death and age; a stone erected to Abigail's memory can no longer be found. Some brief notes about her father may be found in the *Addenda*.

Note: 25 Oct. 1916, a fire destroyed a large part of the little village of Garoga.

Alma Daughter of Isaac Everest & Abigail his Wife was born in Salisbury April 11th 1790."
(*Salisbury Recds., 1767–1784, pp. 40, 43.*)

Isaac appears in the 1790 Census, as of Salisbury, under the spelling of "Averiss," and with a family of two males over 16, none below, and four females, so, at this time, his household consisted of himself, wife, and the two little daughters; apparently another couple was with them.*

In 1793, still of Salisbury, he made his first purchase in York State, in Palatine, which was in that part of Montgomery County that was set off to form the new county of Fulton, in 1838: †

"This Indenture made the Second day of October in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and Ninety three Between Jacob Fry of the County of Montgomery in the State of New York Farmer and Jane his wife of the first part and Isaac Everest of Salisbury in the State of Connecticut Farmer of the second part Witnesseth, that the said parties of the first part for . . . the sum of One hundred and twenty pounds . . . confirm unto the said party of the second part . . . All that certain lot of land known by the name of lot number four being a Subdivision of lot number Sixteen Subdivided into lots . . . which lot number Sixteen is part of a tract of land lying on the North side of the mohawk River formerly in the County of Albany now in the County of Montgomery granted by letters patent of George the Third King of Great Britain under the Seal of the late province now State of New York bearing date the thirty first of March 1761 to Sarah Magin & others the lot number four Beginning at the South west corner of the said lot number three on a — thence North thirty two degrees East fifty two chains & two rods thence North fifty Eight degrees west twenty five chains, thence South thirty two degrees west and fifty two chains and two rods: and thence South fifty Eight degrees East twenty five chains to the place where it first began containing One hundred and thirty Acres of land, Subject . . . to a certain Mortgage . . . given by the said Jacob Fry to Goldsbrow Banyer . . . twelfth day of July 1774 for the sum of Sixty five pounds . . . and to the Quit rent now due, and to become due for the said lot of land hereby released . . . In witness whereof the parties to these presents have hereunto interchangeably set their hands and Seals the day and year first above written Jacob Fry Jane Fry her mark X," wit: for Jacob: Eliz^a Jephson and Harriet Banyer; for Jane: Corn^s C. Beekman and Christian Nellis; ack. by the Frys, 11 Mar. 1797; recd. 25 Aug. *1837.* (*Transcribed Montgomery, N. Y., Deeds, 13: 90,* at Johnstown, N. Y.) ‡

* Enumeration began the first Monday in August, 1790, 1800, 1810 and 1820.

† In 1949, Mrs. Elizabeth A. Merritt, of Utica, N. Y., covered sources for us, including deeds and estates, filed at Fonda and Johnstown, N. Y. There are 13 vols. Deeds transcribed from the originals at Fonda, Montgomery Co., which apply to that part set off in 1838 as Fulton, said vols. being at Johnstown, shire town of Fulton. Photostatic copies of those deeds which apply to Isaac, and his son, were obtained in 1951. Also photostatic copies of transcribed mortgages that applied to Isaac were secured. Later, I personally covered material at Montgomery and Fulton Cos. *W. L. H.*

‡ Jacob Fry, b. 1742, son of the immigrant, Jacob Fry, was *not* related to the Frey family to which Jane Frey, Isaac's daughter-in-law, belonged.

Of Salisbury, as late as January 1794, Isaac probably moved in the spring to his new home.* Family tradition states this change took place in 1794, and a publication in 1878 bears this out:

"Isaac Everest, a native of Connecticut settled in 1794 about 2½ miles south of Garoga, on a farm now owned by Andrew Chrisman. His son David C. Everest, who came with him [*sic*], remained on this place till 1856." (*Hist. Biog. & Gen. Montgomery & Fulton Cos., N. Y., 1772–1878, p. 222.*)

In 1800, "Isaac Averist," was listed as of Palatine, Montgomery County, with a family of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, one male and one female, under 10, and one female, between 16 and 26; that is, himself, wife, two daughters and his son. At that time, Palatine included both Palatine and St. Johnsville, still in Montgomery, as also Ephratah, Oppenheim, Stratford and the western part of Caroga, now in Fulton County.

He is said to have first lived in a log house in what is now the hamlet of Garoga within the township of Ephratah.† Later, he built a large and well proportioned house, still standing, about a mile and a half east of the present hamlet of Lassellsville. According to the family, Isaac built part of the old state road, between Waterford and Sacketts Harbor, over which to drag cannon in an emergency. He also had a saw mill on his farm, which, in 1922, was owned by his great-grandson, Fay Trumbull, and, in 1952, was owned by a Mrs. Johnson who had the place for sale. Isaac became an officer in the local militia, in 1804:

Isaac Everist, a Lt., *vice* L. Rickert, resigned, under Capt. Peter N. Smith, Major Jacob Snell and Col. Andrew Gray; 1804.
(*N. Y. Council of Appts., Montgomery Co., p. 744.*)

In 1810, as of Palatine, Montgomery County, Isaac had in his family, one male and one female, over 45, two females and one male, between 16 and 26, and one male, between 10 and 16. In 1820, still of same, he and his brother, Noah Everest, were the only Everests in the entire county, the latter then living in Amsterdam, while Isaac was of Palatine, with one male and one female, over 45, and one male under 16 in his household. In 1830, there were three Everests, listed as heads of families in Ephratah: Noah, Isaac and David-C. Isaac then had in his home, one male, between 60 and 70, one female, between 70 and 80, one male, between 5 and 10,

* Road assessments: 23 Apr. 1793, John Everet, Isaac Everet and Samuel Runnion; 22 Apr. 1794, Isaac and John Everet. (*Johnstown Recds., 47* and *75*, copy at Dept. Hist. and Archives, Fonda, N. Y.)

† 27 Mar. 1827, Palatine was divided into two parts and the northern section was named Ephratah, by Anthony Beck, an old resident, from the Bible; it means "bearing fruit." In 1860, Ephratah contained the villages of Ephratah, Lassellsville, Rockwood (formerly Pleasant Valley) and Garoga. Garoga must not be confused with the town of Caroga, estb. 1842, in Fulton Co.

and one female, between 10 and 15, the last two were probably Runyan grandchildren.

Isaac appears in deeds and mortgages, enacted between 1814 and 1835, that are of record, as follows:

31 Dec. 1814, "Isaac Everst" of Palatine, Montgomery Co., N. Y., and Abigail, his wife, for $450, sold Andrew Estes, of the same place, part of Lot #4, in Subdivision of lot #16, at Zimmermans Creek, to include the Mill pond, with certain privileges in connection with said Mill, as also the buildings thereon, signed by "Isaac Everest" and "Abigail Everest," wit: "Phil. R. Frey" and John Clay; ack. and recd. 22 June 1816. (*Transcribed Montgomery Deeds, 4: 275.*) Estes then mortgaged these premises, for an identical sum, the same day, back to Isaac Everest; ack. and recd. 22 June 1816. (*Transcribed Montgomery Mortgages, 2: 252.*)

But Estes did not pay up as agreed and the land was foreclosed:

3 Aug. 1819, "Whereas Andrew Estus on the thirty first of December . . . one thousand eight hundred and fourteen for Securing the payment of four hundred and fifty dollars did mortgage and convey unto the Subscriber All that . . . land . . . in the town of Palatine . . . part of number four in the Subdivision of large lot number Sixteen . . . estimated to contain ten acres . . . together with the privileges of a Sufficient Mill yard . . . and whereas default hath been made in the payment of the said Sum of money . . . notice is therefore hereby Given that by a Virtue of a power Contained in the Said Mortgage . . . the above mortgaged and described premises with the Appartenances will be sold at public Auction at the Court house in the Village of Johnstown in the Said County on the third Saturday of February next," Notice appearing in the *Montgomery Republican* of 11 Aug. 1819, as attested by one of the editors, Darius Wells, and continued weekly for 6 months, sworn 26 Feb. 1820. At the Auction, "John Trumbell" bought in the property, as highest bidder, for but $50, also sworn 26 Feb. 1820, the sale taking place the 3d Wednesday of that month; recd. 26 Feb. 1820. Isaac Everest was represented by his attorneys, D. C. and I. W. Cady. (*ibid., 3: 59.*)

This was followed by a proper deed from Everest to his son-in-law, Trumbull, and a conveyance from the latter to the former, and finally, a gift of the entire premises to Isaac's only son:

"This Indenture made the nineteenth day of february in the Year of Our Lord One thousand Eight hundred and twenty Between Isaac Everest of Palatine in the County of Montgomery of the first part and John Trumbell of the same place of the second part Witnesseth whereas Andrew Estes did by a Certain Indenture of Mortgage dated the thirty first day of december in the Year of our Lord One thousand Eight hundred & fourteen for the Consideration of four hundred and fifty dollars . . . sell unto the party of the first part . . . All that . . . Land . . . in the town and County Aforesaid being part of Lot number four in the subdivision of large lot Number Sixteen . . . Estimated to Contain ten Acres . . . and whereas the said Andrew Estes hath . . . refused to pay the aforesaid sum of money," and as the

property has been advertised and sold at public vendue, as the law requires, the said Isaac Everest now conveys the same to the said John Trumbell, for $50, he being the highest bidder; signed by "Isaac Everest," and ack. by him, 8 Oct. 1822; *further:*

"This Indenture made the nineteenth day of February in the Year of our Lord One thousand Eight hundred and twenty between John Trumbell of the town of Palatine in the County of Montgomery of the first part and Isaac Everest of the same place Witnesseth that the said party of the first part for . . . fifty dollars . . . paid by the said party of the second part . . . Quit Claims unto the said party of the second part . . . All his right . . . in and to the within and above described premises . . . conveyed to me by the said party of the second part," signed by "John Trumbell," who ack. 8 Oct. 1822; *further:*

"I Isaac Everest within named for & in consideration of natural Love and Affection which I have for *my son David C. Everest* * I do give . . . unto him his heirs and Assigns forever All my Estate interest and demand of in and to the within mentioned & described premises," 2 Oct. 1822; signs; recd. the same day. (*Transcribed Montgomery Deeds, 5: 136.*)

In the following sale to Trumbull, it is not stated where either party resided nor how land in Lot #15 was obtained by the grantor:

"This Indenture made the twenty second day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty nine Between Isaac Everest & Abigail his wife of the first part and John W. Trumbull of the second part Witnesseth that the said party of the first part, for . . . two hundred and fifty dollars . . . confirm unto the said party of the second part . . . All that . . . Land scituate in the town of Ephratah in the County of Montgomery and is a part of large lot No. fifteen in a Patent granted to Sarah Magin . . . Containing one hundred and thirty one acres and one fourth of an acre of which described piece the southerly moiety or equal half part is only hereby intended to be conveyed," and which includes all the land covered by the mill pond at its highest stage; a warranty deed; both sign; ack. 22 Jan. 1829 and recd. 22 May 1833. Attested before a Judge. (*ibid., 10: 261.*)

Having sold a portion of his holdings to his only son and to his son-in-law, he conveyed the balance of the property to the former:

"This Indenture made the twenty ninth day of September one thousand Eight hundred and thirty five Between Isaac Everest of the town of Ephratah County of Montgomery and State of New York of the first part and David C. Everest of the same place of the Second part Witnesseth that the said party of the first part in consideration of . . . twelve hundred and fifty dollars . . . conveys to the said party of the Second part (in his actual possession now being) . . . All those certain pieces or parcels of land lying and being in the Town of Ephratah . . . distinguished as follows VIZ The first piece . . . is Subdivided lot number four in large lot number Sixteen containing One hundred thirty one Acres and one quarter of land the Second piece . . . being the North half or Moiety of Subdivision lot number One in large number

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

fifteen containing Sixty five & one half acres . . . both being in a patent granted to Sarah Magin and others," with the appurtenances thereon in both pieces; warranty deed; signed by "Isaac Everest," and ack. by him, 1 Nov. 1836, before Chauncey Hutchinson, J.P.; recd. 9 Mar. 1837. (*ibid., 12: 250.*)

There are no other recorded deeds or mortgages for Isaac Everest in Montgomery or Fulton Counties. We recall that, 18 Apr. 1838, Fulton was set off from Montgomery County; the 1840 census, enumerated from the first of June, does not list Isaac in Fulton County as head of a family. But, he and his wife were evidently with their son in that year, for David had living with him, a male and a female, between 70 and 80, as see his account.

There is no recorded estate for Isaac, or his wife, in the *Surrogate* but it is apparent that they settled their real property by deed. Undoubtedly their personal possessions were distributed amicably among the heirs. Isaac and his wife are buried in the old family yard on their farm; they are said to have attended the Methodist Church as did their son.

Children, first two born in Salisbury, Conn., youngest in Palatine, N. Y.:

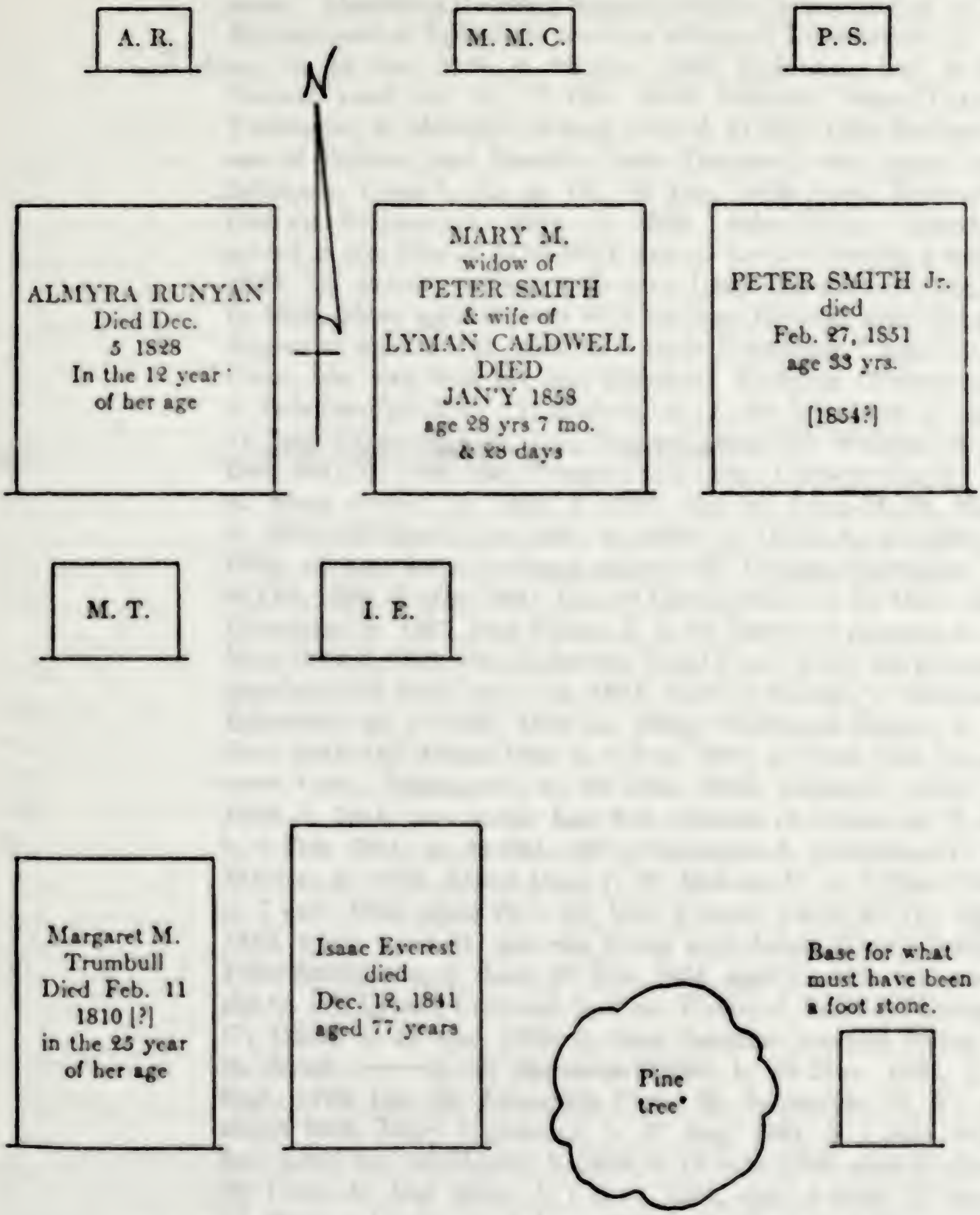
i. ALMIRA [6], b. 18 Feb. 1788, d. 8 Sept. 1830, aged 42, bur. in Everest graveyard, founded by her father and now abandoned.* She m. in 1808, JOHN RUNYAN, who d. about 1866, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., said to be of Scotch parentage.† We find a John Runions in Palatine, in 1820, with a family of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, two males and one female under 10, and one male and one female, 10 to 16. Children (RUNYAN), first two b. Rome, rest in Ephratah or Johnstown, N. Y., (1) *Sylvester*, b. about 1809, d. by 1861, res. Rome, a blacksmith: (2) *Amanda-W.*, b. 6 Jan. 1811, res. 1878, St. Louis, Mo., later of Chicago, Ill.; m. 1830, George Plantz, had (*a*) Merritt-A., res. Rome; (*b*) Frank-Huntley, b. 15 May 1847, Utica, N. Y., who m. his 2d cousin, Jane-Louise [6] Everest, *vide post;* perhaps others; (3) *Electa-B.*, b. 12 June 1813, d. 29 Oct. 1874, Ft. Dodge, Iowa; m. July 1830, Gershom Fairchild, who res. 1891, Nankin, Ohio; (4) *Almira*, b. about 1816, d. 5 Dec. 1828, in 12th year, bur. Everest yard; (5) *John*, b. 13 July 1818, d. 9 June 1889, Kersley, Mich.; m. 31 Aug. 1840, Laura Church, b. 11 Apr. 1818, d. 13 May 1888, he was a saddler by trade,‡ had (*a*) Seth, b.

* The extant stones in this yard, now on Johnson property, were excavated in 1952 by Howard Everest. I saw this yard in Sept. 1952, before this rescue work took place. *W. L. H.*

† A Samuel Runnion, in 1793, was of Caughnawaga (Johnstown); there is a family of the name, French Huguenot in descent, in N. J., see Monette's *Pioneers of Piscataway and Woodbridge*. A Rhoda Runyan m. 23 June 1804, John Man, ceremony by the Rev. Elijah Herrick, Montgomery Co., N. Y.

‡ Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., 1860, *19: 877*, John Runyan, 42, farmer, $8000, $400, wife Laura 42, Seth 18, John 13, Lauretta 7, all b. N. Y., but last, she was b. Mich, and servant Emily Beman, 17, b. N. Y.

Grave stone markings on the stones in the old Everest cemetery, now the Johnson farm near Lassellsville, copied by Howard Everest
Gloversville, N. Y., 12 Oct. 1952



* D. C. Everest Esq., writes that when he visited this family graveyard, in 1919, the stone of Isaac's wife, Abigail, was broken and on the ground next to her husband's stone, about where the pine tree has since grown. He suggests that the foot stone next to the tree was part of her stone.

1842, d. 1861, in service; (*b*) Son, b. about 1845, d. aged 10 days; (*c*) John-Harrison, b. 1847, known as "Harris," res. 1891, Flint, Mich.; (*d*) Lauretta, b. 1853; m. M.-F. Fairchild, son of Gershom Fairchild, *vide supra*, who res. 1891, Kalamazoo, Mich.; (6) *Edward*, d. Oct. 1828, Ephratah; (7) *Mary-Jane*, d. Nov. 1828, same. Doubtless the two youngest children were also bur. in the Everest yard in Ephratah, near the village of Lassellsville, N. Y.

ii. ALMA, b. 16 Apr. 1790, d. 26 Jan. 1869, Ephratah, bur. in the Everest yard; m. (1), 27 Oct. 1819, Palatine, JOHN-WALTER TRUMBULL, b. Monday, 29 Aug. 1791, d. 11 Feb. 1836, Ephratah, son of William and Rachel (Cole) Trumbull, who came from Salisbury, Conn.*; she m. (2), 20 Dec. 1838, prob. Ephratah, OLIVER KINGSBURY, alive in 1852. John-Walter Trumbull served in the War of 1812–1814, and as he died leaving a minor child, his widow received a Bounty Land Warrant (#32203) *. In 1850, Alma, aged 60, was with her sons Horatio, aged 25, and Augustus, aged 17; in 1860, as "Almy Kingsbury," aged 70, b. Conn., she was with her son, Horatio. Children (TRUMBULL), b. Palatine-Ephratah, (1) *Malvina-M.*, b. 28 July 1819, d. unm. 11 Feb. 1840, aged 21, bur. Everest yard; (2) *William*, b. 14 Dec. 1821, d. 1896, bur. Prospect Hill Cem., Gloversville, N. Y.; m. Mary ———, b. 1820, d. 1894, had (*a*) Anna-M., b. 1852, d. 1873; (*b*) Ida-M., b. 1857, d. 1893; (*c*) Orilla-A., b. 1863, d. 1924; all bur. same, perhaps others; (3) *Timothy-Chittenden*, b. 26 Oct. 1822, d. after 1891, then of Gloversville; m. by 1847, Jane Ercanbrac, b. 1827, had Alonzo-I., b. by 1847; (4) *Horatio*, b. 12 May 1825, d. 1897, bur. Ephratah Rural Cem., where his paternal grandparents were bur.; *s.p.* 1891, then of Garoga, a village in Ephratah; m. 17 Mar. 1852 (or 1859), Catharine Empie, b. 10 June 1831; (5) *Alonzo-Dow*, b. 6 July 1827, d. 1888, bur. Johnstown Cem., Johnstown; m. 20 Mar. 1850, Esther-A. Hills, b. 1833, d. 1914, bur. same, had five children of whom (*a*) E.-S., b. 2 Feb. 1851; m. 24 Oct. 1871, Catharine-A. Christman †; (*b*) Marion; m. 1873, Albert Dorn †; (6) *Melissa-M.*, b. 9 May 1829, d. 7 Jan. 1858, aged 28–7–28, bur. Everest yard; m. (1), after 1850, when, aged 21, she was living with James Gray's family, Peter Smith, who d. there, 27 Feb. 1854, aged 31, bur. said yard; she m. (2), Lyman Caldwell; had son Wesley-J. Smith of Garoga; (7) *David*, b. 19 Apr. 1830, d. unm. [another account states he m. Sarah ———]; (8) *Augustus-Walter*, b. 16 Nov. 1832, d. 2 Sept. 1910, bur. St. Johnsville Cem., St. Johnsville, N. Y.; m. about 1858, Mary Christman, b. 27 Aug. 1841, d. 1 July 1917, bur. same; had (*a*) Hester, b. 1859, d. 12 June 1859, aged 15 days; (*b*) Delia, b. Aug. 1861, d. 1 Nov. 1861, aged 2 mos., 12 days; (*c*) Philena-Louisa, b. 9 June 1863; (*d*) Mira, b. 2 May 1865,

* *Vide Addenda* for brief notes *re* the pension recd. of William Trumbull, Revolutionary War, and for the *B. L. W.* of John Trumbull; also a copy of the *Trumbull Bible Record*.

† See Frothingham's 1892 *Hist. Fulton Co., N. Y., part 2: 140, 36.*

d. 29 June 1869, aged 4 years, 2 mos.; (*e*) Addison, b. 20 July 1867; (*f*) Zilpha, b. 18 July 1869, d. 12 Jan. 1883, aged 13 yrs., 7 mos.; (*g*) Horatio, b. 21 Mar. 1871; (*h*) J.-Burton, b. 24 Aug. 1873; (*i*) Sidney-Oliver, b. 7 Mar. 1876; (*j*) Fay, b. 12 Mar. 1878; (*k*) Dorothy, b. 3 Apr. 1880, d. 21 June 1882, aged 2 yrs., 3 mos.; (*l*) Jema, b. 19 Oct. 1883, d. inf. This family is bur. in the St. Johnsville Cem.*

51. iii. DAVID-CHITTENDEN (*Capt.*), b. 11 June 1799; m. JANE FREY.

21. ENSIGN NOAH [5] EVEREST (*David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 24 Dec. 1766, died in St. Johnsville, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1851.† He married, in Catskill, N. Y.‡, in 1793, POLLY RAYMOND, born in New York State, about 1776, living in St. Johnsville, in 1850, aged seventy-four.

In the distribution of his father's estate, 26 Jan. 1786, Noah received a "Cyder Mill" a pair of linen hose, two tools, and some twenty four acres in the farm purchased of Silvanus Everts; the land survey being recorded two days later. 2 July 1791, Noah Everest, of "Catskill in the County of Albany," N. Y., sold the above land to John Eldridge 2d., who later married Noah's brother's widow. 12 Oct. 1810, Noah, then of Albany, Albany Co., N. Y., conveyed rights to Salisbury land inherited from his father, David Everest, and from his brother, Sylvester Everest, both deceased; the same day, he also sold his rights to his mother's dower there. (*vide ante.*)

A small undated *History of Catskill, N. Y., page 66*, states that in 1793, Polly Raymond became the wife of Noah Everest, who advertised an assortment of goods in exchange for farm produce, "or even *cash* itself rather than disoblige customers."§ The *W. H. E. Ms.*, states that Noah went to Albany, or Catskill, and died in St. Johnsville. As proved above, he first went to Catskill and then to Albany. He has but one recorded deed and mortgage in Albany County:

16 July 1793, Egbert Bogardus and wife Annatie sold "Noah Everests" land at Catskill Landing, east side of road through the same, about three eighths of an acre, for £65; recd. 24 Jan. 1794. He mortgaged this land back to Bogardus, 18 July 1793; recd. 5 June 1794. (*Albany, N. Y., Deeds, 13: 874; Mortgages, 10: 46.*)

He lived in Catskill from at least 1791 to 1798:

In 1793, Albany County Militia: Samuel Haight, Capt.; Wilhelmus Schune-

* *State Census*, 1855, Johnstown, N. Y.: "Oratio" Trumbell, 30, b. Fulton Co., N. Y., Alma Trumbell, 60, b. Conn. and Mary-M., 26, b. Fulton Co., in one house. Augustus, 22, b. same, was boarding; Alonso, 28, headed another family, b. same. Also see *Addenda.*

† An old chart states that he d. Ephratah, N. Y., and was then living with Horatio Trumbull, son of Alma [6] (Everest) Trumbull, who was a niece of Noah, *vide ante.*

‡ Catskill became part of Ulster Co., April 1798, and part of Greene Co., March 1800; the land records have not been covered in either county.

§ No Raymonds are listed as heads of families in Catskill, N. Y., 1790; inasmuch as Noah left no surviving issue, no search has been made for his wife's identity.

man, Lt.; and "Noah Everist" Ensign. (*N. Y. Council of Appointments, 1784–1821, 280.*) In 1798, Ulster County Militia: same company, Orin Day, Ensign, *vice* "N. Everess, in gaol." (*ibid., 462.*)

One wonders why and how long he was "in gaol"! Not too long, for in 1800, he appears in the census of Watervleit, Albany County, N. Y., with a family of three males and one female, between 26 and 45, three males under 10, one female, between 10 and 16, and two between 16 and 26. (Evidently several families were living together.) In 1810, he was in the City of Albany, with one male over 45, one male and one female, between 26 and 45, one male and one female, 10 to 16, and four males between 16 and 26 in his household. In 1820, he was of Amsterdam, Montgomery County, with one male over 45 and one female, 26 to 45, in his home; in 1830, he was in Ephratah, that county, with one male, between 60 and 70, and one female, between 50 and 60, in his family; we do not locate him in 1840, but in 1850, as "Everett" he was in St. Johnsville, same county, aged 83, born in Conn., with wife, Mary *, aged 74, born in N. Y., and no others listed in the same home.

He does not appear in the first census taken, that of 1790, in Connecticut, Massachusetts, Vermont or New York, and has no recorded deeds or estate, at Fonda, or Johnstown, N. Y. According to records furnished by David-Oscar [7] Everest and by Horatio Trumbull, he only had one child, a son.

Child:

WALTER [6], *d.s.p.* about 1848, Ephratah, N. Y. Not listed in census reeds.

22. SAMUEL [5] EVEREST (*David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 2 Apr. 1768, living in Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., in 1807, and perhaps living in Nichols, Tioga County, N. Y., in 1830. The name of his wife is unknown, she may *possibly* have been ——— CHITTENDEN.

As has been previously noted, Samuel was omitted from the division of his father's estate, 26 Jan. 1786, probably an original error of the recorder; one wonders if Samuel received the other third in the rights of land in Cornwall, Vt., in addition to rights in Salisbury? Again, he was omitted, 28 Jan. 1788, from the survey of lands accorded the other heirs. However, 26 Jan. 1786, Samuel, aged seventeen, the second of April last, chose his brother, Ethan Everest, as his guardian; unfortunately the original bond is no longer extant. We know that he did have his share in the Salisbury place, for, in July 1789, then of Salisbury, he sold eighteen acres there in the "Great Farm (so called) belonging to my Hond Father David Everest late Deceasd, which fell to me by heirship," etc. Also, in May 1807, and then of Hillsdale,

* Polly and Mary are the same name.

Columbia County, N. Y., Samuel conveyed certain rights to lands in Salisbury, as "set out to my Mother Lois Turner (formerly Lois Everest)," by two deeds, both of which were acknowledged in Salisbury, the same day, by "Mr. Samuel Everest."

We do not know if Samuel married or not, but it would appear from his census record that he did have a wife. There is a tradition among the descendants of a Horace Everest, see below, that Chittenden "appeared somewhere" in the family. And we are not even sure that Samuel had children, or that if he did have, this Horace was his son; as there is a chance that he was a son, he is placed here as *?possible.**

Of full age in April 1789, we have seen that Samuel was then living in his native town, but, by May 1807, was a resident of York State. Where did he live in the interim? In 1790, he was just over the state line, in Sheffield, Berkshire County, Mass., where as "Averis" he had a family of one male and one female, the former over 16, and one male under 16, *i.e.*, probably Samuel, his wife, and a son. But in May 1791, he bought land in Salisbury, then living in Sheffield:

31 May 1791, Lawrence White, of Salisbury, Conn., for £91, sold "Samuel Everest of Sheffield in the County of Berkshire," Mass., *mason* by trade, land in Salisbury, being White's own dwelling place and 40 acres; signed by mark; wit: John Ashley Jr., and Gabriel Dutcher; recd. 1791. (*Salisbury Deeds, 8: 222.*)

Between May 1791 and July 1792, Samuel had returned to Salisbury; here he continued for some years:

31 July 1792, Samuel Moore Jr., of Salisbury, sold land there to Samuel Everest of same; wit: Daniel and Lucy Moore; recd. November 1792. (*ibid., 8: 394.*)

He was admitted as a freeman of Salisbury, 7 Sept. 1792. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, 123.*) Three years later, Samuel bought more land there:

9 Nov. 1795, Theophilus-M. Fenn, of Salisbury, for $200, sold Samuel Everest, of same, 80 acres there, with a dwelling house and a barn thereon, etc., wit: Samuel and Elizabeth Lee; recd. 11 Nov. 1795. (*Salisbury Deeds, 9: 290.*)

Next, we find Samuel Everest, of Salisbury, being sued by Luther Holly, of Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., for £10 in damages etc., and an execution granted the same date, 18 Dec. 1795. (*Litchfield Co. Ct. Files, 13: 336.*) Samuel then appears in these land transactions, showing his removal to Hillsdale, between March and November, 1799:

* Further research is needed of course.

2 Mar. 1796, Samuel Everest, of Salisbury, sold Nathaniel Church, of same, about 40 acres there, with a house and barn thereon, that said grantor had purchased of Lawrence White, in 1791; also a woodlot there, bought of Samuel Moore Jr., in 1792; wit: Samuel Lee and David Daniels. (*Salisbury Deeds, 9: 355.*)

11 Mar. 1799, Samuel Everest, of Salisbury, sold Tunis Surdam [Sydam?], 2d., of same, land there, on the road to Sheffield, Mass., with a dwelling house and barn, which said Everest had bought of Fenn in 1795; wit: Abel Stark and Shubael-C. Bingham; ack. 1799, at Sheffield. (*ibid., 10: 176.*)

28 Nov. 1799, Samuel Everest, of Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y., farmer, mortgages to Major Tyler, of same, farmer, for $300, land there, bounded N. the said "Everests home farm," E. Daniel Wooden, S. David Crossman, and W. Peter Wooden, "it being the farm lately owned by the Heirs of Wait Deming, deceased," containing about 30 acres, and if the said Everest pay two notes for $100 to Philip "Bartle" and to Wait Deming for $225, as signed by said Everest and Major Tyler and wit. by Jacob "Bartle" and Major Tyler, dated 4 Nov. 1799, this obligation to be void and of no effect; ack. by Samuel Everest before Jacob Ford; registered 23 Apr. 1801. (*Columbia, N. Y., Deeds, B: 197.*) *

The next year, we find Samuel Everest listed in the census of 1800, as head of a family in Hillsdale, consisting of one male over 45, one male and one female, between 26 and 45, and two males and three females under 10. That is, Samuel, his wife, five children under ten years, and an older man, possibly some relation of his wife's. He is not listed in the subsequent census records of Columbia County, 1810–1850. One of his early deeds shows him to be a mason, and in this connection we note these records, all on file at Great Barrington, Mass.

14 June 1802, Zacheus Phelps, of Egremont, Mass., conveyed to Elijah Burton and Samuel Everest, of Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y., land in Egremont, being part of a stone quarry; wit: Seneca Fuller, J.P., and Charles Fuller; recd. 1802. 24 May 1803, Samuel Everest, of Hillsdale, mortgages to Daniel Downing Jr., of same, a half right to a stone quarry, in Egremont: signs; wit: William Tanner and Moses Hopkins; recd. 1803. Execution by William Tanner, of Hillsdale, by which he recovered judgment *vs.* Samuel Everest, of same, hence land of latter taken in Egremont, 2 Feb. 1804. 24 July 1804, Samuel Everest, of Hillsdale, for $300, sold Gaius Stebbins and Benjamin June, both of same, land in Egremont, bought of Phelps, etc.; wit: A. Thompson and Moses Hopkins; recd. 1804. 25 July 1804, William Tanner, for $50, sold Samuel Everest, of Hillsdale, all rights to a stone quarry in Egremont; no res. cited for Tanner but he ack. in Hillsdale; wit: Manning Case and James Platt; recd. 1804. (*Berkshire, Mass., Deeds, So. Registry, 39: 568; 40: 349; 41: 62, 101; 42: 100.*)

* As sent me by the Clerk, should this not be *Columbia Mortgages, B: 197?* How did Samuel Everest acquire this land? Wait Deming, son of Elias, b. 9 May 1758, Goshen, Conn., d. 5 July 1787, Hillsdale, N. Y.; m. 1779, Goshen, Ruth Ingraham; had two sons: *Luman* and *Wait*, see 1904 *Deming Gen., p. 93.*

Where did Samuel remove after May 1807, our latest date for him as a resident of Hillsdale? What became of the five children? Is he the Samuel "Everest" who appears in the 1820 census in Owego, Broome County, N. Y., with one male and one female, both over 45, and one male, between 26 and 45, in his household? Is he the Samuel "Everest" who is listed in the 1830 census in Nichols, Tioga County, N. Y., head of a family consisting of one male, between 60 and 70 and eight [?one] female, between 50 and 60? * Samuel's nephew, James [6] Everest, son of Elisha [5], settled in Tioga County.

Therefore the deeds noted briefly below, may *possibly* apply to our Samuel Everest:

28 Mar. 1823, Samuel Everest of Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y., for $100, sold Horace Everest and Sylvester Everest, of same, land in township of Tioga, S. side of Susquehanna River, lot #13, 70 acres in Coxes Patent: indenture; signs; no wits.; ack. and recd. 5 Apr. 1825. (*Tioga, N. Y., Deeds, 17: 210.*)

Same day, Charles Pumpelly, of Owego, quit claims to Samuel and Horace "Everist" of same, for $100, land in Tioga township, in Tioga Co., lot #13, Coxes Patent, 70 acres now in the occupancy of the said Horace Everist; signs; wit: Eleazer Dana and Isaac Bartlett; recd. 5 Apr. 1825. (*ibid., 17: 210.*)

1 Jan. 1826, Samuel Everest, of Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y., conveys to Horace Everest, of the same, for $100, land in "the town of Nichols excepted and reserved out of certain Lot and Lots conveyed by deed to Horace and Sylvester Everest by said Samuel Everest . . . and now occupied by them"; no wits.; signs; recd. 10 July 1826. (*ibid., 18: 164.*)

If the above conveyancer, Samuel Everest of Owego and Nichols was the father of Horace and Sylvester, it is interesting to know that years later, about 1890, there appears in the *C. M. E. Ms.*, considerable correspondence with a lawyer of Elkhart, Ind., in an effort to locate Luther [6] Everest (*Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4]), *vide post*, and in so doing, it appeared that there had been two Everest families in Elkhart, of no close relationship, etc. In this connection, we have the [signed] statement of "James Everest" who stated that he could not supply "my grand-father's first name. My father died when I was very young," etc. It further developed that his father was named Horace, that Horace had a brother, Sylvester, "of a roving disposition," and that he, James, was born in 1826 in "Oswego County," N. Y. Other statements made by Elkhart citizens that Horace was son of a Luther Everest might be disregarded in confusion with the Luther Everest who did settle there. We find no Horace Everest (or Everts *et als*) in Oswego County, 1830 and 1840. Were Owego and Oswego confused? There was indeed a Luther Everts, of Mexico, Oswego County,

* Broome Co., formed 1806 from Tioga Co., the towns of Owego and Berkshire being annexed to Tioga Co., in 1822; Nichols in Tioga Co., was formed in 1824 from Tioga township.

N. Y.*, aged between 60 and 70 in 1840, whose brother, Samuel Everts, was also living there in that year, between fifty and sixty.* It was this James Everest, or James-E. Everest, to give him his full name, who said there was the name of Chittenden "somewhere" in the family, also the lawyer suggested the names of George and Cordelia. We know that the last two names do appear in the family of Luther [6] Everest. The lawyer wrote in May 1895:

"It seemed to me as if I could remember two persons by the name of Everest who had lived in Elkhart . . . both rather tall, one of them having whiskers almost black, who it seemed to me was Luther Everest; the other seemed to be more of a sandy complection . . ."

His further remarks appear in the account of Luther [6] Everest, where they do indeed apply.

A tremendous amount of research could be done on the questions involved; was Samuel of the 1820 and 1830 census, identical with our Samuel, of Hillsdale in 1807, and born in 1768; were Horace and Sylvester his sons, was James-E. Everest, of Elkhart in September 1891, son of a Horace Everest, a grandson of this Samuel? Or was Horace, father of the said James-E., son of a Luther, as some persons stated?

Due to these uncertainties and until further information develops, our very few facts about James-E.'s father, Horace, will be given here and not "carried forward," and the account of the former will appear in the *Addenda*, for *if* he is an Everest, we shall certainly wish to preserve the material we have gleaned about him. And if he is an Everts, the data may be helpful to any Everts searcher checking our index.

Children — probably five born before 1800:

? HORACE[5], b. about 1794, Conn., d. 1836, Ohio, aged 42, said to have gone there to Wayne Co., about 1829, from Oswego Co.[?], N. Y. He m. by 1826, MARY PECK, who survived and m. (2), ASAHEL WEBSTER; she d. at her son James' home. Children (Everest), (1) *James-E.*[7], b. 8 Sept. 1826, Oswego Co.; m. Mary-Ann Hefner; see *Addenda;* (2) *Eliza;* m. Wayne Co., Ohio, Edward Eagle; went to Mo., about 1872, had eight or nine children; (3) *Hiram*, d. aged 15.

? SYLVESTER,† "of a roving disposition" no further mention.

The compiler is eager to correspond with anyone having further knowledge about Samuel, or about the above Horace and Sylvester

* See Simpson's fine *History of Mexico, N. Y.*, which is unfortunately not fully indexed, for an account of the Everts family of Salisbury, Conn., who went to Mexico, Luther and Samuel being of this tribe; *not* Everest. I have been in correspondence with the author, Miss Elizabeth Simpson. *W. L. H.*

† Samuel [4] Everest's youngest brother bore the name of Sylvester, *vide ante*. Note that Horace's granddaughter, youngest child of James-E., had "Sylvester" for her middle name.

Everest. One point *is* clear: the James-E. Everest family spelled their names as "Everest." The latter gave his father's birthplace as Connecticut in the 1880 census, *vide post.*

23. DANIEL [5] EVEREST (*Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 16 Apr. 1752 (as recorded there, 19 Oct. 1752), died there, 2 July 1825, aged seventy-five, buried there, testate.* He married there, 27 Nov. 1774, ceremony by the Rev. Hezekiah Gold, EUNICE PATTERSON, of Woodbury, Conn., born in Stratford, Conn., 13 Feb. 1755, baptised there, 18 Feb. 1755, died in Bolton, Conn., 6 Sept. 1838, aged eighty-three, buried there, intestate, daughter of Elnathan and Mary (Sherman) Patterson.†

We have noted that Daniel's father died when he was a lad of ten, and that we have no knowledge of what became of his mother after he was thirteen; it seems probable that she remarried and left Cornwall, but if so, Noah Bull, who in 1766, when Daniel was fourteen, became the latter's guardian, did not become Daniel's stepfather. Daniel, the eldest surviving son, remained all his life in Cornwall, the only one of the children who did stay there. In 1776, he enlisted in the Revolutionary War.

Capt. John Stevens Co., said officer being of Canaan, Conn., muster roll at Camp Mt. Independence [Ticonderoga], dated 25 Nov. 1776, shows Daniel "Everett" a private from 21 Feb., until 19 Sept., 1776. *Also*, Col. Charles Burall's Battalion, Continental, 1776, pay roll of Capt. John Stevens' 2d. co., Daniel "Everest" enlisted 21 Feb. 1776. *Also*, Daniel "Avery" of Cornwall enlisted 23 July 1779, in 9th regt., Col. Webb, served to 14 Dec. 1779. In 1818, Daniel "Avery" granted a pension of $60 per year, had served as a private. (*Conn. Mil. Recd.*, 1889, *111; Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc.*, *8: 82, 35, 268.*)

The 1883 *Tuttle Genealogy, page 179*, under William Tuttle, states:

Daniel Everest was a Revolutionary Soldier, and the powder horn that he carried through the war, inscribed "Daniel Everest's horn, made at Mount Independence, Aug. 30, 1776" is in the possession of his grandson, Henry-William Tuttle.

However, the owner of the powder horn, Henry-William Tuttle, was *not* a lineal descendant of Daniel Everest, as he was born of William Tuttle's *first* wife; Hannah Everest, Daniel's daughter, being the second wife, *vide post.*‡

* Our Daniel Everest of Cornwall must not be confused with his contemporary, Daniel Everett of New Milford, Conn.; see *Cornwall Deeds, 5: 272; 6: 471.* The latter m. 1 Jan. 1779, New Milford, Eurana Taylor, lived there in 1800, over 45, etc.

† *Vide Andrew Patterson of Stratford, Conn., Ms.* compiled by Laura (Patterson) Comstock, 1951, *C. S. L.*

‡In 1875, Henry-William Tuttle was of Wayne Co., Ky., where he had settled and res. there in Monticello and Mill Springs, left issue; his half-brother, Sherman-Everest Tuttle (who *was* a descendant of Daniel Everest) also lived there. It is sad that the latter did not inherit the old powder horn.

Daniel and his widow received pensions for his services in the war:

Daniel Everest; Rev. War; W-21082:

21 Dec. 1819, Litchfield Co., Conn.: Daniel Everest, aged 68, of Cornwall, said co., swears that he enlisted in January 1776, in company of Capt. John Stephens, in Col. Charles Burrell's regt., and was mustered at Albany; served one year in Canada; was discharged at Mount Independence, in February 1777; was detached for artificer's work.

2 Nov. 1836, Litchfield Co., Conn.: Eunice Everest, aged 81, widow of Daniel, swears she was married to him, 27 Nov. 1774, by Hezekiah Gold, pastor of the church, in Cornwall, Conn.; that Daniel Everest died there, 2 July 1825, and she has not re-married. Her maiden name not stated. Pension granted by Act of 7 June 1836. Date of her death not shown.

Daniel appears on the rate list of Cornwall in 1785, and in the *Census of 1790*, as "Everest" was head of a family there consisting of one male over 16, five males below 16, and four females. In 1800, he is listed as "Avery," in 1810, as "Everest," and in 1820, as "Everist," all in the census records of Cornwall.

A copy of the *Cornwall Church Records, 1755-1904*, at the *C. S. L.*, shows that Daniel Everest and his wife were among the members, 23 June 1793; that such a list, November 1803, included Daniel, who died 1825, Eunice, who went to Nelson [Ohio]; that "Bradford" was admitted, 18 Jan. 1807, and removed to Windham, in November 1815; that Hannah was admitted, 3 May 1807, but not listed as a member in 1824; that Louisa, no dates, was likewise a member; that Nancy became a member, 27 Aug. 1820 and removed to Milton; again, 4 Nov. 1832, Eunice Everest, removed to Nelson.
(*1: 32; 3: 128, 131, 132, 134, 139, 147.*)

All the Everest deeds, recorded in Cornwall, were read, 1740-1840, and the *Indexes* consulted to 1900. Only Daniel's earlier deeds, to about 1800, were noted, with an addition of later deeds of genealogical value:

14 May 1774, Joshua Parmelee, of Cornwall sold Daniel Everest, of same, 11 acres there on Rattlesnake Hill; same day, Gabriel Allen, of same, for £30, sold Jonathan Brewer and Daniel Everest, land there; both deeds wit: Simeon Emons and a J.P. 14 Dec. 1774, said Brewer then sold to Everest; wit: Edward Rogers and Thomas Tanner. 21 Mar. 1777, Jonas Cass, of Goshen, Conn., sold land in Cornwall to Daniel Everest of same; wit: *Elnathan Patterson;* 22 Dec. 1777, Noah Rogers, as administrator of the estate of John Jeffry, sold land in Cornwall to Daniel Everest, all of same. (*Cornwall Deeds, 3: 333, 339, 369; 4: 35, 36.*)

17 May 1779, Abraham Payne, of Cornwall, sold land there to Daniel Everest of same; wit: Jonathan Bell and a J.P.; 19 May 1779, Daniel Everest, of same, sold Elias Denmore and Abel Butler Jr., both of Goshen, land in Cornwall; wit: the Register. 20 July 1779, Daniel Everest sold Ezra Cole, both of Cornwall, land there; wit: the Register and John Edgewick. 22 May 1781, Daniel Everest, of same, sold Daniel Abbott, of same, land there; wit:

Elijah Allen and Samuel Jones; 21 May 1782, Daniel Everest conveyed land there to the Proprietors of Cornwall: wit: John Pierce and a J.P.; recd. 1792. A Cornwall committee conveyed land there to Everest, in 1792. (*ibid., 4: 37, 86, 110, 192; 6: 132, 133.*)

27 Apr. 1784, Daniel Everest, of Cornwall, conveyed land there to Ebenezer Birdsey, of same; wit: Elijah Allen and Solomon Emmons; 12 Dec. 1787, George Nichols, of Waterbury, Conn., sold Cornwall land to Daniel Everest, of same; wit: Amos Botsford and John Nichols; 2 May 1788, Everest sold land there to Josiah West, of same; wit: the Kelloggs; 4 Apr. 1794, Rufus Hart, of Cornwall, sold land there to Daniel Everest; wit: the Kelloggs; 27 May 1799, Drake Northrup, of Cornwall, sold land there to Everest; and same day, the last named sold land there to Rufus Payne, of same. (*ibid., 5: 285, 572; 6: 291; 7: 184, 235.*)

10 Jan. 1801, Jesse Crissy, of Cornwall, sold land there to Daniel Everest, of same; wit: John Pierce and Irena Meriam; also a 1799 record of Daniel Everest, *et als., re* a school district; recd. 1801. In 1804, Daniel Everest conveyed Cornwall land to Sherman Everest, of Haddam, Conn.; wit: "E. B. Everest" * and Daniel Everest [Jr.]. (*ibid., 7: 289; 8: 407, 147.*)

17 Jan. 1807, by separate conveyances, Daniel Everest sold Daniel Everest Jr., signing by mark, land in Cornwall; also land there to Asahel-M. Everest. A lease effected the same day, was made between Daniel Jr., and [his father] Daniel Sr., *re* the grant which the latter and his wife, *Eunice*, had conveyed to him of lands and buildings, in the home farm, in Cornwall, of even date, in return for a promise of life care and maintenance; signs as Daniel Everest Jr. (*ibid., 8: 300, 301, 492.*)

In 1814, Daniel Everest and Daniel Everest Jr., sold certain Cornwall inhabitants land there, as wit: *Eunice Everest*. In 1822, *Nancy Everest* wit. a deed of Daniel's. (*ibid., 10: 85; 11: 197.*)

Daniel died testate and the File shows these original documents: one will, one bond, one distribution of dower, two inventories, two accounts, and two returns; a copy of the will follows:

"Cornwall May 28th 1822.

In the name of God: Amen. I Daniel Everest of Cornwall in the County of Litchfield and State of Connecticut do make my last will and testament, in manner following to wit.

First. I will, order, and direct that my funeral charges & just debts be fully paid and satisfied.

Second. After the aforesaid charges and debts are paid, I give to my wife Eunice Everest the use and use [*sic*] of all my real and personal estate during her natural life.

Third. I give Ten Dollars to my son Isaac Everest and Ten Dollars to my son Daniel Everest Junr, they having received their proportion of my estate, said Isaac, and Daniel making no other demands on my property.

Fourth. I give, demise, and bequeath, at the decease of my wife Eunice Everest if she survive me, all my real and personal estate to the following heirs, viz, to my youngest son Cornelius Bradford Everest, to my daughters

* Should this not be "E. P. Everest"?

Hannah Tuttle, Eunice Everest, Nancy Everest, & Louisa Everest, and to the heirs of my eldest son Sherman Everest, deceased. said remaining estate to be equally divided between them share and share alike to have and to hold the same to them their heirs and assigns forever; with the following provision, that Eighty Three Dollars be deducted from the share of the heirs of my eldest son Sherman Everest deceased which he the said Sherman received, and that Forty one Dollars of the said Eighty Three Dollars be paid to my youngest Son Cornelius Bradford Everest and added to his share for money which he advanced to procure gravestones for my son Sherman Everest and his son Edward Dwight Everest

Last. I constitute and appoint my wife Eunice Everest and Samuel Hopkins Esqr of Cornwall Executors of this my last will and testament.

Daniel Everest."

Witnessed by Joseph Judson, Daniel Bennett Jr., and Silas P. Jackson. The last two witnesses proved the will, 22 July 1825.

"To Frederick Wolcott, Judge of the Court of Probate for the District of Litchfield Sir I hereby certify that I abandon the will made by my beloved Husband Daniel Everest late of Cornwall in s^d District [and] Demand and take my thirds according to Law

Cornwall 21st Feby 1826 Eunice Everest."

An inventory of the estate was filed, 28 Sept. 1825, listing the personal effects and household goods, cattle, farming implements, grain, the dwelling house and some forty five acres of land, to a total of $1568.82. A desk, high case of drawers, clock and case, Bible, etc., are of interest. A second inventory, presented 12 Oct. 1825, just lists the real property:

5 acres west of highway by Pierce's land	$60.00
6 acres east of said road	42.00
19 acres west of road, opposite house, with barns	602.00
1 acre south of house	25.00
24 acres on east side of road on which house stands	353.00
one dwelling house	150.00
	$1232.00

The widow was distributed her thirds, 30 Oct. 1826, in both the real and personal estate. An adjustment of claims, 20 Sept. 1826, names: Cornelius-Bradford Everest, heirs of Hannah Tuttle decd., and Eunice Everest. Dr. John Calhoun is several times named, probably a creditor. The estate sold property, 27 Nov. 1826, to: Dr. John Calhoun, Nancy Smith, the Revd. Cornelius-B. Everest and the heirs of Hannah Tuttle. (*Litchfield Dist., File 2011, C. S. L.*)

Further distribution was made, 18 Sept. 1838, after the widow's death. (*Litchfield Dist. Probate.*)

Later, settlement of Daniel's estate was effected in the deeds:

In 1826, Eunice Everest, as administratrix, conveyed land in Cornwall to Eunice Everest 2d; *Cornelius-B. Everest* witnessing; also Eunice, in said capacity, conveyed to Cornelius-B. Everest, of Windham, Conn., land in Cornwall. She also conveyed land there to Nancy Tuttle, of Litchfield,

Conn., in 1826; and to Cornelia-Louise Tuttle, Sherman-E. Tuttle and Harriet-J. Tuttle, all of Litchfield, 27 Nov. 1826, witnessed by *Cornelius-B. Everest.* (*Cornwall Deeds, 12: 74, 75, 400.*)

In 1835, Cornelius-B. Everest, of Norwich, Conn., sold Cornwall property, that was deeded to him by Eunice Everest (and Samuel Hopkins) as administratrix of the estate of Mr. Daniel Everest, late of Cornwall, decd., by two deeds. (*ibid., 13: 329, 345.*)

The *Hartford Courant* of 15 Sept. 1838 contains the obituary of Eunice Everest, who died in Bolton, Conn., 6 Sept. 1838, widow of Daniel Everest, of Cornwall, aged eighty-four. (*Hale Coll., C. S. L., 28: 927.*) She left no will:

Her estate consists of these documents: a bond, application, inventory and account. Heirs at law were listed, 21 May 1839, as Cornelius-B. Everest, a son, and James Ely, a son-in-law. Frederick Kellogg, of Cornwall, was appointed administrator, with Philo Kellogg, of same, as his surety, 10 July 1839, with the consent of the heirs and next of kin. (*Litchfield Dist., File 2013.*)

Several more conveyances were then passed in Cornwall by the heirs:

In 1839, Cornelius-B. Everest, of Bloomfield, Conn., with James Ely, and wife, Louisa, both of Bolton, Conn., sold out in Cornwall. Also, that year, Eunice Everest, of Bloomfield, sold property in Cornwall to Daniel Bennett, of Cornwall. (*Cornwall Deeds, 14: 492, 499.*)

22 Sept. 1845, I, "Isaac Everest of New Lebanon," Columbia Co., N. Y., for $10 paid by Philo Kellogg, of Cornwall, assign all right that "I have . . . in . . . the estate of Daniel Everest late of Cornwall deceased said ten dollars being in full of a Legacy from my hon^d father Daniel Everest deceased and I release all claim that I have as heir at law of the estate of my father Daniel Everest deceased," to all real estate owned by said deceased in Cornwall; the Kelloggs wit.; ack. at Cornwall and recd. same day. (*ibid., 16: 339.*)

Children born in Cornwall, Conn.:

52. i. SHERMAN-B.[4], b. 23 Mar. 1775; m. BETSEY PARMALEE.
53. ii. ISAAC (*Dr.*), b. 10 Oct. 1777, bapt. 23 Nov. 1777; m. SALLY CORNWALL.
iii. HANNAH, b. 19 Jan. 1780, d. 13 Feb. 1823, Milton Village, Litchfield, Conn., aged 42, bur. there in Village Cem.; m. as 2d wife, and as "Averest," 12 Sept. 1812, Cornwall, by the Rev. Timothy Stone, of same, WILLIAM TUTTLE, of Litchfield, b. about 1779, d. there, in Milton Village, 7 Jan. 1853, aged 74 *, son of Jesse and Eleanor (Warner) Tuttle. William Tuttle m. (1), 6 Oct. 1805, Litchfield, POLLY LEWIS, who d. there, 16 Dec. 1811, aged

* *Vide Litchfield Co. Post & Enquirer*, issue 13 Jan. 1853. William had an admr. appointed to settle his est., the dower of widow Nancy Tuttle set out, 7 Sept. 1853; distribution to heirs, 20 Oct. 1853. Mention of Harriet-J. and Elias Frink, etc. (*Litchfield Dist. Probate.*)

30, dau. of Ebenezer Lewis; he m. (3), 30 Aug. 1823, Cornwall, by the Rev. Timothy Stone, NANCY EVEREST, a younger sister of Hannah's, who *d.s.p.*, after Sept. 1853. Children (TUTTLE), b. Litchfield, by Polly Lewis, (1) *Mary-Lewis*, b. 30 Oct. 1806; (2) *Henry-William*, b. 13 Aug. 1808, went to Wayne Co., Ky. and owned Daniel Everest's powder horn, *vide ante;* (3) *Sarah-Eleanor*, b. 28 Nov. 1811; by Hannah Everest, (4) *Cornelia-Louisa*, b. 22 Sept. 1813; m. Addison Johnson, res. Torrington, Conn., had two children; (5) *Sherman-Everest*, b. 4 Apr. 1816, res. Mill Springs and Maysville, Ky., alive 1891; m. Tabitha Cowan and Louisa Mercer; by 1st wife had (*a*) Mary-Courtney; (*b*) James; (*c*) Charles; by 2d wife, had (*d*) Harriet; (*e*) Amy; (6) *Harriet-Judson*, b. 11 Oct. 1818; m. 27 Nov. 1844, Elias Frink Jr., b. 9 June 1819, Cornwall, d. 7 Sept. 1876, Stamford, Conn., bur. Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y., son of Elias and Abigail (Hall) Frink; they res. Cornwall Bridge, Conn., until 1867, when they went to Hillsdale; had son George-S., b. 27 Aug. 1845.

iv. ASAHEL-MOSS, b. 21 Jan. 1782, bapt. 12 May 1782, d. unm. 14 Mar. 1815, aged 31, Cornwall, of an epidemic, bur. there. In 1807, his father conveyed land to him; as Asahel "Averest"; he bought land in 1804, and sold land to his brother, Daniel Jr., in 1808. (*Cornwall Deeds, 8: 301, 520, 521.*) The property left him by his father's will of 1822 was contingent upon his mother's life interests in same and she survived this son.

54. v. DANIEL (*Ens.*), b. 6 July 1784, bapt. 15 Aug. 1784; m. EUNICE STEWART and FLORA ELDRED.

vi. EUNICE, b. 6 July 1784, bapt. with twin, d. unm. 18 Nov. 1861, aged 77, Torrington, Conn. (*Hale Coll., C. S. L., 50: 1*), test. She was probably the Eunice who was dismissed from the Cornwall Church, in 1832, to Nelson, Ohio, where her twin brother settled, but returned soon after. She wit. a deed in 1814, was a grantee in 1826 and a grantor in 1839, *vide ante*. In 1850, she was with her brother, Dr. Isaac Everest, aged 66. Her estate consists of a will and bond: Of Wolcottville, her will is dated 3 Aug. 1861, giving all her property to her nephew, Charles-W. Everest and he to act as executor; wit: Mary-A. Benjamin, *Cornelia Johnson* * and Samuel-I. Stocking; proved 12 Dec. 1861. (*Torrington Dist., File 341.*)

vii. NANCY, b. 26 Aug. 1786, bapt. Jan. 1787; m. her sister's widower, WILLIAM TUTTLE, *vide supra*. In 1822, Nancy Everest wit. a deed of her father's. We lack the date and place of her death.

55. viii. CORNELIUS-BRADFORD (*Rev.*), b. 14 Mar. 1789, bapt. 31 July 1796; m. ABIGAIL GOLD.

ix. LOIS, b. 8 Sept. 1792, bapt. 28 Oct. 1792, known as LOUISA, d. 15 Sept. 1849, Thompsonville, Conn.; m. 30 June 1822, Cornwall,

* At time of death, Eunice was evidently with her niece, Cornelia-Louisa (Tuttle) Johnson, of Torrington. She was received a member of the Poquonock (Windsor) Ch., Conn., 21 Nov. 1852, from Cornwall and removed 5 Aug. 1860, to Wolcottville.

as Louisa, by the Rev. Timothy Stone, the REV. JAMES ELY, b. 22 Oct. 1798, Lyme, Conn., d. 20 Jan. 1890, Thompsonville, son of Richard and Lucretia (Ray) Ely. He m. (2), SYBIL CHAPIN, b. 1803. Louisa and her husband were early missionaries.* Children (ELY), first two b. in Sandwich Islands, (1) *Joseph-Harvey*, b. 19 Dec. 1823, d. 3 Sept. 1874, Lowell, Mass.; (2) *Frederick-Everest*, b. 21 July 1827, d. 1892, Thompsonville; m. 1849, Elizabeth-Thompson Martin, b. 1837, d. 15 Jan. 1887; see *D. A. R. 116: 892, #115983*, for dau. Lilla, wife of William-David Williams; (3) *Mary-Louisa*, b. 6 Nov. 1832, Bolton, Conn., d. 26 Nov. 1890, Toledo, Ohio; m. (1), 25 July 1852, John-W. Earnsworth; she m. (2), 19 June 1862, James-W. Norton; res. Toledo and had two sons and one daughter, whether by 1st or 2d marriage, unknown to *W. L. H.* See *Ely Gen., p. 267*.

24. ISRAEL [5] EVEREST (*Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 1 June 1761, died in Bethany,† Genesee County, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1831, aged seventy, testate.‡ He married, in Cornwall (according to records of the First Church) 30 Mar. 1783, ANNA HOWE, born in Goshen, Conn., 10 Apr. 1762, died in Bethany, 31 Aug. 1838, aged seventy-six, daughter of John and Mary (Waddams) Howe. §

Bereft of his father when only a baby of some fourteen months, we are not certain what became of his mother, after June 1765, when he was but four. The chances are that she re-married and possibly went up to Vermont, where we find Israel serving in the Revolution in 1778. In 1766, when his elder brother, Daniel Jr., had a guardian appointed, as of Cornwall, there is no record then, or later, of a guardian being appointed for Israel. Named for his maternal grandfather, Israel Moss, Israel Everest returned after the war to Cornwall and there married, in March 1783, but it seems doubtful if he remained in his native town for any length of time, for he does not appear there in the deeds, nor is his eldest child, Abigail, recorded

* For biography of the Rev. James Ely, see Starr's 1926 *Hist. Cornwall, Conn., 295–296*. Briefly: he came to Cornwall as a pupil in the Foreign Mission School, having been educated at Bacon Acad., Colchester, Conn., and taught the cooper's trade; he was a licensed missionary in June 1822 and then went to Hawaii with the second group of missionaries, sailing from New Haven, Conn., 19 Nov. 1823, on the *Thames*. He was ordained 4 June 1825, when able to pray in Hawaiian. He translated the Gospel of John and other portions of the Bible. He returned on the *Enterprise*, of Edgartown, Mass., 7 Mar. 1829, and the next year was released from service by the Board of Missions. He then served as pastor, in Bolton, Conn., Sept. 1830 to 1846, and later as pastor of the Presbyterian Ch. in Hartford, Conn., of which he was a founder. He pub. a history of Joseph, of which 16,000 copies were printed and some of his letters appear in the *Missionary Herald*. The Cornwall Library has his portrait and some of his *Ms.* sermons.

† Bethany was formed from Batavia, the co. seat, 8 June 1812; Genesee was estb. 1802 from Ontario Co.

‡ His grave is honored as that of a soldier of the Revolution.

§ The 1929 *Howe Gen., p. 427*, incorrectly gives Israel as an *Everett*.

there. We do not know where this child was born but presumably in Connecticut, perhaps at his wife's home.

His sister, Lydia Everest, also went to Bethany, *via* Vermont, and he eventually arrived in Bethany, after a residence of over twenty years in the Green Mountain State. His second child, Lydia-Howe, was born there, in Middlebury, in Addison County, September 1786. He has no deeds, of record, in Middlebury, nor in Sharon, Vt., from where he bought land in Strafford, Vt., in February 1790. The Addison County connection is of great interest, for it was in that shire that the descendants of Israel's uncle, Benjamin [4] Everest, settled, and Cpl. Joseph [5] Everest, Israel's first cousin, was in the same Canadian prison with him, in 1776, during the Revolution, *vide ante*.

He never applied for a pension for his services nor did his widow, which is unfortunate from the point of view of genealogy. His services, of *official* record, are as follows:

> Israel Everest was paid for 12 days service, 3 Oct. 1778, as attested that date by James Bentley. He had been with a party of men, under said Bentley, in taking 13 Tories in Monkton, en route to Canada, and brought them to Neshobe (Brandon, Vt.), guarded them at Ticonderoga, etc. *Also*, a pay roll of Capt. Parmelee Allen's co. of Rangers, 1 Aug. 1779 to 17 Nov. 1779, 109 days, contains the name of Israel Everest. (*Vt. Rev. Rolls, 85, 136, 138.*) *

A newspaper clipping, in the *W. H. E. Ms.*, not dated and name of paper not cited, states that Israel was a captain [*sic*], that he was taken captive, by the Indians, to Quebec and there imprisoned, but finally escaped, that the children of Nelson Blood "now" occupy his farm in Bethany, and that the other heirs were: grandson Israel E. Judd of Bethany, Mrs. Nott and Mrs. Richardson of same, Lyman Brown of Alexander, ——man Munger of Batavia, and Mrs. Samuel Wright.

The story, told by a descendant of Cpl. Joseph, is that Joseph and Israel escaped together but that later the group that the latter was with was captured. Beer's *Gazetteer and Biographical Record of Genesee County*, published 1890, *page 871*, states that Israel Everest, the grandfather of Israel-E. Judd on his mother's side, was captured by the Indians, and suffered untold hardships during his prison life in Montreal, Canada, and during his escape. (Montreal is of course in the Province of Quebec.)

A letter in the *W. H. E. Ms.*, dated Bethany, 13 Nov. 1891, and signed "Mrs. L. L. Nott" [Lydia-Lovina (Munger) Nott], contains in part:

> "I am Mrs. Lydia L. Nott a Sister of Ephraim F. Munger . . . and a granddaughter of Israel Everest, My Mother was Lydia Everest and married Rufus Munger. Miss Almira Marsh came here about six weeks ago . . .

* *Page 138* is apparently a duplicate of the pay roll on *p. 136*.

My Grandfather had a brother Daniel and two sisters one of them died when she was quite young, the other one married Daniel Marsh * she was Grandmother to Almira Marsh who is an old Maid and lives on a part of Grandfathers old farm. I have in my posession my Grandfathers old pocket book that he carried when he was in the Revolutionary War, also other relics. there was 7 children in his family one boy and six girls. there was 10 of us in my Mothers family, six of us now living 4 boys and My Sister and myself. My Sister lives with me." She later mentions "Israel Everest Judd" who "visited a Charles Everest, a few years ago in Philadelphia."

The federal census records of 1790 through 1820 were commenced the first Monday of August. In 1790, Israel "Everist" was listed in Strafford, Orange County, Vt., with a family of one male over 16, no males under 16, and five females. He was still there in 1800, as "Avery" with a household consisting of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, two males below 10, two females, between 10 and 16, and two females, between 16 and 26. He was not there in the census of 1810.

Among the earliest members of the Freewill Baptist Church, in Strafford, were Israel Everest and Liberty Judd, probably about 1793.† Their pastor was evidently the Rev. Nathaniel Brown, who settled in 1809 in West Bethany, N. Y., and was the first Freewill Baptist minister west of the Genesee River,‡ and whom they evidently followed to the new region.

A copy of the *Strafford Tax Lists*, at the Vermont Historical Society, shows Israel "Averist" 1794–1800 (but for 1796 inclusive), and with the proper spelling, 1800, 1802–1805, 1808 and 1809. In 1795, he had five acres of improved land, worth £5. At a later period, date not given, but as "Averest" he held twenty five acres of improved land.

Strafford is a beautiful old village, around the customary green, or "training ground," and well worth a visit. § The first meeting of the proprietors was held, in 1768, at Hebron, Conn., copper mines were later discovered and here Philip Judd located in 1780. Sharon, close by, but in Windsor County, was first settled from Connecticut, in 1764. Israel's stay in Sharon could not have been long, for he was of Middlebury, Vt., September 1786 and of Strafford in August 1790.|| Brief notes on his land records in the latter place follow:**

* Israel's sister, Lydia Everest, m. (1) *James* Marsh, by whom she had a son, Daniel Marsh.

† Hemenway's *Vt. Gazetteer, 2: 1079;* also, A. B. Hartshorn's *Memories, p. 24.*

‡ Beer's *Gaz. & Biog. Recd. Genesee Co.*, 1890, *pp. 361, vide post.* Also, Wade's 1889 *Freewill Baptist Encyclo., 76–77.*

§ When I did research there, I found the Town Clerk, Mrs. L.-Irene Chandler, cordial and helpful. *W. L. H.*

|| I did not go to Sharon, but the Town Clerk there reported to me that there was no mention of Israel and his family in the records there, deeds and vital. Sharon and Strafford are adjacent towns. Israel has no deeds recorded in Middlebury, Vt.

** Records are faded; the light poor when I worked there. *W. L. H.*

16 Feb. 1790, Simeon Root, of Strafford, Vt., for £25, sold "Israel Avrist" of Sharon, Vt., land in Strafford; wit: John Edge and Hezekiah May; ack. and recd. Feb. 1790. (*Strafford, Vt., Deeds, B: 290.*)

11 Dec. 1799, Zerah Norton of Strafford, for $50, sold "Israel Everist" of Strafford, land there; wit: Abel Buell and Nicolas Gilman; ack. 1799; recd. 1800. (*ibid., 1: 438.*)

21 Apr. 1803, John Downer, of Sharon, sold "Israel Averist" of Strafford, land in latter place; wit: Ebenezer Dyer and Jared Northrup [? faded]; ack. and recd. 1803. 12 Sept. 1803, Nathan Norton, of Strafford, sold land and one half a saw mill there to Israel "Everist" of same; wit: Comfort [? Huse] and Samuel Bliss; ack. and recd. 1803. (*ibid., 2: 165, 252.*)

12 Oct. 1804, Seth Norton, of Strafford, for $500, sold Israel "Everist" of same, land there; wit: Samuel and Betsey Bliss; ack. and recd. same. 26 Apr. 1806, Israel Everest, one of a committee for the town, acts for same, etc. (*ibid., 2: 278, 512.*)

15 Oct. 1808, Israel Everest of Strafford, for $600, mortgages to George Perkins and Seth Norton, of same, land there; wit: Samuel Bliss and Daniel [? Patison]; mortgage released *13 Jan. 1810;* ack. and recd. 1808. (*ibid., 3: 239.*)

17 Dec. 1808, Israel "Everist" of Strafford, for £30, sold Abner Evins, of same, land there; wit: Labin Evins and *Lysander Brown;* ack. and recd. 1808. (*ibid., 3: 215.*)

22 Apr. 1809, Israel Everest, of Strafford, for $1100, sold Reuben Kendall, of same, land there; wit: Samuel Bliss and [? A.] Bliss; ack. and recd. same. 1 May 1809, Israel "Everist" of same, for $200, sold land there to Joseph Giles, of same; wit: John and Samuel Bliss; ack. and recd. 1809. Same day, Giles, for the same amount, conveyed back to Israel, this land; same wits.; ack. and recd. 1809. (*ibid., 3: 286, 315, 316.*)

Finally, 8 Jan. 1810, Israel Everest, of Strafford, for $200, conveyed to Reuben Kendall, of same, land there; no wits. but attested before Jacob Stevens, 13 Jan. 1810; recd. 26 Aug. 1810. (*ibid., 3: 359.*)

Thus he disposed of his Vermont property and headed west to the Genesee country, after 13 Jan. 1810, where his first purchase was made in 1813, and where, in the village of Linden, in Bethany, then all part of Batavia, he was among the first settlers as were John Grimes, Rufus Munger and "Nathan" Blood, as see Beers, *Gazetteer, page 357.*

Brief notes on his deeds recorded in Batavia follow: *

Holland Purchase, T. 11, R. I., part L. 42 (*Bethany*), Israel Everest, Genesee Co., from William Willink *et als.* (Holland Land Co.), 111 acres, for $328.62; dated, ack. and recd. 30 Sept. 1813. (*Genesee, N. Y., Deeds, 4: 102.*) Also, from said Co., he received 112 acres, lot 42, on payment of $387.41; dated, ack. and recd. 19 May 1814; he received further land there, lot 42, 8 Nov. 1817; ack. and recd. 6 Apr. 1818. (*ibid., 4: 153; 8: 244.*)

7 July 1817, Israel Everest and wife, Anna, conveyed to David Everest, 75 acres there, lot 42, for $100; wit: Isaac Wilson and John Dodge Jr.; ack.

* Mary-A. Moulethrop of Rochester, N. Y., assisted us in Batavia.

1825 and recd. 1828. 29 Nov. 1817, Israel Everest and wife, Anna, sold to Heman Hill, of Bethany, land in lot 43 there; same wits.: ack. 1817; recd. 1818. (*ibid.; 23: 8; 11: 184.*)

16 Nov. 1818, Israel Everest and wife, Anna, of Bethany, sold land there in lot 43, to Daniel Marsh of Pembroke, N. Y.; wit: Isaac Wilson; ack. same day and recd. 1819. 19 Aug. 1819, Israel Everest bought land in lot 42 there, from Alvenus Torrey and his wife, Laura, of Genesee Co.; wit: Isaac Wilson; ack. 1819 and recd. 1833. (*ibid., 14: 32; 30: 401.*) *

19 Apr. 1823, David Everest and Phebe, his wife, of Bethany, conveyed to Israel Everest, of same, for $25, all rights to a tract of land in said town, as originally surveyed for the Holland Land Co., by Joseph Ellicott, #11, 1st range, being part of lot #42, and conveyed to said David, 7 July 1817; both sign; wit: *Nason Blood* and Joel Litchfield; Blood swore, 22 Nov. 1832, that he was well acquainted with the grantors; recd. 1833. (*ibid., 30: 380.*)

Between 1819 and 1828, Israel Everest, with Anna, deeded parts of their land to Calvin Barross, George-T. Judd, Nason Blood and David Everest, with these witnesses: *Nason Blood*, Joel Litchfield, Ira Wait, David Hyde, *Rufus Munger* and *George-T. Judd.* (*ibid.*)

Israel "Everas" was of Batavia, in the census of 1810, with one male and one female over 45, one male, 10 to 16, one female, 16 to 26, and two females under 10, in his family. In 1820, Israel "Everise" was of Bethany, and then had one male and one female over 45, two males, 18 to 26, one male, 16 to 18, two females, 16 to 26, and one female under 10, under his roof. In 1830, still of Bethany, he and his wife were living alone, when as "Everts" he had one male and one female, between 60 and 70, in his home.

As the census of 1810 was taken in August, and as Israel was still of Strafford in January 1810, he removed of course to Batavia between the months of January and August, most probably in the spring of the year.

The original will of Israel Everest is missing and the copy on the record books does not include the name of David; possibly David was already provided for:

Will of Israel Everest, of Bethany, dated 15 Apr. 1831, proved 12 Dec. 1831, names wife Anna, and children: Abigail, wife of Liberty Judd, Lydia, wife of Rufus Munger, Sally, wife of Lysander Brown, and Rhoda, wife of Nason Blood; also Anna and Ira Torrey, children of daughter Anna Torrey decd., and Oscar and Laura Lord, children of daughter Polly Lord decd.; executors appointed were Ira Wait and Rufus Munger; signed; proved by William Mitchell, one of the witnesses. A citation lists the heirs, as above, with the addition of son David Everest and states that Israel died 6 Nov. 1831. 12 Dec. 1831, these heirs sign: Liberty and Abigail Judd; Nason Blood; Anna Everest; David Everest; Rufus and Lydia Munger, Lysander and Sally Brown. (*Genesee, N. Y., Surrogate Recds., 2: 208.*) †

* Daniel Marsh was Israel's nephew and Alvenus Torrey was Israel's son-in-law, Laura, being the latter's 2d wife.

† A full copy of this will would be of interest and would also give us the witnesses

This deed was then passed:

20 Nov. 1832, Rufus Munger and Ira Wait, executors of the will of Israel Everest, late of Bethany, decd., test., convey to Nason Blood property in Holland Purchase, T. 11. R. 1, L. 42, containing 52 acres for $1.00; wit: Nelson Blood and Harvey Brundage; ack. 22 Nov. 1832 and recd. 9 Mar. 1836. (*Genesee, Deeds, 36: 563.*)

Buried in Maple Lawn Cemetery, Bethany are:

Israel Everest, d. 6 Nov. 1831, aged 70, Soldier of the Revolution.
Anna Everest, d. 31 Aug. 1838, aged 76.
Phebe, wife of David Everest [rest cannot be read as stone is buried in ground].
Sally [not Dolly], wife of David Everest, d. 17 Apr. 1820 [not 1826], aged 22.
In memory of two infants of David and *Sally* Everest, who d. April 1819,

Sleep on my babes and take your rest
You once did your parents cheer
Now you are with your Saviour blest
For he took little children in His arms.

(*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 12: 47*, N. Y. State Library, Albany, N. Y.) *

The dates of death for Israel and Anna Everest as supplied by a daughter of their eldest child, Abigail (Everest) Judd, agree with the cemetery records and were probably taken from a Family Bible Record.

Children, all but first two born in Strafford, Vt.:

i. ABIGAIL [4], b. 14 Jan. 1784, Conn., d. 28 Mar. 1860, aged 77, Bethany, N. Y., bur. there, Maple Lawn Cem.†; m. as 2d wife, 4 Oct. 1807, Strafford, by Nathaniel Brown, Freewill Baptist minister, LIBERTY JUDD, b. 27 Aug. 1775, Hebron, Conn., d. 7 Dec. 1862, aged 87 yrs. 2 mos., Bethany, veteran of the war of 1812, son of Philip and Mary (Peters) Judd.‡ He m. (1), 4 Jan. 1795, Strafford, "MISS" HANNAH THOMPSON, b. 21 Mar. 1777, d. 27 Apr. 1807, Strafford, parentage unknown, her birth not in *Conn.*, or *Vt. State Recds.* Beers' *Gaz. & Biog. Recd. Genesee Co.*, 1890, *p. 371*, is rather mixed in the identification of son, Israel-Everest Judd, but does cite data about this son's family. *D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 12: 39* gives the Judd recds. from Maple Lawn Cem. Children (JUDD), by Hannah Thompson, b. Strafford, (1) *Wilson*, b. 1 July 1795; (2) *Jerusha*, b. 22 Jan. 1797; (3) *Liberty*, b. 27 May 1799; (4) *Matilda*, b. 11 July

* Verified and corrected by Mary-A. Moulethrop, who went to the cemetery; this *D. A. R. copy* contains mistakes and omissions. *W. L. H.*

† Mrs. Samuel Wright, of Attica, Wyoming Co., N. Y., 3 Jan. 1892, stated she had the "family records," and supplied the deaths of Israel and wife, Anna, of the Judds *et als.* She was Hannah-W. (Judd) Wright.

‡ Philip Judd was in 1790 Census in Strafford, where Liberty was listed in 1800. McDowell's *Philip Judd and His Desc.*, 1923, *pp. 209–213*, states that Liberty went to N. Y. State in 1807 and returning to find 1st wife dead, m. "Abby" Everest and moved entire family to Bethany. 1860 census cites Abigail's birthplace.

1801; (5) *George-T.*, b. 7 May 1803; (6) *Luther*, b. 7 June 1805; (7) *Hannah*, b. and d. 24 Apr. 1807; by Abigail Everest, b. Bethany, (8) *Hannah*, b. 17 Nov. 1808, d. 3 Sept. 1825, Bethany; m. Feb. 1825, Austin Wallace; (9) *Israel-Everest*, b. 8 Feb. 1811, d. 3 May 1899, aged 88, Bethany; m. 29 Jan. 1852, Mary-C. Wright, who d. 12 May 1899, aged 67, both bur. Maple Lawn Cem., one child Franklin, survived; in 1953, Mrs. Everest-A. Judd, of Batavia, N. Y., wrote that she had the Family Bible of Israel-E. and Mary-C. Judd, which record commenced with their marriage, the next entry being that of her husband's parents in 1879;* (10) *Abigail*, b. 21 Feb. 1813, d. 22 May 1845, Bethany; m. 14 Jan. 1842, Benjamin Burt; (11) *Anna-M.*, b. 2 Aug. 1815, d. 15 May 1878, Alexander, N. Y.; m. (1), 1 Jan. 1835, Ellis-L. Pelton, b. 1812; she m. (2), William Spaulding; (12) *Rhoda*, b. 3 Sept. 1818, d. 24 May 1854, Lansing, Mich.; m. Sept. 1842, Oscar Camp; (13) *Philip*, b. 27 Apr. 1821, d. 2 Dec. 1844, Bethany, bur. Maple Lawn; (14) *Hannah-W.*, b. 8 Aug. 1826; m. 2 Apr. 1846, Samuel Wright.

ii. Lydia-Howe, b. 18 Sept. 1786, Middlebury, Vt., d. 27 Sept. 1851, aged 66, Pavillion, N. Y., bur. Maple Lawn Cem., Bethany; m. (1), John Grimes, who soon *d.s.p.*; she m. (2), 9 Apr. 1810, Bethany, Ens. Rufus Munger, b. 3 June 1781, Union, Conn., d. 11 May 1873, aged 92, Bethany, bur. Maple Lawn Cem., served war of 1812, son of Ephraim and Joanna (Fay) Munger. He was an ensign in Genesee Co., in 1811 and settled in Bethany in 1814. "When yet a young woman she [Lydia-Howe] crossed the Green Mountains with elder sister Abigail (Judd) in company with an emigrant train of several wagons, and settled in the town of Bethany." (*Munger Gen.*, 1915, *p. 272.*) † Beers states that John, Andrew and Alexander Grimes settled in Bethany, 1804–1810. Children (Munger), b. Bethany, of whom six were alive in 1891, (1) *Lydia*, b. 4 Jan. 1811; (2) *Rufus*, b. 16 Jan. 1812 ‡; (3) *Joanna*, b. 16 May 1813; (4) *Sally*, b. 7 Nov. 1814 ‡; (5) *Luman*, b. 22 Nov. 1815 ‡; m. Amanda Barnes; (6) *Deliverance-Howe* (male), b. 17 Sept. 1817 ‡; (7) *Israel-Everest*, b. 16 June 1819 ‡; (8) *Lydia-Lovina*, b. 12 Mar. 1822 ‡; m. ——— Nott, res. Bethany in 1891; (9) *Ephraim-Fay*, b. 5 Sept. 1823 ‡; (10) *Orange*, b. 9 Dec. 1826.‡

iii. Anna, b. 24 ——— 1788, d. 4 Apr. 1816, aged 28; m. about 1815, Alvenus Torrey, b. 1791, Mass., d. 1866, Wyoming Co., N. Y., son of Timothy and Chloe (Kibbe) Torrey; he m. (2), by 1819, Laura Blakely, b. 1792, Vt., perhaps Montpelier, d. 1855, prob. Wyoming Co., dau. of Moses and Phebe (Kibbe) Blakely. Alvenus Torrey res. Manchester and Jericho, Vt., and Java,

* Franklin Judd, b. 20 June 1853; m. 3 Sept. 1879, Sarah-J. Waldo, 3d dau. of A.-D. Waldo, of Elba, N. Y., four children, *viz: Everest-A.; Mark-W., Florence-M.*, and *Franklin-H.*

† This source supplied Lydia's middle name, and date and place of birth.

‡ These children are *c.f.* in the *Munger Gen.*, *428–*437. The statement of Luman's marriage and that of Lydia-Lovina's, etc., from the *W. H. E. Ms.*

N. Y.; in 1850, he was of Weathersfield, Wyoming Co., N. Y., aged 59, farmer, b. Mass., wife Laura, aged 58, b. Vt., and *Alvenus Jr.*, 32, Eliza 24, Jane-L., 4, Henry-R., 2, Julian-A., 4 mos. and Nelson, 18, all b. N. Y. Also in 1850, in Java, said co., was *Ira* Torrey, aged 34, Chloe 36, Ann-I., 13, Jerusha-M., 10, Lydia-L., 8, Aurora-B., 5, and Edith-F., 1, all b. same.* Children (TORREY), by Anna Everest, b. prob. Genesee Co., N. Y., (1) *Ira*, b. 1816; m. Chloe ———, see 1850 census above; (2) *Alvenus Jr.*, b. 1818; m. Eliza ———, *idem;* by Laura Blakely, prob. N. Y. State, (3) *Laura-J.;* (4) *Justus-B.;* (5) *Lyman-S.;* (6) *Everett-W.* †; (7) *Nelson-E.*, b. 1832, N. Y. State.

iv. SARAH, known as SALLY, b. 14 May 1790, d. 4 May 1864, aged 74, Bethany, N. Y., bur. W. Bethany Cem.; m. 25 Aug. 18—‡, Strafford, LYSANDER BROWN, b. there, 21 Dec. 1786, d. 17 Mar. 1855, aged 68 yrs. 3 mos., bur. W. Bethany Cem., son of Nathaniel Brown Jr., by his wife, Abigail ———.§ The census of 1850, for Bethany, *25: 132:* lists Lysander Brown, 63, farmer, b. Vt., wife Sally, 60, b. same, Oravilla, 29, Olive-R., 24, and Allen, 20, all b. N. Y. Children (BROWN), b. Bethany, (1) *Lyman*, b. 18 Mar. 1816, d. 1902, bur. W. Bethany Cem.; m. Philothetta Prescott, b. 1822, d. 1901, bur. same, among the pioneers of Genesee Co., about 1809, at Batavia, were Lyman Brown, of Alexander, b. as above, and "Philotha" Brown, b. 21 Apr. 1822, Bethany Center; (2) *Oravilla*, b. 1821, unm. 1850; (3) *Olive-R.*, b. 1826, d. unm. 19 Sept. 1854, aged 28; (4) *Allen*, b. 1830, unm. 1850.

v. POLLY, b. 8 Sept. 1792, d. 23 July 1794, Strafford.

56. vi. DAVID, b. 7 July 1796, only son; m. SALLY ———, PHEBE ——— and CHLOE-A. ———.

vii. RHODA, b. 14 Dec. 1801, d. inf.

viii. RHODA, b. 17 Dec. 1802, d. 6 June 1840, Bethany, aged 38, bur. there in Maple Lawn Cem.; m. there, 28 Feb. 1822, NASON BLOOD, b. 4 Nov. 1796, Plymouth (or Haverhill), N. H., d. 28 June 1877, Bethany, aged 80 yrs. 8 mos., veteran of the war of 1812, son of Amos and Sally (Bean) Blood.‖ Nason came with

* F. C. Torrey's *Torrey Gen., 2: 125*, 1929, gives a brief account of Alvenus, but dates are not given in full and merely states he m. (1), *unknown wife*, for his parentage *vide ibid., 1: 249*.

† Although not of Everest descent, this name *could* be Everest-W. Torrey. *W. L. H.*

‡ *Strafford V. R., p. 241*, gives 7 marriages, in 1806 and 1808, among these with no indication of exact year is that "To Samuel Bliss Please record these marriages . . . Lysander Brown and Sarah Everest were married August the 25th."

§ *D. A. R. Cem. Recds.*, West Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y., *192: 2:* Elder Nathaniel Brown, d. 2 Sept. 1844, aged 76; Abigail, his widow, d. 21 Mar. 1848, aged 86-2-4. Also Lysander, his wife, Sally, their daughter Olive-R., and son Lyman and his wife. Elder Brown was prob. Nathaniel Brown the Freewill Baptist parson of Strafford, Vt., who went from there early to Bethany, where he settled in W. Bethany in 1809.

‖ *Vide Hist. Plymouth, N. H., 2: 59-60;* Beers' *Gaz. & Biog. Recd. Genesee Co., p. 363*, 1890. Also *D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 12: 44*, gives: "Rhoda Everest," 1st wife of Nason Blood, d. 6 June 1840, aged 38:

"How joyous is that faith which looks beyond all tears
And gives the mourners rest, from all tormenting fears."

The rest of the family are bur. in the same cem.: Maple Lawn, Bethany, N. Y.

his father, a Revolutionary soldier, to Alexander, when he was 15. Nason m. (2), 1 Oct. 1840, Linden, N. Y., by the Rev. Russell Whiting (a Presbyterian minister), EUNICE (KNOWLTON) WEST, b. 1813 (aged 65 in 1878), who d. 19 Jan. 1884, Bethany, aged 71, bur. Maple Lawn Cem., widow of Hiram West. (Eunice *may* have been b. 28 June 1813.) Nason had a pension for his services in the war of 1812: N. Y. Militia, pvt., under Capt. Jehiel Mitchell and Capt. Case, enlisted 30 May 1814 and discharged 8 June 1814 at Bethany; enlisted 29 Aug. 1814, and discharged 4 Nov. 1814, as a substitute for Peter Putnam; in 1855 gave res. as Genesee Co., in 1871, as Linden, said co., res. widow in 1878, as Bethany: P. O. at Linden. 5 Apr. 1878, she stated that Nason was a school teacher at 18, etc., that his 1st wife, Rhoda Everest d. 28 June 1817 [*sic*], and confused date of her husband Hiram West's death with that of Rhoda (Everest) Blood's. (*War of 1812, 40277-160-55.*) In 1891, from 139 School St., Buffalo, N. Y., Earl-N. Blood writes he is a grandson of "Rhoda Everest" etc. (*W. H. E. Ms.*) Children (BLOOD), b. Bethany, by Rhoda Everest, (1) *Nelson*, b. 30 Nov. 1823, d. 26 May 1888, Bethany; m. 30 June 1852, Sally Griswold, b. 21 Oct. 1827, E. Elba, N. Y., d. 1911, aged 81, Bethany, dau. of Beniah and Ruth (Campbell) Griswold, had (*a*) Wallace; (*b*) Earl-N.; (*c*) Daniel; and one other child; (2) *Niles*, b. 4 Sept. 1825, d. 19 Apr. 1826, aged 7 mos. 13 days; (3) *Warren*, b. 26 Aug. 1827, d. 21 Jan. 1862, Bethany, aged 34 yrs. 5 mos.; m. Dec. 1852, Elizabeth Wilson, living 1890, dau. of Nathan Wilson, had two children; (4) *Obed*, b. 30 Apr. 1829, res. 477 Washington St., Chicago, Ill., about 1890; m. Aphalia Norton, who was alive about 1890, had two children; (5) *Luman*, b. 26 Mar. 1833, res. W. Batavia, N. Y.; m. Sarah Sprague, dau. of Solomon Sprague, had two children; (6) *Amos*, b. 1 May 1840, d. 9 June 1840, aged 1 mo. 9 days; by Eunice (Knowlton) West, (7) *Oscar-W.*, b. 17 Dec. 1843, d. 1910, bur. Maple Lawn Cem., Bethany; m. Mary-L. ———, b. 1845, d. 1924, bur. same.

ix. POLLY, b. 28 Mar. 1804, d. 19 Nov. 1827, Bethany, aged 24, bur. there, W. Bethany Cem.; m. 21 Apr. 1821, there, JARED-SMITH LORD, b. 10 May 1798, Durham, Greene Co., N. Y., d. 15 Dec. 1885, aged 87 yrs., 6 mos., bur. Bethany, son of Asa and Sarah-Beecher (Smith) Lord.* He m. there (2), 16 Sept. 1828, HANNAH CURTIS of Plymouth, Chenango Co., N. Y., who d. 18 Sept. 1865, aged 67, Bethany, bur. W. Bethany Cem. Jared was sometimes called by his middle name: Smith Lord. As Jared-S. Lord he was appointed guardian for his son, Oscar Lord, see estate of Israel Everest. Beers states Jared came to western N. Y. when aged 20, etc.* Children (LORD), b. Bethany, by Polly Everest, (1) *Oscar-William*, b. 25 July 1825; m. Minerva-L.

* Asa Lord, d. 30 Sept. 1855, aged 95, Revolutionary soldier, *cide D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 19: 52*, for the Lord family of Bethany. The 1946 *Lord Gen., p. 282*, in error calls Polly an *Everett*, but gives further data *re* her two children. Also see Beer's *Gaz., p. 373*.

Holton and Leonora-Valentine Wait, had issue by 2d wife, see *Lord Gen.;* (2) *Laura-L.*, b. 1827; m. the Rev. Asher-E. Martin, had issue, *idem;* by Hannah Curtis, (3) *Mary-Jane*, b. 1830, d. 4 July 1847, aged 17; (4) *Jared-C.*, b. 1832, d. 15 Sept. 1834, aged 2 yrs. 2 mos.; (5) *Harriet-E.*, b. 1835, d. unm. 22 Nov. 1916, aged 81, Beers calls her "Hattie-C." and states she res. 1890, in village of Linden.

25. BENJAMIN [5] EVEREST (*Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Saybrook, Conn., in 1754, died in Salisbury, Conn., 14 Feb. 1796, aged forty-two, intestate. He married there, 31 May 1786, BETSEY AXTELL, born about 1765, died in Pike, Allegany County, N. Y., about 1821, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Whittemore) Axtell.*

In 1790, with his brother, Jared Jr., Benjamin was living under his father's roof, in the old home in Salisbury; in December 1791, Jared Sr. gave his two sons all his real property therein, with a life use reservation, and died the following July, intestate. Benjamin was duly bonded as administrator, with his brother Jared on the bond, 11 Oct. 1792, and 6 Mar. 1793, headed the list of heirs, with a good firm signature. His mother, Mary (Marvin) Everest, died intestate, 15 June 1796, a few months after Benjamin's death, and Jared, only surviving son, in settlement of both estates passed deeds in April 1798 and January 1799, as of Salisbury and finally, in February 1799, as of Grafton, Windham County, Vt., acting as administrator of the estate of his brother, Benjamin, late of Salisbury, deceased, all of which appears, in detail, in their father's account, *vide ante.*

Benjamin had services in the Revolutionary War:

Benjamin Everest enlisted, 6 Feb. 1776, in Capt. Luther Stoddard's co. (*Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 8: 35.*) As Benjamin "Everist," carpenter, of Salisbury, five feet 6 inches tall, dark complexion, gray eyes, brown hair, he was a member of the 2d troop of Col. Sheldon's Dragoons, Capt. Jeronimus Hoogland's co. (of N. Y.), 17 Aug. 1779. (1889 *Conn. Mil. Recd., p. 274.*) He was in the Continental service of the Conn. Line, 27 Nov. 1780, with Sheldon's Regt. of Light Dragoons, as "Benj^a Everest." (*Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc., 11:*

* C. A. Axtell's 1946 *Axtell Gen., p. 29*, gives Daniel Axtell, b. 14 Jan. 1734, Marlboro, Mass., d. 1 Sept. 1799, Grafton, Vt.; m. 12 Nov. 1754, Grafton, Mass., Elizabeth Whittemore, who d. 20 Mar. 1812. Children (AXTELL), first two recd. Grafton, Mass., (1) *Moses*, b. 11 Jan. 1755, settled in Delaware Co., N. Y., served in Revolution; (2) *Aaron*, b. 23 Mar. 1757, ultimately went to Allegany Co., N. Y., served in Revolution; (3) *Daniel*, b. 1 May 1759, went to N. Y. State, served in Revolution; (4) *Abigail*, b. 1761; (5) *Joseph*, b. 1763, served in Revolution (Grafton, Vt., was named by him, where in 1792, both Joseph and Alexander were taxed, etc.); (6) *Betsey*, b. 1765; (7) *Alexander*, b. 1767 (father of the two girls, Eleanor and Hannah Axtell, who m. David [4] and Jared [4] Everest, nephews of Benjamin [4] Everest); (8) *Mary*, b. 1769; m. George Smith. The name was originally Thomlinson, granted 1754 and first settled in 1768, but in 1788 this was changed to Tomlinson and in 1791 to Grafton. Joseph Axtell won a chance to name the town and did so from his probable birthplace, Grafton, Mass.

227.) Also, a private in 1780 (*Trumbull Papers*, at Mass. Hist. Soc.; *30. 3r. Conn. Rec. War, 3, C. S. L.*)

In 1821, Luther, his eldest son, applied for a bounty land warrant, and as there was no mention of the widow, we may assume she was dead by 2 July 1821: *

Pike, Allegany Co., N. Y., 28 Oct. 1821; Luther Everest transmits documents to William-B. Rochester, Washington, D. C.:

Zethaniah-L. Coswell, Surrogate of Allegany Co., N. Y., states that Luther Everest, of Pike, said co., has satisfied him that he is one of the heirs of Benjamin Everest, late private in Col. Elisha Sheldon's 2d regt. Dragoons; 21 Feb. 1822.

2 July 1821, Allegany Co., N. Y., Luther Everest, of Pike, aged 34, swears that his father, Benjamin Everest, the original claimant, served in the 2d regt., 2d co., under Capt. Hogeland, Col. Elisha Sheldon and that he never received his bounty lands for which he put in a claim.

Also, same date, and co., *Jared Everest*, of Pike, swears that "my family together with the aforesaid Benjamin Everest family lived under one roof at the time of the birth of the above mentioned Luther Everest [1787] and that now I live near neighbor to him."

Warrant issued 19 Mar. 1822. (All papers of the Revolutionary War Warrants are destroyed.)
(*B. L. W. 1051-100.*) † ‡

Benjamin Everest was listed among a group of freemen of Salisbury, in 1777, and was admitted again, under the new rules, 11 Mar. 1785, taking the oath of allegiance there, 11 Apr. 1785. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784-1849, 112, 116, 120.*) In 1784, Paine Turner, of Norfolk, Conn., brought suit *vs.* Benjamin Everest, of Salisbury. (*Recds. of the Justices Ct., 1758-1796, 113.*) His only appearance in the Salisbury deeds was the gift from his father, Jared Sr., mentioned above, in 1791. (*Salisbury Deeds, 8: 375.*)

A carpenter by trade, he died intestate, in 1796, leaving a widow and five small children:

(The original documents are now at the *C. S. L.*, but when I first examined them they were at Sharon at which time the account by widow Betsey Everest, 17 Sept. 1799, was enclosed in the inventory of the estate of Elisha ' Everest. This document is now in the proper file.)

There are four original documents in Benjamin's estate: the bond of administration; the inventory; the account and a bond of division of the property:

Jared Everest [the decd.'s brother] was appointed administrator of the

* Apparently she was alive in August 1820, see census records, an old letter states that she d. between 1818 and 1823, *vide post.*

† National Archives, Washington, D. C.

‡ Pike, formerly in Allegany Co., was annexed, in 1846, to Wyoming Co., both cos. were once part of Genesee Co., the former being set off in 1806 and the latter in 1841.

estate of Benjamin Everest, late of Salisbury decd., with David Waterman, as his surety, 7 Feb. 1798; both sign; witnessed by *Joseph Axtell.*

The inventory, made 12 Feb. 1798, filed 26 Jan. 1799, shows one moiety of a farm of about 89 acres and worth $500, clothing of the decd. which includes four "pale blu coats" a velvet vest, also usual household items, a round cherry table, a blue chest, a square pine table, a candle stand, a quantity of pewter, half a sleigh and harness, carpenter's tools, a "Weavers Harness," side saddle, stock, horse, etc., as shown by Jared Everest, the administrator, who was then granted power to distribute the estate, 26 Jan. 1799, recorded in the probate volumes.

Bond: It is presented that Betsey Everest, had petitioned, 2d Thursday, May, 1798,* that her decd. husband, Benjamin, with Jared Everest, at her said husband's death, were possessed in common with a certain farm in Salisbury, which had been given to them by their father, Jared Everest decd., and that this farm had never been divided; that said petitioner at the death of her said husband was left with "Five Small children which are all now Minors," the farm being very hilly and broken up, it cannot be divided, nor even her Dower set off from same; she therefore seeks that the undivided moiety, which belongs to the said minor children, be sold; and that the Assembly so authorize that said Jared Everest be empowered to sell the same; therefore, 26 Jan. 1799, Jared Everest, of Salisbury, with *Joseph Axtell*, of Grafton, Windham Co., Vt., as his surety, was so bonded, *i.e.*, to make sale of the undivided moiety, as above, and both sign this bond.†

An account dated 17 Sept. 1799, with Col. Porter, by the widow Betsey Everest is on file. 13 Feb. 1801, allowance to the widow and *three* small children (not named) was recorded in the probate volumes.
(*Sharon Dist., File* ——, *C. S. L.; Sharon Probate, 8: 510–513, 540; 9: 109.*)

The guardianship records of the children are recorded in *Sharon Probate, 8:511*, and the original bonds are extant:

7 Feb. 1798, Betsey Everest, with Jared Everest, as her surety, both of Salisbury, appointed guardian to Luther, aged 11, and Marven, aged 9, children of Benjamin Everest, late of same decd. Same date, with the same surety, she was appointed guardian to Betsey, aged 7, and Joseph, aged 5, children of the same. Same date, with the same surety, she was appointed guardian to Electa, aged 2, child of the same. Betsey Everest and Jared Everest [her brother-in-law] sign all three bonds. (*Sharon Dist., File* ——, *C. S. L.*)

Betsey then joined her family in Grafton, Vt., where we know that Jared Everest was living in February 1799,‡ and in the census of 1800, taken August of that year, they are both listed. Betsey is

* *Recds. State of Conn., 9: 240*, May 1798.

† See Jared's conveyance, Feb. 1799, in the account of his father, Jared [4] Everest.

‡ A search of the *Grafton, Vt., Deeds* and *Recds.*, was made for us by Mrs. Grace W. W. Reed of Manchester, Vt., who reported there were missing vols., of just the period in which we are interested, "lost" since she was there a year or so previous. She found nothing (Sept. 1950) about Betsey and her family; *vide post re* Jared [4] Everest.

given as "Widow Eliza Everest" and had a family of one female, between 26 and 45, two males and one female, between 10 and 16, and one male and one female, under 10. [Probably the record was written "Eliz[a]" the contraction for Elizabeth, as Betsey is a diminutive of Elizabeth.] She is not listed in Vermont, as head of a family in 1810, and probably had gone to York State by then. Tradition asserts she first went, with her children, to Manlius, N. Y., where they worked hard and cleared a farm, then sold out and went to Pike, in Allegany County, after her son, Joseph, was a grown boy. Three Everests appear as heads of families in Pike, in 1820: Marvin, Luther and [their uncle] Jared. Probably Marvin and Joseph were then living together, as see the latter's account, but Luther had a female over 45, in his family, and I think this female was his mother, Betsey (Axtell) Everest. That she probably died, by July 1821, has been pointed out. There is no estate on file for her at Belmont, N. Y. The census of 1830, of Pike, shows no female over 45, in the families of the three Everests then listed: Joseph, Luther and David (son of Jared[5]), of whom more later, in their respective accounts.

In 1895, Esther-Adelaide (Vrooman) Barnum, a granddaughter of Benjamin's, wrote from 374 Elm St., North Lawrence, [Kans.], as follows:

"With regards to Uncle Luther All I know of him he went to Missouri; many years ago, and died there [*sic*]. The date of his death, I do not know. He was born March 4, 1787." She then states she has had no tidings from "your Aunt Mary" * for many years. (*C. M. E. Ms.*)

A letter dated 2 June 1891, from Bermuda, by Mary-E. (Everest) Outerbridge,* to her nephew, Charley [Charles-Marvin[4] Everest], states.

"I do not know much about my fathers family probably not more than you do — I know my father had two sisters and two brothers — Luther & Marvin — Betsey & Electa, Betsey became Mrs. Thomas Burroughs & I think had three children . . . Aunt Electa Vrooman had three daughters Anna Eliza, Lucinda and Esther — I do not know how many children Uncle Luther had — I know he had a son George & a daughter who married a Mr. Bird — I think there was another son his name I fancy was Marcus. I was only 10 years old when I saw these people. My father's father died when he (my father) was four years old from cold he took from lying upon the ground, when he was a soldier in the Revolution. His mother lived until *he* was twenty five or thirty years old she died in Pike." She then writes more about Electa's children, all of which appears in the latter's account.

A later letter from the same, dated 24 June, concludes:

"Uncle Luthers wife and her son George were living at Elkhart Indiana —

* A daughter of Joseph[4], Benjamin's 3d son.

at the time of our visit to Wisconsin, the year you were born [1852] as also were the other brother and sister — whom I spoke of in my last letter."

Children born in Salisbury, Conn.:

57. i. LUTHER *, b. 4 Mar. 1787; m. PHILENA ———.

ii. MARVIN, b. 18 Jan. 1788, d. unm. 21 Oct. 1867, aged 79-5-3, Rochester, N. Y., bur. there in Mt. Hope Cem., as "Uncle." In 1820, he was head of a family in Pike, Allegany Co., N. Y., consisting of one male and one female over 45, and one male, between 26 and 45; probably the female over 45 was his mother. In 1830, he was one of the males, between 40 and 50, in his brother Joseph's family, in Pike, and was not listed there in 1840. In 1850, he was a member of brother Joseph's family, in Middlebury, Wyoming Co., N. Y., 61, farmer, b. Conn. See this brother for his Genesee Co., N. Y., deeds *, and further data.

iii. BETSEY, b. 5 Feb. 1791, d. 17 Nov. 1869, Conneautville, Crawford Co., Pa., not listed there in 1850 census; she m. about 1817, THOMAS BURROUGHS, b. 10 Feb. 1795, place unknown, d. 1856, parentage unknown. From an old chart [handwriting hard to read], we obtain her children's names, etc. Children (BURROUGHS), b. Conneautville, (1) *Marvin-E.*, b. 2 Jan. 1818, d. 22 June 1840; (2) *Merna-E.*, b. 13 July 1820, d. 21 Apr. 1855[?]; m. Fred [or Jacob]-W. Hubbard, res. Gerard, Erie Co., Pa.; (3) *Laura-A.*, b. 28 May 1822, d. 22 Mar. 1887, Conneautville; (4) *Betsey-E.*, b. 30 Mar. 1826; (5) *Thomas-M.*, b. 11 Feb. 1829, res. Kinsman, Ohio.

58. iv. JOSEPH, b. 12 Mar. 1793; m. ESTHER ROBERTSON.

v. ELECTA, b. 6 June 1795, d. 16 Apr. 1871, Lawrence, Kans.; m. 30 May 1821, prob. Pike, JACOB VROOMAN, b. 1796, N. Y. State, living 1850, Middlebury, where in census of 1850, we find Jacob Vrooman, 54, laborer, b. N. Y., wife Electa, 54, b. Conn., Anna-E. [Thorp], 27, and Montville Thorp, 3 mos., both b. N. Y. Children (VROOMAN), b. Pike, (1) *Anna-Eliza*, b. 23 May 1822, d. 1 Dec. 1879, Lawrence; m. in Wyoming, a village in Middlebury, Maxwell Thorp, had Montville, b. 1850; (2) *Lucinda-Jane*, b. 6 Aug. 1825, res. *s.p.* 1890, Tonawanda, N. Y.; m. 16 Jan. 1849, Wyoming, Rufus Dutton; (3) *Esther-Adelaide*, b. 23 Sept. 1830, res. 1895, 374 Elm St., N. Lawrence, Kans.; m. 23 May 1850, Wyoming, William-B. Barnum, b. 23 May 1822, Rutland Co., Vt., son of Isaac and Rebecca (———) Barnum. In one old letter the name looks like "Burnham."

26. ENS. JARED[5] EVEREST (*Jared*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Saybrook, Conn., in 1756, died after 1830, Pike, Allegany County, N. Y.† He married, in Salisbury, ceremony by the Rev. Jonathan Lee, as Jared Jr., 22 Nov. 1786, HANNAH SELLECK,

* Wyoming Co., was set off from Genesee Co., 14 May 1841.

† Pike was annexed to Wyoming Co., in 1846. It had been part of Nunda, when it was formed in 1818, and Nunda (Livingston Co.) was estb. in 1808 and then in Allegany Co.

born there, 22 Oct. 1763, death unknown, daughter of Ezra and Mary (———) Selleck.

Ezra Selleck, born in Stamford, Conn., 17 Feb. 1731–32, son of David, had a large family, recorded there and in Salisbury, several of whom were baptised in St. John's Church, in Stamford, while he was resident in Salisbury. A brief search was made for the surname of his wife with a negative result; however his deeds and other valuable original sources were not covered, so this point needs further research.

In 1791, Jared and his only surviving brother, Benjamin, received by deed of gift from their father the home farm in Salisbury. A year later, upon the latter's death, Jared served as surety for this brother, as administrator of the estate and signed the original bond. In 1793, he signed second in the list of the heirs of the estate, this original agreement being preserved as is the bond. After the decease of the elder son, in 1796, followed in a few months by the death of the widow and mother, in June of that year, the settlement of both estates devolved upon the only surviving son, Jared. In April 1798 and in January 1799, we find the last named, as of Salisbury, conveying property there, and again in February 1799, likewise engaged, but then of Grafton, Windham County, Vt.* The deeds thus passed were in settlement of the Everest property. Thus we know that Jared [5] Everest removed to Vermont, with his family, evidently between 28 January and 23 February 1799. (*vide ante.*)

In his brother Benjamin's account, we have noted that Jared was appointed administrator of this brother's estate, 7 Feb. 1798, Joseph Axtell appearing as a witness on the original bond, that Jared was again bonded, 26 Jan. 1799, with the said Axtell, the latter of Grafton, Vt., as his surety, to sell the property which was held jointly by Benjamin and Jared, as given them in a deed of gift passed by their father, and that, 7 Feb. 1798, Jared was a bondsman for his sister-in-law, Betsey (Axtell) Everest, when she was appointed the guardian of her five small children. Both Betsey and Jared, with their families moved to Grafton, named by the said Joseph Axtell, in 1799, from where the two families moved westward, eventually arriving in Pike, before 1820. In July 1821, Jared, then of Pike, deposed that his family, together with that of his brother Benjamin's had lived together under one roof when his nephew, Luther [6] Everest, was born [1787], and that he, said Jared, now lives a "near neighbor" to Luther. (*vide ante.*)

Jared had service in the Revolution but apparently neither he, nor his widow, ever applied for a pension: †

* For the history of Grafton see the account of Benjamin [5] (*Jared* [4]).

† It has been claimed that the father, Jared Sr., also had military service in the war but in my opinion, as borne out by the records, this is not true. For discussion of this matter see the father's account. *W. L. H.*

"Everist, Jered" served in Capt. Mill's co., 20 June 1776, to 11 Jan. 1777, Bradley's Batt., in Wadsworth's Brigade; Capt. Benjamin Mills was of New Hartford, Conn., and had Daniel Brinsmade, of Salisbury as his 1st Lt., Elisha Foster, of Sharon, Conn., as 2d Lt., and Elihu Smith, of Bethlehem, Conn., as his Ens. (1889 *Conn. Mil. Recd., 417–418.*) Jared Everest Jr., was a private, one half day training, in 1778. (*C. S. L., 112: 75b, D-G. vol. 3.*)

After the war ended, Jared Everest Jr., was elected Ensign at Salisbury, of the local militia, in May 1786. (*C. S. L., 3078b.*) * It is unfortunate that the D.A.R., has accepted service for both the father and son, the former as a private and the latter as a fifer, both in Capt. Mill's company. The official record, as given above, presents but *one* Jared, the private.

A list of the Salisbury men who took the oath of fidelity there in 1777 includes both Jared and Jared Jr., and another such list, in May 1777, gives Jared Jr., as being sworn. Also, 7 Apr. 1783, Jared Everest was admitted a freeman, under the new rules, no Sr., or Jr. appears in the record. (*Salisbury Recds., 1740–1780, 112, 115, 120, 121.*) 3 Dec. 1781, Jared Jr., was named a tithingman. (*ibid., 1767–1780, 84.*)

Jared Jr., was a surveyor of highways, 23 Jan. 1786; a leather sealer, 3 Dec. 1787, and 1 Dec. 1788; as Ensign Jared, he served in the same office and as a grand juror, 7 Dec. 1789; again as Ensign, a leather dresser, 15 Nov. 1790; as Jared Jr., he was a surveyor of highways and leather dresser, 5 Dec. 1791; and as plain Jared, a leather sealer, 3 Dec. 1792 and 2 Dec. 1793, the latter date serving also as a constable, tithingman, collector of taxes and member of the school committee; 1 Dec. 1794, he was a constable and member of the school committee; 6 Dec. 1795, "Mr." Jared, was a collector of taxes; and 5 Dec. 1796, a leather sealer, again as "Mr." (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849, 8, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 32, 35, 37, 40, 43.*)

As he held no offices after 1796, we may assume that early in 1797, he was interested in his removal to Vermont, although he does not give his actual residence there until February 1799. The following item shows his musical ability; we have before noted that the Everests were dominantly interested in music:

> A meeting held 3d day of Dec., 1793,
>
> "The Church then proceeded to chose proper Choiresters to Lead in Singing for the Church & Congregation, and Voted that Mrs Jared Everest, Jehosophat Holmes, Benjamin Hinman, Joel Stevens and Resolved G. Wheeler be Choristers, in addition to Mr Milo Lee heretofore appointed to that Business — Dismissed with Prayer after a Short Time Spent in friendly and Christian conversation." (*Salisbury Congregational Ch. Recds., 1: 11, C. S. L.*)

Janna Meigs sued Jared Everest, of Salisbury, 16 Jan. 1794, the latter being proved guilty for "sundry goods of his household" an

* *Conn. State Recds. 6: 163.*

incomplete record. (*Recds. of the Justices Ct., 1758–1796, 169.*) David Egleston, of Salisbury, sued Jared Everest, Isaac Kinsman and Theophilus-M. Fenn, all of same, 1 Sept. 1795, non suited; defendants granted costs of court and execution granted, 17 Dec. 1795. (*Litchfield Co. Ct. Recds., 13: 322, C. S. L.*)

In 1790, when the first federal census was taken, Jared and his brother were living in their father's home in Salisbury. In 1800, Jared was of Grafton, Vt., the printed census of that year incorrectly giving his name as "Everitt" the original cites his name as "Everist, Jarid," at which time he had a family of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, three males and two females under 10 and two females, between 10 and 16.

There is no *General Index of Deeds* in Grafton, all the grantee booklets are missing and *Volume 3* of the *deeds* was not to be found in 1950.* This particular volume covered the period in which we are interested. It was reported that some of the old books were at the former home of the Clerk of the Church, who had recently died. Perhaps at some later date a survey of the available records in Grafton should again be attempted. The only deeds, thus far noted for Jared, in addition to those that appear in the accounts of his father and his elder brother, appear below:

6 Apr. 1802, Jared Everest, of Grafton, sold land there to Joel and Justin [or Justice] Lane, of same; wit: Henry Bond and John-B. Wheeler; ack. and recd. same day. (*Grafton, Vt., Deeds, 4: 116.*)

23 Aug. 1802, Nathan Lincoln of Middlebury, Vt., for $238, sold Jared Everest, of Grafton, Windham Co., Vt., three quarters of an acre of land on the Middlebury River, with a dwelling house and small shop thereon; wit: Seth and Juba Storrs; ack. and recd. same day. (*Middlebury, Vt., Deeds, 4: 158.*)

9 Feb. 1810, Jared Everest, of Middlebury, for $400, sold Joel Boardman, of same, land there on the Middlebury River, with a dwelling house, shop, barn and a *tan house* thereon; wit: John Ferguson and Enos Pearson; ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 6: 216.*)

12 Apr. 1811, Jared Everest and Hannah, his wife, of Middlebury, Vt., for $150, sold Levi Selleck [her brother] of Salisbury, Conn., land there that they possess by right of heirship and which Ezra Selleck, late of same held at his death; both sign; wit: Joel Doolittle and Elijah Holbrook; ack. 12 Apr. 1811 at Addison Co., Vt.; recd. 8 May 1811. (*Salisbury, Conn., Deeds, 13: 147.*)

In 1810, Jared Everest was of Middlebury, with a family of one male and one female, over 45, one male and one female, 16 to 26, one male and one female, between 10 and 16 and two females under 10. In 1820, he was of Pike, Allegany County, N. Y., head of a

* Mrs. Grace W. W. Reed made this search of Grafton Recds., found them in chaotic condition, a new town clerk, who knew not her records, etc. Mrs. Reed paged a number of volumes but found but one deed. She particularly searched the first two volumes.

family of one male and one female, over 45, one male and one female, between 26 and 45, one female, between 16 and 26, and one female under 10. He was probably the male, between 70 and 80, in the home of his son, David [6] Everest, in 1830 in Pike, and if so, his wife had then died, so we may place her death as between 1820 and 1830, and his own between 1830 and 1840.

Thus we have proof that Jared Everest, tanner, of Grafton, Vt., by February 1799, sold out there in April 1802, going to Middlebury, Vt., after August 1802, and selling the property that he had purchased in the latter town and on the last date, 9 Feb. 1810. He was still of Middlebury, April 1811, our last record for him in Vermont. His deeds have not been examined in Allegany County, but neither he nor his wife have estates on file there.*

Children, first six born in Salisbury, Conn., the rest born in Middlebury, Vt.:

i. Olivia [6], b. 8 July 1788; m. ——— Fox. It seems odd that Jared had both an Olive and an Olivia among his daughters, yet old charts and the *W. H. E. Ms.*, assert the latter existed and married a Fox, having these children: (Fox), (1) *Charles*, d. by 1890, res. Jamestown, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; (2) *Oscar;* (3) *Horace;* (4) *Mercy;* (5) *Mary;* (6) *Albert*, res. "Frewsbury", [Frewsburgh in Carroll township, said co.].

ii. Mercy, b. 2 Mar. 1790, no further recd.

59. iii. David, b. 27 Dec. 1791; m. Eleanor Axtell.

iv. Polly, b. 10 Nov. 1793, d. 5 May 1880, Pike, N. Y.; m. 1822, Amos Griffith, b. about 1789, Vt., d. 1845, Pike, *perhaps* son of Eli Griffith, from Whitehall, N. Y., an early settler of Pike.† Beers' 1880, *Hist. Wyoming Co., N. Y., 181, 254, 256*, states that Amos was a Lt. Col. in the War of 1812; there is no pension for him or his widow. The census of 1850, for Pike, Wyoming Co., N. Y., *96: 381*, shows many Griffith families, among them *Mary, aged 56, b. Conn.*, with Wellington, 22, Fayette, 20, both laborers. Augusta 18 and Franklin, 15, all b. N. Y., in the home of John-H. Miller, 35, wife "Laura-C.," 23, and child, Edwin, 3, all b. same. Children (Griffith), b. Pike, (1) *Wellington*, b. 2 July 1827, d. 16 Apr. 1896; m. 22 Dec. 1854, Elizabeth Ellis, b. 15 Oct. 1832, d. 16 Aug. 1912; their daughter, Ida Griffith, b. 24 Nov. 1858, Pearl Creek, Covington, said co., d. 14 Jan. 1935; m. 15 Aug. 1893, Pike, George-S. Bassett, b. 26 Oct. 1856, d. 22 Feb. 1903, Coopers Plains, Steuben Co., N. Y., the parents of Elizabeth, wife of J.-S. Donahue, of same ‡; (2) *Lucia*, b. about 1828; ?m. John-H. Miller, see census above; (3) *Lafayette*, b. 1830, (4) *Augusta*, b. 1832; (5) *Franklin*, b. 1835; m. Mary Barlow,

* County seat at Belmont, N. Y.

† Recall that since 1846, Pike, formerly in Allegany Co., is included in Wyoming Co

‡ From data supplied by Mrs. Donahue, a member of the D. A. R.; she omitted the places.

see Beers, *p. 181* for his account; (6) *Jane*, b. 1836, aged 14, res. in home of Lyman Grainger, Pike 1850.

60. v. JARED, b. 7 Dec. 1795; m. HANNAH AXTELL, sister of Eleanor Axtell, *vide supra*.

vi. SALLY, b. 10 Feb. 1798; m. prob. Pike, THOMAS [or HIRAM] GRIFFITH, *perhaps* son of Eli Griffith (*vide ante*). She *d.s.p.* Fayette, Iowa, where she lived with an adopted daughter, Mrs. Morgan Montgomery.

vii. HANNAH-S[ELLECK?], b. 13 Apr. 1803, d. 12 July 1849, Pike; m. 1823, IRA GRIFFITH, of Whitehall, N. Y., b. there, 23 Sept. 1798, d. 7 Dec. 1882, Lamont, Wyoming Co., *perhaps* son of Eli Griffith. The census of 1850, for Pike, Wyoming Co., N. Y., *96: 381*, shows Ira Griffith, 53, Samuel, 25, and Lucretia, 21, in the family of Leonard-J. Griffith [a brother?], 51, *et als.*, all b. N. Y. Children (GRIFFITH), b. Pike, (1) *Samuel-C.*, b. 11 Dec. 1824, res. Lamont, 1890; m. 23 Oct. 1850, Maria Boroman, b. 21 Oct. 1829, of German descent; (2) *Lucretia*, b. 17 Oct. 1829, d. 9 Jan. 1876, Lamont; m. 6 Apr. 1852, W.-L. Brown, b. 15 June 1829, d. June 1856. One record calls Ira, "Ellis" Griffith.

viii. OLIVE, b. 5 Mar. 1805, d. 28 Apr. 1885, Portageville, N. Y.*; m. 26 Sept. 1827, Henry-O. Brown, of Pike, b. 7 Mar. 1803, Westchester Co., N. Y., d. 20 Jan. 1868, Portageville, son of Isaac and Rachel (———) Brown. Beers, *p. 203*, gives a brief account of Henry-O. Brown, states he settled in Pike in 1824, in leather business until 1842, and m. Sept. 1827, Olive Everest of Pike, etc. Children (BROWN), b. Portageville, (1) *Hurlburt-E.*, b. 2 July 1831, res. Mt. Morris, N. Y., 1890; m. 25 Nov. 1855, Helen-M. Thomas, b. 6 May 1838, dau. of Osro and Polly (———) Thomas; (2) *Horace*, b. 26 May 1835, d. 9 Apr. 1886; m. 19 Nov. 1860, Harriet-E. Ward, res. Portageville; (3) *Henry*, b. 26 May 1835, a twin, d. unm. County House, Orangeville, N. Y.; (4) *Emma-S.*, b. 11 Oct. 1842, res. Cedar Rapids, Iowa; m. (1), 21 Sept. 1864, Joseph-R. Platt, b. 11 Oct. 1843; she m. (2), 20 Oct. 1871, Seeley McCready; (5) *Mary-Everest*, b. 25 Aug. 1848; m. 25 June 1874, John-H. Heman, b. 24 Mar. 1850, res. Cedar Rapids.

? ix. LEVI, also called by one descendant of Jared, WILLIAM, perhaps b. about 1808. A niece writes that he was of Galena, Ill., about 1840, and not heard from since.

Note that two of Jared's sons married Axtell sisters and that three of his daughters apparently married Griffith brothers.

27. JAMES [6] EVEREST (*Elisha* [5], *Elisha* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 8 Jan. 1779, baptised there, 6 Oct. 1797, died in Danby †, N. Y., between June 1860 and 23 Mar. 1863, testate. He married, probably in Connecticut, about

* Formerly in Pike, since 1846, Portageville has been in Genesee Falls, Wyoming Co., N. Y.

† Danby was set off from Spencer, 1811, and transferred from Tioga Co., to Tompkins Co., March 1822.

1804, POLLY ———, born there, 1788, died in Danby, 6 June 1864 (*Danby Church Records*), parentage unknown.

James was the male, under sixteen, in his father's family in 1790 and in 1800, the male between sixteen and twenty six, still in his father's home, in Salisbury. We have noted that in 1832, he bought of his maiden sisters, Fanny and Clarissa, their rights in twenty acres in Danby, following their father's death.

If James served in the War of 1812–1814, no pension was granted to him or his widow, Polly. He appears in the Salisbury Deeds as follows:

29 July 1805, an agreement between John-C. Coffing and James Everest, both of Salisbury, by which the former leased to the latter land there, on which a shop stood; wit: Sarah Stiles and Sally Dunbar; recd. 26 Dec. 1815. (*Salisbury Deeds, 14: 496.*)

18 Aug. 1808, James Everest, of Salisbury, for $300, conveyed to Abijah-C. Peet, of same, and to Samuel Leavitt, of Worthington, Mass., all right to buildings and a hatter's shop, in Salisbury, with all the hatter's tools, etc., being on ground owned by John-C. Coffing and near Jeremiah Burbank; ack. and recd. same day; wit: Samuel and Elizabeth Lee. [An error, as it calls both Peet and Leavitt of Litchfield Co.; Everest was evidently indebted to the grantees.] (*ibid., 12: 170.*)

10 Nov. 1809, James Everest, of Salisbury, for $300, conveyed to Stoddard Crissey, of Redding, Conn., all rights to the house on land owned by John-C. Coffing, near the dwelling house of Capt. Jeremiah Burbank, and all the hatter's tools therein, etc.; wit: Roswell Lawrence and Elijah Stevens; ack. 11 Nov., recd. 19 Nov., 1809. (*ibid., 12: 361.*)

The 1810 census was commenced in August, and we then find "James Averis" head of a family, in Salisbury, consisting of one male and one female, between 26 and 45; two males, between 16 and 26; and one male and two females under 10, that is James and his wife, son Edward and daughters Fidelia and Esther. Who were the two males, between 16 and 26?

The First Congregational Church of Danby was formed 1807, and these items are of interest, showing James' removal there between 1810 and 1812, etc.: *

August 1812, "James Everets" admitted.
14 Jan. 1827, Lucinda and Edward Everest admitted.
25 July 1814, baptised, household of James and Polly "Averest": Fidelia, Edward, Lucinda, Sarah Anne.
Discipline: 28 Feb. 1827, Polly Everest for "having an illegitimate child."
15 Apr. 1831, James Everest (dismissed January 1833.)
3 Sept. 1835, Edward Everest.

* Mrs. W. A. Smith, of Ithaca, N. Y., covered the records there and at Danby for us. *W. L. H.*

(*Book I.*)
List of Members, 1859:
Polly Everest (died 6 June 1864.)
Lucinda Everest (married William L. Swartwout.)
Abigail Everest, admitted by letter, 2 May 1851.
Davis A. Everest, admitted 1 May 1859, with wife Anna Beardsley Everest.
Dismissals:
Harriet Hanford, 1866, wife of Dea. Lewis.
Deaths:
Dea. Lewis B. Hanford, 30 Nov. 1865.
Willis Everest (son of Davis A.), no date; wife Jane (Lampkin) of Danby, 22 July 1932.
(*Book II.*)

It is evident that Polly, James' wife, remained a church member, although disciplined, as above, as we have the record of her death, but that James remained outside of the fold, following his dismissal, and we have no date, therefore, of his death. In the various copies of local graveyards, his inscription is not included.

The Ithaca Chronicle, of 19 Aug. 1835, states that Edward Everest was drowned in Fall Creek at Ithaca, 16 Aug. 1835, no age given.

James was in the census of Danby, Tioga County, N. Y., in 1820, with a family of one male and one female, between 26 and 45, one male and two females, between 10 and 16, and one male and one female, under 10. In 1830, and as James "Everetts" he is listed in Danby, Tompkins County, N. Y., with one male, between 50 and 60, one female, between 30 and 40, one male, between 20 and 30, one male and two females, between 15 and 20, two females, between 5 and 10, and one male under 5. In 1840, still of Danby, said county, but as James "Everst" he had one male, between 60 and 70, one female, between 50 and 60, two females, between 15 and 20, and one male, between 10 and 15.

The census of 1850, for Danby, shows James Everest, aged 71, farmer, worth $3500, born in Conn., wife Polly, aged 62, born same, and Abigail-M., aged 25, Davis-A., aged 22, and Mary, aged 6, all born in N. Y. In 1860, James, aged 82, with Polly, aged 72, both born in Conn., were in their son's family, *vide post*.

The following deed was passed by James' heirs:

23 Mar. 1863, Elijah Owen and wife, Fidelia, William-T. Swartout and wife, Lucinda, Horace Hollister and wife, Sarah-Ann, Lewis-B. Hanford and wife, Harriet, and Miles-C. Mix and wife, Abigail, convey to Davis-A. Everest, of Danby, for $700, 50 acres there that was "willed to Polly Everest by James Everest deceased"; ack. and recd. 1863; signed by William-T. Swartwout; Esther-L. Swartwout; Miles-C. Mix, Abigail-M. Mix, Elijah

Owen, Fidelia Owen, Horace Hollister, Sarah-Ann Hollister, Lewis-B. Hanford, and Harriet Hanford.* (*Tompkins, N. Y., Deeds, 2 Danby: 110.*)

Children, first two recorded in Salisbury, first four baptised in Danby, N. Y., 25 July 1814: †

i. FIDELIA ‡, b. 10 Dec. 1805, living March 1863, Danby; m. about 1827, ELIJAH OWEN, b. 1805, N. J., d. after March 1863. An Edward and F. Owen both res. 1868, Danby. From a study of the 1850 and 1860 census records of the family of Elijah Owen, in Danby, we find that he was 45, a wagon maker, b. N. J., wife Fidelia 45, b. Conn., in 1850; and 56, farmer, b. N. J., wife Fidelia, 54, b. Conn., 1860, with their children. Children (OWEN), probably all b. Danby, (1) *Edward*, b. 1828; (2) *Miles*, b. 1835, *n.c.m.* 1850 and 1860; (3) *Margaret*, b. 1837; (4) *Mary*, b. 1840; (5) *Palmer*, b. 1845, *n.c.m.* 1860; (6) *Davis*, b. 1847; (7) *Caroline*, b. 1849.

ii. EDWARD, b. 20 Mar. 1808, drowned 16 Aug. 1835, aged 26-10-10, Ithaca, N. Y., bur. Danby.

iii. ESTHER-LUCINDA, called LUCINDA, b. about 1810, Conn., living March 1863; m. 25 Dec. 1834, by the Rev. A.-M. Mann, Danby, WILLIAM-T. SWARTWOUT, b. 1808, N. Y., living 1868, Danby, as see *Directory of Tompkins Co.*, that year. She was admitted to the Danby Ch., 14 Jan. 1827, and was still a member in 1859. The census of 1850, for Danby, shows "William Swartout," 38, farmer, b. N. Y., wife Lucinda, 32, b. same, and children; that of 1860, gives "William T. Swartout" 52, b. same, wife Esther, 42, b. Conn., and children. He was *perhaps* son of William, 71, b. N. Y., and Laura, 59, b. Conn., or Vt., in Danby, 1860. Children (SWARTWOUT), b. probably Danby, (1) *Edward*, b. 1836; (2) *Charles*, b. 1840; (3) *Leroy*, b. 1846; (4) *Hattie*, b. 1851.

iv. SARAH-ANN, b. about 1812, Danby, living March 1863; m. about 1836, probably Danby, HORACE-HUTCHINSON HOLLISTER, b. 9 Sept. 1811, Salisbury, living 1863; res. Ithaca, N. Y. [d. 2 Oct. 19*15*, aged 86 [*sic*], bur. Owego Cem., Tioga Co., N. Y., or is this another Horace-H. Hollister?] He was son of Noah and Olive (Hutchinson) Hollister, who went to Danby, from Salisbury, in 1816, when Horace was five; a deacon of the Danby Ch., in 1835, he was admitted a member of the same in 1817 or 1818. Census of 1850, Newfield, Tompkins Co., shows Horace Hollister, 38, shoemaker, b. Conn., wife Sarah-A., 37, b. N. Y., their four sons, all b. N. Y., and a Mary Dean, 46, b. Conn., in same home.‡ Children (HOLLISTER), (1) *Martin-Foster*, b. 6 Oct. 1837, pastor

* The original will cannot be found, nor can a copy in the Surrogate Volumes be discovered, reports Mrs. Smith.

† Both *C. M. E.* and *W. H. E.* were puzzled as to the paternity of Adoniram Everest, b. 1800–1803, a hatter of Salisbury and Canaan, Conn.; for various reasons it is *possible* he was an illegitimate son of James. For Adoniram's account, *vide Addenda*.

‡ See Case's *Hollister Gen.*, 1886, *pp. 654, 672–673*.

of Presbyterian Ch., Newark, N. Y., in 1860, lived with uncle Davis-A. Everest; he married and had, (*a*) Henry-Martin; (*b*) Howard; (*c*) Bogardus *; (2) *Levi-H.*, b. 16 Oct. 1840, alive 1850; (3) *James-E[verest?]*., b. 13 Sept. 1842, alive 1850; (4) *David-Wilson*, b. 28 Apr. 1850, res. Harvard, Neb., married and had, (*a*) Walter-H.; (*b*) Etta-M.*.

v. HIRAM-C., b. 12 Feb. 1815, Danby, d. 1 Sept. 1838, aged 23-6-19, bur. there, son of James and Polly on gravestone. The same identification is on the stone of his brother Edward.

vi. HARRIET, b. about 1817, Danby, living 1866, m. there, 7 Nov. 1844, as of same, by the Rev. Stephen Vorhis, DEA. LEWIS-B. HANFORD, b. 1817, N. Y., d. 30 Nov. 1865, Danby, probably son of Daniel and Polly (Brownell) Hanford. She was dismissed from Danby Ch., 1866. Census of 1850 there shows Lewis-B. Hanford, 33, b. N. Y., wife Harriet, 29, and son George, 3, b. same: that of 1860, lists L.-B. Hanford, 42, wife Harriet, 39, son George, 13, all b. same. See 1936 *Hanford Gen.* Child (HANFORD), b. Danby, *George*, b. 1847, living 1860. A Joel Hanford who res. 1868, Danby, may have been related.

vii. ABIGAIL-M., b. about 1825, Danby, living March 1863, Ithaca, N. Y.; m. about 1854, MILES-C. MIX, b. 1807, N. Y., living 1863, probably son of Miles Mix. She was admitted to the Danby Ch., by letter, 2 May 1851, then unm. Census 1850, Ithaca, lists Miles-C. Mix, 43, machinist, b. N. Y., in family of Miles Mix, 68, blacksmith, b. Conn., wife Sarah, 69, b. Vt., Emelina, 38, Ezra-M., 14, both b. N. Y., also Simon Leroy, 23, blacksmith, b. Canada. Census of 1860, Ithaca, shows Miles-C. Mix, head of family, 53, machinist, wife Abigail, 34, and two children, all b. N. Y., also, Frank French, 23, carpenter, b. same. *Landmarks of Tompkins Co., N. Y.*, states that Miles-C. Mix was a supervisor in Danby but cites no date. Children (MIX), b. Danby or Ithaca, (1) *Hiram-C.*, b. 1855, alive 1860; (2) *Harriet*, b. 1858, alive 1860; perhaps others b. *post* 1860.

61. viii. DAVIS-A., b. 1828, probably Danby; m. GEORGIANNA BEARDSLEY.

Who was the Mary Everest, aged *six* in 1850, in James' family, and aged *ten* in 1850, in Davis-A.'s home?

28. WILLIAM [6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 24 Sept. 1771, died in Macedonia, Northfield, Ohio, 23 Jan. 1856. He married, in Panton, Vt., about 1795, MINA HOLCOMB, born in Connecticut, 21 June 1774, died in Northfield, in April 1861, daughter of Abner-G. and Mindwell (Bull) Holcomb.†

The only son of Capt. Zadock by the first wife, Sarah Moss, we have noted that, in 1793, William, with his sister, Sally, and her husband, Loudon Case, conveyed rights in Connecticut land, inherited

* See Case's *Hollister Gen.*, 1886, *pp. 664, 672-673.*

† The 1947 *Holcombe Gen.*, *p. 145*, does not give the place of her birth.

from their mother. William witnessed a deed of his father's in Addison in 1795, and in 1798, the latter conveyed land to him there. He became a freeman of Addison, 4 Mar. 1793, was appointed constable and collector of taxes there, 2 Mar. 1795, and recorded his ear mark the same day, *viz:*

"William Everest a Crop off the Left Ear & a half Crop off the upper Side of the Right," followed by a careful drawing of this cattle mark. (*Addison Recds.*)

He appears in one more deed recorded in Addison:

19 Nov. 1806, William Everest, of Schroon *, Essex Co., N. Y., for $800, sold to John Kingsland, late of N. J., two 80-acre lots in Addison; wit: Abraham Burwell [?] and *Hiram Everest;* ack. and recd. 1806. (*Addison Deeds, 4: 260.*)

The census records show William as head of a family in Addison, in 1800; in 1810 and 1820, in Schroon, Essex County, N. Y.; in 1830, in Moriah, said county, then aged between 50 and 60; also there in 1840. He settled in the village of Macedonia, Northfield, Summit County, Ohio, in 1841 (1882 *Hist. Summit Co., Ohio, 2: 939–940*); we find him, living alone with his wife, in the 1850 census:

Northfield, Summit Co., Ohio, District 141, 45: 339.
William Everest, 79, farmer, born in Vt.
"Minna" Everest, 74, born in Conn.

No search has been made for his deeds after he left Addison, which was evidently between 2 Oct. 1802 and 17 June 1806; nor have the probate records for Summit County been covered. After William's death, an attempt was made to procure assistance for the widow, the claim being that William had served in the War of 1812–1814:

William Everest. 1812. Act 1855–160–92894:
15 July 1857, Summit Co., Ohio, William-B. Everest, aged 61, res. of Lyons, Ionia Co., Mich., declares that he was a pte., in Art. Co., commanded by Capt. Russell Walker; was in the Battle of Plattsburg and there saw his father, husband of "Mina" Everest, who now applies for bounty land. Also, same date and place, "Mina" Everest, aged 81, res. of Northfield, said co., declares that she is the widow of William Everest, who vol. as a pte., in N. Y. Vols. of old men, not liable for military duty; left his home, 10 Sept. 1814, at Schroon, Essex Co., N. Y., and applied for enrollment in the Art. co., N. Y. Militia, commanded by Capt. R. Walker, in which his son, William-B. Everest, served, being mounted on his own horse; he was under orders to stop deserters.

* Schroon formed 1804 from Crown Point; Moriah estb. 1808 from a part of Crown Point.

21 July 1857, Essex Co., N. Y., Diodorus Holcomb, aged 77, res. of Westport, said co., declares that "Mina" Everest, widow of William Everest, was known to him, her maiden name being "Mina" Holcomb and that she was married to said Everest, in Panton, Addison Co., Vt.

24 Nov. 1858, Treasury Dept., states that William-B. Everest served in Capt. Russell Walker's co., N. Y. Militia, from 7 Sept., to 13 Sept., 1814, and was paid for 10 days service and 52 miles travel. 22 Dec. 1858, said dept., states that William Everest, father of said William-B. Everest, not found on the rolls of Capt. Walker's co.

For further particulars about William and his family, see the *Addenda*.*

Children, first five born in Addison, Vt., rest in Schroon, N. Y.:

62. i. WILLIAM-BULL [3], b. 28 May 1796; m. LYDIA-ANN SMITH.
ii. SOPHIA, b. 5 Nov. 1797, d. y.
iii. SALLY, b. 5 Apr. 1799, d. y.
iv. ALMINA, b. 27 Nov. 1800, d. Apr. 1856, Macedonia, Northfield, Ohio; m. (1), EDWIN CASE; she m. (2), by 1850, JACOB BOSWELL. In 1850, she was with a younger sister, Minerva. One account states she *d.s.p.*, but apparently she had a son, or stepson, Henry-W. Boswell, who res. 1891, Grand Haven, Mich.; perhaps others.
v. CLARISSA, b. 2 Oct. 1802, d. 30 Sept. 1845, Macedonia, bur. on her birthday, Twinsburgh, Nelson Co., Ohio; m. 1829, GEORGE-R. SMITH, b. 1790, d. 6 Feb. 1866, of Bedford, Ohio, who may have remarried. Children (SMITH), 1st three b. Moriah, N. Y., (1) *Belia-Amanda*, b. 12 Oct. 1830, res. 1891, Twinsburgh; m. there, 12 June 1853, Alonso-L. Nelson, b. 8 Dec. 1827, Hebron, N. Y., son of Salmon-Carver and Mary-Ann (Thompson) Nelson; had one child; (2) *Ermina*, called *Mina*, b. 8 July 1833, res. 1895, Detroit, Mich.; m. 20 July 1854, Twinsburgh, Henry-D. Clark, b. 6 June 1831, New Milford, Conn., alive 1895, son of William and Harriet (———) Clark; had five children; (3) *William-Everest*, b. 10 Sept. 1836, d. 8 Sept. 1887, E. Saginaw, Mich.; m. there, 26 Dec. 1864, Emma Bradley, dau. of Charles-Lewis and Caroline (———) Bradley; he served 7th Ohio Regt., Civil War, wounded at Winchester, Va., had (*a*) Maria; (*b*) Grace; (4) *Adaline-Minerva*, b. about 1840, res. Detroit; m. 2 Nov. 1857, Chardon, Ohio, Carlos-E. Reed, son of Anson and Tryphena-T. (?Wood) Reed; had five children; (5) *Marshall-George*, b. 5 Jan. 1844, Westport, N. Y., res. E. Saginaw; m. 1865, Akron, N. Y., Minnie Price; had three children; (6) *Susan-Emma*, b. 9 July 1845, Port Henry, N. Y., unm. in 1891 and then ill, with eldest sister.
vi. MINERVA, b. 17 June 1806, living 1887, Macedonia; m. 9 Mar. 1829, LYMAN FOSTER, b. 28 Feb. 1805, near Augusta, Me., alive 1860, Macedonia, son of Eli and Amy (Carpenter) Foster, brother of Fanny Foster. *Hist. Summit Co*, already cited, *2: 939–942*,

* Written by his grandson, William-Henry [9] Everest in 1942.

states that Eli Foster and wife went to Me., after their marriage, and in 1815, rem. to Warren Co., N. Y., their issue being, Fanny, Lyman, Eli and Eliza. The census of 1850, for Northfield, *45: 847*, shows Lyman Foster, 45, $1000, b. Mass., head of a large family consisting of wife Minerva, 44, b. N. Y., as were: Orlando-H., 20, Leroy-W., 18, Andrew-J., 17, Amanda-E., 15, Alonzo-L., 13, Sarah-J., 11, Zorado, 9, b. Ohio, Aurelia-A., 6, b. same; also Almina Boswell, 49, b. Vt., Charles-H. Carr, 24, b. Vt., Edwin Carr, 22, b. same, and Fanny Foster, 47, b. Me. As the *W. H. E. Ms.* contains data *re* Minerva's issue, I thought it wise to preserve it. Children (FOSTER), 1st five b. Warrensburgh, N. Y., (1) *Orlando-H.*, b. 28 Apr. 1830, d. 6 Jan. 1862, Macedonia; m. 14 Nov. 1861, Augusta (Hudson) Willard, who remarried; (2) *Leroy-R.*, b. 7 Aug. 1831, res. Macedonia; m. 1 July 1859, Maria-B. Stevens, b. 1836, d. 9 Nov. 1862, Princeville, Ill., dau. of William and Maria (Blood) Stevens; had Ora-Maria, b. 28 Sept. 1862, Princeville, res. Cleveland, Ohio; m. 5 May 1885, Thad-D. McFarland, son of Thad-D., and Delilah (Day) McFarland, a druggist, who had Doris-Marie McFarland, b. 3 Dec. 1889, Canton, Ohio; (3) *Andrew-J.*, b. 10 Jan. 1833, res. Foster City, Mich.; m. 29 Jan. 1860, Mary-A. Taylor, b. 9 Oct. 1835, dau. of Hector and Polly (Carter) Taylor; had Orlan-Taylor, b. 6 July 1866, Cleveland, Ohio, d. there, 2 Sept. 1866, bur. Lake View Cem.; (4) *Amanda-E.*, b. 28 Nov. 1834, d. 6 May 1865, Macedonia; m. 5 Jan. 1859, James-H. Clark, of Cleveland 1887, son of William Clark of Macedonia, she was bur. Northfield Cem.; had (*a*) Martha-Amelia, b. 18 May 1860, res. Columbus, Ohio; m. 17 Jan. 1881, Frank Vaughan, had Edna Vaughan, b. 17 Apr. 1883, Wellington, Ohio, and Paul Vaughan, b. 3 Dec. 1889, same; (*b*) Etta-Minerva, b. 28 Sept. 1863, res. Pittsburgh, Pa.; m. 15 Jan. 1885, Edward Martin; (*c*) Lula-B., b. 9 Jan. 1862, d. 3 Sept. 1865, Macedonia, bur. Northfield Cem.; (5) *Alonzo-L.*, b. 4 Apr. 1837, res. Foster City; m. 31 Jan. 1870, Frank [Frances?]-E. Borlieson, who d. 25 June 1878, Cleveland; (6) *Sarah-Jane*, b. 22 Mar. 1839, Greenwich, N. Y., res. Minneapolis, Minn.; m. 22 Oct. 1862, the Rev. William-B. Campbell, had (*a*) William, b. 6 Jan. 1866, Martine, Ill.; (*b*) Lillie-Carr, b. 14 Sept. 1871, Goodland, Ind.; (7) *Minerva-Zorado*, b. 3 Oct. 1841, Macedonia, living unm. 1891; (8) *Mina-Amelia*, b. 1 Oct. 1844, same, res. Wichita and Sterling, Kans., d. 4 Oct. 1887, Wichita; m. 12 Sept. 1866, B.-D. Hammond, son of Daniel and Catharine (Shaw) Hammond; of their eight children, the 1st three b. E. Cleveland, fourth at Cleveland, fifth at E. Cleveland, last two in Kans., (*a*) Foster, b. 9 Aug. 1867; (*b*) Myrtile, b. 8 Apr. 1869; m. 29 Mar. 1890, Charles-Van Zandt Pitty [?Pettee]; (*c*) Daniel-Lyman, b. 28 Oct. 1873; (*d*) Mirna-Catharine, b. 27 Feb. 1875, d. 7 May 1877, Cleveland; (*e*) Lyman-B., b. 6 Mar. 1877; (*f*) Whitter-B., b. 5 Aug. 1878; (*g*) Lee-Tracy, b. 10 Apr. 1883; (*h*) Catharine, b. 1887, d. June 1887, Wichita.

vii. HARVEY-MOSS, b. 12 Feb. 1808, d. April 1828, Schroon.
viii. HESTER, b. 15 Dec. 1809, d. y.
ix. MIRANDA, b. 25 June 1811, res. 1887, Genoa, Ottawa Co., Ohio; m. ALBERT WYMAN. A Julia Wyman of Los Angeles, Calif. *may* have been a descendant; also a Mrs. Horace Watson of Berkeley, Calif.
x. AMANDA, b. 4 July 1813, d. June 1833, Schroon.
xi. WEALTHY, b. 25 Aug. 1815, d. 1817, Schroon.
63. xii. ZADOCK-H., b. 13 Dec. 1816 *; m. POLLY ARMSTEAD.
64. xiii. MARSHALL-DUDLEY, (*Rev.*), b. 30 Mar. 1819; m. MARTHA AULL.

29. ZADOCK [6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pawlet, Vt. (recorded in Addison, Vt.), 28 Oct. 1780, died in Addison, 28 July 1844, aged sixty-three, buried there in Lake View Cemetery. He married, first, about 1803, OLIVE TAYLOR, born, place unknown, 28 Oct. 1781, died in Addison, 20 Apr. 1830, aged forty-eight, buried in said cemetery, parentage unknown.† He married, secondly, 3 Oct. 1833, SALLY EATON, who died in the Spring of 1864; no issue by this wife.

It has been noted, in his father's account, that in 1799, Zadock Jr., witnessed two deeds by the former, and that in 1804, his father sold him, for $300, fifty acres in Addison, part of lots 25 and 26, "which money is to be considered so much money advanced towards his portion in the settlement of my estate," recorded in 1806. A list of freemen, in Addison, included, 7 Sept. 1802, Zadock Everest Jr., and his ear mark is recorded there as:

"Zadock Everist Jr April 1810 A square crop off the Right Ear, A half crop the underside the left," picture of same drawn in town book.
(*Addison Reeds.*)

When brother Dudley conveyed Addison property to Calvin Everest, 27 Oct. 1810, the deed was witnessed by both Hiram Everest and Zadock Everest Jr. Only the first four volumes of deeds were consulted.

21 Apr. 1805, Moses Dusenbury, of Troy, N. Y., for $450, sold Zadock Everest Jr., of Addison, land in latter place; wit: *Zadock Everest* and Josiah Stagg; ack. 1805 and recd. 1806. (*Addison Deeds, 4: 137.*)

9 June 1810, Zadock Everest Jr., of Addison, sold 25 acres there to Dudley Everest, of same; wit: *Udney-H. Everest;* ack. and recd. 1810; 11 June 1810, Moses Dusenbury, of Brunswick, N. Y., sold Zadock Everest Jr., of Addison, 10 acres in latter town; wit: Friend Adams and *Hiram Everest;* ack. at Lansingburgh, N. Y., 1810; recd. 1810. (*ibid., 4: 447, 443.*)

* One account states he was b. Moriah, N. Y., but as all the rest of the children, b. after 1802, are said to have been b. in Schroon, it seems probable that this son was also a native of the latter place. *W. L. H.*

† No doubt more work would reveal the identities of the two wives; a local searcher reported no help *re* them in the *Vt. State V. R.* *W. L. H.*

Zadock is listed as head of a family in Addison, in 1810, 1820, 1830 and 1840, but only in that of 1820, is he designated as Junior, and the record of 1830 is incomplete. A Sarah Everest, aged 34, and born in Vt., was in the family of the widow of his brother, Udney-Hay [4] Everest, in 1850, in Shoreham, Vt. But we also note that a Mrs. S. Everest married in the Congregational Church, New Haven, Vt., 13 Feb. 1850, A. Cook of Moriah, N. Y. There is no settlement of Zadock's estate in the *Probate Records* at Vergennes, Vt.

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

By Olive Taylor,

i. MARTHA [7], b. 24 Dec. 1804, d. 20 Apr. 1833, Addison; m. there, 15 Mar. 1827, BYRON MURRAY, b. 24 July 1802, d. 29 June 1882, aged 79-11-5, Clarendon, Vt., son of Andrew and Polly (Bartlett) Murray. He m. (2), 4 Feb. 1844, Addison, her sister, SARAH-C. EVEREST, see below. He kept the hotel at Clarendon Springs for many years. Children (MURRAY), by Martha, (1) *Byron Jr.*, b. 22 Dec. 1827, Addison, d. 24 July 1892, Fair Oaks, Calif.; m. 10 May 1864, Elizabeth-L. Howe *; a bank cashier, res. San Francisco, Calif.; (2) *Mary-E.*, b. 23 Apr. 1830, Addison, d. 17 Dec. 1893, Boston, Mass.; m. (1), 10 Mar. 1853, N.-M. Newell; she m. (2), Samuel-B. Hinckley of Bangor, Me.; (3) *Marion-Martha*, b. 17 July 1832, Bridport, Vt., d. 9 Apr. 1834, Addison; by Sarah-C., all but eldest b. Vergennes, Vt., (4) *Charles-Everest*, b. 12 June 1845, Addison, res. 1891, Clarendon †; (5) *George-T.*, b. 26 Nov. 1846, res. Clarendon; (6) *Arthur-B.*, b. 17 Aug. 1849, res. same; (7) *Martha-A.*, b. 2 May 1852, res. 1891, St. Paul, Minn.; m. 7 Jan. 1872, George-T. Ingalls, b. 26 Dec. 1849; (8) *Robert*, b. 13 Feb. 1855, res. Clarendon; (9) *Irving*, b. 31 Oct. 1857, d. 21 June 1865, Tenafly, N. J.[?]; (10) *Sarah-J.*, b. 7 May 1864, res. Middlebury, Vt.; m. 8 Oct. 1885, George-M. Fletcher, b. 23 Oct. 1868.‡

ii. MARY-T[AYLOR?], b. 19 Sept. 1808, d. unm. 28 Mar. 1830, aged 22, Addison, bur. Lake View Cem.

iii. CHARLES-M., b. 1 June 1810, d. unm. 10 Dec. 1830, or 16 Dec. 1833, Moriah, N. Y.

65. iv. ASAPH-COOK, b. 28 Apr. 1813; m. CLARISSA DRURY and THANKFUL-M. ABERCROMBIE.

v. SARAH-C., b. 9 Aug. 1821; m. her oldest sister's widower, BYRON MURRAY, as above.

30. LT. DUDLEY [6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pawlet, Vt. (recorded in Addison, Vt.), 16 Dec. 1782, died in Moriah, N. Y., 2 Nov. 1864.

* See 1929 *Howe Gen.*, *p. 219*.

† Letters from him written in 1891 *re* Capt. Zadock, Lt. Benjamin, Cpl. Joseph, brothers, and their descendants, as of value, are preserved as part of the *Everest Ms.*

‡ See *Fletcher Ms.*, compiled by *W. L. H.*, in vaults of N. E. H. G. Soc.

He married, first, as "Avery" in Tinmouth, Vt., 21 Feb. 1808, by William Bois, LUCINDA SMITH, born in Winchester, N. H., 10 Nov. 1787, died in Moriah, 16 Sept. 1851, buried in Lake View Cemetery, Addison, daughter of Daniel and Rebecca (———) Smith. He married, secondly, in Essex County, N. Y., 26 Mar. 1857, TRYPHENA BREED, born in Crown Point, N. Y., in 1811, died there, 12 June 1897, buried there, in old Congregational Cemetery, daughter of Allen and Judith (Livingston) Breed. No issue by second marriage.*

We have noted that in 1807, his father conveyed thirty seven acres in Addison to Dudley, for a sum that was "considered to be so much advanced towards his portion"; that in 1810, Dudley witnessed a deed by his father to brothers Hiram and Solomon, received twenty five acres additional from his father, and bought more land from his brother, Zadock Jr., all in Addison. (*vide ante.*) In addition, Dudley appears in three more deeds there:

29 Jan. 1808, Benjamin Adams, of Addison, sold Dudley Everest, of same, 3 acres there; wit: Ebenezer and Aaron Merrill; ack. and recd. 1808. 16 Mar. 1810, David Buell, of Troy, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., merchant, for $550, sold Dudley Everest, of Addison, 62 acres in latter place; wit: Gideon Tomlinson and Jacob Houghton; Dudley then mortgaged, for the same sum, the property back to Buell, even date and with same wits. 27 Oct. 1810, Dudley Everest, of Addison, for $500, sold 80 acres there to Calvin Everest, of Easton, Washington Co., N. Y.; wit: *Hiram Everest* and *Zadock Everest Jr.*; ack. and recd. 1810. (*Addison, Vt., Deeds, 4: 236, 382, 383, 442.*) †

A freeman of Addison, 3 Sept. 1803, Dudley served in the War of 1812–1814, as appears below, and was listed there in the census of 1810 and 1820. He was of Crown Point, Essex County, N. Y., in 1830 and 1840, the latter year being aged between 50 and 60. By 1850, he was of Moriah, said county, a farmer, aged 67, born in Vt., with wife Lucinda, aged 65, born in N. H., and N.-L. Lewis, 30, Caroline Lewis, 27, and Esther Lewis, 1, all born in N. Y., living with him. The state census of 1855 lists him in Moriah, aged 73, etc., and the federal census of 1860, shows Dudley, aged 77, born in Vt., who had wife Tryphena, aged 49, born in *N. H.*, in his family.

For his services in the war, he received a pension and later his widow was granted a Bounty Land Warrant:

"Everest, Dudley, Lieutenant. Served as 3d Lt., in Capt. Fisher's co., Sumner's regt., pens. certif. widow Tryphena, No. 27376." (*Vt. Roster, War of 1812–14, 153.*)

* Lt. Everest must not be confused with the Dudley Everts, of Granville, Washington Co., N. Y., 1810, who may have been the Dudley of Auburn, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1830 and 1840, aged between 50 and 60, etc. This man was prob. father of Dudley-P.-G., b. 1808, Vt., likewise of Auburn in 1850.

† Since my search of all land records ended about 1800, the *Addison Deeds* were not examined after vol. 4.

Dudley Everest, 1812, *W. C. -26376, B. L. Wt. 72547-160-55:*

Essex Co., 29 Mar. 1855, Dudley Everest, aged 72, of Norwich, said co., swears he was a volunteer from Addison, Vt., who served at the Invasion of Plattsburg, in Sept. 1814, as a Lt. He gave his service as in Capt. William-H. Pickett's co., 3d regt. 1st Brigade, Vt. Militia, Col. Jesse Lyman; a detailed story of the battle follows. *Ira-W. Everest* also was in the same battle, according to Ira's own statement, 29 Aug. 1855.

The 3d Auditor's office reports service as Lt., in Capt. George Fisher's co., Vt. Militia, 12 Apr., to 20 Apr., 1814.

Dudley Everest died 2 Nov. 1864, Moriah, N. Y.

Essex Co., N. Y., 3 Mar. 1878, Tryphena Everest, aged 68, res. of Crown Pt., said co., widow of Dudley Everest, swears that she married him, 26 Mar. 1857, as Tryphena Breed. The Rev. C. Ransom, swears that he married Dudley Everest and Tryphena Breed, in 1857, in Essex Co., signed by Cyrenus Ransom, 17 May 1878. The Bounty Land Warrant finally approved 30 July 1879. The N. Y. Agency reports dropping her name from the pension list, because of her "reported death, January 11th, 1897."

The deeds and surrogate records in Elizabethtown, county seat of Essex, have not been consulted.

Children, first four born in Addison, Vt., rest in Essex County, N. Y.:

By Lucinda Smith,

66. i. George-Smith [7], b. 4 Dec. 1808; m. Cynthia ———.

ii. Marcia-Jane, b. 3 Apr. 1811, d. 27 Nov. 1903, Mansfield, Ill., bur. Crown Point, N. Y.; m. there, 3 Nov. 1828, Jedediah Barnett, b. 3 Aug. 1803, Hoosick, N. Y., d. 6 Aug. 1853, Crown Point, son of James and Jerusha (Hyde) Barnett, who were from Norwich, Conn. The census of 1850, shows at Crown Point, Jedediah Barnett, 36 [*sic*], b. Vt., wife Jane, 36 [*sic*], b. Vt., and Edward 13, William 11, Henry 8, Justus 5, Charles 3 and Dudley 1, all b. N. Y. Children (Barnett), b. Crown Point, (1) *William-Hyde*, b. 1829, d. 12 Aug. 1832, aged 3; (2) *Hyde-Rice*, b. 30 Jan. 1833, d. 5 Oct. 1915, Crown Point; m. Lucina Curtis; (3) *Edward-James*, b. 11 Sept. 1837, d. 26 Jan. 1914, same; m. Diana Mason; (4) *William-Hyde*, b. 30 Aug. 1839, d. 25 July 1922, Newburgh, N. Y.; m. Mercy-A. Russell, dau. of Samuel and Lucinda (Swinton) Russell; (5) *Henry-Hyde*, b. 21 Dec. 1841, d. 11 May 1913, Greene, Iowa; m. 29 Dec. 1864, Crown Point, Mary-C. Trimble; (6) *Harriet-L.*, b. 1840, d. 22 Aug. 1850, aged 10, Crown Point; (7) *Carlton-C.*, b. 1844, d. 11 Aug. 1844, aged 4 mos., same; (8) *Justus*, b. 1845, d. y.; (9) *Charles-E.*, b. 1847, d. 13 Oct. 1850, aged 3 yrs. 2 mos., same; (10) *Dudley*, b. 1849, d. 13 Apr. 1852, aged 2 yrs., 7 mos., same; (11) *Justus-Rice*, b. 30 May 1851, d. 30 June 1913, Newburgh; m. 9 June 1878, Champlain, N. Y., Mary-Elizabeth Smith, b. 16 Aug. 1861, Rouses Point, N. Y., d. 18 Dec. 1946, Chazy, N. Y., dau. of James and Bridget (McKeough) Smith, had (a) Nell-Jane, b. 22 Nov. 1883,

Mooers, N. Y.; m. there, 30 June 1909, Benjamin-Franklin Sullivan, who d. 24 June 1948, Chazy; (*b*) May, b. 27 May 1886, Mooers, d. 28 July 1948, Elmer, N. J.; m. (1), 25 May 1920, Baltimore, Md., Capt. Francis-William Dunn, who d. there, 5 June 1924; she m. (2), 27 Oct. 1927, Chazy, Benjamin-Hallas Gledhill, who d. 14 Feb. 1950, Elmer; (12) *Jane-Marcia*, b. 2 Dec. 1853 (*post.*), d. 16 Aug. 1916, Mansfield; m. D.-Francis Wyman.*

iii. SARAH-COOK, b. 13 Apr. 1818, d. 19 June 1817. [29 June 1817, bur. "Potash Bay Cem.," Addison, *family recds.*]

67. iv. PRESCOTT-DUDLEY, b. 11 June 1816; m. HULDAH ———.

v. CAROLINE-JEANETTE, b. 17 Feb. 1823, d. unm. 22 Feb. 1853, states *W. H. E. Ms.* However, in 1850, she, her husband and their baby were with her parents in Moriah. She m. by 1850, N.-L. LEWIS, b. 1820, N. Y. State, alive 1850. Child (LEWIS), *Esther*, b. 1849; perhaps others.

vi. ESTHER-LUCINDA, b. 30 Mar. 1825, d. unm. 4 Oct. 1844.

68. vii. CHARLES-EGBERT, b. 7 Nov. 1827, Crown Point; m. PAMELIA SAVAGE.

31. UDNEY HAY[6] EVEREST †, A.B., A.M. (*Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 18 Jan. 1785, died in Shoreham, Vt., 1 Jan. 1845, aged fifty-nine, buried there in the Village Cemetery. He married there, as of same, by Charles Rich, J.P., 30 May 1813, LUCY-J. JONES, born in Vermont, 8 Nov. 1788, died in Shoreham, 5 Feb. 1869, aged eighty years, two months and twenty three days, buried in said cemetery, daughter of Noah and Deborah (Holbrook) Jones.

As plain "Udney" he witnessed an Addison deed of his father's in 1802, and as "Udney H." another conveyance by his father in 1809 regarding Panton land. In 1810, he witnessed a deed of brother Zadock's, and in 1825, as Udney-H. Everest, of Shoreham, was appointed co-administrator, with his youngest brother, Charles-C., of their father's estate.

From the *Shoreham Overseers Records, 1812–1826*, ‡ we note that "U. H. Everest" was paid a small sum in 1821, as one of three auditors, and in 1823, was paid $31.54 for being counsel in town prosecutions. The *Shoreham Militia Records, 1809–1861*,‡ do not mention any Everest, but the *Shoreham Congregational Society Papers, 1799–1847*,‡ cite "Udney H. Everest" as treasurer, in 1825 and 1828; the latter year, he agreed to assist William Morton in settling "in the interim."

* We are indebted to Mrs. Benjamin-Franklin Sullivan of Chazy, N. Y., for her help on this branch of the family. She states also that James Smith was a native of Scotland and that his wife, born in Ireland, came to the U. S., with her family about 1825. *W. L. H.*

† A Col. Udney Hay res. Albany, N. Y., and Underhill, Vt.

‡ *Ms.* at the Vt. Hist. Society.

He was listed in Shoreham in the census records of 1820, 1830 and 1840, the last year being aged between 50 and 60. In 1850, we note at Shoreham, Addison County, Vt., *page 83*. Lucy Everest, aged 61, Mary Everest, aged 35, and Sarah Everest, aged 34, all born in Vt. Was this Sarah, born in 1816, the widow of Zadock [4], brother of Udney-Hay? In 1860, we find, in Addison, Lucy Everest, aged 71, and Mary-A. Everest, aged 45, both born in Vt., living in the home of Ashbell Catlin, aged 78, born in Conn., and Sylvia Catlin, aged 75, born in Mass.

Udney-Hay Everest was a graduate of Middlebury College, Class of 1808, and the college furnished this official record for him.

Son of Zadock and Sarah (Cook) Everest. Born in Addison, Vermont, January 18, 1785. Prepared for College with Rev. Job Swift, D.D., of Addison. Studied law with Chapman & Swift, Middlebury. Lawyer, Middlebury, 1811–1812; Shoreham, 1812–1845. Married Lucy Jones, May 30, 1813. Children: Mary Ann Jones; Marietta Cook; Udney Erastus. A.B.; A.M. Died in Shoreham, Vermont, January 1, 1845.*

His land records in Shoreham have not been examined. Apparently neither he nor his widow left recorded estates.

Children born in Shoreham, Vt.:

i. MARY-ANN-JONES [5], b. 3 Aug. 1814, d. unm. 24 Feb. 1894, aged 79–5–24, Shoreham.

ii. MARIETTA-COOK, b. 3 Aug. 1814, twin, d. 11 Mar. 1884, Cleveland, Ohio, bur. Ft. Edward, N. Y.; m. 22 Feb. 1843, Shoreham, as "Maryette," WARREN KINGSLEY, of Ft. Ann, N. Y., b. 23 Mar. 1809, d. 23 Mar. [?] 1869, parentage unknown. Children (KINGSLEY), 1st two b. Ft. Edward, rest. b. Ft. Ann. (1) *Lucy-Everest*, b. 5 May 1845, res. Cleveland; m. 6 Nov. 1869, Charles-E. Crawford, b. 15 May 1844; had Nettie-J.; (2) *Charles-Warren*, b. 23 Oct. 1848, res. Cleveland, a bookkeeper; m. 13 Oct. 1881, Julia-H. Barney, b. 18 June 1850; (3) *Mary-Ann*, b. 24 Oct. 1850, res. 1897, Cleveland, at 39 Hilborn Ave.†; (4) *Udney-Hay*, b. 11 Apr. 1852, d. unm. 1 Apr. 1882, Cleveland, bur. Ft. Edward; (5) *Julius-Belamy*, b. 2 Apr. 1854, d. 6 Mar. 1855, Ft. Ann, bur. there; (6) *Hiram-Frederick*, b. 14 June 1856, res. Cleveland; (7) *Herbert-Belamy*, b. 28 Mar. 1858, res. Cleveland, a manufacturer.

iii. UDNEY-ERASTUS, b. 16 Nov. 1829, d. 5 Dec. 1839, Shoreham.

32. SGT. HIRAM [6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 26 or 27 Oct. 1786, died in Galesburg, Ill., between 1856 and 1860. He married, in Addison, ceremony by the Rev. Justus-S. Hough, 1 July 1819,

* Goodhue's *Shoreham*, 1861, *p. 71*, adds that he was lic. Aug 1811, to practice law. Spies' *Ms. Vt. Epitaphs*, gives the three inscriptions from Shoreham "Old Ground" for Udney-H., his widow and their unm. daughter, *#699*, *#700*, *#701*.

† She then wrote of her interest in joining the D. A. R.

MARY-ANN SWIFT, born in Bennington, Vt., 18 Aug. 1796, living in Galesburg, in 1860, daughter of the Rev. Job and Mary-Ann (Sedgewick) Swift.*

In 1806, Hiram witnessed a deed of his half-brother's, William Everest; the same year, when his father, Zadock, sold land in Panton, Vt., Hiram acted as witness; also witnessed a conveyance by his father to brother, Dudley, in 1807, and a deed of his father's in 1809. 7 Apr. 1810, by two deeds, Zadock conveyed land to sons Hiram and Solomon; 14 May that year, another conveyance by the father to Dudley was witnessed by Hiram and Lorain Everest; 11 June, same year, Hiram witnessed a grantee deed of brother Zadock's and 27 Oct. 1810, a deed by brother Dudley to cousin Calvin.†

As we shall note later, Hiram served in the War of 1812–1814, and applied for a pension. He settled in Shoreham, Vt., where the *Overseers Records, 1812–1826* ‡, show payments to him for services on the grand jury in 1820 and 1821, for being on a special committee, in 1822, and being a lister and an overseer of the poor, in 1823. The *Militia Records, 1809–1861* ‡, do not mention his name but in the *Congregational Society Papers, 1799–1847* ‡, we note he was a member of a committee in 1825. Moreover, Goodhue's *Shoreham*, published in 1861, *page 68*, states that Hiram was a merchant at the center, from 1816 to 1829, when he went to Moriah, N. Y., where we find him in the census of 1830 and 1840; by 1850, he went to Fort Ann, N. Y. from where he migrated west, before 1855, to Galesburg, to die there a few years later. His deeds in Shoreham, and his later places of residence, have not been examined, nor has his estate, in Knox County, Ill.

Writing in 1886, Sgt. Hiram's nephew, Charles-Egbert [7] Everest, stated that Hiram served as a colonel in the militia, no state cited. He did serve as a non-commissioned officer in the War of 1812–1814.

Among those that went to Plattsburg from the western part of Addison Co., Vt., commanded by Capt. Picket, were "Ira W. Everts" and "Hiram Everst." "A great part of the above persons I distinctly recollect being at the battle of Plattsburgh, A.D. 1814, and should be willing to testify to this fact [Signed] George Willmarth."
(Clark's *Battle of Plattsburg*, 1904, 44.) §

His pension record was mixed with that of Hiram-M. [6] Everest (*Capt. Jehiel* [5]), which see.‖ Notes on the portion of the record that applies to the subject of this account follow:

* See 1900 *Swift Gen.*, *pp. 25* and *49;* her brother, Erastus Swift married Hiram's sister, Lois [6] Everest.

† *Addison Deeds post Vol. 4*, were not consulted.

‡ *Ms.* at the Vt. Hist. Society.

§ The battle took place, 11 Sept. 1814.

‖ This has now been straightened out by my correspondence with the authorities in Washington, D. C. (1954) *W. L. H.*

Hiram Everest, 1812, 39506–55–160:

Knox Co., Ill., 30 May 1855, Hiram Everest, aged 66, of said co., swears that he volunteered from Addison, Vt., and was Sgt., in Capt. William-H. Pickett's co., Col. Jesse Lyman's regt., and that he served at the Battle of Plattsburg; also that Dudley Everest was the Lt. Supporting statement by Dudley Everest, of Essex Co., N. Y., who says that Hiram was his brother and that both were present at the Battle of Plattsburg. Knox Co., 16 July 1856, Hiram Everest states that he res. in Galesburg, said co.

From census evidence, it appears that Hiram was of Shoreham, Addison County, Vt., in 1820, aged between 26 and 45; of Moriah, Essex County, N. Y., in 1830, aged between 30 and 40, and in 1840, aged between 50 and 60; while in 1850, he was head of a family in Fort Ann, Washington County, N. Y., aged 62, a merchant, with wife Mary, aged 52, daughter Mary-*A.* Everest, aged 18, and a Clara *Swift*, aged 73, all born in N. Y. [*sic*] In 1860, in Galesburg, Knox County, Ill., *21: 912*, we find the widow head of a family consisting of M.-A. Everest, 63, born in Vt., P.-S. Holcomb, 40, and C.-I. Holcomb, 14, both born in N. Y., also Mary Willis, 24, seamstress, born in Vt., and M.-*E.* Everest, 27, school teacher, born in Vt.; all were females.

Children, first two born in Shoreham, Vt.:

i. PERSIS-S.[7] *, b. about 1822, living 1860, aged 40, Galesburg Ill.; m. about 1845, WILLIAM-D. HOLCOMB, of Westport, Essex Co., N. Y., b. Jan. 1814, d. 1859, Galesburg, son of Diodorus and Sybil (Spaulding) Holcomb, of Panton, Vt.; see 1947, *Holcombe Gen., 199*. Child (HOLCOMB), *Clara-I.*, b. 1846, N. Y., alive 1860.

ii. SEDGEWICK, b. about 1824, prob. *d.s.p.* by 1879; m. by 1850, AMANDA-M. SUMNER, b. 8 Feb. 1824, Hartland, Vt., d. unknown, dau. of John and Emma (Barron) Sumner. She m. (2), 14 Feb. 1879, perhaps, Granville, N. Y., JOB SWIFT, of Galesburg, b. 9 May 1814, son of Erastus and Lois[6] (Everest) Swift, and a grandson of Capt. Zadock[5] Everest. Children (SWIFT), (1) *Minnie*, b. 9 May 1856, d. 7 Oct. 1857; (2) *Frances-A.*, b. 7 June 1859; m. 18 Nov. 1881, Claude-F. Clendenin. See 1879 *Sumner Gen., 101;* 1900 *Swift Gen. 49, 93*.

iii. MARY-ANN, b. 1832, N. Y., school teacher and called "May." In 1891, she was living with her double cousin, Semanthe-M. Swift, a dau. of Lois[6] (Everest) Swift, *vide ante*.

33. DEA. SOLOMON[6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 18 Oct. 1788, died in Moriah, N. Y., 24 May 1851. He married, first, 2 Mar. 1817, BETSEY (SHERMAN) HILLS, born 15 Dec. 1789, died in Moriah,

* Her middle initial may have stood for Swift or for Sedgewick. Note that in 1850, in Galesburg, was a William Holcombe, 52, b. Mass., wife Hannah, 38, b. N. Y., children: William 12, Charles 8 and Mary 4, all b. Ill., also Elsey Holcombe, 76, b. Mass.

4 Apr. 1840, daughter of George and Chloe (———) Sherman, and widow of John Hills Jr. He married, secondly, in Troy, N. Y., ceremony by the Rev. Fayette Shepherd, 28 Oct. 1841, SARAH BURT, born in New York, 16 Feb. 1802, who married secondly, after 29 Mar. 1855, FOSTER BREED, of Crown Point, N. Y.

The place of birth of Betsey Sherman is unknown but she married, as of Clarendon, Vt., 27 Sept. 1809, John Hills Jr., by whom she had Adaline Hills, born 25 Feb. 1810.

Solomon witnessed a deed of Panton property, in 1806, made by his father and in 1810, by two deeds, received, with brother Hiram, Addison land from their father. He claimed service in the War of 1812–1814, from Addison, as noted below. The place of his first marriage is not known, but it was probably in New York. He was deacon of the church in Moriah, a supervisor there in 1835, and a manufacturer of potash at the Corners.

Solomon was listed in the census of 1820, as of Moriah, aged between 26 and 45; his record in 1830 has not been found but he was listed in the same town, in 1840, then aged between 60 and 70. The census of 1850, for Moriah, *page 35*, shows Solomon Everest, aged 60 [*sic*], born in N. Y. [*sic*], no trade cited; with wife Sarah, aged 46, Edward 18, Elizabeth 21, Mary 19, also Mary-E. Flack, aged 9, all born in N. Y.

After Solomon's death, his widow applied for bounty land.

Solomon Everest, 1812, Rejected 249, 405:

Essex Co., N. Y., 29 Mar. 1855, Sarah-Elizabeth Everest, daughter of Solomon Everest submits a true copy of the family record, which reads as follows:*

"Solomon Everest was married to Mrs. Betsey Hills, daughter of George and Cloey Sherman, March 2nd, 1817.

Solomon Everest was married to Sarah Burt, October 28, 1841.

Solomon Everest	born October 18, 1788
Betsey Sherman	" December 15, 1789
Sarah Burt	" February 16, 1802
Rhoda L. Everest	" December 13, 1818
Edgar Everest	" March 13, 1821
Sarah Elizabeth Everest	" March 2, 1826
Mary E. Everest	" June 29, 1828
Edward Payson Everest	" August 19, 1831
(Adaline Hills	" February 25, 1810)
Edgar Everest	died April 7, 1824
Betsey Everest	" April 4, 1840
Rhoda L. Everest	" June 20, 1841
Solomon Everest	" May 24, 1851"

Essex Co., N. Y., 29 Mar. 1855, Sarah Everest, aged 52, of Moriah, said

* Prob. copied from a Family Bible; a photo. copy of this document may be secured from the Nat. Archives.

co., widow of Solomon, claims he served from Addison, Vt., at Plattsburg, N. Y., and swears that she married him in Troy, N. Y., 28 Oct. 1841, by Fayette Shepherd, minister. Service is vouched for by Dudley Everest and Ira Strong. Bounty Land Warrant rejected, as Solomon did not sign the payroll, reports the 3d Auditor's office.

Children probably all born in Moriah, N. Y.:
By Betsey (Sherman) Hills,

i. RHODA-L.[7], b. 13 Dec. 1818, d. 20 June 1841.
ii. EDGAR, b. 13 Mar. 1821, d. 7 Apr. 1824.
iii. SARAH-ELIZABETH, b. 2 Mar. 1826, res. unm. 29 Mar. 1855, Moriah; said to have m. ——— BREED, and to have res. Crown Point, N. Y.; she *d.s.p.* states *W. H. E.* *Vide ante.*
iv. MARY-E., b. 29 Jan. 1828; m. A.-J. FLACK. In 1891, her cousin, Semanthe-M. Swift, dau. of Lois[6] (Everest) Swift, wrote that cousin Mary Everest, uncle Solomon's dau., "has moved from here [Galesburg, Ill.] to Nashville Illinois" (*vide ante*). *W. H. E.* states she *d.s.p.* Who was the Mary-E. Flack, aged 9, in Solomon Everest's family in 1850?
v. EDWARD-PAYSON, b. 19 Aug. 1831, res. 1878, Galesburg, from where he wrote a valuable letter about this branch of the family; m. MARTHA GREEN. Child (Everest), *Ralph-Swift*[8], b. 22 Jan. 1868, Galesburg, res. 1894, Lansingburg, N. Y.; m. 9 Oct. 1894, Leah-Morris Cohn, b. 21 Feb. 1863.

34. GEN. CHARLES COOK[6] EVEREST (*Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 15 Aug. 1795, youngest son, died in Vergennes, Vt., 13 Feb. 1863. He married, in New Haven, Vt., ceremony by Amos-W. Barnum, J.P., 4 Mar. 1824, PRISCILLA TOBIAS, born in Ferrisburg, Vt., 3 Aug. 1796, died in Vergennes, 31 Jan. 1874, aged seventy-eight, daughter of Joseph-J. and Hannah (———) Tobias.

We have noted that, 10 June 1825, Charles-C., then of Addison, was appointed co-administrator of his father's estate, with brother, Hiram. He served in the War of 1812–1814, as we shall see later, when his widow applied for assistance, in 1867. Charles lived in Addison until 1843, when he went to Vergennes, close by and in the same county, and ran the American Hotel there until his death. He served in the state militia.

Gen. Charles C. Everest elected Brig. Gen., 3d division of militia, 1st brigade, etc., Oct. 1838. (*Vt. Gov. and Council Recds., 8: 143, 232.*) *

A most valuable letter, genealogically, was written by his son, 20 Nov. 1877, already given in the account of the latter's grandfather, Capt. Zadock[5] Everest.

* Also see Hemenway's *Vt. Gaz., 1: 102.*

Charles was of Addison, Addison County, Vt., in the census records of 1830 and 1840, aged between 40 and 50 in both years. In 1850, of Vergennes, said county, he was aged 55, a "hotel keeper," born in Vt., as were all his family. In 1860, still of same, aged 63, and a "landlord," he had with him wife "Percilla," aged 60, Edgar-C., 30, Sarah 22, Delia 20, Louisa 17, all born in Vt., and ten "boarders." In 1870 the widow and her two youngest daughters were with her eldest son in Vergennes.

His deeds in Addison and Vergennes have not been examined; but his estate was not settled until after the widow's death.

"C. C. Everest," administration *D. B. N.*, 1875, the heirs being: Adelia-W. Holland, Louisa-H. Everest, E.-C. Everest and Sarah Dorr. (*New Haven Dist., Probate*, at Vergennes, Vt.)

Four years after his death, the widow applied for a Bounty Land Warrant, as follows.

Charles-C. Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt., 103970-160-55:

Addison Co., Vt., 20 Aug. 1887, Priscilla Everest, aged 72, res. of Vergennes, said co., and widow of Charles-C. Everest, a teamster, in Capt. Pickett's co., engaged in transporting soldiers and baggage from Addison to Burlington, Vt., at the time of the invasion of Plattsburg, N. Y., states that she married him, under the name of Priscilla Tobias, 4 Mar. 1824, New Haven, Vt., performed by Amos-W. Barnum, Justice. Her husband died 13 Feb. 1863, Vergennes.

Same place and date, "A. W." Everest and "E. B." Everest,* of Addison, testify to the married life of Charles and Priscilla and to the death of Charles, as given above. The next day, Ira-W. Everest, of Addison, swears that he was a member of the same co., and that Charles-C. Everest actually served in the invasion of Plattsburg, as does Ira Strong, of Addison. No official record, but the application was allowed.

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

69. i. CHARLES-EDGAR [7], known as EDGAR-CHARLES, b. 10 Jan. 1826; m. JULIA-C. FIELD.

ii. JAMES-T., b. 22 Jan. 1831, d. aged 13 mos.†

iii. SARAH-CORNELIA, b. 25 Nov. 1833, d. 7 Feb. 1912, Springfield, Vt.; m. 14 Feb. 1866, Addison, by the Rev. H.-F. Leavitt, HENRY-R. DORR, of Boston, Mass., b. 14 June 1830, Westmoreland, N. H., d. 10 May 1914, Keene, N. H., son of Samuel and Mary (Knight) Dorr.‡ Children (DORR), (1) *Henrietta-Everest*, b. 1 Nov. 1871, Somerville, Mass., living 1953; m. 12 Dec. 1900, Keene, by the Rev. Archibald McCord, Fred-Grant Bicknell,

* These initials were supplied by the record searcher and may not be correct. The first may be Ira-Webb Everest, and the second his wife. *W. L. H.*

† One account states that he married, and had a son and three daughters!

‡ Samuel Dorr, of Westmoreland m. 2 June 1819, by the Rev. Alden Pratt, Mary Knight.

b. 22 Dec. 1872, Johnson, Vt., d. 10 Feb. 1934, St. Johnsbury, Vt., son of John-Stark and Anna (Bean) Bicknell; Mrs. Bicknell became a member of the D. A. R., *#166980*, in 1921, res. Windsor, Vt., had (*a*) Ernest-Dorr, b. 22 June 1905, Johnson, Tufts College, 1929, an attorney, res. 1953, Windsor, has held local town offices; m. there, 25 Apr. 1936, Glenna-Geraldine Brannock, b. 4 Aug. 1909, Fairhaven, Vt., dau. of George-Franklin and Alice-Rebecca (O'Dell) Brannock; child: Frederick-George Bicknell, b. 19 Jan. 1948, Claremont, N. H.; (*b*) Priscilla, res. Danielson, Conn.; m. Arthur Cripps, had Stephen-Bicknell and Barbara-Louise Cripps; (2) *Charles, d.s.p.*, an art critic of New York City; (3) *Mary-Priscilla*, d. *post* 1948, Newfane, Vt.; m. the Rev. Edward-Washburn Wild, son Lawrence, res. 1953, Long Island, N. Y.; (4) *Gertrude-Knight;* m. Charles-Aaron Robinson, had (*a*) Charles, of Holliston, Mass., 1953; (*b*) Robert, of Keene, 1953; (*c*) Kenneth, a lawyer, of Windsor, 1953.

iv. ADELIA-W., b. 17 Aug. 1833, res. Pasadena, Calif.; m. 16 Sept. 1872, Vergennes, Vt., aged 35 of Addison, ceremony by H.-P.-V. Bogen, as 2d wife, WALLACE-S. HOLLAND, b. 1833, Panton, Vt., son of Stephen and Achsah (Bixby) Holland *; in 1872, a manufacturer in Vergennes.

v. HANNAH-LOUISE, b. 10 Jan. 1841, d. unm. 12 Aug. 1885, aged 43 yrs., 7 mos., 2 days, Vergennes. A chart filled in by her brother gives his birth as 1828 [*sic*] and "Louise" as 1841 [*sic*]. She is called "Louisa H.," in the settlement of her father's estate, in 1875.

35. IRA WEBB [6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 27 Mar. 1785, died there, 27 July 1876, intestate. He married there, first, ceremony by Ebenezer Merrill, J.P., 17 Feb. 1808, BETSEY-B. ANDREWS, born in Farmington, Conn., 11 Feb. 1780, died in Addison, 5 Mar. 1842, aged sixty-one, daughter of Obadiah and Hannah (Hart) Andrews.† He married, secondly, in New Haven, Vt., recorded in Addison, by the Rev. F. Meacham, 12 May 1844, PHENY (BOOTH) WASHBURN, born in Lempster, N. H., 25 Jan. 1788, died in Addison, 8 Jan. 1873, daughter of Freegrace and Parnel (———) Booth.‡

This is the Everest, who wrote the *Note Book*, about 1860, to which a few years later data were added, including the year of his death and the date of his widow's death, as see the *Addenda*. We have noted that in 1804, Ira witnessed a deed between Joseph [5] and Benjamin [5] Everest; that in 1810, he was a witness to two conveyances

* Achsah (Bixby) Holland d. 9 Aug. 1880, Panton, aged 75-8-4, b. Hinsdale, Mass., dau. of Salmon and Betsey (———) Bixby; see 1902 *Hinsdale V. R.*, for further data.

† From a list of books in the back of the *Note Book*, we learn that Betsey had a sister, Sarah Hull, of Sandisfield, Mass. Obadiah "Andrus" m. 3 Oct. 1765, Farmington, Hannah Hart. Betsey was bur. in Lake View Cem.

‡ Pheny, or Pheney, Booth m. 19 June 1806, Lempster, James Washburn, see Booth's *Booth & Allied Families*, 1922. Her name has in error been called "Fanny."

passed by Zadock [5] Everest; and that in 1843, as administrator of his father's estate, he was active in its settlement.

He served under Capt. Pickett, in the Battle of Plattsburg, N. Y., being among those who were from the western part of Addison Co., Vt., as "Ira W. Everts." "A great part of the above persons I distinctly recollect being at the battle of Plattsburgh," attests George Willmarth, over his signature. (Clark's *Battle of Plattsburg*, 1904, 44.) For this service, in the War of 1812–1814, Ira applied for aid in 1856:

Ira W. Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt. 35698-55-160:

Essex Co., N. Y., 28 June 1856. Ira-W. Everest, aged 71, resident of Addison, Vt., swears that he was in Capt. William-H. Pickett's co., Col. Jesse Lyman's regt., Vt. Militia and was present at the Battle of Plattsburg, 11 Sept. 1814. Supporting statement by Dudley Everest and Ira Strong, of Moriah, Essex Co., N. Y., and Addison Co., Vt., respectively, same date. Record of said co., not found but case allowed on above statements.

Ira had testified in behalf of his cousin, Lt. Dudley's application, 29 Aug. 1856, as see the latter's account. The census records of Addison, 1810 through 1840, show the appearance of Ira-W. Everest. In 1850, as a farmer, aged 65, born in Vt., Ira-W. Everest, resided in Addison, having in his household, wife Phebe, aged 61, born in N. H., and Cordelia Washburn, aged 18, born in Vt. In 1860, still of same, he was aged 75, farmer, worth $6000 in real estate and $1000 in personal property, born in Vt., his family then including "Fanny" aged 75, born in N. H., Cordelia [Washburn], aged 28, born in Vt., and Edward Pecue, 17, laborer, born in Vt.

The *Note Book* contains a record of Ira's family, from which we learn that his first wife moved to Addison, 20 Feb. 1805. His land records have not been covered and he left no will:

The administration of the estate of Ira-W. Everest, late of Addison, decd., was granted to Charles Merrill, 19 Aug. 1876; final settlement was made, 1 Sept. 1877, to: Eliza-E. Tuttle, Seymour-J., Milo-A., and Ira-W. Everest [the last three being the heirs of son John-Hart [7] Everest also decd.] (*New Haven Dist., Probate, File 1126.*)

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

By Betsey-B. Andrews,

70. i. JOHN-HART [7], b. 6 Sept. 1810; m. CAROLINE CHAMPLIN.
ii. NANCY, b. 1 Sept. 1813, d. 24 Oct. 1830, aged 17, Addison, bur. there in Lake View Cem.
iii. ELIZA, b. 18 May 1817, *d.s.p.* 20 July 188–, Vergennes, Vt., bur. W. Addison; m. 20 July 1843, Addison, by the Rev. Richard Brown, ELISHA-S. TUTTLE, of Cincinnati, Ohio (so called in marriage recd.), who d. 10 Mar. 1860, aged 46, Addison.

36. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN [6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 9 Apr.

1787, died in Milton, Vt., 27 Aug. 1830, aged forty-three years, four months and eighteen days. He married, perhaps in New York, before 1818, EUNICE ———, born in Massachusetts, 1791–1793, who died in Milton, 14 Sept. 1852, aged sixty-one; no estate.

He is said to have lived in Keeseville,* N. Y., before he settled in Milton, where he is listed, in the latter place, in the census of 1820, with one male and one female, between 26 and 45, one female, between 16 and 26, and one female under 10, in his family. Doubtless a search of the *Milton Deeds* and *Town Records* would give us further information. He and his widow were buried in the Milton Village Cemetery; he died intestate:

In 1830, Eunice Everest and Daniel Ward were appointed co-administrators of his estate, with "Phenis" Phelps, as surety, all three being of Milton. 20 May 1833, Eunice Everest was appointed guardian of her daughter, Jane, aged fourteen, the surety being Aaron Conkright, of Milton. (*Letter from the Judge of Probate, District of Chittenden, Vt., 24 Apr. 1952.*)

The census of 1850, for Milton, Chittenden Co., *4: 196*, shows George-R. Fuller, aged 39, blacksmith, born in Vermont, who had in his household: wife Jane, aged 32, and children, George, 13, "Jedd" 11, and "Dan" 2, all born same, also "Eunice Evurst" aged 57, born in Massachusetts.

Child:

JANE [7], b. 1818–1819, Vt., d. by 1890; m. about 1836, GEORGE-R. FULLER, b. 16 Dec. 1811, Chelsea, Vt., d. by 1890, son of Daniel and Delight (———) Fuller.† This family settled in the West; not in Milton in 1860. Children (Fuller), (1) *George*, b. 1837; (2) *Jedediah*, b. 1839; (3) *Daniel*, b. 1848; (4), a *Daughter*; perhaps others.

37. SILAS D.[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 1 June 1789, died in Bloomer, Mich., 27 Feb. 1859. He married, place unknown, 28 Aug. 1808, SALLY-P. STURGIS, born in Connecticut, 13 Aug. 1787, died in Oakland County, Mich., 4 Aug. 1854, aged sixty-six years, eleven months and twenty-one days, buried in Royal Oak Cemetery, parentage unknown.‡

* Keeseville was in Ausable, Clinton Co., and in Chesterfield, Essex Co., N. Y., the deeds of these two cos., have not been covered for him.

† Daniel Fuller d. 19 Nov. 1847, aged 72-2-13, Chelsea, wives' names: Delight, Augusta and Eliza-H.; Delight d. 29 Jan. 1849, aged 68, there, wife of Daniel; bur. Old Cemetery.

‡ In 1850, she gave her birthplace as Conn., which *W. H. E.* also states; however, in 1880, her youngest son, states that his mother was b. in Vt. The opinion of Donald-Lines Jacobus, M.A., was sought, inasmuch as he has a fine account of the Sturgis family in his *Fairfield Families*. He suggests, and I agree, that undoubtedly Sally was b. in Conn., but went when young to Vt., and her children only heard her speak of her childhood in the latter place. Mr. Jacobus has not followed up Joseph, son of David Sturgis, of Danbury, Conn., and says that his published account contains no

According to the *Note Book*, see *Addenda*, Silas "Moved to the West & Settled in Town of Matherton Meshagan." An account of his son, William-S., states that Silas went to [what became] Orleans County, N. Y., in 1822, and in 1834, settled in Wayne County, Mich. *W. H. E.* adds that the three sons were all of Wayne, and that Silas became blind before his death. He applied for a Bounty Land Warrant for his services in the War of 1812–1814.

Silas Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt. 470–50–160:
Oakland Co., Mich., 23 Oct. 1850, Silas Everest, aged 61, resident of Royal Oak, said co., swears that he enlisted in Vergennes, Addison Co., Vt., about 1 May 1813, and stayed in service about a year; was a pte., in Capt. S. Danforth's co., 30th Regt. U. S. Inf. 3rd Auditor's Office states, 30 Jan. 1851, that Silas Everest's name appears as serving in said co., from 1 May 1813 until 1 May 1814.

The *Census of 1850*, for Royal Oak, Oakland Co., Mich., *page 247*, shows: Silas Everest, aged 61, mason, born in Vt., living alone with wife, Sarah, aged 63, born in Conn.* His land and probate records have not been examined. He was a Justice of the Peace in 1849. (1877 *Hist. Oakland Co., p. 239.*)

Children:

71. i. JEREMIAH-S.[7], b. 5 Aug. 1810, Vergennes, Vt.; m. POLLY-M. LEWIS.
72. ii. THEODORE-L., b. 1 May 1815, Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. LUCINDA-C. SAVAGE and EMMA COLLETT.
73. iii. WILLIAM-S. (*Elder*), b. 23 Oct. 1820, Sweden, N. Y.; m. ELIZA BALDIN, or BALDWIN.

38. HARRY[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 10 Dec. 1796, a twin, died in Milton, Vt., 8 Aug. 1870, aged seventy-four. He married there, first, 3 May 1818, PHILENDA-H. ASHLEY, born there, in October 1796, died there, 4 Apr. 1867, aged seventy years, seven months and eleven days, daughter of Elisha and Beulah (Dewey) Ashley.† He married there, secondly, aged seventy-one, 1 Jan. 1868, ELIZABETH (MITCHELL) LYON, born in Canada, 17 Jan. 1816, died in Milton, 23

Theodore, and but a few Jeremiahs. I find no Sturgis, or Sturges in the *Census 1790* for Vt., nor in that for *1800*. Hemenway's *Gaz. of Vt.*, gives but 4 refs. to the name, one of which was Ezra Sturgis, of Fairfield, Vt. (*2: 191–192.*) Child's *Gaz. of Franklin & Grand Isle Cos.*, cites that Ezra Sturgis, a sea-faring man, came in 1790, and lived on a farm on road #12, for many years. It is entirely probable that exhaustive research would solve the identity of Sally and her place of birth, etc. *W. L. H.*

* My record-searchers did not locate Silas in earlier census recds. of Vt., and N. Y.; those of Mich., were not consulted "wholesale." Probably a more careful search for him would give positive results. *W. L. H.*

† This date of birth, Oct. 1796, estimated from her age at death, however, it has been stated that Philenda was b. 6 Mar. 1797. See Rann's *Hist. Chittenden Co., Vt.* (1886), *2: 239–240*, for Ashley and Dewey; also 1929 *Ashley Ms., p. 2.*

June 1883, aged sixty-seven years, six months and six days, daughter of Frank and Jane (———) Mitchell, and widow of H.-F. Lyon.

The *Note Book* states that Harry settled in Milton, which is correct for we find him there in 1830, in 1840 at Addison, and in 1850 again at Milton. In 1843, he was a claimant against his father's estate, and a surety for his brother-in-law, George-A. Gage, in this connection. As a veteran of the War of 1812–1814, he secured aid:

Harry Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt. 89577–55–160:

Chittenden Co., Vt., 15 Sept. 1856, Harry Everest, of Milton, said co., aged 60 on 2 Oct., next [*sic*], swears that he served in Capt. William Pickett's co.: volunteered in Addison, Vt., 6 Sept. 1814, for the defense of Plattsburg, N. Y., and was discharged 12 Sept. 1814, having been actively engaged in the Battle on 11 Sept. 1814. Supporting statement by Ira-W. Everest, of Addison. 7 Feb. 1859, Dudley Everest, of Moriah, Essex Co., N. Y., swears that he was a Lt., in Capt. William-H. Pickett's co., in which Ira-W. Everest, Solomon Everest and Harry Everest all served. Record found in the Pension Office and warrant approved.

According to Clark's unindexed *Battle of Plattsburg*, 1904, the discharge of Pickett's company was verbal and the rolls were lost; application was made by Harry Everest, 26 Sept. 1856, and was witnessed by "Ira W. Everest" of Addison, Charles-M. Gay, of Milwaukee, Wis., Justice Wm. Weston, Daniel-G. Wilkins, of Addison, and Justice George Wilmarth.

In 1820, Harry was living in Moriah, N. Y., and then had two males, aged between 18 and 26, etc., in his family; in 1830, as *Henry*, he was aged between 30 and 40 and of Milton; and in 1840, aged between 40 and 50, of Addison. In 1850, of Milton, we find Harry, living next to son, Zebadiah, the father, a blacksmith, aged 53, worth $1400, born in Vt., with a family consisting of his wife, "Philinda" aged 53, born same, as was "Lucie," aged 16; also seven young men, perhaps boarders.*

In 1860, Harry was still in Milton, aged 63, a blacksmith, worth $1500, and wife Philenda, aged 63, both born Vt.; no others in the family. His land records have not been examined and the Judge of Probate for the District of Chittenden (Burlington, Vt.), reported that there were no settlements of estates for Harry and his widow on file there. In 1882, resident in Milton, were: Zebadiah-A. Everest, [his son] Jedediah-W. Everest, and "Eliz. Everest" widow of H.-F. Lyon.

Children, last three born in Addison, Vt.:

By Philenda-H. Ashley,

* Henry Moore, 22, John Moore, 23, and Henry Fanny, 20, laborers, all b. Canada East, and John Dammer, 20, Enoch Welch, 30, James *Young*, 25, and John Wollis, 23, all b. Vt. A Sarah *Young* res. 1850, in family of Zebadiah-Ashley [7] Everest, *vide post*.

i. LEO [or LES?] [7], b. 7 June 1819, Moriah, N. Y. Is he identical with the NELSON EVEREST, aged 33, b. Vt., wife LEONORA, aged 30, b. same, who were in the family of Zebadiah-Ashley Everest, in Milton, in 1850? We have no further information about Leo or Nelson.

74. ii. ZEBADIAH-ASHLEY, b. 9 Jan. 1823; m. BETSEY-ANN KELLOGG, AUGUSTA-M. WARNER and MATILDA-A. (HACKNEY) MASON.

iii. BENJAMIN, b. 17 July 1832, d. 12 Sept. 1832, Addison.

iv. LUCIA, b. 17 Oct. 1833; m. 23 Oct. 1853, no place cited, C. ——— D. ———. No recd. of her marriage in *Vt. State V. R.* As "Lucie" aged 16, she lived in her father's family, in Milton, 1850. The name of her husband remains a mystery; the date of her marriage is from the *C. M. E. Ms.*

39. DAVID D.[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 28 Dec. 1799, died in Keeseville, Chesterfield, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1863. He married, probably in Essex County, N. Y., about 1830, PAMELIA ———, born in Massachusetts, in 1804, living in 1860.

His age is given as twenty-one, 12 June 1820, when, still a member of his father's household, in Addison, he is mentioned in the latter's pension application. The *Note Book* states he was born in 1798, but adds nothing about his later career, or family. He is supposed to have had at least two daughters; his land records have not been examined, and no doubt would be of value.

The *Census of 1860*, of Chesterfield (post office, at Keeseville), Essex County, N. Y., *volume 21:* David-D. Everest, aged 60, pedler, $1525 in real estate and $350 in personal property, born in Vt., wife Pamelia, aged 56, born in Mass., worth $500, and daughter Josephine-L., aged 18, born in N. Y. The census of 1850, for the same place, was checked twice but failed to reveal David.

Children, at least two daughters:

? i. ANTOINETTE [7]; m. ——— PARKILL.

? ii. HELEN; m. ——— RICE.

iii. JOSEPHINE-L., b. 1842, N. Y., aged 18 in 1860.

40. HIRAM HOLT[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 3 May 1806, a twin, died in Malone, N. Y., 7 Jan. 1892, aged eighty-six years and seven months. He married, in Addison, 20 Feb. 1827, MARY-ANN TUTTLE, born in Addison, or Rutland, Vt., 28 Mar. 1809, living in Malone, in 1880, parentage unknown.*

Aged thirteen, in 1820, he and his twin brother were mentioned in their father's pension application, in June of that year; and in 1843, Hiram appears as a claimant against his father's estate.

* Her death is not recorded in Malone.

In 1830, Hiram Everest is listed in Addison, with a family of one male and one female, between 20 and 30; one male, between 15 and 20; and two females under 5. In 1840, still of that town, he had a household consisting of one male and one female, between 30 and 40; one male, between 20 and 30; one male and one female, under 5; one male, between 5 and 10; and two females, between 10 and 15. In 1850, at Addison, we note Hiram-H. Everest, aged 45, carpenter, worth $500, born in Vt., as were: Mary, aged 42, Adaline "Everest" aged 22; Nancy "Everest" aged 20; Benjamin, 16, a carpenter; Ida, 14; Charles, 11; Byron, 7; and Clarence, 1.

Recorded next to son Byron, in 1880, Hiram, was living in Malone, a carpenter, aged 74, born in Vt., parents born same; wife Mary, aged 71, born same and parents born same. The following letter, preserved in the *Manuscript*, is of interest.

"Malone Feb^r 22 1891

M^r C M Everest Dear Sir Received your letter a few Days ago and will try and answer your questions as far as i am able in the first Place My Wife Maden Name was Mary A. Tuttle and we was Married at Addison February 20th 1827 you wanted to Now if My Father Had any more Brothers than Zadoc & Joseph I Doe not Now but I Presume he had for he said after the war he went to Connecticut and Moved his Mother and the yonger Children up to Pawlet his Father haven Died Previously he Resided ther about two or three years soon after they came Back on to the old farm in Addison I can Remember Father going to Montreal to see his Sister Olive and if I Mistake Not She married a Mister Porter * I Dont think that Father as far as I now had any More Brothers than Joseph & Zadock and How Many Sisters I do not now. But the four you Mention I Presume is Correct and one I now is that is Olive who Married a Mr Porter * as I am the only one left of My Father family & uncle Zadoc family is all Gone and if I could see you and have a talk Prehaps you Could Gether More Information than I Could rite I am Willing to Do all I Can to help you

you said that my 2^d Cousin is your Granfather I have a great Many 2^d Cousins some living in Vermont some in Pereu and one in Shamplain N Y you said you think of Coming to see me some time Next summer I should be Very Please^d to see you any time . . . My health is Good as can be Expected for a Man of My Age Yours

H. H. Everest."

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

i. MARY-ADALINE [7], b. 4 May 1828, d. 24 Aug. 1852, Reading, Vt., bur. there, Baileys Mills Cem.; m. 10 Feb. 1846, Addison, SAMUEL-N. EVARTS, b. there, 1822, d. 3 July 1893, Reading, aged 70 yrs., 11 mos., son of George and Abigail (Norton) Evarts. Child (EVARTS), born Addison, *Dwight-C.*, b. 11 Aug. 1852, res. Malone, N. Y., a fireman; m. ——— ———; had (*a*) Herman-W.; (*b*) Merton-E.; (*c*) Forrest-W.; (*d*) Roy-W.

* Porteus.

ii. NANCY-ELVIRA, b. 4 July 1830, *d.s.p.* 4 June 1850, Addison; m. there, 1 July 1846, JASON-C. MALLORY; res. Hinesburgh, Vt.

iii. BENJAMIN-FULLER, b. 22 July 1834, *d.s.p.* 7 June 1858, Malone; m. 22 Sept. 1856, perhaps Malone, HANNAH BREEZE. He was a mechanic.

iv. IDA-ANN, b. 12 Sept. 1836, *d.s.p.* 26 Jan. 1873, Malone, then a widow; m. 24 Oct. 1867, perhaps Malone, DAVID-E. MOORE.

75. v. CHARLES-FRANKLIN, b. 19 Dec. 1838; m. ISABEL VERDER.

76. vi. BYRON-EBENEZER, b. 30 Dec. 1842; m. JENNIE-C. LOWRY.

77. vii. CLARENCE-TUTTLE *, b. 7 Oct. 1849; m. HELEN-ADELIA SPAULDING.

41. HEMAN P.[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 3 May 1806, a twin, died in Clarendon, Vt., 12 June 1885, aged seventy-nine years, one month and nine days, testate. He married there, as of Addison, ceremony by A. Noble, 10 Mar. 1830, MARIA-THERESA EWING, born there, 17 Mar. 1812, died there, 24 May 1885, aged seventy-three years, two months and seven days, daughter of Dan-S.†, and Harriet (Tuttle) Ewing.

He was named, with his twin brother, aged thirteen, in the June 1820 pension application by their father and appears in connection with the latter's estate, in 1843, as an heir. In 1840, we find Heman-P. Everest, in Clarendon, aged between 30 and 40, etc. This family lived in Clarendon Springs, within the town of Clarendon, well known in those days as a "watering place."

The *Census of 1850*, for Clarendon, Rutland Co., Vt., *page 416*, shows: Heman Everest, aged 45, worth $3000, farmer, born in Vt., as were "Mariah", aged 39; Daniel, 19; Jane, 14; James, 6; and Harriet, 3. In 1860, next door to their eldest son, were, *7: 104–105*: Heman Everest, aged 54, worth $5000 in real estate and $1200 in personal property, born in Vt., as were Maria, aged 48; James, 15; Harriet, 12; and Martha, 7. A directory of 1881, lists at Clarendon Springs: Heman-P. Everest, residing with James-D. Everest, who held four hundred acres; also Ira Everest. Heman left a will:

Heman-P. Everest, of Clarendon, dated 10 Mar. 1885, proved 7 July 1885, named wife Theresa, son James-D., and he to serve as executor; Harriet-W. Everest, widow of decd. son, Daniel-S., and after her death, her share to go to Byron-F. Everest and Frances-Harriet Bishop, children of said decd. son; three daughters, Margaret-Jane Fuller (*sic*), Harriet-Catharine Everest and Martha-Fuller Smith. (*Rutland Probate Dist., Vt., 63: 337.*) ‡

Children, all but eldest born in Clarendon, Vt.:

78. i. DANIEL-SULLIVAN [7], b. 4 Mar. 1831, Vergennes, Vt.; m. HARRIET-W. JOHNSTON.

* His brother, Byron, in a letter dated 19 Mar. 1891, at Malone, states that Clarence's middle name is *Culver*.

† Daniel-Sullivan Ewing?

‡ My record-searcher reported that the *copy* of the will gives "Fuller."

ii. HARRIET-T., b. 1 July 1834, d. 3 Mar. 1835, Clarendon.
iii. SULLIVAN-E., b. 10 Dec. 1835, d. 22 Dec. 1835, Clarendon.
iv. MARGARET-JANE, b. 5 Nov. 1836, living 1885; m. 16 Sept. 1856, Clarendon, as Jane-M., MERRITT FISK, b. there, 1829, d. there, 13 July 1903, aged 74-2-24, son of Benjamin-J. and Catharine (Colvin) Fisk; his father a native of Danby, Vt.
v. JULIUS-E., b. 15 Oct. 1840, d. 8 Nov. 1842.
79. vi. JAMES-DALLAS, b. 29 Oct. 1844; m. DELILAH-B. RIDLON.
vii. HARRIET-CATHARINE, b. 25 Dec. 1847; m. IRA-WEBB [8] EVEREST, her 1st cousin-once-removed; *vide post.*
viii. MARTHA-FULLER, b. 14 Feb. 1853, living 1930, Hartford, Conn.; m. 1 June 1875, Clarendon, as Mattie-F., aged 22, by the Rev. A.-D. Barber, SENECA-E. SMITH, as his 2d wife. (*Perhaps* he was son of Seneca-E. Smith, b. 19 Feb. 1807, d. 16 Jan. 1866, aged 58-11-7, Danby?)

42. JOSEPH [6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pawlet, Vt., 26 July 1780, died in Peru, N. Y., 27 July 1865. He married, probably in Peru, in March 1806, CELECTA STAFFORD, born in Danby, Vt., 25 Mar. 1788, died in Peru, 9 July 1847, daughter of John and Martha (Irish) Stafford.

He served in the War of 1812-1814, during the Battle of Plattsburg, and in 1856 sought a Bounty Land grant.

Joseph Everest, 1812; B. L. Wt. 79-691:

Sullivan Co., N. H., 12 July 1856, Joseph-W. Everest [the applicant's eldest son], of Plainfield, said co., states that he was born in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., and is now in his 50th year; that he lived with his father, Joseph Everest, until 1831, was 8 years old "wanting a few days" at the time of the Battle of Plattsburg, and recalls his father leaving for actual service in battle. James Lewis, aged 74, of Plattsburg, and Jeremiah Platt, aged 68, of Peru, also testify, in 1856, as to the service of the said Joseph Everest in the War of 1812.

Clinton Co., N. Y., 13 Aug. 1856, Joseph Everest, aged 76, residing in Peru, said co., swears that he served in the 36th Regt. of Militia, commanded by Col. Thomas Miller, for two days during the Battle of Plattsburg, but was not enrolled in any co. The Rev. Asa-E. Everest, of Peru, is authorized to prosecute this claim; signed before Josiah-T. Everest, J.P. The claimed service was under Capt. David Cochrane, but name not found on the Roll. Allowed on testimony of friends, etc.

In the *Manuscript*, is an interesting letter written [June 1886] by the youngest child, the Rev. Asa-Elmore [7] Everest, about the family which concludes, in part:

"Surely the genealogy of a family whose name has the highest position in the world (Mt. Everest) ought to be traced out."

Joseph is said to have owned a forge, saw mill and grocery store in Peru, and was, by trade, a shoemaker. He served that town, as a

supervisor, in 1819, 1831, 1834, and 1835. Three of his children died of tuberculosis, and in June 1886, only his third and youngest sons were alive of the eight children.

He first appears in the census, in Peru, in 1820, as Joseph Jr., aged between 26 and 45; then as Joseph, in 1830 and 1840, aged between 40 and 50 in the former year and between 50 and 60 in the latter year. He was not found in the Peru, census of 1850,* but in 1860, is listed there, living alone, aged 80, farmer, born in Vt., worth $200 in personal estate. His deeds and estate, if any, in Clinton County, have not been examined.

Children born in Peru, N. Y.:

80. i. JOSEPH-WARREN [7], b. 20 Oct. 1806; m. ELEANOR HUNT.
ii. HEMAN, b. 21 Mar. 1808, d. 6 Feb. 1813, or 1814.
81. iii. GEORGE-TRUESDELL (*Rev.*), b. 18 June 1810; m. OLIVE-CHARLOTTE ALLEN and ——— ———.
iv. CELECTA, b. 25 Mar. 1812, d. unm. 1853, Peru; a milliner, aged 37 in 1850, and then in Rhoda's family, see below.
v. RHODA-M., b. 25 Feb. 1814, d. 15 Feb. 1849, Peru; m. (1), CHARLES-P. LANDON, who d. by 1834; she m. (2), by 1834, DR. NELSON STEPHENSON, b. 1810, N. Y., alive 1850, Peru. Census 1850, Peru, *13: 144*, shows Nelson "Stephenson" 40, physician, b. N. Y., as were: Juliette, 15; Frances, 10; Celecta, 7; and Lucy-A., 5; also Celecta Everest, 37. Family accounts call the name "Stevenson." Children (STEPHENSON), (1) *Juliette*, b. 1835; (2) *Frances*, b. 1840; (3) *Celecta*, b. 1843; in 1860, with Aunt Laura; (4) *Lucy-Ann*, b. 1845, in 1860 with Aunt Adaline.
vi. ADALINE, b. 17 May 1816, d. 1871, Peru; m. about 1837, prob. Peru, JABEZ ALLEN, b. 1803, Vt., living 1860, Peru, where Jabez, Isaac and Peter Allen all settled early.† The census of 1850, there, *13: 158*, lists: Jabez Allen, 47, farmer, b. Vt., worth $1000, with Adaline, 34, b. N. Y., as were: Mary, 12; Warren, 10; Isaac-J.-E., 8; and Emma-I., 4, in his family. That of 1860, there, *12: 946*, shows, living next door to Adaline's father, "Isaac" Allen, 57, farmer, b. Vt., $2500 in R.E., and $1000 in P.E., and Adaline, 44, b. N. Y., as were: Mary-*J.*, 22, school teacher, Everest, 17; Emma-I., 14; Adelaide, 8; and Lucy Stephenson, aged 15. Children (ALLEN), (1) *Mary-J.*, b. 1838; (2) *Warren*, b. 1840; (3) *Isaac-J.-Everest*, b. 1842, called "Everest" in *W. H. E. Ms.*, and in 1860 census; (4) *Emma-I.*, b. 1846, omitted in *Ms.*; (5) *Adelaide*, b. 1852, called "Addie" in *Ms.*
vii. LAURA, b. 1 June 1818, *d.s.p.* 29 May, or Mar., 1877, Peru; m. between 1850 and 1860, RICHARD-C. MCINTYRE, b. 1818–1820, N. Y., living 1860, Peru. In 1850, in Peru, McIntyre, 32, merchant, b. N. Y., was living in the home of Asa Day, b. Mass.

* In 1850, Joseph Everest, aged 70, b. Vt., was in the home of his third son, in Jasper, Steuben Co., N. Y., *vide post*.

† *Vt. State V. R.*, do not reveal the birth of an Isaac or Jabez Allen in or about 1803.

In 1860, in Peru, *12: 1005*, Richard McIntyre, 40, merchant, b. N. Y., $2000 in R.E., and $6000 in P.E., had wife Laura, 40, b. same, and *Electa Stephens* *, 17, b. same, in his family.

82. viii. ASA-ELMORE (*Rev.*), b. 28 Dec. 1820; m. ANNA-MARY FORT.

43. COL. CALVIN G.[6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ticonderoga, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1783, died in Peru, N. Y., 14 Apr. 1854. He married, in Kingsbury, N. Y., 26 June 1808, CATHARINE HARTMAN, born in Hartford, N. Y., 15 Apr. 1790, died in Peru, 28 Jan. 1870, parentage unknown.†

Among the members of the Baptist Church, in Addison, Vt., 3 Mar. 1803, was a "Calvin Everests." ‡ But as Calvin's father went to Peru, around 1800, this item probably does not apply to our Calvin. By 27 Oct. 1810, Calvin was of Easton, Washington County, N. Y., when he purchased eighty acres, in Addison, of Dudley Everest, of same, as witnessed by Hiram and Zadock Everest Jr., *vide ante.*§ When Benjamin Starbuck, of Easton, drew his will, 27 June 1811, proved 12 Nov. 1811, Calvin Everest was one of the three witnesses. (*Washington Co., N. Y., Will abstracts, 1786–1825, 1: 26.*) The following services in the New York State Militia, concern Calvin:

In 1809, Washington Co., Calvin Everest a Lt., *vice* G. Cornell promoted, Capt. Gideon Cornell's co. In 1815, same county, Calvin Everest, Adjutant, *vice* Sheldon promoted. In 1818, same county, 154th Regt. Inf., John-P. Adams, Adjutant, *vice* "Everts" promoted. In 1819, same county, 10th Div., 156th Regt., Calvin Everest, a Major. And in 1822, same county, same Regt., Calvin Everest, Lt. Col., *vice* De Ridder promoted. (*N. Y. Council of Appts., 1057, 1559, 1895, 2010, 2395.*)

He served as an officer in the War of 1812–1814, and applied for bounty land in 1850:

Calvin Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt. 17657-55-10:

Clinton Co., N. Y., 4 Dec. 1850, Calvin Everest, aged 67, of Peru, said co., states that he was a Lt., in the co. of Capt. Joshua Brownell, in Col. James Green's Regt., N. Y. Militia; that he volunteered at Easton, N. Y., about 1 July 1812; requests a bounty land warrant. 3rd Auditor's office states that Calvin Everest served from 17 July to 1 Dec., 1812.

Clinton Co., N. Y., 26 Mar. 1855, Catharine Everest, aged 64, widow of Calvin Everest, who died in Peru, 14 Apr. 1854, swears that she married him in Kingsbury, Washington Co., N. Y., 26 June 1808; ceremony by a minister; and that her maiden name was Hartman. She applies for bounty lands. J.-W. Stearns and E. Beckwith, both of Peru, state that they knew the family of Calvin Everest and that they had "raised a family of children."

* Error for Celecta Stephenson, *vide supra.*
† I have made no special search for her identity. *W. L. H.*
‡ *D. A. R. Recds., 2: 180*, Vt. Hist. Soc.
§ *Addison, Vt., Deeds, 4: 442.*

The Everest Family Bible is published in the *Record*, 1946, *volume 77, page 35;* it contains data about Calvin, his wife and their children, and has already been cited.

Calvin first appears in the census, in 1810, and was then of Easton, Washington County, N. Y., aged between 26 and 45. He also appears there in 1820, but in 1830, aged between 40 and 50, and again in 1840, aged between 50 and 60, was living in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y. His record in 1850 has not been found, although twice checked by my record-searcher. In 1860, the widow, Catharine Everest, aged 70, was living in Peru, having with her, Edward, aged 38, and Charles, aged 27, all three being born in New York.

In the *Manuscript*, are four letters, written in December 1876 and in January 1877, by the widow of Hiram-Hartman [7] Everest, that contain valuable genealogical material, all of which has been utilized.

Col. Everest resided on Big Bow Farm, and was a merchant, farmer, mill owner, etc.; his deeds and estate have not been covered. Four of his children died of tuberculosis.

Children, first seven born in Easton, N. Y., the rest in Peru, N. Y.:

i. ALMIRA [7], b. 9 Apr. 1809, d. 20 Nov. 1841 [not 1845], Peru; m. about 1833, SANFORD-MILLER SHERRILL, b. 23 Jan. 1807, prob. Clinton Co., N. Y., d. 7 Sept. 1884, Peru, son of Seth and Mary (Miller) Sherrill.* He m. (2), 16 Feb. 1845, Eunice-D. Cochran, of Peru, b. 1819, N. Y. State, living 1852, by whom he had, *Adda-Cochran*, b. 16 Nov. 1852, d. 7 Oct. 1861. The census of 1850, for Peru, *13: 167:* "Sandford Sherry," 42, farmer, worth $2500, b. N. Y., as were: Eunice, 31; Maria, 16; and two laborers. Child (SHERRILL), by Almira Everest, *Maria*, b. 28 Jan. 1834, living 1850, aged 16.

ii. CALVIN-HARTMAN, b. 1 Oct. 1810, d. 13 Dec. 1830.

iii. HIRAM-HARTMAN, b. 27 Aug. 1812, d. 7 Mar. 1858, Schuyler Falls, N. Y., bur. Elmwood Cem.; m. 16 Aug. 1836, then of Rochester, N. Y., JENNETT-E. ELMORE, b. 15 Nov. 1814, N. Y., living 1896, Peru or Schuyler Falls, dau. of Asa and Maria (Hall) Elmore. For several years Hiram was of the Rochester firm of Hinsdell & Everest, dry goods, where he and his wife were members of the Brick Church (Presby.), and then went to live in his wife's home town, being listed in the 1840 census as of Plattsburg.† Later he became a deacon of the church. Letters, 1876–1877, from his widow have been mentioned; there is also a long poem about the death of their only child, cut from a local newspaper, June 1858. In 1860, the widow, aged 44, was with her sister-in-law, Sarah-Maria [7] (Everest) Heyworth, in Peru; and in 1870, she was head of her own home, aged 53, there. Child (EVEREST), *Elmore-Hiram*, b. 30 Oct. 1849, d. 8 June 1858, aged 8 yrs.

* *Vide* de Forest's *Sherrill Gen.*, 1932, which states that Seth went to Swanton, Vt.
† Schuyler Falls estb. 1848, from Plattsburg, Clinton Co., N. Y.

10 mos. (See 1896 *Biog. Review of Clinton and Essex Cos., N. Y., p. 15.*)

iv. CATHARINE, b. 28 Aug. 1815, living 1877, a widow, Swanton, Vt.; m. EDWIN-M. FERRIS, who d. 2 May 1859, son of Jonathan and Ursula (Catlin) Ferris of Swanton.* Her sister m. as her 2d husband, Valentine-S. Ferris, a brother of Edwin's.

v. SARAH-MARIA, b. 27 Sept. 1817, d. 17 Dec. 1877, prob. Peru; m. (1), 13 Aug. 1840, Peru, RICHARD HEYWORTH, b. 20 July 1798, N. Y., d. 26 July 1859; she m. (2), after 1860, ALLEN-M. MOORE. Richard was a supervisor in Peru in 1839; in 1850, he is listed in Peru, *13: 147:* as "Hayworth" 52, worth $15,000, b. N. Y., as were: Sarah, 34; Jane, 9; Adelaide, 4; George, 2; and Margaret McIntyre, 21, b. Scotland. In 1860, Sarah "Heyworth" was living there, *12: 1006:* a "farmer," 43, $35,000 in R.E., and $12,000 in P.E., b. N. Y., as were: Jane, 19; Adelaide, 16; Jeanette, 14; George, 12; Hiram, 9; "Jennette" Everest, 44, $7000 in P.E.; and servants. Children (HEYWORTH), prob. b. Peru, (1) *Jane*, b. 1841; (2) *Adelaide-Catharine*, b. 1843; m. Ozias-Stephen Chapman, see *D. A. R., 60: 298;* (3) *Jennette*, b. 1846; (4) *George*, b. 1848; (5) *Hiram-Everest*, b. 1851; m. Mary-L. White, see *D. A. R., 66: 115.*†

vi. EMILY, b. 10 July 1820, d. 21 Jan. 1824.

vii. EDWARD-CLINTON, b. 4 Jan. 1822, living 17 Jan. 1891, Peru, *n.c.m.*, when he wrote a "whacky" letter but did mention his relations in Swanton, Vt. A letter, in 1877, written by his sister-in-law, widow of brother Hiram-Hartman, states that Edward-Clinton had been "mental" since 20 years of age.

viii. EMILY-SOPHIA, b. 25 Apr. 1826, d. 22 Feb. 1879, Swanton; m. (1) DR. HORATIO GATES, of same; she m. (2), as his 2d wife, 10 May 1859, JUDGE VALENTINE-S. FERRIS, b. 1809, Swanton, d. there, 1 Dec. 1879, aged 70, son of Jonathan and Ursula (Catlin) Ferris. Judge Ferris m. (1), CORNELIA-D. BRAYTON, who d. 1855, dau. of Judge William Brayton. (See Hemenway's *Vt. Gaz., 4: 1005, 1123, et als.*, for Gates and Ferris.)

ix. MARY-CORDELIA, b. 1 Jan. 1830, d. 26 Mar. 1874, Troy, N. Y.; m. 15 Nov. 1854, HENRY-F. MARTIN.

83. x. CHARLES-R., b. 24 Oct. 1833; m. MARY-ELIZABETH CRILLEY.

Note: I do not know if Catharine, Emily-Sophia or Mary-Cordelia had issue.

44. CAPT. LUTHER[6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Ticonderoga, N. Y., 24 Apr. 1786, died in Plattsburg, N. Y., 13 July 1846. He married, by 1817, MATILDA HAWKINS.

He lived in the part of Plattsburg that was set off as the separate

* Maria-Ann Ferris, of Swanton, sister of Edwin-M., m. 1832, Richard-Frederic[8] Fletcher (1809–1854), son of Asa Fletcher, of Ludlow, Vt., see the *Fletcher Ms.*, compiled by *W. L. H.*

† In 1946, the family Bible owned by Joseph[6] Everest, was possessed by Mrs. Sarah-M. (Hayworth) Barber, of Peru, N. Y., a dau. of Hiram-Everest Heyworth; the *D. A. R. Rolls* spell the name as "Heyworth." (*Record, 77: 35.*)

town of Schuyler Falls, in April 1848, and served as an officer in the New York Militia:

In 1815, Clinton Co., 36th Regt. Inf., Ens. Luther Everett *vice* Button promoted; in 1817, same county and Regt., Luther Everest a Lt.; in 1818, same county and Regt., L. Everest promoted to Capt. *vice* Cochran declined; and in 1821, same county and Regt., John "Everist" captain *vice* L. "Everist" resigned. (*N. Y. Council of Appts., 1563, 1849, 1923, 2237.*)

He appears in the census records as follows: in 1820, of Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., one male and one female between 26 and 45, and one male under 10; in 1830, of Plattsburg, said county, one male between 40 and 50, one male, between 10 and 15, and one female, between 30 and 40; and in 1840, of the same town, one male, between 50 and 60, one male, between 20 and 30, one female, between 40 and 50, and one female between 10 and 15. A search of his deeds and estate, if any, would be of interest.

Child:

WASHINGTON-W.[7], b. in 1817, prob. Clinton Co., N. Y., res. 1870, Schuyler Falls, N. Y.; m. after 1850, SARAH ———, b. about 1834, N. Y., living 1870. According to *W. H. E.*, he lived in Schuyler Falls, which appears, from census, to be correct: 1860, Schuyler Falls, Clinton Co., N. Y., *12: 1:* Washington-*D.* Everest, 43, farmer, b. N. Y., wife Sarah, aged 26, "Emegene" 17, school teacher, [was she a child by a 1st wife?]; Ida, 2; Evaline, 6 mos., b. same; also John Kelly, 47, farmer, b. Ireland. The census of 1870, same town, *10: 610:* Washington Everest, 52, farmer, worth $5000; wife Sarah, 34; Ida 12, Eva 10, and Mary 6, all born in N. Y.; with Kelly, aged 65, a farm laborer, etc. Children (EVEREST), b. N. Y., (1) *Ida*, b. 1858; (2) *Eva*, b. 1860; (3) *Mary*, b. 1864; [perhaps *Imogine*, b. 1843, N. Y.]

45. JAMES[6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 10 June 1788, died in Peru, N. Y., about 1876. He married, probably in Peru, in March 1813, PRUDENCE CARRIEL, born in (?Sutton), Mass., 8 Aug. 1795, died after 1850, daughter of Aaron and Sally (Woodbury) Carriel, and maternal aunt of Sally (Sibley) Everest, wife of James' youngest brother, Josiah-Terry[6] Everest.*

James served during the War of 1812–1814, and applied for a bounty land grant in this connection, in 1850:

* Aaron Carriel m. 1784, Sally Woodbury; issue, b. Sutton, Mass., and Charlestown, N. H., (1) *Sally*, b. 2 Oct. 1784; m. John Sibley; (2) *Dwight*, b. 1 Apr. 1786; (3) *Fanny*, b. 10 Dec. 1789; (4) *Phebe*, b. 17 Jan. 1792; (5) *James*, b. 26 July 1793; (6) *Prudence*, b. as above; (7) *Hiram*, b. 18 Apr. 1806, Charlestown; prob. others. (See *D. A. R., 26: 159;* Sanderson's 1876 *Hist. Charlestown, p. 297;* and Benedict's 1878 *Hist. Sutton, p. 617.*)

James Everest, 181z, B. L. Wt. 78259–55–160:

Clinton Co., N. Y., 4 Sept. 1850, James Everest, of Peru, said co., swears that he belonged to the co. of Capt. Ezra Turner, in the Battalion of pioneers of Major John Roberts 3d; that he volunteered at Plattsburg, 15 Nov. 1812, armed with muskets and implements for clearing out the road through Lacada woods and was discharged at Plattsburg, about 1 Jan. 1813. Claim allowed.

Clinton Co., N. Y., 28 July 1855, James Everest, aged 67, res. said co., states he was a teamster with Gen. Izard, from Champlain, in said co., to Sackett's Harbor, from Aug. 1814 until 14 Oct. 1814. The Hon. Josiah-T. Everest, of Schuyler Falls, N. Y., authorized to prosecute this claim. Witnesses to the applicant's signature were David-A. and Betsey Everest [*sic*] * and J.-T. Everest, J.P., all of said co.

8 Feb. 1858, J.-T. Everest, of Peru, appointed James Everest's attorney to prosecute his claims.

Hurd's *History of Clinton County*, 1880, states that among the first settlers of Schuyler Falls Village (until 1848 part of Plattsburg), was a James Everest. The census of 1820, reveals James, aged between 26 and 45, in Peru, and he is also there in 1830, then aged between 40 and 50. In 1840, he was living in Plattsburg, aged between 50 and 60; and in 1850, he had returned to Peru, *13: 134:* James Everest, aged 62, farmer, born Vt., wife Prudence, aged 55, born Mass.; children: Heman, aged 23; Jane-M., aged 16; Ellen, aged 12; all born in N. Y., as was Mary-A. Haff, aged 10. In 1860, we find James Everest, aged 72, born in N. H. [*sic*], living with his only son, with whom, James Everest, aged 81, born in Vt., was still residing, in Peru, in 1870.

His deeds and estate have not been examined. Four of his children are said to have died of tuberculosis.

Children probably all born in Peru, N. Y.:

i. PRUDENCE [7], b. about 1814, perhaps d. by 1850; m. by 1840, NELSON HAFF, of Peru. Child (HAFF), *Mary-A.*, b. 1840, aged 10 in 1850.†

ii. LYDIA, b. about 1816; m. by 1850, ——— SOPER. A Moses Soper was an early settler in Peru and ran a mill; living there in 1850, *13: 170:* Stafford Soper, 41, farmer, b. Vt., wife Abigail, 32, b. N. Y., as were Elizabeth, 30; Delia 8; Emma-J., 6. Also, *13: 167:* Briggs Soper, teamster, 27, wife Emily, 26; Charles 4; Mary 1, all b. N. Y.

iii. AMANDA-CHASE, b. 1818–1825, alive 1878; m. prob. by 1850, ——— CLOSE. She is said to have lived in Lawrence, Mass. [?]

* The census 1850, for Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., *13: 152*, lists David-A. "Everette" 64, farmer, b. Vt., wife Betsey, 60, b. N. Y., as were Katharine, 24, George-E., 22, and Harvey, 18; also Ann Brooks 17, and Eliza Stafford, 7. Also there, same page, was David-A. "Everette" Jr., 31, wife Mary-A., 22, and Orville-M., 2, all b. N. Y. This was an Everett family, *vide post.*

† In 1793, a John Haff, from Dutchess Co., N. Y., settled in Peru, with a wife and 5 children, among them, *Abraham*, b. 1792; both Peter and Abraham Haff served, from Peru, in the War of 1812–1814. (Hurd's *Hist. Clinton Co., 348.*)

iv. HEMAN-G., b. 1827–1830, 23 in 1850, then with father; 30 in 1860; 42 in 1870, said to be living in Peru in 1878 and the father of four children. He m. (1), by 1860, RACHEL MORGAN, b. 1832, N. Y.; he m. (2), by 1870, MELISSA-M. ———. Of Peru in 1860, he headed a family consisting of his wife Rachel, 28, both self and wife b. N. Y., and his father, James Everest, 72, b. N. H. [*sic*]; in 1870, a farmer, Heman-G., had in his home, *10: 412:* Melissa-M., 28, and Elmore-H., 2, both b. N. Y., also a Mary Taylor, 12 [perhaps a relative of his wife's?], b. same, and James Everest, 81, b. Vt. Children (EVEREST), (1) *Elmore-H.*[5], b. 1868; three others.

v. JANE-M., b. 29 Jan. 1834, Peru, d. by 1863; m. as 1st wife, 11 May 1856, there, GEORGE-E. EVERETT, b. there, 21 June 1828, son of David-Allen and Betsey (Thew) Everett, *vide ante*. He m. (2), DELIA SOPER, by whom he had five children [for a Delia Soper b. 1842, *vide supra*]. Children (EVERETT), by Jane-M. Everest, b. Peru, (1) *Elma-A.*, b. 10 Feb. 1857, d. 20 Feb. 1861; (2) *Allen-James*, b. 14 Jan. 1860; m. Mary Warren; see *Desc. Richard Everett*, 1902, *231*.

vi. ELLEN, b. 1838, aged 12 in 1850; m. ——— FELLS; she is said to have had two children.

46. EDWARD RAYMOND[6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Addison, Vt., 5 Jan. 1791, died in Ann Arbor, Mich., 19 Sept. 1844.* He married, first, in Rochester, N. Y., 28 July 1825, MARY RICE, who died in Ann Arbor, after 16 Apr. 1839. He married, secondly, in Webster, Mich., 4 Aug. 1842, ELIZA CAMPBELL WILLEY, about whom see below.

He was one of the founders of the Rochester Colony, now Duplain, Mich., and at a meeting held, 29 June 1836, as a result of the drawing of land, "Edward R. Everest," had four farm lots and twelve village lots. In 1839, he was among the resident taxpayers in this purchase, holding 480 acres. An account of the founding of Duplain, states, that, "Joseph Sever, Edward R. Everest and Willis Thempshall built a grist and saw mill at the colony. Everest opened a store and had a post office established there, so that existence began to flow in smoother channels." (*Mich. Pioneer and Hist. Coll., 5: 329–333: Hist. Shiawassee and Clinton Cos., Mich.*, 1880, *423–426*.)

The 1830 census for Rochester, Monroe County, N. Y., includes Edward-R. Everest, in the First Ward, with one male, between 30 and 40; one male and one female, between 20 and 30; one female, between 15 and 20; and one female under 5, in his home. The 1840 census has been covered for him in Michigan, but without success.

In 1850, in Jackson, Jackson County, Mich., the only Everests in the entire county, were, *page 318:* Maria, aged 23, and Mary, aged 15,

* Rochester, N. Y., newsfiles: Edward R. Everest, in 54th year, at *Duplain*, Mich., 13 Sept. 1844. (*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 19: 208;* N. Y. State Library, Albany, N. Y.)

both born in N. Y., living in the home of a Dr. Benjamin-H. Packard, aged 64, born in N. H., wife Anna, aged 52, born in Vt., and other Packards, Pilchers and Kennedys, all under the same roof.

The *Manuscript* states that the widow married again, in Grand Rapids, Mich. Three letters, written from Dubuque, Iowa, in the Winter of 1891, by the youngest daughter, Helen-L. Atherton, give further information; one of which states that "After father's death mother returned to her Vt. home." As Helen was of Dummerston, Vt., when she married, in Townshend, Vt., the *Census of 1860* was covered for both towns. Perhaps her mother married, in Michigan, before 1849, this Joseph Dix, if so, she was born about 1811 and in Vermont:

1860 Census, Dummerston, Windham Co., Vt., *6: 255:* Joseph Dix, 71, miller, Elizabeth Dix, 49, both b. *Vt.*, Elizabeth Dix, 11, and "Hellen" Everest, 16, both b. Mich.*

Children, first five probably born in Rochester, N. Y.:
By Mary Rice,

i. MARIA [7], b. 20 July 1826, d. *ante* 1891, prob. San Francisco, Calif.; m. 11 Dec. 1853, prob. Mich., CALVIN-WHITWOOD KELLOGG, b. 1822, near Syracuse, N. Y., d. 12 Apr. 1895, aged 73, San Francisco, son of Dwight and Minerva (Annable) Kellogg. His parents took him to Ann Arbor, Mich., in 1832; he became a prominent financier, see the *Kellogg Gen.;* also the 1875 *Sketches of Leading and Representative Men of San Francisco.* He was actively interested in the Wells Fargo Express and named a son for the company; he went to San Francisco in 1854, and at his death, left a widow and three children by his first wife. There was litigation over his estate, *vide* the *San Francisco Call*, April, May, June and Sept., 1895, and Aug. 1897.† He m. (2), RISBA ———, and (3), MARY-E. ———. Children (KELLOGG), all by Maria Everest, (1) *Ella*, alive 1895; m. ——— Gilroy; (2) *Clute-Fargo;* (3) *Edward-E.*, alive 1895.

ii. MARTHA, b. 27 July 1828, d. unm. Rochester.‡

iii. EDWARD, b. 1 Oct. 1830, d. unm. Australia; he was in the wheat business in Chicago, Ill.

iv. JAMES, b. 12 Feb. 1833, d. unm. Rochester.‡

v. MARY-W., b. 2 Apr. 1836, *s.p.* 1891, Detroit, Mich.; m. 12 July

* A search for the birth of the second wife, as Campbell, and as Willey, proved negative, in the *Vt. State V. R.* She may have been a widow when she became the wife of Edward-Raymond Everest. Further research is needed for her identity.

The *1850 Census*, Dummerston, Windham Co., Vt., *11: 212:* Joseph Dix, 61, miller, b. *Mass.*, Elizabeth C. 38, b. *same*, Oscar, 26, b. same; Helen-L. Everest, 6, b. Mich., and Cynthia-E. Dix, 1, b. Vt., in same home.

† We are indebted to Noel Stephenson, F.A.S.G., former District Attorney for Yuba Co., Calif., who kindly examined these issues at the State Library, Sacramento, Calif. *W. L. H.*

‡ Undoubtedly in childhood.

1860, there, STEPHEN-WARNER WHITE, who res. 1891, 58 Jefferson Ave. Terrace, Blodgett, Detroit. One account gives her middle initial as "E."

vi. HENRY, b. 16 Apr. 1839, Ann Arbor, Mich., d. there unm.*

By Eliza Campbell Willey,

vii. HELEN-L., b. 18 Jan. 1844, Duplain, Mich., living 1891, Dubuque, Iowa; m. 22 Aug. 1865, Townshend, Vt., aged 21, res. Dummerston, Vt., SANFORD-ADOLPH ATHERTON, b. 4 Sept. 1839, Glover, Vt., son of Dr. Sanford and Abigail (Richardson) Atherton. Child (ATHERTON), *Maylon-Elizabeth*, b. 4 Dec. 1867, Dubuque.†

47. COL. JOHN D.[6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 18 Apr. 1793, died in Ann Arbor, Mich., 19 Aug. 1839, aged forty-six years, four months and one day, buried in Forest Hill Cemetery. He married, in Plattsburg, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1819, ELIZABETH-TODD SINGLEHURST, born in Cambridge, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1804, died in Ann Arbor, 2 Mar. 1877, aged seventy-two years, two months and eleven days, daughter of John Singlehurst.‡

Possibly his middle initial stood for "Dudley"? He went to Ann Arbor, in 1836, with his sister, Sally (Everest) Chase and their brother, Edward-Raymond Everest. Earlier, he served as an officer from Clinton County, in the New York Militia:

1818, Lt. John Everest *vice* L. Everest, promoted, 36th Inf. Regt. 1821, same co. and regt., John "Everist" captain *vice* L. "Everist," resigned. (*N. Y. Council and Appointments, 1923, 2237.*) The commissions and discharges of John Everest, as Lt. Col., in the 36th N. Y. Inf. Regt., five documents, 1818–1823, were donated to the *C. S. L.*, by Herbert Randall. (*C. S. L.: 973.9 N 427.1818–23.*)

John-D. Everest appears in the census of Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., in 1820, aged between 26 and 45; and in 1830, aged between 30 and 40. The census records for Ann Arbor, 1840, have been examined for his widow and family.§ The 1850, for the latter place, Washtenaw County, Mich., *10: 201*, reveals Elizabeth Everest, aged

* Undoubtedly in childhood.

† The marriage recd. gives Helen's birth as Mapleton, Mich., dau. of Edward and E.-M. Everest, and the groom's name as Adolph, ceremony by the Rev. C.-L. Cushman. Dr. Sanford Atherton, 6th child of Samuel Atherton (native of Canada), b. 29 May 1806, Essex, Vt., d. 8 Feb. 1843, aged 36 yrs., 9 mos., Glover, Vt. (*Vt. State V.R.*) The 1891 letters of Helen-L. (Everest) Atherton, state that Abigail Richardson, was b. 1815, Vt., and d. 1861, Glover. "Maylon" seems an odd name for a girl, could it be "Maylou"?

‡ John Singlehurst d. 5 Aug. 1832, aged 77, "the only item our mother's side in Bible," states a chart in the *Ms.*

§ In 1840, in Washtenaw Co., no towns cited, we find, *5: 81:* John "Evrets," between 40 and 50, wife same age, and 5 males under 20.

45, Caroline, 29; Mary-Ann, 13, all born in N. Y.; and Charles-E., aged 11, born in Mich. The 1860, for the same, *18: 527*, First Ward, shows: Elizabeth Everest, aged 58, born Conn. [*sic*]; Caroline, 38, born N. Y.; Charles-E., 21, b. Mich.; William-B., 36, a clerk, and Mary-A., 24, both born N. Y.

Children, first three born in Peru, N. Y.:

i. CAROLINE 7, b. 29 Jan. 1821, d. unm. 26 May 1899, aged 78–3–28, Ann Arbor, Mich.

ii. SIDNEY, b. 20 Jan. 1823, d. 9 Mar. 1823, aged 11 weeks, Peru.

iii. WILLIAM-BYRON, b. 25, or 28, Dec. 1824, d. unm. 23 Jan. 1913, aged 89 yrs., 26 days, Ann Arbor. Was his middle name Benedict?

iv. ELIZABETH, b. 4 June 1827, Plattsburg, N. Y., d. 9 Nov. 1906, aged 79–5–5, Ann Arbor; m. there, 28 Dec. 1848 (10 May 1849, also cited), NELSON-MONROE SCHOFF, b. 24 Mar. 1827, Aurelius, N. Y., d. 9 June 1894, aged 77–3–16, Ann Arbor, son of Abijah-F. and Amy (Pratt) Schoff. See Herbert Randall's *Ms.* notes on his wife's lines, copies at both *C. H. S.*, and *C. S. L.*, which I examined and noted. In the *W. H. E. Ms.*, is a chart filled in by Mr. Randall and a letter written by him for his mother-in-law, Elizabeth (Everest) Schoff, dated 23 Mar. 1891, Ann Arbor, which states, in part: "Miss Caroline Everest remembers that her Grandfather's sister married a man by the name of Perteous of Montreal." * Child (SCHOFF), b. Ann Arbor, *Anna-Cora*, b. 27 June 1855, *d.s.p.* there, 12 Nov. 1892, aged 37–5–15; m. there, 17 Sept. 1879, Herbert Randall, of Wareham, Mass., b. 1 Sept. 1850, son of Thomas-S. and Hannah-B. (Ripley) Randall.

v. HARVEY-WARREN, b. 3 Mar. 1830, Peru, *d.s.p.* 5 Nov. 1922, aged 92–8–1, Marion, Mass.; m. 20 June 1861, N. York Precinct, Trinity Co., Calif., PHEBE-BATES ALLEN, b. 11 July 1837, Rochester, Mass.†, d. 19 Sept. 1922, aged 85–2–18, Marion, youngest dau. of Stephen and Azubah (Delano) Allen. Mr. Everest served as a selectman and Supt. of Schools in Marion; a letter enclosed with his record at the *C. H. S.*, dated 28 Nov. 1906, Marion, written to "dear brother," and signed "*H. W. E.*," mentions "Ed" and "Eliza Chase." Another letter, dated 3 Mar. 1891, Marion, to *C. M. E.*, states that "It does not require much paper to write the history of our family. It is a deplorable fact that of a family of seven children there is but one grandchild and she is childless." ‡

* Olive (Everest) Porteus, *vide ante*.

† Marion was estb. in 1852 from Rochester.

‡ Harvey-*Wilson* Everest, d. as above, Marion, retired and widowed, b. Plattsburg, N. Y., son of John-*E.*, b. N. Y., and Elizabeth Amychurst [*sic*], b. Cambridge, *Eng.* Bur. Evergreen Cem., Marion; informant: Mrs. Thomas Oglesby. (*Mass. V. R., 1922, Deaths, 48: 244.*) [Prob. the Singlehursts were originally from England.]

Phebe-Bates (Allen) Everest, d. as above, Marion, b. 11 July 1834 [*sic*], Marion, dau. Stephen Allen, b. same, and Azuba Delano, b. same, bur. Evergreen Cem., there; informant: Harvey-W. Everest. (*ibid., 48: 241.*)

vi. MARY-ANN, b. 10 Apr. 1836, Plattsburg, d. unm. 18 May 1888, aged 52-1-8, Ann Arbor.

vii. CHARLES-EDWARD, b. 26 Aug. 1838, Ann Arbor, d. there, unm. 31 Dec. 1886, aged 48-4-5.

48. OLIVER [6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 11 Sept. 1795, died in Duplain, Mich., 23 Dec. 1873. He married, in Plattsburg, N. Y., ceremony by Squire Broadwell, 1 May 1834, JULIA-ANN EELLS, born in Peru, N. Y., 3 July 1819, died in Duplain, 26 July 1880, daughter of John and Polly (Clarke) Eells.*

He served in the War of 1812-1814, at the Battle of Plattsburg.

Oliver Everest, 1812, W. C. -23084; B. L. Wt. 65195-160-55:

1 June 1852, Kent Co., Mich., Oliver Everest, aged 56, res. Grand Rapids, swears that he served in Capt. Nathaniel Cochrane's co., N. Y. Militia at Plattsburg.

19 Sept. 1855, Clinton Co., Mich., Oliver Everest, aged 60, applies for second issue of Bounty Lands.

20 Mar. 1878, Clinton Co., Mich., Julia-Ann Everest, aged 61, res. of Duplain, said co., and widow of Oliver Everest, who died there, 23 Dec. 1873, states that she was married under the name of Julia Ann "Ells" to Oliver Everest, 1 May 1834, at Plattsburg, N. Y., by Squire Broadwell.

Official record of service shows that he served 1 Sept., to 13 Sept., 1814, at the Battle of Plattsburg.

He appears in the census of 1830, in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., aged between 30 and 40, but my searcher was unable to locate him in 1840, in either Peru or Plattsburg, said county. He is said to have gone to Duplain, the part now Sena, Mich., in 1844, from Schuyler Falls, N. Y. The latter town was set off in 1848 from Plattsburg. A pioneer of Clinton County, Mich., he settled in Mapleton and was a farmer. "Oliver Everest" was listed among the resident tax payers in Sena, in *1840*, holding eighty acres. (*Hist. Shiawassee and Clinton Cos., Mich.*, 1880, *436.*)

In 1850, he was in Duplain, Clinton County, Mich., aged 53, farmer, worth $600, born in Vt., wife Julia-A., 34, born in N. Y., as were: Arnold, 14, and Laban, 8; Luther, 5, and William, 2, were born in Mich. We note he was living in Grand Rapids, in 1852, but had returned to Clinton County, Mich., in 1855, according to the pension application.

Included in the *A. G. O.* record for his son, William-Byron [7], Civil War services, is a *copy* of the *1860 Census* of Oliver "Everet" 66, farmer, worth $2500, born in Vt., wife Julia, aged 43, born in N. Y., as were Arnold, 25, and Laban, 18; Luther, 15, William, 12, Mary, 8,

* According to the 1880 census, both of her parents were b. in N. Y. She is said to have been Oliver Everest's first cousin, *vide post.*

all born in Mich., and Julia-E. "Everest," 4, born same, living in Duplain, Clinton County, Mich. (*pp. 919–920.*) When said son enlisted, January 1864, at Duplain, Oliver Everest, of same, is given as nearest relative. Oliver also signed his son's enlistment paper, to show parent's consent, *vide post.*

The *Census of 1880*, for Duplain, shows Julia-A. Everest, aged 63, born in N. Y., of N. Y. parentage, her family consisting of granddaughter, Mattie, aged 9, born in Mich., of N. Y. parentage, as was grandson, Bertie. (*p. 370.*) [The grandchildren were children of son Laban.]

Cemetery inscriptions from Mt. Rest Cemetery, St. Johns, Clinton County, Mich., contain the following *:

Oren Everest, b. N. Y., 1836–1921.
Luther-L. Everest, b. N. Y., 1846–1863.
Oliver Everest, b. Vt., 1795–1872.
Julia-Ann Everest, b. N. Y., 1819–1880.

Oliver is said to have been injured by the fall of a tree and was ever after a cripple. In the 1890's, son Laban filled in a chart, from Omaha, Nebr., stating that his mother's father, John Eells, was born in "Whitenham" [?], Conn., moved to Peru, about 1780, dying there, two miles west and north of Peru Village, and that "My grand Mother Everest was a Sister of My Grandfather Eells," she married in Peru. Much else that he gives about the family is not correct. Oliver's death is given by another descendant as 1876.

Children, first three born in Peru, N. Y.:

i. ARNOLD-OREN [7], b. 21 Jan. 1835, d. Oct. 1921, bur. Mt. Rest Cem., St. Johns, Mich.; *s.p.* in 1891 and known as Oren; m. 28 Jan. 1873, West Bay City, Mich., CLARISSA-ABIGAIL (VAN VOORHEES) BLAND, b. 28 Feb. 1843, Clinton Co., N. Y., alive 1890, sister of Charles-W., and Elias-H. Van Voorhees. By her 1st husband, his wife had son, John-A. Bland, b. 1873, Mich. The 1880 census for Duplain, Mich., (*p. 370*), shows Arnold-O. Everest, 44, wife Clarissa-A., 37, both b. N. Y., and of N. Y. parentage, John-A. Bland, stepson, 7, b. Mich., of N. Y. parentage, and brothers-in-law, Charles-W., 25, and Elias-H., 23, Van Voorhees, both b. Mich., of N. Y. parentage.

ii. JOHN, b. about 1840, d. inf. aged 6 mos.

84. iii. LABAN-JOSEPH, b. 23 Apr. 1843; m. JANE-MARTHA TEMPLE and CLARA-ANNA HERRON.

iv. LUTHER-LUDUM, b. 1845, N. Y., d. unm. 1863, aged 18 yrs., 6 mos.

* Courtesy of State Library of Mich. Mrs. Herman writes that years ago, her Uncle Arnold bought a lot in Mt. Rest Cem., erecting an Everest monument on it; brought the remains of his parents and brother Luther from the cemetery in Duplain and placed them in this lot, at the same time had the remains of his Aunt Julia also interred there, but, the Haire heirs objecting, poor Auntie had to be taken back to Duplain. [*Requiescat in pace. W. L. H.*]

85. v. WILLIAM-BYRON *, b. 16 Apr. 1849, Duplain, Mich.; m. MARY-ELIZABETH WARSTLER.

vi. MARY-EMELINE, known as Emeline-Mary, b. 5 Oct. 1852, Duplain, d. 11 Nov. 1929, Ovid, Mich.; m. 5 Feb. 1877, Duplain, CHARLES-RUFUS BARTLETT, b. 8 May 1849, Shaftsbury, Vt., d. Ovid. Children (BARTLETT), b. Duplain, (1) *John-Charles*, b. 5 Mar. 1880; m. 10 Nov. 1904, Mabel-Sarah Spencer, b. 15 Sept. 1884; had (*a*) Hilma-Ermina, b. 16 Jan. 1909; m. 21 Apr. 1949, George-Girling Stelljis; issue: Robert-John Stelljis, b. 29 Sept. 1942, Rochester, N. Y.; Richard-George Stelljis, b. 25 July 1944, Duplain; (*b*) John-Spencer, b. 4 Oct. 1911; m. Althea Dickinson, b. 9 Jan. 1912, Grover Hill, Ohio; issue: John-Richard Bartlett, b. 2 Nov. 1936, Ovid, a student in 1954 at Univ. of Mich.; (2) *Minnie-Ann*, b. 9 July 1885; m. 29 Jan. 1909, John-Milo Holden, b. 14 Feb. 1878, Chapin, Mich., had (*a*) Bertha-Marie, b. 19 Sept. 1910; m. William Ewing, b. 31 Oct. 1904; had six children; (*b*) Charles-Elijas, b. 21 Sept. 1913; had four children; (*c*) Lloyd-Junior, b. 17 June 1922; m. Elsie Mesler, b. 4 Jan. 1927; issue: Max Holden, b. 11 Dec. 1950; Patricia-Ann Holden, b. 21 Jan. 1953.†

vii. JULIA-ALMA, b. 7 Aug. 1855, Duplain, d. 12 June 1898, Bay City, Mich.; m. about 1878, FRANK HAIRE, b. Duplain, d. Bay City, a few years after his wife. Children (HAIRE), (1) *John;* (2) *Ellen;* (3) *Earl*, d. 1954; (4) *George;* (5) *Bert;* (6) *Frank;* (7) *Child*, brought up by Frank Haire's sisters. One account states there were eight children.

49. JUDGE JOSIAH TERRY [6] EVEREST (*Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 5 Oct. 1800, the youngest child, died in Schuyler Falls, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1873.‡ He married, probably in Peru, N. Y., 3 June 1821, SALLY SIBLEY, born in Charlestown, N. H., 18 Jan. 1806, died in Schuyler Falls, 5 May 1883, daughter of John and Sarah (Carriel) Sibley.§

The pension application of Joseph [6] Everest shows that Josiah was a Justice of the Peace, in Clinton County, N. Y., in 1856, *vide ante*.

From the invaluable census records we learn that Josiah Everest was in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., 1830, then aged between 30 and 40; and Josiah-T. Everest, was there in 1840, then aged between 40 and 50, in both cases being head of a household. In 1850, still of same, Josiah-T. Everest, aged 50, farmer, worth $9700, born in Vt., had wife Sally, aged 45, born in N. H., and Anne-E., 21, Josiah, 20, Joseph, 18, Aaron-S., 16, Benjamin-F., 13, John-W., 10, and Alice, 4, all born in

* His middle name has also been given as Benedict.

† Data supplied by Mildred-Ann [6] Everest, 1955.

‡ Corrine, Utah, has also been given for place of his death. A chart filled in by an E. C. Everest states that Judge Everest d. May 1887.

§ Sarah Carriel was a dau. of Aaron and Sally (Woodbury) Carriel, of Sutton, Mass., and Charlestown, N. H., and a sister of Prudence (Carriel) Everest, wife of James [6] Everest, b. 1788, *vide ante*.

N. Y. In 1860, Josiah-T., was of Schuyler Falls, aged 59, worth $1500 R. E., and $500, P. E., State Prison Inspector, born in N. Y. [*sic*], as was wife Salley, 59 [*sic*], with Benajmin, 20, and Alice, 13, in his family. Still of Schuyler Falls, in 1870, we find "Josiah" aged 69, lawyer, born Vt., worth $4000 and $2500, wife Sarah, 64, born N. H., Alice, 23, b. N. Y., and Charles Everest, 17, b. N. Y.*

In 1880, Sarah Everest, aged 74, born in N. H., of Mass. parentage, was head of a family in Schuyler Falls, having with her, son Josiah, aged 49, and daughter Alice, aged 34, both born in N. Y., father b. in Vt., and mother, b. in N. H.; also granddaughter, Sarah Everest, aged 6, born in N. Y., of N. Y. parentage.†

The following biography is quoted verbatim:

"Josiah Terry Everest was born at Addison, Vt., October 5, 1800, but was reared to manhood in Peru, N. Y., where in his boyhood he used to trudge two and one-half miles daily through the woods to the little log school house where he acquired his education. On attaining his majority he left his father's farm, which he had assisted in clearing, and, buying eighty-seven acres of adjacent land, carried on general farming with more than average success. When the Clinton County Agricultural Society was organized, the directors offered a premium the first two years for the best-cultivated farm; and to him was awarded the prize in both instances. In 1857 he came to Schuyler's Falls and engaged in mercantile business and in the manufacture of starch, buying the plant of B. J. Weaver. In company with his son, Joseph D., he continued in these different lines for eight years, under the firm name of J. T. Everest & Son. In 1865 he sold his mercantile business to Mr. Weaver, and his interest in the starch factory to his partner, and retired to private life.

Deeply interested in the welfare of the town, county, and State, Josiah Terry Everest served faithfully in various offices of trust. For many years he was Justice of the Peace, and ever acted as a peacemaker rather than an instigator of quarrels, often making friends of those who came to him as bitter enemies. He served as Supervisor through a long period, and in 1843 was elected County Judge, the papers of that day mentioning him as a man of marked ability. In 1855 he took his seat in the State Legislature, having the distinction of being the first State official ever elected on a State ticket in Clinton County. For three years he was one of the State Prison Inspectors. In 1820 he married Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah Sibley, of N. H. Both were members of the Methodist Episcopal church for more than half a century, he being Warden and Trustee, the greater part of the time. Their family circle included nine children — Elmira, Sarah, Ann, Eliza, Joseph, Josiah, Aaron, Benjamin, Alice and Jeannette." (*Biog. Review of Clinton and Essex Cos., N. Y.*, 1896, *154–159.*) ‡

Further particulars about the children contained in this source, are

* Charles, his grandson, son of Josiah-W.

† 14 Feb. 1882, Sally Everest wrote a letter about her youngest son's health, see his pension application.

‡ Also Cutler's 1910 *Gen. Northern N. Y., 3: 1103.*

included in their respective accounts, although not always quoted. Judge Everest's deeds and estate have not been examined.

Children born in Peru, N. Y.:

i. SARAH [7], b. 6 Apr. 1822, d. 13 Apr. 1822.

ii. ELMIRA, b. 12 Jan. 1824, d. unm. 19 July 1844, Peru.

iii. SARAH-E., b. 8 July 1826, d. 27 Jan. 1893, aged 66, prob. Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. 17 Oct. 1844, RENSSELAER-SCHUYLER HEWITT, b. 23 Feb. 1814, N. Y., d. 1869, prob. Plattsburg, son of Jeptha and Lurancy (Button) Hewitt. *W. H. E.* states she res. Plattsburg, m. ——— Hewitt and had *nine* children. The 1850 Census of Peru, shows "Renselaer Hewit," 36, farmer, $2500, b. N. Y., as were: Sarah, 24, Sarah-L., aged 4 and *Hiram*-L., aged 2. That of 1860, for Plattsburg, shows "Renesalaer-S. Hewitt," 45, R.E., $10,000, P.E., $3000, b. N. Y., as were: Sarah, 34, Sarah-L., 14, *Horace-L.*, 12, Josiah-E., 10, Edgar-R., 7, Julia-A., 4, and Frank, 5 mos. Children (HEWITT), b. Peru and Plattsburg, (1) *Sarah-L.*, b. 1846; (2) *Hiram-L.*, or *Horace-L.*, b. 1848; (3) *Josiah-E.*, b. 1850; (4) *Edgar-R.*, b. 1853; (5) *Julia-A.*, b. 1856; m. Benton Turner, see *D. A. R., Rolls, 44: 83, #42217;* (6) *Frank*, b. 1860; (7) *Ellen-Augusta*, b. *post* 1860, res. unm. 1897, Peru *, *ibid., 26: 159, #25439;* (8) *Alice-Frances-Everest*, b. *post* 1860, *ibid., 87: 144, #37488.* Who was the ninth child?

iv. ANN-ELIZA-H., b. 5 Mar. 1829, with her father in 1850; m. her 1st cousin, SYLVANUS-G. CHASE, son of Sally [4] (Everest) Chase *vide ante*, Cpl. Joseph [3] Everest).

86. v. JOSIAH-W., b. 6 Feb. 1831; m. LAURA-ANN HEWITT.

87. vi. JOSEPH-DUDLEY, b. 12 Aug. 1832; m. JULIET-E. BATES.

88. vii. AARON-S., b. 23 Apr. 1835; m. MARIA-M. DARRAH.

89. viii. BENJAMIN-FRANKLIN, b. 28 July 1837; m. FRANCES-HENRIETTA BARNES.

ix. JOHN-WESLEY, b. 12 Oct. 1840, drowned 21 July 1854, Peru.

x. JENETTE-E., b. 1 Feb. 1844, d. 3 Mar. 1846, Peru.

xi. ALICE-FRANCES, b. 27 Sept. 1846, d. 10 Aug. 1939, aged 93, Morrisonville, N. Y.; m. 22 Nov. 1865, Lafayette, Ind., EDWARD-CONKLING MILLER, b. 25 Nov. 1841, Plattsburg, d. 29 Apr. 1898, aged 56, Lafayette, son of Abram and Lucretia (Conkling) Miller. She attended what is now Green Mt. College, in Poultney, Vt. Child (MILLER) †, *Sarah-Lucretia*, b. 5 Dec. 1873, Schuyler Falls, N. Y., res. Morrisonville, 1954, *ibid., 77: 278, #76738;* m. 14 June 1899, Plattsburg, Albert-Humphrey Taylor, b. there, 13 Mar. 1870, son of Jared-M. and Emily (Stickle) Taylor; had (*a*) Alice-Julia, b. 4 Dec. 1900, Morrisonville, living there, 1954; m. 27 June 1923, there, Percival-Beach Rogers, who d. 22 May 1938, Cleveland, Ohio, they had: Barbara-Alice Rogers, b. 23 Oct. 1927 and Doris-Letty Rogers, b. 16 Oct. 1930; (*b*) Letty-Alberta, b. 30 Apr. 1902, d. unm. 19 May 1931.

* The *W. H. E. Ms.*, contains a letter dated 28 Apr. 1897, from Ellen-A. Hewitt.

† Three Miller children d. y., only Sarah-Lucretia lived.

50. ETHAN[6] EVEREST (*Ethan*[5], *David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 15 May 1795, *posthumous*, died in Atchison, Kans., 11 Nov. 1867, aged seventy-two years and six months. He married, first, in Edwards, N. Y., 3 Mar. 1817, FANNY JOHNSON, born in Wells, Vt., 1 Mar. 1793, died in Pierrepont, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1827.* He married, secondly, in Russell, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1828, VINEY DOOLITTLE, born in Cheshire, Conn., 13 Mar. 1799, died in Rochester, Minn., 16 Apr. 1862.*

Born some three months after his father's death, and the only son, it has already been noted, in detail, in both his father's and his grandfather's accounts that, in 1824, then of Pierrepont, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., Ethan conveyed, by two deeds, his rights to land in Salisbury, Conn., that he had inherited.

He served in the War of 1812–1814, *vide post*. Hemenway's *Vermont Gazetteer, 1: 675*, mentions Ethan Everest, as serving in 1814 under Aiken, the company being awarded rifles for this service in 1826.†

From Clinton County, N. Y., where he was born, Ethan went west to St. Lawrence County, by March 1817, but does not appear there, as head of a family in 1820. In 1830, we find "Ethan Averts" in Pierrepont, aged between 30 and 40, head of a household, but part of the record is torn. He does not appear there in 1840.‡ But in 1850, "Ethern Everis" was head of a family in Pierrepont, aged 54, farmer, worth $2000, born in N. Y., consisting of his wife, Viney, aged 52, born in Conn., and James, 16; Charlotte, 13; Christiana, 9; and Emily, 22, all born in N. Y.

A search of the census records of Rochester and Atchison, for 1860, failed to reveal Ethan.‡ The land records of Clinton and St. Lawrence Counties have not been covered for him.

In 1891, Ethan's youngest living child, then of Rochester, possessed the family Bible, from which she made this copy:

Family Record of Ethen Everest

Ethen Everest was born in the town of Plattsburgh Clinton Co. N. Y. on May 15. 1795.

Fanny Johnson was born in the town of Wells Rutland Co Vt March 1. 1793.

Ethen Everest and Fanny Johnson were Married in the town of Edwards St Lawrence Co N Y March 3. 1817.

* The *Vt.* and the *Conn. State V. R.*, do not include the births of the two wives; it is possible that the 2d wife was a widow when she became Ethan's wife. "Viney" was prob. a diminutive for Lavinia. Doubtless further research would develop the parentage of both wives. There is a large *Doolittle Gen.*, but it is not indexed; the name is found in Cheshire, Conn. A Josiah Doolittle was active in the formation of a church in Potsdam, N. Y., in 1824. A S.-W. Doolittle, b. 1840, St. Lawrence Co., res. Russell.

† For Capt. Asa Aiken, see *Vt. Roster War of 1812–14, p. 15.*

‡ According to the report of my record-searcher. *W. L. H.*

Ransome Marsh Everest their first Child was born Jan 28 1818.
Henry Johnson Everest was born Aug 11. 1819.
Ethen Alonzo Everest was born Oct 22. 1820
Adorial Peabody Everest was born Jan 26. 1822.
Fanny Rebeca Everest was born Dec 25. 1824.
Sylvia Emily Everest was born Oct 16. 1827.
Fanny Everest first wife of Ethen Everest died Nov 14. 1827.
Viney Doolittle was born in the town of Cheshire New Haven Co Connecticut March 13. 1799.
Ethan Everest and Viney Doolittle his second wife were married in the town of Russel St Lawrence Co N Y. March 5. 1828
Mary Ellen their first child was born Oct 15. 1830.
Robert Ransome Everest was born Feb 12. 1832.
James Grant Everest was born Jan 9. 1834.
Charlotte Eliza Everest was born Dec 25 1837.
Sarah Christean Everest was born Oct 14. 1840.
Mary Ellen Everest died May 1. 1842
Viney Everest second wife of Ethan Everest died April 16. 1862.
Adrial Pebody Everest died April 16. 1864.
Ethan Everest died Nov 11. 1867.
Sarah Christeann Everest wife of Sylvester B Miller died July 25, 1872
Henry Johnson Everest died Nov 1. 1885.

The above is exactly as Charlotte sent it, including the incorrect spelling of "Ethen" at the beginning, later changed to "Ethan." She then wrote *C. M. E.*, 26 Apr. 1891, from Rochester, Minn., as follows:

"I made a great blunder in coppying the record which I will now rectify
Fanny Rebecca and Sylvia Everest twins were born December 25. 1824.
Sylvia Everest one of the twins died April 25 aged four months
Sylvia Emily Everest was born Oct 16. 1827.
You now have the Record just as it is the part telling of the birth of the twins was badly torn hence the mistake." Signed "Charlotte E. Simonds."

In the *Manuscript* was a newspaper clipping, no date given and the name of the paper not cited, a copy of which appears below; from the *Atchison Free Press*, Tuesday, 12 Nov. 1867.*

Death of Soldier of 1812.

Died at the Massasoit House, in this city, Nov. 11th, at noon, Ethan Everest.

Deceased was a soldier in the war of 1812, where he served under Capt. Aikens. At the battle of Plattsburg he was wounded by a buckshot from a British gun, and carried the ball in his thigh til his death. He never drew a pension because he said the wound did not disable him, and he would not consent to take money from the government when it was not justly due him.

He volunteered at the age of nineteen, served three months, and then en-

* Courtesy of the Kans. State Hist. Soc.

listed in the regular service on a call for three months men. Gen. Wool, whom he remembered very distinctly, was his commander at Plattsburg. He lived for over forty years in St. Lawrence county, N. Y., removed thence to Rochester, Minnesota, where he resided four years; and, after the death of his second wife, he came, in the [fall? torn] of 1866 to this city to reside with his son R. R. Everest, of the Massasoit House. He was an exemplary Christian, and for more than fifty years was a member of the M. E. Church. On his removal from Minnesota to Atchison he transferred his connection with the church, and at his death was a member of the church in this city.

He was present in all the battles in which his command was engaged, and as evidence of his gallantry was presented by Congress, as was each of his company of sixty members, with a breech-loading rifle, on the stock of which is a silver plate bearing the following inscription:

"Presented to ETHAN EVEREST, for his
gallantry at the siege of Plattsburg
September 11th, 1812." [?1814]

Deceased took great care of this gun, and prided himself on his ability to use it well. He was an excellent marksman, and for years, until he was too feeble to do so, he used to take this gun out on the anniversary of the Battle of Plattsburg, and shoot at a target. The piece was kept in excellent order, and was highly prized by Mr. Everest. When the late war broke out he promised to give it to the first of his six sons that should enlist in the service. James G., the youngest of the boys, was commissioned as 1st Lieutenant, in the 13th Illinois Volunteers, and his father gave him the gun. Lieutenant Everest was promoted to Captain for gallant conduct, and served through the war with honor. . . . The third son, Ethan A., served as a private through the war in a New York Regiment. The deceased took great pride in watching the course of his sons in the war, and often wished that he were fifty years younger, so that he might join them.

He raised ten children to manhood and womanhood, and all but one of them are yet living, the youngest now being twenty four years of age.

An incident occurred quite recently which made a deep impression on the mind of the deceased. He had been living in this city for nearly a year when it accidentally came to his knowledge, but a few weeks ago, that Mr. John C. Bird, a well known dealer in stoves in this community, was a son of one of his old mates, who was also a member of the same company with deceased. This discovery was the occasion of an interview between the aged veteran and the son of his deceased friend, who took with him the gun his father had carried; and in the language of one who witnessed the interview, "It seemed to carry him back fifty years, and he wept like a child as he reviewed the old scenes." It is difficult to realize what must have been the feelings of the old soldier when he met a son of his former companion in arms, Gustavus A. Bird, who was a law-student in Plattsburg next door to the shop where he was busy with the harness maker's labors — who joined the same company in defence of their government — fought by his side through the battles of the war of 1812, and received as a reward one of the sixty guns presented to the company of "Plattsburg Rifles," when he met the son of his old companion of other days, and handled the gun that had been his — shall we wonder that tears coursed down the wrinkled cheeks of the old man? The companions who separated

very soon after they came from the service of their country have now gone away from earth, to meet beyond the river.

Deceased has enjoyed very good health for some time past, but formerly was afflicted with a bronchial difficulty. His old neighbors used to think he must die early, of consumption, but he lived till nearly all of them were in their graves. His constitution was of the strongest and most enduring kind. though his frame was not robust. He was able to walk about the city until within a few days past, when he began to fail quite perceptibly. His death was calm and peaceful. The machinery stopped from the palsy of old age. His son visited his room frequently, and was present at the hour of dissolution, holding him in his arms when he expired.

The funeral will be attended from the Massasoit House, at three o'clock on Wednesday, Nov. 13th.

Children born in Pierrepont, N. Y.:

By Fanny Johnson,

90. i. RANSOM-MARSH [7], b. 28 Jan. 1818; m. SARAH SIMONDS.
91. ii. HENRY-JOHNSON, b. 11 Aug. 1819; m. HARRIETTE-A. SPRAGUE.
92. iii. ETHAN-ALONZO (*Sgt.*), b. 22 Oct. 1820; m. LUCY CURTIS.
93. iv. ADRIAL-PEABODY, b. 26 Jan. 1822; m. HARRIET-AMANDA ALVORD.
v. FANNIE-REBECCA, b. 25 Dec. 1824, living April 1891, Chemung, Ill.; m. 2 Nov. 1842, WILLIAM-G. BILLINGS, b. 14 July 1822, d. 20 July 1884, son of Charles and Rebecca (———) Billings. Children (BILLINGS), all but eldest b. Chemung, (1) *Ellen-J.*, b. 18 Oct. 1844, Potsdam, N. Y., res. Harvard, Ill.; m. 3 Feb. 1868, Louis McLillibridge; (2) *Charles-E.*, b. 8 July 1849, d. 4 Sept. 1850; (3) *Marion-E.*, b. 22 July 1851, res. Dunham, Ill.; m. 15 July 1870, Darwin-A. Barrows; (4) *Fannie-G.*, b. 15 Nov. 1857, d. 11 Oct. 1858; (5) *Grace-E.*, b. 28 July 1860, res. Capron, Ill.; m. 17 Mar. 1881, Lewis-Henry Puffer, b. 25 Nov. 1858; (6) *Charles-E.*, b. 4 Sept. 1863, d. 6 Jan. 1868.
vi. SYLVIA, b. 25 Dec. 1824, twin, d. 25 Apr. 1824, aged 4 mos.
vii. SYLVIA-EMILY, b. 16 Oct. 1827, living Feb. 1891, Canton, N. Y.; m. (1), 5 Nov. 1852, SAMUEL RAY, b. 27 Jan. 1828, d. 29 Nov. 1867, son of Alanson and Melissa (———) Ray. She m. (2), 22 Nov. 1870, DAVID-GILBERT GRISWOLD, b. 22 Nov.[?] 1830. She had four children, prob. all by her 1st husband.

By Viney Doolittle,

viii. MARY-ELLEN, b. 15 Oct. 1830, d. 1 May 1842, Pierrepont.
94. ix. ROBERT-RANSOM, b. 12 Feb. 1832; m. EMELINE-R. SAXE and MARY-E. MATTHEWS.
95. x. JAMES-GRANT (*Col.*), b. 9 Jan. 1834; m. NANCY-T (PRATT) HOLLEY.
xi. CHARLOTTE-ELIZA, b. 25 Dec. 1837, living April 1891, Rochester, Minn., *s.p.*; m. 9 July 1861, ISAAC SIMONDS. (Note that her eldest half-brother m. Sarah Simonds of Middlebury, Vt.) She owned the family Bible and her copy of the record as also her letters in the *Ms.*, have been utilized.
xii. SARAH-CHRISTINE, b. 14 Oct. 1840, d. 25 July 1872; m. SYLVESTER-

B. MILLER, who res. 1891, Plattsburg, N. Y. She was called "Kittis" by the family, and apparently *d.s.p.*

51. CAPT. DAVID CHITTENDEN[6] EVEREST (*Lt. Isaac*[5], *David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), only son, born in Palatine, Montgomery County, N. Y., 11 June 1799, died in Pine Grove, Van Buren County, Mich., 25 Dec. 1867, aged sixty-nine.* He married, in Montgomery County, 20 Oct. 1822, JANE FREY, born there, 22 Aug. 1800, baptised there in the Stone Arabia Reformed Dutch Church of Palatine, 19 Apr. 1801, died in Pine Grove, 11 June 1873, aged seventy-two years, nine months and twenty days,* daughter of Philip-Rockel and Elizabeth (Terrill) (Howe) Frey, as see the *Frey Notes* in the *Addenda*.

The youngest child, David was the only one to be born in York State and was evidently the male, under ten, in his father's family in 1800, and the male, between ten and sixteen, in 1810. He does not appear to be listed in his father's family in 1820, nor as head of his own home. He was of full age when the 1820 census enumeration began the first Monday in August. Just before his marriage into the prominent Frey family, his father, as an outright gift, 2 Oct. 1822, assigned to him ten acres in Lot 4, large Lot 16, in Palatine. And, 29 Sept. 1835, David bought of his father, for $1250, two parcels of land in Ephratah, one in said Lot 4, comprising some one hundred thirty one acres, and the other in Lot 1, large Lot 15, of some sixty five acres. Hence, from his father, by gift and by purchase, David acquired over two hundred acres.

In 1836, the county seat of Montgomery † was changed from Johnstown (the old shire town of Tryon) to Fonda; this so enraged some of the inhabitants, that a portion of Montgomery was set off, two years later, as the new county of Fulton, which continued the county seat in Johnstown, where is to be seen the original brick Tryon County Court House, the oldest court house in the United States, it is said, still in use. As has been pointed out, the Everests settled in 1794 in that part of Palatine that was set off, 27 Mar. 1827, as Ephratah, and in that part of Montgomery County, that was established, in 1838, as Fulton. Before 1860, there were four villages within Ephratah: Ephratah, Garoga, Rockwood (called Pleasant Valley before 1852), and Lassellsville. The *Manuscript* states that David's children were born in the last named, and it is a fact that David's home was a mile and a half east of Lassellsville.

David was an assessor in Ephratah Township, in 1827 and 1828. In the possession of his great-grandson, David-Clark Everest, are two

* From gravestones at Pine Grove copied by *D. C. E.* *W. H. E.* stated their marriage was in Apr. 1821; also Jane's birth has been cited as 21 Aug.

† Formed 12 Mar. 1772, from Albany Co., as Tryon Co., name changed 2 Apr. 1784, to Montgomery Co., as a result of the Revolution.

commissions, one of which, dated 6 Dec. 1823, appoints "David C. Evarest," as a second lieutenant in the First Regiment of Artillery, as attested 7 Jan. 1824; and the other, dated, 16 Feb. 1828, appoints "David C. Everest," as captain of the same regiment; attested 16 July 1828. Both were commissions in the New York State Militia.

Photostatic copies of his deeds and mortgages were obtained through the courtesy of the Clerk at Johnstown and from the said copies, abstracts were made. It is odd that there is nothing *post* 1839, although he continued to live in Ephratah until 1856, and in 1857, his land is mentioned. The *Fulton County Indexes* were covered, deeds and mortgages, to 1910, by three different persons, as also the *Transcribed Series of Montgomery County Indexes* there, *1772–1839*. What became of his holdings in Fulton County? There is no action on his estate in the *Surrogate*.

Indenture, 21 Jan. 1828, between William-G. Lewis and "Almenia" Lewis his wife, of "Galaway," Saratoga Co., N. Y., on the first part and David-C. Everest, of Ephratah, Montgomery Co., N. Y., on the second part, witnesseth that the first parties, for $200, confirm unto the party of the second part, all the northern half part of land known as division lot 2, a subdivision of large lot 23, in the patent granted Sarah Magin, *et als*, on the N. side of the Mohawk River in Ephratah, "late town of Palatine," co., aforesaid, containing 100 acres [not clear if entire lot is 100, or the half part purchased is 100]; warranty; both sign; ack. same day by both, of "Galway" before a Judge; recd. 23 Jan. 1828. (*Transcribed Montgomery Deeds, 7: 229.*) *

Indenture, 26 May 1830, between Martha Terrill, of Ephratah, Montgomery Co., of the first part and David-C. Everest, of the same place, of the second part, by which Martha, for $700, sold him land there, known as lot 2, in subdivision of lot 9, in Magins Patent, containing 50 acres; warranty; she signed; wit. Peter Brooks Jr.; ack. and recd. 26 June 1830. (*ibid., 8: 411.*) †

Indenture, 26 June 1830, between David-C. Everest, of Ephratah, Montgomery Co., and Ichabod Peck and Elizabeth Peck, his wife, of same, by which he hath farm let to them a lot there known as lot 2 in Subdivision of lot 9, in Magins Patent, and containing 50 acres; it is agreed that the parties of the second part, the Pecks, shall occupy this property during their lives and the longest liver of them and "not by any one else," and to pay said Everest the "yearly rent of one pepper corn on the first day of May in each year during said time if lawfully demanded," further the Pecks are to pay the annual taxes of said property, and in case they, or one of them, convey their interests in same, the agreement to be void and of none effect and said Everest may re-enter said premises, etc.; signed by "David C. Everest," and "Ichabud Peck." Ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 8: 409.*) ‡

* We have met with Sarah Magin and her associates before, they had a Patent, in 1761, to 26,000 acres in what finally became the townships of Oppenheim and Ephratah, Fulton Co., N. Y.

† The grantor was an aunt of Jane, Everest's wife, being a dau. of William and Jane (———) Terrill.

‡ Jane (Frey) Everest's mother, Elizabeth (Terrill) (Howe) Frey m. as her 3d husband, Ichabod Peck. Hence, having purchased Elizabeth's sister Martha's rights in land, David now provided for his in-laws.

"This Indenture made the twenty sixth of June in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred and thirty Between David C. Everest of the town of Ephratah in the County of Montgomery . . . and Jane his wife of the first part, and Samuel C. Frey, John W. Frey, Sally Frey, Edward [error for Eleanor, *W. L. H.*] Frey, Adeline Frey, & Louisa P. Frey, Children of Philip R. Frey Deceased of the same place, of the Second part, Witnesseth that the said parties of the first part for . . . Six hundred dollars . . . paid by the Said parties of the Second part . . . Confirm unto the said parties of the Second part and unto their heirs and assigns forever All that . . . land . . . in the town and County aforesaid Known . . . as lot number two in the Subdivision of large lot number nine in a patent Called Magins Patent Containing fifty acres of land Subject to a lien from the Said party of the first part unto Ichabod Peck and Elizabeth his Wife for and during their natural lives & the life of the longest liver of them . . . Provided . . . that if the said parties of the first part . . . shall pay unto the said party of the Second part the Said Sum of Six hundred dollars . . . within one year from and after the death of Ichabod Peck and Elizabeth his wife then this writing . . . shall . . . be Void," but if he defaults they may sell the said property at public vendue, etc., "And . . . it is understood that in Case the said Ichabod Peck and Elizabeth his wife or either of them should be Sick & not in a Situation to help themselves and the income of Said premises being wholly insufficient to Support them or either of them that then . . . any Sum or Sums of money advanced by the said party of the first part for the purpose of relieving or maintaining the said Peck and his wife as aforesaid Shall be Considered as So much paid for and on Account of the Said Sum of Six hundred dollars," in wit. thereof David-C. Everest and Jane Everest signed and ack. the same day; and Jane being examined apart from her husband as to her wishes; also appeared the said Ichabod Peck, etc.; recd. same day. (*Transcribed Montgomery Mortgages, 3: 449.*)

Indenture, 14 Sept. 1831, between David-C. Everest and Jane, his wife, of the first part, and John Sharp of the second part [no res. cited for either party], whereby the Everests, for $900, sold Sharp, land in Ephratah, in lot 4 in Great Lot 16, in Magin Patent, and all that part of lot 4, lying west of Zimmerman Creek, together with the privilege of a mill yard, sufficient for laying of logs and piling of boards and the privilege of damming and flowing the water to any height needed for the benefit of a saw mill and the privilege of a road that the Everests now have and was formerly obtained of John-W. Trumbull; warranty; both sign; ack. 8 Oct. 1831, Jane being examined apart, etc.; recd. same. (*Transcribed Montgomery Deeds, 9: 237.*) [Is this not the property that David's father gave him, in 1822?]

Indenture, 8 Oct. 1831, between David-C. Everest and Jane, his wife, of Ephratah, Montgomery Co., and Jacob-P. Getman, of Stratford, said co., of the second part, the Everests sell him, for $250, land in lot 2, subdivision of lot 23, in the Magin Patent, on N. side of Mohawk River, in Ephratah, being the N. part of said lot, the whole lot consisting of 100 acres; warranty; both sign; ack. and recd. same day. (*ibid., 9: 238.*)

1 Jan. 1833, Know all men by these presents that we John Sharp of Ephratah and Elizabeth, his wife, for $250, sell David-C. Everest, of same, all right to land there, in lot 4 in great lot 16, the same land that the said Everest and his

wife sold them by deed dated 14 Sept. 1831, and with all the same privileges; he signs and she makes her mark; ack. 21 Feb. 1833 and recd. 25 Oct. 1834. (*ibid., 11: 136.*)

Indenture made 24 Jan. 1833, between William-G. Lewis, of Broadalbin, Montgomery Co., and Joanna, his wife, on the first part and David-C. Everest, of Ephratah, said co., on the second part, wit. that the first part, for $48, sold the second part, land in lot 2 in large lot 23, in Magins Patent, being part of the south part of same, on N. side of Mohawk River in Palatine, said co., containing 25 acres; both sign; ack. 24 Jan., and recd. 23 Dec., 1833. (*ibid., 10: 399.*)

Indenture made 8 May 1838, between David-C. Everest, and Jane, his wife, of Ephratah, Montgomery Co., on the first part and Joel Dunster, of same, on the second part, whereby the Everests, for $250, sold Dunster, land there, being the northerly part of lot 2, in large lot 23, Magins Patent, N. side of the Mohawk River, in said town, 100 acres; signed; ack. same day and recd. 14 May 1838. *Transcript* filed in Clerk's Office, Montgomery Co., William Lasscells Jr., two judgements *vs.* David-C. Everest, before Samuel-R. Dudley Esq.; Release of lien for $1.00 on N. half of lot 2, large lot 23, Magins Patent, in Ephratah, in Fulton Co., formerly Montgomery Co., 10 May 1838; signed by Lasscells; recd. 14 May 1838. (*ibid., 13: 592–593.*)

Finally, in 1839, we have his only recorded conveyance in Fulton County:

Indenture, 4 Jan. 1839, between David-C. Everest, of Ephratah, Fulton Co., and Jane, his wife, on the first part, and Abraham Field, of the second part [no res. cited], whereby the Everests, for $125, sold Field land in lot 2 in large lot 23, in the Magin Patent, being part of the southern half of said lot, on the N. side of the Mohawk River, in Ephratah; warranty; both sign; ack. same day, Jane being examined apart; recd. 7 Jan. 1839. (*Fulton Deeds, 1: 18.*)

His first appearance in the census, as head of his own home, was in 1830, in Ephratah, then in Montgomery County, with two males and one female, between 30 and 40; one male, 20 to 30; one male, 5 to 10 and one male under 5; also one female, 15 to 20. In 1840, still of said township, but in the newly formed Fulton County, David then had in his family, one male and one female, between 70 and 80; one male, 40 to 50; one male, 15 to 20; two males, 10 to 15; one male, 5 to 10; and one male under 5; also one female, 30 to 40; and one female, 20 to 30.*

The census of 1850, lists David-C. Everest, of Ephratah, Fulton County, aged 51, farmer, worth $700, head of a family consisting of his wife, Jane, same age, Alfred-C., 25, carpenter, Philip-F., 21, farmer, Isaac, 19, farmer, James-H., 12 and Mary-J., 7, all born in New York.

The state census, for 1855, on file in Johnstown, N. Y.†, shows

* 1830 through 1870, enumeration began 1 June.

† Covered for us by Howard [9] Everest.

Philip-F. Everest, head of a family in Ephratah, aged 27, wife Catharine 23, children: Oscar-L., 3, and John-W., 2 months; also David-C. Everest, 56, *father;* Jane Everest, 55, *mother;* and James-H., 16, and Mary-J., 12, brother and sister.

A lumberman and saw mill operator, David left Ephratah, in 1856, following his eldest son to Pine Grove, Van Buren County, Mich., where he remained until his death. No search has been made of his deeds and estate, supposedly recorded in Paw Paw, shire town of Van Buren.* It would be of interest to do this.

However, David had not disposed of all of his holdings in Fulton County, when he left there, for, 10 June 1857, a deed of his son, Isaac-Mortimer [7] Everest, cites as a northwest boundary, the land of David-C. Everest.†

In 1860, we find in Pine Grove, Van Buren County, Mich., David-C. Everest, aged 61, farmer, real estate worth $400 and personal estate of $250, born in New York, with a family consisting of wife, Jane, aged 60, Mary-J. "Everest," 17; "Elial" Goble, 24, farmer, personal estate $50, all born same; and S.-G. Covey, 23, laborer, personal estate $100, born Mich. (This record contains an original error: for Mary-J. "Everest" read Mary-J. "Goble.")

Jane (Frey) Everest survived her husband and appears in the 1870 census, as of Pine Grove, aged 68, with her daughter, born in New York; the head of the family being Eliel-P. Goble, 33, house carpenter, his wife, Mary-J., 25, both born same. (In 1870, Jane was really 70.)

The following epitaphs are probably from the cemetery in Pine Grove.‡

Jane Everest Wife David C Died June 11 — 1873 Aged 72 yrs 9 mos 20 days	David C Everest D. 12-25-1867 Aged 69 yrs.
James H Everest Died Oct 21 1856 Aged 18 yrs 1 mo 7 days	David O [Everest] 3-2-1825 [*21* Mar. 1825] 12-8-1904
Mary dau. David O [Everest] & Rel D Sept 22 1855 Aged 1 yr 6 mos	Reliance [Everest] 12-27-1830 10-10-1917
Mary Wise B. 10-2-1835 D. 4-25-1906	Chauncey Wise B. 11-28-1825 D. 12-13-1904 [13 *Oct.* 1904]

* Estb. 18 May 1837 from unorganized lands.

† *Ante* 1880, the only Everests in the *Indexes* of Fulton Co., Deeds and Mortgages are David-C., and his sons, Isaac-M., and Alfred-C.

‡ Sent by *D. C. E.*, written in pencil and evidently not *verbatim*, *W. L. H.*

Philip Strong
D. 2-11-1893
Aged 84 yrs 6 mo. 13 days

Louisa [Strong]
D. 12-30-1877
Aged 65 yrs 2 mo 21 days

John H. Everest
B. Nov 15 1861
D. Oct 18 1899

Clara G. [Everest]
B. 6-23-1889
D. 8-31-1889

Delia Brown
D. 2-10-1882
Aged 57 yrs.*

Children, born in Ephratah, N. Y., except the eldest:

96. i. DAVID-OSCAR [7], b. 21 Mar. 1825, Palatine, N. Y., m. RELIANCE-ANN STRONG.

97. ii. ALFRED-CHITTENDEN, b. 10 Apr. 1827; m. MARY-M. SNELL and ELIZABETH-A. SNELL.

98. iii. PHILIP-FREY, b. 14 Sept. 1829; m. SARAH-CATHARINE SQUIRES.

99. iv. ISAAC-MORTIMER, b. 25 Jan. 1831; m. ESTHER-A. SNELL.

v. JAMES-HENRY, b. 15 Oct. 1837, d. unm. 21 Oct. 1856, Pine Grove, Mich.

vi. EMILY-ALMIRA, b. 14 Feb. 1841, d. 12 May 1841, Ephratah.

vii. MARY-JANE, b. 1 June 1843, Garoga Village, aged 7 in 1850 and 17 in 1860, d. 11 Feb. 1929, Conway Springs, Kans.; m. 17 June 1859, Comstock, Mich., ELIEL-P. GOBLE, of Almena, Mich., brother of Hiram Goble (a witness at the wedding), b. 1 Jan. 1836, N. Y. State, d. 11 May 1906, Conway Springs. Perhaps son of Milton Goble, and known by name of "Liel." Mr. Goble served in the Civil War as see pension *$625099, U. S. Archives.* Children (GOBLE), (1) *Mary-L.*, b. 19 June 1862, Almena, d. 9 Oct. 1862, Pine Grove, Mich.; (2) *Carrie-A.*, b. 7 June 1864, Pine Grove, d. there, 13 Dec. 1865; (3) *David-H.*, b. 13 Aug. 1867, Almena, d. 5 Apr. 1868, Pine Grove; (4) *Linn-Ella*, b. 30 July 1869, Pine Grove, d. there, 15 Jan. 1870; (5) *Hiram-E.*, b. 20 Dec. 1875, Winfield, Kans., d. there, 23 Apr. 1876, bur. there; (6) *Rosanna-Jane*, known as "Jennie," b. 22 Feb. 1877, Winfield, a music teacher; m. 1898, Fred-C. Myers; (7) *William-Alfred*, b. 15 Feb. 1882, Conway Springs, Sumner Co., Kans. In his will of 31 Aug. 1904, Eliel-P. Goble made his wife, Mary-J. Goble, his ex., gave $25 to his adopted daughter Edna-J. Crow, and provided that after wife's death, residue to go to said wife's children.

52. SHERMAN B.[6] EVEREST (*Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 23 Mar. 1775, died in

* Cordelia Brown, dau. of William and Mary (Beers) Brown and sister of Mary-Eliza (Brown) (Clark) Wise, the latter being the mother of Gertrude-Clara (Clark) Everest. See the *Index* for the rest of these names.

East Windsor, Conn., 17 Feb. 1816, intestate, aged forty-one.* He married, perhaps in Durham, Conn., 4 Oct. 1804, BETSEY PARMALEE, born there, 24 Oct. 1781, died in Hamden, Conn., 10 June 1855, daughter of Dea. Daniel and Abigail (Norton) Parmalee, of Guilford and Durham, Conn.

A surveyor and lawyer by profession, Sherman was admitted to the Bar, September 1801, in Litchfield County, Conn. In 1804, his father conveyed land in Cornwall to him, Sherman then being of Haddam, Conn., which deed was witnessed by his mother and his brother, Daniel Jr., *vide ante*. He was still a resident of Haddam, when these deeds were passed:

7 Feb. 1805, Sylvanus Smith, of Haddam, for $100, sold one fourth an acre there to Sherman Everest, of same; wit: Smith Clark and Edward Porter; 8 Mar. 1805, Edward Selden, of same, conservator for Capt. Arnold Hazleton, of same, for $65, sold half an acre there to Sherman Everest, of same; wit: Smith Clark and Aaron Brainard; both deeds ack. and recd. 1805. (*Haddam Deeds, 14: 114, 59.*)

6 Nov. 1805, Sherman Everest, of Haddam, sold land in Cornwall to John Miles, of same; wit: Cornelius-B. Everest and a J.P.; ack. and recd. 1805. 13 Oct. 1806, Sherman Everest, of Haddam, for $100, sold James Brainard 2d., of same, one half acre purchased of Selden, etc.; wit: Smith Clark and Richard Dibble; ack. and recd. 1806. (*Cornwall Deeds, 8: 214; Haddam Deeds, 15: 53.*)

From Haddam, he removed to Canton, Conn., before April 1807, a town set off the previous year from Simsbury, Conn.:

25 Apr. 1807, Sherman Everest, of Canton, for $1200, sold Clark Selden, of Chatham, Conn., land in Haddam, being a quarter acre purchased of Smith in 1805, etc.; wit: Smith Clark and Alpheus-G. Collins; ack. and recd. 1807. (*Haddam Deeds, 14: 192.*)

The Census for 1810, for Canton, shows but two Everests, as heads of families, Dr. Solomon [4], and Sherman, the doctor's first cousin once-removed. The latter then had one male and one female, over 45, and two males and one female under 10, in his household. Further deeds:

In 1814, Sherman with his wife, Betsey, sold Canton land; he acquired property, in East Windsor, from Mary Day, 2 Aug. 1815. This last was sold, 4 Mar. 1817, by the widow, Betsey, to Henry Watson. (*Canton Deeds; E. Windsor Deeds, 14: 15.*) †

* Sherman and his widow are buried in S. Windsor, where their stones contain the dates of their births; S. Windsor was set off from Windsor in 1845; E. Windsor in 1768. His obit. appears, 27 Feb. 1816, in the *Hartford Courant;* her obit. is in a number of Conn. newspapers. (*Hale Coll., C. S. L.*)

† As my "wholesale" search of Conn. Deeds, ended about 1800, I do not have good abstracts of these late ones or full refs. *W. L. H.*

There are five documents in Sherman Everest's estate:

2 Apr. 1817, Betsey Everest was bonded as administratrix of the estate of Sherman Everest, late of E. Windsor decd., with Henry Watson and Jesse Charleton, as her sureties, all of same. The inventory includes 10 acres in Canton sold to Stephen Davis; 25 rods in E. Windsor sold to I. Clapp; 6 sheep at Cornwall; mahogany furniture, silver, an old gun, a large library, etc. There are also two returns and an account. (*E. Windsor Dist., File 1146.*) *

Following her husband's death, Betsey lived in Durham, where she "went to housekeeping with Mrs. Pickett" in October 1820, for six months; in May 1821, did the same for a Mrs. Robinson; and in May 1823, "broke up and went to grandfather's til fall," etc., writes her youngest son, with whom she eventually made her home.

In 1822, the will of Daniel [4] Everest, provided that the heirs of his "eldest son Sherman Everest, deceased," share in the residuary estate and that son, Cornelius-Bradford Everest, be reimbursed "for money which he advanced to procure gravestones for my son Sherman Everest and his son Edward Dwight Everest," this instrument being proved in 1826, *vide ante.*

The family lived for some years in Norwich, N. Y., where the church records show that, 8 Oct. 1830, George and Betsey Everest were admitted, by profession, dismissed 1834; 25 Nov. 1839, Helen Everest admitted, by letter, dismissed 1842; George Everest admitted by letter, 10 Jan. 1840, dismissed 1840; and, in another place, Betsey Everest dismissed 1842. (1879 *Hist. Congregational Ch., Norwich, N. Y.*)

Betsey Everest, aged 68, and her daughter, Helen-M. Everest, aged 48, both born in Conn., were in the home of the Rev. Charles-W. Everest, in Hamden, New Haven County, Conn., according to the *1850 Census, 7, part I: 216.* There is no settlement of Betsey's estate in the *Probate.*

Children, the youngest born in East Windsor, Conn.:

i. HELEN-MARIA [5], b. 30 June 1806, Haddam, Conn., d. unm. 11 Aug. 1891, Hamden, Conn., intest., bur. S. Windsor, Conn., a poetess. She joined her brother, George-Sherman, in Worthington, Ohio, for a few years and was a member of the Presbyterian Ch., there, but returned to Conn., and, 26 Apr. 1848, was confirmed an Episcopalian, by her youngest brother, at Grace Ch., Hamden. In 1891, her next of kin were: Charles-S. and Haynes-L. Everest, nephews, and Frances-J. Everest, a niece; Charles being the administrator with Haynes as his surety. (*New Haven Dist., File #17264.*) The *C. H. S.* has a list of her works.

100. ii. GEORGE-SHERMAN, b. 1 Aug. 1808, Canton, Conn.; m. CATHARINE ABBOTT.

iii. EDWARD-DWIGHT, b. 8 Apr. 1810, Canton, d. 25 Mar. 1816, E. Windsor, bur. S. Windsor, Conn.

* The probate vols. at E. Windsor have not been consulted; perhaps there are recds. of guardianship there for the children; there are no papers *re* the same at the *C. S. L.*

101. iv. CHARLES-WILLIAM (*Rev.*), b. 27 May 1814; m. SARAH-LOUISE MALLETT and CATHARINE-ANN DOWDALL.

53. DR. ISAAC [6] EVEREST (*Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 10 Oct. 1777, baptised there, 23 Nov. 1777, died in New Lebanon, N. Y., 6 Sept. 1850. He married there *, 29 Sept. 1802, SALLY CORNWALL, born there, 10 May 1785, died there, 2 Apr. 1868, daughter of Col. Joseph and Mary (Gilbert) Cornwall.†

Barber's *Abstracts of Columbia County, N. Y., Wills, 3: 13*, cites:

Will of Joseph "Cromwell" [*sic*] of Canaan, dated 9 Aug. 1815, proved 11 Nov. 1815, named wife Molly, sons George, Harry, Nathaniel-Gilbert, Joseph and Cornelius, and daughters Sally, wife of "Isaac Everist," and Hannah, wife of Ebenezer Wadsworth; executors sons George and Harry; witnessed by Elisha and "Zenana"[?] Gilbert and Jabez Crippen.

It has been noted that Isaac was left ten dollars by the 1822 will of his father and that in 1845, on payment of this sum, Isaac, then of New Lebanon, released his rights in his father's estate, as recorded in the *Cornwall Deeds, vide ante.* He served as a surgeon in the Columbia County Militia:

In 1814, 73d Infantry Regt., Col. Daniel Warner: Isaac Everest a surgeon's mate; in 1816, same regt., Isaac Everest a surgeon; in 1819, same regt., Robert-G. Frary, *vice* Everest resigned. (*N. Y. Council of Appointment Reeds., 1459, 1740, 2057.*)

These deeds, recorded in Great Barrington, Mass., are of interest, and are in addition to the 1819 conveyance made by Samuel and Mary (Everest) Knight to Isaac Everest, which is noted in Mary's account: ‡

20 Apr. 1821, Isaac Everest, of New Lebanon, Columbia Co., N. Y., for $1600, sold Daniel Sage, of W. Stockbridge, Mass., two pieces of land there; wife Sally r.d.; wit: Robbins Kellogg and Jonathan Niles; the same day, Sage conveyed to Everest, for $600, the said property; wife Eliza r.d.; same wits. 21 Oct. 1822, Isaac Everest and Sally, his wife, of New Lebanon, sold William Spear, of same, this land in W. Stockbridge; both sign; wit: John-M. Gilbert and Fred-J. Potter; recd. 1823.
(*Berkshire Deeds, S. Registry, 56: 517, 518.*)

According to Starr's *History of Cornwall*, Isaac was dismissed from

* *Cooke Ms.*, Berkshire Athenaeum, Pittsfield, Mass., gives the place. Note that New Lebanon was formed in 1818 from Canaan and that Lebanon was a village in the former place, both are in Columbia Co., which was set off in 1786 from Albany Co.

† See Cornwall's *William Cornwall Gen.*, 1901, *p. 46.*

‡ A daughter of Jared [4] Everest, Mary was a 1st cousin once-removed to Isaac.

the church there to the one in New Lebanon, 2 May 1802. His first purchase in the latter place was apparently made in 1834.

Isaac Everest bought from William-C. McKay and wife, Rosamond, in 1834; from Portimus-J. Dean, in 1835, and from Daniel Wright, in 1841; as guardian of Aaron-J. Booge, he appears in the *Mortgage Index* in 1833; and in 1847, with wife, Sally, conveyed to Frederick-W. Everest.
(*Columbia Co., N. Y., Deeds and Mortgages.*) *

In 1824, Isaac Everest witnessed the will of Samuel Knight, husband of his cousin Mary; in 1833, Isaac and his son, Frederick-W. Everest, both of New Lebanon, witnessed the will of Benjamin Clark of same, which was proved in 1840; and in 1840, they were witnesses to the will of Arvin Wood, of same, aged seventy-six. (Barber's *Abs. Columbia Co., N. Y., Wills, 4: 37; 7: 1, 4.*)

Census evidence proves that Isaac was of Canaan, Columbia County, N. Y., in 1810, aged between 26 and 45; in 1820, he was of Lebanon, that county, of same age; in 1830, again of Lebanon and aged between 50 and 60; and in 1840, of New Lebanon, of the same age. In 1850, Isaac Everest, physician, aged 73, worth $1500, born in Conn., was head of a family there, consisting of his wife, Sally, aged 65, born in N. Y., Eunice, aged 66, born Conn. [his unmarried sister, *vide ante*], and an Ophelia Richmond, aged 13, born in N. Y.

According to the 1878 *History of Columbia County, N. Y.* (Everts), among the early physicians of Canaan was a "Dr. Isaac Averill." Also, "Isaac Everest" ran a tavern in New Lebanon Center, he also had the first town meeting of New Lebanon (set off in 1819 from Canaan), at his home and was then named, April 1819, an assessor, serving in 1826 as town clerk. Later his eldest son, Frederick-Walker Everest, served as town clerk, 1833–1837, inclusive. As "Isaac Everist" he was admitted a member of the Columbia County Medical Society in 1822.

Dr. Everest, his wife, and their three eldest children are buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, in New Lebanon, where his gravestone denotes him as a doctor.

Children born in New Lebanon, N. Y.:

102. i. FREDERICK-WALKER [3], b. 27 Feb. 1804; m. LUCY HALL.
ii. MARY-JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1806, d. 12 July 1819, according to *W. H. E.*, but a copy of her gravestone gives b. 13 *Jan.* 1806, d. 12 *June* 1819.
iii. MARY-JANE, b. 30 Jan. 1822, d. 10 Oct. 1825.
iv. GEORGE-HENRY, b. 20 Apr. 1827, d. 5 Oct. 1861, aged 31, Hartford, Conn., prob. *s.p.*; m. (1), 6 Aug. 1850, by the Rev. R.-H. Conklin,

* We are indebted to Mrs. James-T. Watts of Washington, D. C., for her help in the *Columbia Co. Deeds* and *Surrogate, gratis.* The year cited may possibly be but the year of recording. *W. L. H.*

W. Springfield, Mass., then of Enfield, Conn.*, OLIVE-A. WILSON, of Springfield, b. 1832, Belchertown, Mass., d. 14 July 1856, aged 22-10-17, dau. of Daniel Wilson; he m. (2), MARY-J. HINDMAN, who d. 12 Feb. 1889. In 1850, with wife Olive-A. W., and again in 1857, with wife Mary-J., he conveyed to his brother; earlier, in 1851, with wife Olive-A., he mortgaged to his brother. 5 Apr. 1869, Laura-F. Hindman, Mary-J. Everest and William-R. Hindman, all of Cornwall, Conn., conveyed rights in land there to Wilbur-F. Harrison, of same. (*Columbia Co., Deeds and Mortgages; Cornwall Deeds, 20: 209.*) His second marriage evidently was soon after his first wife's death.

54. ENS. DANIEL [6] EVEREST (*Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 6 July 1784, baptised there, 15 Aug. 1784, a twin, died probably in Nelson, Ohio, in March 1857. He married, first, in Litchfield, Conn., 3 Nov. 1812, EUNICE STEWART, of Milton Village therein, born in Cornwall, 5 Aug. 1786, death unknown, daughter of Daniel and Zerviah (———) Stewart. He married, secondly, probably in Winfield, N. Y., after 1821, FLORA ELDRED, born in Connecticut, in 1799, living in Nelson, in 1850.†

He served in the War of 1812-1814; later receiving a pension:

Daniel Everest Jr., place of service not cited, under Luther Hadley, from 2 Aug. 1813 until 16 Sept. 1813. (*Conn. Mil. Recd., 50.*)

Daniel Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt. 28561-120-55:

Ashtabula Co., Ohio, 16 Dec. 1850, Chester Loomis states that Daniel Everest resides in Nelson Township, Portage Co., Ohio, and that he served in the company of which said Everest was an Ensign.

Portage Co., Ohio, 7 Jan. 1851, Daniel Everest, aged 66, of said co., swears that he served in Capt. Luther Hoadly's co., Col. Hezekiah Howe's regt., that he was drafted at Cornwall, Litchfield Co., Conn., and served for six weeks, being discharged 16 Sept. 1813.

3rd Auditor's official record shows that Daniel Everest served from 2 Aug., to 16 Sept., 1813, in Capt. Hoadly's co.

Portage Co., Ohio, 22 Mar. 1855, Daniel Everest of Nelson, said co., aged 70, applies for additional bounty lands under Act of 3 Mar. 1855.

We have noted, in his father's account, that in 1804, Daniel witnessed a deed, and in 1807, by separate conveyances, received property from Daniel Sr., one of these being a life care and maintenance agreement. In 1814, still of Cornwall, he joined with his father as a grantor of land there; in 1822, was left ten dollars by his father's will, having already received his share, and is not named in any further records of his parents' estates.

* *Mass. State V. R., 1850, 45: 250.*

† As Daniel prob. *d.s.p.*, I have not bothered with his wives' identities. However, a Moses Eldred, from Kent, Conn., settled in Winfield in 1805; we find a Moses Eldridge, b. 1771, Kent, son of Jehosophat and Betty. *W. L. H.*

In 1808, Daniel purchased Cornwall land of his brother, Asahel-Moss Everest. (*Cornwall Deeds, 8:520.*) Although still of Cornwall, in 1810, he was not married; the "Daniel Everest 2d," aged between 26 and 45, head of a large family there, that year, was probably Everett. Before 1820, our Daniel had gone to York State but was not located there in the census records.

An old chart states that Daniel lived in "Wingfield," N. Y., evidently Winfield in Herkimer County, where we find a Flora Eldred, who united with the West Winfield Church, in 1821. (*D. A. R. Recds., 15: 199.*) Several letters mention that he settled in Nelson, Ohio, which is correct, but one of them states that Daniel died unmarried, 18 Nov. 1861, which is an error. Possibly his widow died on that date? We know that he went to Nelson before 1832, when his twin sister joined him there; she later returned to Connecticut. None of the old letters or charts credit him with any children. No search has been made for his Ohio estate or deeds.

An unpublished list of the males of Portage County, Ohio, 1835 and 1839, reveals no Everest in 1835, but in 1839, we find Daniel living in Nelson. (*D. A. R.*, Washington, D. C.)

The *Census of 1850*, for Nelson, Portage County, Ohio, *40: 99*, shows Daniel Everest, aged 66, farmer, worth $2800, born in Conn., head of a household consisting of wife, "Love E.," aged 51, born in Conn., Alice Hopkins, aged 24, born in N. Y., Pierce-E. Hopkins, aged 1, born in Ohio, and Aaron Picketts, aged 24, teacher, born same. Was Alice Hopkins a relative of Daniel's wife's? *

55. REV. CORNELIUS BRADFORD [6] EVEREST A.B., A.M., (*Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 14 Mar. 1789, baptised there, 31 July 1796, died in Philadelphia, Pa., 29 Mar. 1870, aged eighty-one. He married, in Cornwall, 9 Oct. 1817, ABIGAIL GOLD, born there, 28 Jan. 1798, baptised there as "Nabby" March 1798, died in Willimantic, Conn., 7 July 1885, buried in Windham, Conn., daughter of Dea. Benjamin and Eleanor (Johnson) Gold.†

Mr. Everest was one of the residuary legatees of his father's 1822 will and appears in the 1826 settlement of the estate, both in probate and land records, at that time residing in Windham. In 1835, then of Norwich, Conn., he sold the Cornwall property, and in 1839 was listed as an heir of his mother's estate. The same year, 1839, he was

* Hannah-M. "Everates" aged 39, b. N. Y., was living with Eli Colton, 48, b. Conn., wife Charlotte Colton, 46, b. Vt., in 1850, in Nelson.

† Abigail's baptism and marriage are in the *Cornwall Ch. Recds.*, photo copy at *C. S. L.* The *Hartford Courant*, 4 Nov. 1817, gives marriage of the Rev. Cornelius Everest, of Windham, and Abby, dau. of Col. Benjamin Gold, no date. Her gravestone supplies the date of her birth. (*Hale Coll., G. S. 2: 44, C. S. L.*) "Abbey G. Everest" was adm. to the Windham Ch., from Cornwall, in May 1818.

a grantor, with the other heirs, of Cornwall land, and then was of Bloomfield, Conn.

A graduate of Williams College, Class of 1811, with an A.B., degree, he received his A.M., from Yale, in 1815. He studied theology with Dr. Porter, of Washington, Dr. Yates, of East Hartford, and with Dr. Lyman Beecher, of Litchfield, all in Connecticut, and was licensed, by the Hartford North Association, 3 Feb. 1813. For the next two years, he was an evangelist, preaching in Bloomfield, East Hartford (Second Society now Manchester), and in Stafford and Vernon, Conn. He was then settled, 22 Nov. 1815, at Windham, where he remained twelve years, being dismissed, 14 Nov. 1827. In November 1829, he went to Norwich, as colleague of the Rev. D. Strong, and being dismissed, April 1836, preached at Bloomfield, from June 1836 until 1840. He was a stated supply at Poquonock Rainbow Parish, in Windsor, Conn., from 1843 until 1852, and where he had been a preacher, from 1 Sept. 1842.

Starr informs us, in his *History of Cornwall*, 1926, that Mr. Everest:

". . . was an acceptable preacher, and in 1834 delivered the sermon before the General Association of Connecticut. The gift of one of his printed sermons to the Cornwall Library was the beginning of its Historical Collections . . . He published a Grammar . . . that was used in the Foreign Mission School and elsewhere, as well as a few sermons."

From the *Poquonock Church Records*, we learn that: *

Abby (Gold) Everest and her daughter, Mary, were received, 5 Jan. 1845, from Bloomfield, the former removed, 19 Apr. 1863, to the Arch St. Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, and the latter removed in 1861 to Troy, N. Y., and died by January 1889. Also, Martha-S. Everest was received, 4 July 1858, and removed, 4 Nov. 1866, to the Plymouth Congregational Church, Philadelphia. (Mary is called "Derby" in these records and Martha, "Hatheway.")

The third son died in service, in the Civil War, and his mother applied for aid, following her husband's death, in 1870, *Certificate 184101:*

Application for mother's pension, Philadelphia, Pa., 3 Apr. 1870, Abbie G. Everest, aged 71, res. of same, declared that she was the widow of Cornelius-B. Everest, and the mother of William-C. Everest, who was a private in Co. C., 12th Regt., Conn. Vols., in War of 1861, and who died in Carrollton, La., 15 July 1863. That the said husband died in Philadelphia, 29 Mar. 1870, and that he was unable to support her for ten years, before he died, and that they were helped by the said soldier while alive.

26 Oct. 1870, the mother states that from 1850 to 1858 they lived in Windsor, Conn., in the Rainbow Parish, then moved to Philadelphia, that her son

* Courtesy of Mrs. Carrie-M. Kendrick, of Windsor, Conn.

remained in Windsor, until he enlisted in the Fall of 1862, and that he helped to support his parents, etc. Her son never married. Other children are:

Cornelius Everest, aged 49, res. Philadelphia
Mrs. Mary Derby, aged 47, res. Hartford, Conn.
Henry-G. Everest, aged 37, res. Philadelphia
Mrs. Martha Hatheway, aged 38, res. Philadelphia.

Signed same day by the mother.

Copy of the husband's death certificate, Philadelphia, 31 May 1877, Rev. C.-B. Everest, aged 81, d. 29 Mar. 1870, a clergyman, b. Cornwall, Conn., res. 1533 Summer St., Philadelphia, bur. *Glenwood Cem.**

In 1877, Abbie Everest was a resident of Windham, Windham Co., Conn.

A. G. O.: Records show that soldier was born in Norwich, Conn.; a bookkeeper, when he enlisted, aged 30, at Hartford, Conn., 1 Nov. 1862.

No search has been made for the later deeds, there is no estate on file in Philadelphia for the Rev. Cornelius-Bradford Everest.

Children, first five born in Windham, Conn.:

i. HARRIET-GOLD [7], b. 17 Apr. 1819, d. 22 Apr. 1819, aged 5 days, bur. Windham.

103. ii. CORNELIUS, b. 3 Mar. 1821, bapt. 8 July 1821, Windham; m. ELLEN-AMELIA CLARK.

iii. MARY-GRAY, b. 2 June 1823, bapt. 12 Sept. 1823, Windham, d. 5 Mar. 1885, New Haven, Conn.; m. 6 Dec. 1860, Windham †, JOSEPH DERBY, of Cheshire, Conn. She went to Troy, N. Y., by 1861, and in 1870, was of Hartford, Conn., taught school and later lived in New Haven. Child (DERBY), *Lillian, d.s.p.* by 1954; m. Bartlett Paulmier.

iv. CHILD, b. Dec. 1827, d. 5 Jan. 1828, aged 14 days, bur. Windham.

v. JAMES-ELY, b. 3 June 1828, d. 14 June 1828, Windham.

vi. WILLIAM-CLEVELAND, b. 6 July 1831, Norwich, Conn., bapt. there, 23 Oct. 1831, *d.s.p.* in service, Civil War, 15 July 1862, Carrollton, La., *vide ante.*

104. vii. HENRY-GOLD, b. 9 May 1833, Norwich, bapt. there, 4 Aug. 1833; m. HULDAH-GRISWOLD CLARK.

viii. MARTHA-SHERMAN ‡, b. 7 Sept. 1837, Bloomfield, Conn., d. 12 May 1906, Windham, bur. there; m. 23 Dec. 1857, Windsor, Conn.§, AMOS-MORRIS HATHEWAY, b. 21 Feb. 1836, Windsor, d. 20 Mar. 1934, Willimantic, Conn., son of Amos-M., and Mary-G. (Thrall) Hatheway. She was a music teacher and lived in Willimantic. Children (Hatheway), last three b. there, (1) *Amos-Lawrence*, b. 15 Dec. 1858, Windsor; m. Cora-Lucretia Moulton (see Jacobus' 1947 *Hazen Gen.*); (2) *Edgar-Gold*, b. 2 May 1861, Windsor; (3) *Mary-Gold*, b. 11 Feb. 1865, d. 2 June 1865; (4) *Frances-*

* Apparently there is a stone to his memory in Windham.

† Mary-G. Everest, dau. of the Rev. C.-B. Everest, of Philadelphia, m. 6 Dec. 1860, Windham, Joseph Derby, of Cheshire. (*Hartford Courant*, 15 Dec. 1860, *Hale Coll., 32: 1442, C. S. L.*)

‡ Her middle name has also been given as *Sedgewick*.

§ *Hartford Courant*, 26 Dec. 1857. (*Hale Coll., 32: 1363, C. S. L.*)

Locke, b. 5 Feb. 1868, Philadelphia, Pa.; m. Austin-Dunham Boss; (5) *Charles-Everest*, b. 26 Sept. 1869, d. 20 June 1870; (6) *Kate-Everest*, b. 29 Mar. 1872, res. *s.p.* 1954, Willimantic; m. (1), 15 May 1901, John Dougan; she m. (2), 18 Apr. 1912, Daniel-Everett Taylor; (7) *Ellen-Marion*, b. 6 Feb. 1877; res. *s.p.* 1954, Noank, Conn.; m. Woodbury-E. Hunt; (8) *C.-Morris*, b. 25 Aug. 1881. (See Carhart's 1911 *Morris Gen.*)

56. DAVID [6] EVEREST (*Israel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Strafford, Vt., 7 July 1796, only son, died in Lyons, Mich., between 2 Feb. 1856 and June 1860. He married, first, about 1818, SALLY ———, who died in Bethany, N. Y., 17 Apr. 1820, aged twenty-two. He married, secondly, by April 1823, PHEBE ———, who died there after April 1837. He married, thirdly, before October 1843, CHLOE-A. ———, born in New York, about 1815, living in Lyons, in June 1860.*

The inscriptions of the gravestones of David's first two wives and those of his two eldest children appear in his father's account, all four being buried in Maple Lawn Cemetery, in Bethany. It is probable that his three marriages took place in or near Bethany. He served in the War of 1812–1814; applying for aid in 1856:

David "Averis" in Capt. Isaac Wilson's co., Col. Worthy Churchill's 164th regt., N. Y. Militia, from 29 Aug., to 24 Sept., 1814, four days travel, dated at Ft. Erie [opposite Black Rock, N. Y., across the lake from Canada]. No place of enlistment cited; return trip was three days. (*1812 Index*, Washington, D. C.)

David Everest, 1812, B. L. Wt., 62958-55-100:

Ionia Co., Mich., 2 Feb. 1856, David Everest, aged 59, res. Maple, said co., a private of 164th regt., N. Y. Militia, Capt. Jehiel Mitchell's co., Lt. Col. W.-L. Churchill's regt., states he was called out, 20 Dec. 1813, and marched to Black Rock to repel the British invasion; discharged 5 Jan. 1814. A.-B. Hubbell and Abram Ely, of Maple, vouch for the service, etc., and William Tyrell, of *Batavia*, N. Y., submits application for Everest.

3rd Auditor's Office states that "claimant served at [*illegible*] in Capt. Jehiel Mitchell's co., N. Y. Militia, from 20 Dec., to 6 Jan. 1813–1814. "The company was in battle."

Taken to Genesee County, N. Y., about 1810, when his father settled in what became Bethany, we find that in 1817, David was conveyed some seventy five acres there by his parents and in 1823, returned this property to his father, with wife Phebe. His father's original will is no longer extant, but a copy in the records, dated April 1831, omits David. A citation of heirs the following December includes David, who also signed with the other heirs that month. (*vide ante.*) Notes on his later deeds follow:

* As copies of Sally's stone vary, I had Mary-A. Moulethrop of Rochester, N. Y., when at Bethany, examine the Everest lot in Maple Lawn Cem., there. Sally d. 1820 *not* 1826. *W. L. H.*

7 Mar. 1837, Harry-G. Lincoln and wife, Jerusha, of Bethany, sold land to David Everest; ack. and recd. 1837. 18 Apr. 1837, David Everest and wife, Phebe, of same, sold land to Nason Blood; wit: William Mitchell; ack. 1837; recd. 1838. 7 Oct. 1837, William Willink, *et als*, conveyed land in what is now Attica, Wyoming Co., N. Y., to David Everest; ack. and recd. 1837.* (*Genesee Deeds, 45: 125, 445; 46: 221.*)

31 Oct. 1843, David Everest and wife, Chloe, of Bethany, sold land there to Nason Blood; ack. 1843; recd. 1844. 29 Nov. 1843, David Everest and wife, Chloe, of same, sold land there to John-D. Barross; ack. and recd. 1843. (*ibid., 65: 304, 225.*)

There are no later conveyances to or by David, or any mortgages on file in Genesee County. He appears there, in the census records of 1830 and 1840, as of Bethany, in both years, one male and one female, aged between 30 and 40, plus others in his family. Probably Phebe was still living in 1840. It is apparent that he went to Michigan, with wife Chloe, between 1843 and 1850. In the latter year, in Lyons, Ionia County, Mich., we note David, aged 53, farmer, worth $2000, born in N. Y., as were wife Chloe, aged 36, and children: Laura, 22; Israel, 20; Julia, 11; and John, 8.

In 1860, in Lyons, Chloe-A. Everest, "farmer," worth $2200 and $400, aged 45, born in N. Y., was head of a family consisting of John, aged 18, born same, and *Joseph, 6*, and *Ann-E., 3*, both born in Mich.† The *Manuscript* gives but three children, *viz:* Mary-Ann Chubb, Laura Everest and Benjamin Everest; perhaps they were the only ones that survived.

Children born in Bethany, N. Y.:

By Sally ———,

i. INFANT[7], d. Apr. 1819, bur. Bethany.
ii. INFANT, d. Apr. 1819, bur. same, perhaps a twin?

By Phebe ———,‡

iii. MARY-ANN, b. 1824; m. KELSEY CHUBB, son of Alexander Chubb, of Lyons, Mich., where in 1850, Kelsey, aged 32, and wife Mary, aged 26, both b. N. Y., were living.§
iv. BENJAMIN, b. about 1826. Benjamin Everest, aged 36[?], of Lyons, Mich., m. (recd. 26 Nov. 1851) by the Rev. Stephen Lee, FRANCES-E. LLOYD, aged 18, of same. (*Ionia Co., Mich. Marriage Bonds*, D. A. R.)

* *H. P., T. 10, R. 2, L. 7, 9*, the sale of this land is prob. recd. Warsaw, N. Y., comments Mary-A. Moulethrop.

† Were these two children by Chloe-A., or were they grandchildren?

‡ The last two children may have been by the third wife.

§ Schenck's 1881 *Hist. Ionia and Montcalm Cos., Mich., p. 246*, gives data on the Chubbs; in 1837, Alexander visited his brother, Franklin Chubb, and bought land there in 1838, his two sons, *Kelsey* and *Alonzo*, walking there from Detroit, etc. In 1850, Franklin, a sailor, b. N. Y., was head of a family in Lyons.

v. LAURA, b. 1828, aged 22 in 1850; m. as of Lyons, aged 23, by the Rev. Stephen Lee, 20 Nov. 1851, SENECA-S. MACY, aged 24; wit: *Kelsey Chubb* and *Benjamin Everest*. (*ibid.*)
vi. ISRAEL, b. 1830, aged 20 in 1850, not with stepmother in 1860.
vii. JULIA, b. 1839, aged 11 in 1850.
viii. JOHN, b. 1842, aged 8 in 1850, aged 18 in 1860.

57. LUTHER[6] EVEREST (*Benjamin*[5], *Jared*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 4 Mar. 1787, died in Elkhart, Concord Township, Ind., 30 Sept. 1846, aged fifty-nine years, nine months and twenty-six days, buried in the village cemetery, now interred in Grace Lawn.* He married, probably in New York, about 1818, PHILENA ———, born in 1792, living in Chickasaw County, Iowa, 9 May 1857, buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Nashua, Iowa.†

Bereft of his father when a lad of seven; in 1798, his mother was appointed his guardian. The family soon went up to Grafton, Vt., where his mother's people, the Axtells, were living; from there, the Everests went to York State by 1810, where they eventually settled in Pike, then in Allegany County, and since 1846, in Wyoming County.

In 1821, Luther Everest, of Pike, aged thirty-four, made declarations relative to his father's service in the Revolution. Family letters state that Luther went from Pike to Missouri and died there [*sic*], that he had sons George and Marcus, and a daughter who married a Bird, and that his widow and son George, were of Elkhart, in 1852.

The deeds of Allegany and Wyoming Counties would be of interest. We find Luther, in the census of 1820, in Pike, with one male and one female over 45; one male under 10; and one female between 16 and 26. In 1830, still of Pike, he headed a household of one male, between 40 and 50; one male, between 5 and 10; one male and one female, between 10 and 15; one female, between 20 and 30, and one female, between 30 and 40. He evidently had others, in addition to his own family, under his roof.

In 1895, *C. M. E.*, employed a local lawyer, Orville Chamberlain, of Elkhart, to ascertain information about Luther's family, and the following notes were supplied him:

Luther Everest bought land in Elkhart, 27 June 1846, recorded 26 Sept. 1846, from two Indians, John-William Knaggs and wife, Teresa; 24 Mar. 1847, Joseph-A.-J. Bird and wife, Cordelia, sold their rights in this property to

* In 1895, a stone near Luther's was marked "A. E.," also one in memory of Celestia, dau. of J.-A.-J. and Cordelia Bird, apparently not now in Grace Lawn Cem. (*F. C. Elkhart, Ind., GS., D. A. R.*, Washington, D. C.)

† "Philema Everest," b. 1792, no death date cited. (*Chickasaw Co., Iowa, GS.*, 7: 22, *D. A. R.*, Washington, D. C.) No Birds or any other Everests bur. Greenwood Cem.

Benjamin-M., and George-W. Everest.* In May 1895, Mr. Chamberlain wrote:

"It seemed to me as if I could remember two persons by the name of Everest who had lived in Elkhart . . . both rather tall, one of them having whiskers almost black, who it seemed to me was Luther Everest; the other seemed to be more of a sandy complection." † He further states that the Birds and Everests went to Waverly, near Nashua, Iowa: that he interviewed and wrote to persons, who had lived in Elkhart, at the time of Luther's death, and reported that a son of Luther's daughter, Cordelia Bird, lived in Kimball, S. Dak. [1895], but was "not very bright." He examined his father's old account books and noted items with a George Everest, in 1853 and 1854.

A letter from Fond du Lac, Wis., 1895, from T.-L. Higbee, a former resident of Elkhart, relates that he last heard of Marcus and George Everest, in 1856, when he visited Elkhart and was told that the two boys and their sister, with her husband, a Mr. Bird, had gone to Iowa, about 1852, and that "Marcus & George were not married when they left Elkhart."

The same year, 1895, a Dr. W.-A. Neal wrote that there were two Everest families in Elkhart, one family went to the vicinity of Nashua, Iowa, and were related to J.-A.-J. Bird, etc.† The rest of the letters add nothing.

The *Census of 1850*, for Elkhart, within Concord Township, Elkhart County, *1: 25*, shows: Ben-M. Everest, farmer, aged 30, worth $800, born in N. Y., head of a family consisting of "Mrs. Everest," aged *20*, born in *Ohio*, George-W. Everest, laborer, aged 25, born in N. Y., and four boarders, all under 30. Luther's widow, Philena Everest, does not appear. The *Manuscript* states that all three children went to Iowa, probably to Burlington, where in 1895, the sons "Marcus" and George were living, and that both sons had issue. Nashua, Waverly and Bradford, all in Chickasaw County, Iowa, were covered for the 1860 census, but with a negative result, except for the daughter, which seems odd.

These abstracts of land records are of value:

25 June 1849, B.-M. Everest, Ann Everest, and George-W. Everest, all of Elkhart County, Ind., conveyed to Smith Howland, of same, a part of N½ of Sec. 7, Concord township there; Ann is later called wife of B.-M. Everest, in the same instrument. (*Elkhart, Ind., Deeds, 13: 149.*)

9 May 1857, "I Philena Everest of Chickasau County State of Iowa," for $500, paid me by "B. M. Everest" of said co., convey to him all my rights in certain land, bounded by "a lot of land set off to George W Everest as one of the heirs of Luther Everest deceased and sold by the said George . . . to Reuben Snow," ‡ being in sec. #7, township #37; she signs by mark before John Bird, J.P., Chickasaw Co., Iowa. (*ibid., 21: 221.*)

* No refs. cited, there was further settlement in the deeds but this lawyer's notes were so vague and unsatisfactory that I sent to Elkhart Co., Ind., for copies, *vide post. W. L. H.*

† For this other Everest family, see James-E. Everest in the *Addenda*.

‡ The Recorder of Deeds informed me the conveyance to Snow is not of record. *W. L. H.*

No date, "I George W. Everest of Chickasau County State of Iowa," for $1000, paid me by "B. M. Everest," of same, convey "unto the said Bill Everest," all my rights in certain land, in abovesaid section and township, bounded by a "lot of land set off to George W. Everest as one of the heirs of Luther Everest deceased and sold by the said George . . . to Reuben Snow," attested by "George Everest," 7 May 1857, before John Bird, J.P., Chickasaw Co. (*ibid., 21: 220.*)

"Affidavit State of Indiana, Elkhart County, S.S.: Charles T. Greene being duly sworn on oath says that he is a resident of Elkhart County . . . That he is and was well acquainted with the family history of one Luther Everest, who was the grantee in a certain deed of conveyance dated June 27, 1846, and recorded in September 24, 1846, in Deed Record 10 on page 265 of the Records of Elkhart County, Indiana, and . . . by which conveyance said Luther Everest took title to the northeast quarter of Section 7, Township 37 North, Range 5 East in Elkhart County, Indiana. That said Luther Everest died in the year 1846, leaving surviving him as his sole and only heirs at law, a daughter Cornelia Bird, one of the grantors in a deed of conveyance for said described real estate recorded in Deeds Record Number 12 at page 170, and two sons Benjamin M. Everest and George W. Everest, the grantees in said deed last described, and his widow Philena Everest, she being the grantor in a deed of conveyance recorded in Deed Record 21 at page 221 of the records of Elkhart County, Indiana. That said Cornelia Bird was the wife of Joseph A. Bird. C. T. Greene." Sworn to 9 May *1923*, before a Notary Public and recd. 15 May 1923. (*Elkhart Co., Miscl. Recds., 17: 326.*) *

Children born in Pike, N. Y.:

i. Benjamin-Marcus [7], known as Marcus, b. 1820, living 1895, Burlington, Iowa; m. Ann ———, b. 1830, Ohio, said to have had issue.

ii. Cordelia, b. 1824, living 1860, Bradford, Iowa, aged 36; m. by 24 Mar. 1847, prob. Elkhart, Ind., as 2d wife, Joseph-A.-J. Bird, of same, b. 1819, Pa., living 1860, Bradford, farmer, aged 41. With John Bird he settled in Bradford and helped to organize the township in 1855, also started the first store, etc.† Old letters state the Birds went to Waverly, near Nashua, Iowa, and had a son, who res. 1895, Kimball, S. Dak., who was *n.c.m.* Children (Bird), by unknown 1st wife, b. Pa., (1) *Esther*, b. 1842; m. 3 June 1857, George-B. Holcomb ‡; (2) *Adelia*, b. 1846; by Cordelia Everest, (3) *Sabrina*, b. 1848, Ind.; (4) *Addison*, b. 1850, Ind.; (5) *Celestia*, who d. 10 Aug. 1853, aged 2 mos. 19 days, bur. Elkhart; (6) *Lee*, a son, b. 1855, Iowa; (7) "*Mower*", a son, b. 1858, Iowa. This family went to Iowa after 10 Aug. 1853, and appear in the census of 1860, in Bradford, wherein Cordelia's birthplace is given as N. Y.

iii. George-W., b. 1825, of Elkhart 1850–1854, settled in Burlington, by 1895, said to have had issue. He m. Sarah Tallman, b. in Canada. "George Erenest [*sic*], farmer, sections 13 and 14, owns eighty acres in each section, all fenced. Is a native of

* As sent me, Cordelia's name appears as *Cornelia*. *W. L. H.*

† 1883 *Hist. Chickasaw and Howard Cos., Iowa*, under Bradford township.

‡ *Chickasaw Co., Iowa, Marriages, 15: 23, D. A. R.*, Washington, D. C.

New York state, where he was born in '25 and in '52 he came west to Iowa, and settled in Chickasaw county, and he has since been a resident. His farm is beautifully situated, and well improved for stock and dairy purposes. At the time of his settlement on the above place there was no house between this place and West Union, on the road, and his market was McGregor, of which he relates many interesting episodes he has experienced, in coming and going to market in those days. Failing health has compelled him to abandon hard labor, but he is still one of the active, representative men of this county. Was united in marriage to Sarah Tallman, a native of Canada." (1883 *Chickasaw and Howard Cos., Iowa*, by Alexander, *p. 611.*) The *1880 Census* for Bradford, Chickasaw Co., *p. 340:* George Everest, 55, farmer, b. N. Y., father b. Vt., and mother b. Conn. [?], wife Sarah, 56, b. Canada, parents b. same, were living alone; no other Everests there or any Birds.

58. JOSEPH [6] EVEREST (*Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 12 Mar. 1793, died in Rochester, N. Y., 13 Apr. 1875. He married, in South Walton, N. Y., as of Middlebury, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1828, ESTHER ROBERTSON, born in South Walton, 11 Apr. 1808, died in Rochester, 7 Mar. 1869, daughter of Wheeler and Deborah (Barlow) Robertson.

Joseph's father died when he was a small child, and in 1798, then aged five, his mother was appointed his guardian in Salisbury. From there she soon took her family up to Grafton, Vt., where her relations lived, and where she appears in the census of 1800. Before 1810, they migrated west to New York, first to Manlius, according to tradition, and then to Pike, where Joseph was head of a family in 1830.*

The 1891 *Barlow Genealogy* gives a few biographical notes about Joseph and his wife, but most of the statements about his forbears are incorrect:

"Esther was short in stature and of medium weight; had dark hair and dark eyes, and is remembered as possessing a very amiable disposition." Joseph and his brother, Marvin, "walked from Vermont to Wyoming Co. [*sic*], N. Y., where their first business venture was a saw-mill. They afterwards purchased and cultivated a farm and kept a tavern. They retired from business about the year 1860 with what was then considered a comfortable fortune, which was held by them jointly until Marvin's decease."

About May 1865, Joseph, with his sons, settled in Rochester, where he became interested in the experiments that led, the next year, to the organization of the Vacuum Oil Company. (Peck's 1895 *Hist. Monroe Co., N. Y., part 3: 177.*)

No examination of his deeds or estate has been made, but a few deeds were found, in another search, in Batavia, Genesee Co., N. Y.: *

* Allegany Co. was set off in 1806 and Wyoming Co., in 1841, from Genesee. Pike was annexed to Wyoming Co., in 1846, from Allegany.

25 Feb. 1831, Peleg Ewell and wife, Clarissa, of Middlebury, Genesee Co., N. Y., convey land there to Marvin and Joseph Everest, of Allegany Co., N. Y.; ack. and recd. 1831. 17 Nov. 1832, James-M. Wallace and wife, Betsey, of Middlebury, convey land there to Marvin and Joseph Everest, of same. 1 Apr. 1833, Marvin Everest, and Joseph Everest and wife, Esther, all of Genesee Co., convey land in Middlebury to James Holden: ack. and recd. 1833. (*Genesee, Deeds, 27: 220; 31: 97; 30: 272.*)

4 May 1836, Jesse-T. Watkins and Orilla, his wife, of Warsaw, N. Y., sold land there to Marvin and Joseph Everest, of Middlebury; 19 Apr. 1837, the grantees, with Esther, sold Warsaw land to Noah Fish; 12 Sept. 1839, Moses Rowe and wife, Eliza, of Genesee Co., sold Middlebury land to Jonathan and Doris Perry, and Marvin and Joseph Everest; 10 Apr. 1840, Marvin Everest, Joseph Everest and wife, Esther, sold land in Warsaw and Middlebury to John Chapin. (*ibid., 39: 459; 47: 229; 55: 82; 58: 91.*) *

The *Census of 1850*, for Middlebury, Wyoming County, N. Y., *96: 233*, shows Joseph Everest, aged 57, farmer, worth $6100, born in Conn., head of a family consisting of his wife, Esther, aged 52, born in Delaware [*sic.* Delaware Co., N. Y.]; Horace, aged 15, Mary, aged 10, both born in N. Y.; and *Marvin Everest*, aged 61, farmer, born in Conn. In 1870, Joseph, aged 77, was then living with his eldest son in Rochester, born in Conn., and worth $12,000.

The new part of the Mt. Hope Cemetery, in Rochester, contains these gravestones:

Marvin Everest, d. 21 Apr. 1867, aged 79-5-3, "Uncle."
Joseph Everest, b. 12 Mar. 1793, d. 13 Apr. 1875.
Esther Everest, wife, d. 7 Mar. 1869, aged 61.
Samuel Everest, son of Horace-D., and Susan-J., d. 10 Oct. 1872, aged 4 mos. (*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 90: 107.*)

For many years, Joseph was a resident of the village of Wyoming, in the township of Middlebury.

Children, first two born in Pike, rest in Middlebury, N. Y.:

i. ORILLA-JEANETTE [5], b. 27 Feb. 1828, d. 23 Feb. 1829, Pike.
105. ii. HIRAM-BOND, b. 11 Apr. 1830; m. 2d cousin, MERCY-ELEANOR [5] EVEREST.
106. iii. HORACE-DURELLE, b. 24 Nov. 1834; m. SUSAN-J. ALLEN.
iv. MARY-E., b. 20 July 1840, res. Hamilton, Bermuda; m. as 2d wife, 28 May 1867, Brick Ch., Rochester, N. Y., by the Rev. Dr. Shaw, SAMUEL-CORNELIUS OUTERBRIDGE, J.P., of "Norwood," Baileys Bay, Bermuda, b. 14 Mar. 1826, Bermuda, living there 1890, of English descent, who had issue by a 1st wife, name not known.† Children (OUTERBRIDGE), by Mary-E. Everest, b. Hamilton, (1) *Mary-E.*, b. 21 July 1868, d. 8 June 1944; m. 11 Apr. 1888,

* Later deeds would be found in Warsaw, co. seat of Wyoming Co., N. Y.

† See 1891 *Barlow Gen., 103-104.* I am indebted to Mrs. Gavin-Scott Macfarlane, of Ottawa, Canada, for much of this information. It is to be regretted that I have been unable to secure, from the descendants, the dates of death of Mary-E. (Everest) Outerbridge and her husband, or the parentage of the latter. *W. L. H.*

Arthur-William Bluck, a former mayor of Hamilton, mem. Col. Parl., speaker of the House; assist. Justice of the Supreme Ct., pres. Bank of Bermuda; had (*a*) Paul-Everest, b. 26 June 1889, d. 17 Mar. 1944; (*b*) Winifred-Esther-Everest, b. 30 Aug. 1891; m. July 1916, Henry-Hamilton Kitchener, Major R.A.F., son of Sir Walter Kitchener, Gov. of Bermuda and nephew of Earl Kitchener of Khartoum, issue: Winifred-Jean Kitchener, b. 3 Dec. 1917, res. Paget, Bermuda, and Elizabeth Kitchener, b. 17 Nov. 1920, res. Bath, Som., England; m. May 1947, Louis Cornhill, has sons Peter and Robert Cornhill; (*c*) Esther-Frances-Barlow, b. 30 May 1895, res. 1954, Ottawa, Canada; m. 27 Nov. 1917, Gavin-Scott Macfarlane, M.C., V.D., Lt.-Col., Cameron Highlanders, of Ottawa, son of Gavin-Scott and Sarah (Reid) Macfarlane, of same; issue: Mary-Esther Macfarlane, b. 2 Oct. 1918, who served as Lt. Nursing Sister Dietitian, C.A.M.C. War II; m. 11 Apr. 1947, Oliver-Rendell Arton, of Bermuda, son of Ogilvie-Airlie Arton, M.D., C.M., by Isabell Rendell, had Mary-Airlie Arton, b. 28 Jan. 1949 and Gavin-Rendell Arton, b. 30 May 1950; Gavin-Scott Macfarlane, b. 14 Nov. 1920, d. 24 May 1947, Flt. Lt., R.C.A.F., War II; (*d*) Elinor-Elizabeth, b. 12 Sept. 1899; m. 25 July 1923, Charles-Nathaniel-Arthur Butterfield, son of C.-N.-A. Butterfield, of Hamilton; issue: Elinor-Frances-Louise Butterfield, b. 30 Jan. 1925; m. 25 Aug. 1945, William-Chappell Price, Lt. U.S.N., War II; had Sandra-Louise, b. 23 July 1946; William, b. 3 June 1950; Chappell, b. 1951; Charles-Nathaniel-Arthur Butterfield, b. 24 Dec. 1932; (2) *Anna-Esther-Winifred*, b. 10 Oct. 1873, *d.s.p.* 22 Dec. 1950; m. George-Stevenson Patton, Prof. Moral Philosophy, Princeton, later Director Education in Bermuda, who d. 25 Mar. 1937, son of Dr. Francis-Landy Patton, pres. Princeton, and later pres. Princeton Theol. Sem.; (3) *Thaddeus-Hiram-Hastings*, b. 20 Sept. 1878; m. Carrie Clisdell, of Corning, N. Y., had (*a*) Virginia-Mary, b. 26 Dec. 1900; m. Morris Cooper, of Bermuda, issue: Cynthia Cooper; Percy Cooper; Neil Cooper; (*b*) Percy-Clisdell; (*c*) Samuel-Cornelius; (*d*) Esther.

59. DAVID [6] EVEREST (*Ens. Jared* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 27 Dec. 1791, died in Pike, N. Y., 26 May 1832, intestate. He married, probably there, about 1826, ELEANOR AXTELL, born in Grafton, Vt., 15 July 1796 *, died in Pike, 6 Mar. 1855, daughter of Alexander and Abigail (Goodridge) Axtell.†

* A copy of the Helmer Recd., in a Bible pub. 1828, now owned by Ernest-W. Jones, of Buffalo, N. Y., appears with his permission in the *Addenda;* it gives Eleanor's birth as 15 *Jan. 1797*.

† The 1946 *Axtell Gen., p. 37*, states that Alexander Axtell, b. 1767, d. 1828, Pike; m. 8 June 1789, Grafton, Vt., Abigail Goodridge, a native of Marblehead, Mass., who d. 1835, Pike; among their issue were *Eleanor*, b. *18* July 1796, d. 1853, Pike, who m. (1), David Everest, by whom she had three children; she m. (2), John Helmer, by whom she had two more, who d. y.; and *Hannah*, who m. Jared Everest, *vide post*. David Everest and his wife were therefore related by marriage, as Alexander was a younger brother of Betsey (Axtell) Everest, *vide ante*.

She married there, secondly, as his second wife, 23 Sept. 1837, JOHN-I. HELMER, born in New York, 25 Aug. 1788, died probably in Pike, 25 Apr. 1865, son of John-G. and Anna-Margaret (———) Helmer. Mr. Helmer married first, ELIZABETH WALRADT, known as Betsey.

Taken by his parents to Middlebury, Vt., in 1802, David lived there until the family removed, after 1811, to Pike, then in Allegany County. In Pike, we find David, in 1830, head of a family consisting of one male, between 70 and 80 [his father]; two males and one female, between 30 and 40; one male, between 20 and 30; and two females under 5. No search has been made of his deeds. Beers' 1880 *History of Wyoming County, N. Y., page 258*, states that Eleanor Everest was one of the first members of the Presbyterian Church in Pike, in 1831. The original documents are missing in her husband's estate:

> 26 Jan. 1833, Eleanor Everest, widow of David, late of Pike, decd., was appointed the administratrix of his estate, he having died 25 May 1832. There are no guardianship records for the minor children. (*Allegany Co., N. Y., Surrogate Recds., II: 65.*)

In 1846, Pike was annexed to Wyoming County, and in 1850, may be noted there, *96: 390:* "John P. Helmore," aged 63, farmer, worth $3000, born in N. Y.; wife Eleanor, aged 53, born in Vt., "John D. Helmore," aged 30, worth $800, born in N. Y., as were Lemira Everest, 23; Worthy Ellis, 14; and "Marion A. Helmore," 10.

Buried in the hamlet of East Coy, Pike Township, were the Helmers and their three infant children, also, a monument which bears the inscription:

"David Everest 1792–1832"	"Eleanor, his wife 1797–1855"

Near this Helmer lot are three headstones, as follows:

"Alex Axtell died in 1828 aged 62 yrs."	"Abigail *H.* his wife died in 1837 aged 68 yrs."	"Nat. Axtell died in 1829 aged 35 yrs." *

Children born in Pike, N. Y.:

i. LEMIRA [7], b. 7 Jan. 1827, d. 24 Sept. 1886, Pike; m. there, about 1851, her step-brother, JOHN-DAVIDSON HELMER, b. 4 Mar. 1819, Canajoharie, N. Y., d. 28 Jan. 1904, New York, N. Y., then res. of Pike, son of John-I., and Elizabeth (Walradt) Helmer. The 1932 *Helmer Gen., p. 73*, states that John Helmer settled in Pike, in 1822, and that his son became pres. of the Vacuum Oil Co.:

* Copies of these epitaphs were supplied by Ernest-W. Jones, Esq. However, David was b. 1791, his wife in 1796, and Abigail's maiden name was Goodridge. *W. L. H.*

the 1850 census gives the father's middle initial as "P." After Lemira died, her cousin, Amanda-M.[7] Everest, became housekeeper for the widower. Children (HELMER), l. Pike, (1) *Ella-May*, b. 16 Sept. 1852, d. 24 Nov. 1929, Buffalo, N. Y.; m. 13 Sept. 1871, Pike, James-Albertus Jones, b. 24 May 1850, Genesee Falls, N. Y., d. 29 Aug. 1936, Buffalo, son of Benjamin-N. Jones, had b. Pike, (*a*) Roy, b. 10 Feb. 1876, d. 8 Sept. 1893, Chicago, Ill.; (*b*) Daughter, b. 10 Oct. 1879, d. 26 Oct. 1879; (*c*) Ernest-Wilbur, b. 7 May 1881, res. 1954, Buffalo; m. there, 4 May 1908, Etta-Eugenia Spence, b. 23 Aug. 1886, Emporium, Pa., dau. of Wade and Carrie (Ness) Spence; issue: Richard-Spence Jones, b. 7 May 1909, Buffalo; m. there, 16 Sept. 1950, Mrs. Marion (Martin) Brand; Roy-Helmer Jones, b. 27 July 1912, d. 7 Apr. 1919; Mr. Jones has been very helpful and is a grad. of Cornell (1906); (*d*) Nellie-May, b. 27 Jan. 1883, d. 8 June 1953, Buffalo; m. there, 4 May 1912, Alfred-E. Duryea; (2) *Charles-D.*, b. 22 June 1857, d. 24 Apr. 1859; (3) *Frederick-Duncan*, b. 11 Mar. 1860, res. Chicago, Ill.; m. Jennie White, of Rochester, N. Y., had Harry-White, of Chicago; (4) *H.-William*, b. 3 June 1863, d. 25 Mar. 1865; (5) *Herman-D.*, b. 16 Feb. 1867, d. 28 Mar. 1867.

ii. LUCRETIA-SELLICK, b. 23 Apr. 1829, d. 12 Jan. 1912, Yates City, Ill.; m. 4 July 1853, Hume, N. Y., CHARLES-JOHN BALCOM, b. 4 or 15 Aug. 1825, New Lisbon, N. Y., d. 25 Mar. 1885, Yates City, son of Aldrich and Mary (———) Balcom.* Children (BALCOM), 1st three b. Hume, (1) *Milton*, b. 24 Jan. 1855, res. Riverside, Calif.; m. 16 Feb. 1887, Yates City, Nora Smith, dau. of J.-H. Smith; had Florence, b. 15 Nov. 18——, Raymond, Calif.; (2) *Mary*, b. 18 Mar. 1858, d. 23 Aug. 1859, Hume; (3) *Mary*, b. 10 Dec. 1861, d. 25 Aug. 1862, Hume; (4) *Hattie-Mary*, b. 5 June 1865, d. 21 July 1937, Yates City; m. there, 10 Apr. 1884, John-William Wood, b. 21 Nov. 1862, near Repartee, Ill., d. 27 Nov. 1937, Yates City, son of John-William and Emma-Ruth (Kay) Wood; had at Yates City, (*a*) Hazel-May, b. 7 June 1885, res. Abingdon, Ill., 1954; m. 21 June 1905, Peoria, Ill., Ralph Garrison; (*b*) Charles-Forrest, b. 1 Nov. 1887, res. Los Angeles, Calif., 1954; m. 10 Mar. 1910, Pekin, Ill., Hazel-Wray Thomas; (*c*) Mabel-Vernice, b. 3 Sept. 1894, res. Yates City, 1954; m. 9 Dec. 1914, Peoria, Clinton-Chester Speer, b. 15 Oct. 1893, Elba, Ill., son of William-Griffin and Emma-Rebecca (Slane) Speer; issue: William-Clinton Speer, b. 18 Aug. 1918, Elba, res. Peoria; m. 10 July 1941, Laura, Ill., Josephine-Agnes Wycoff; Charles-Theodore Speer, b. 10 Sept. 1923, Elba, res. Yates City; m. 28 Nov. 1948, Galesburg, Ill., Sylvia-Mae Fraberg; Mary-Ruth Speer, b. 17 Jan. 1927, Yates City, res. Oneida, Ill.; m. 13

* According to a small *Balcom Gen.*, an Aldrich, b. 1790–1800, son of Joseph and Prudence (Aldrich) Balcom, of Smithfield, R. I., went to Butternuts, N. Y. Hume was formed, 1822, from Pike, and among the early settlers there were the Balcoms, including a Dr. Joseph, from New Berlin, N. Y., who d. 1831, aged 80; all of which is a suggestion for further research. *W. L. H.*

Aug. 1950, Yates City, Merdon-Dale Messmore; (5) *John-Hume*, b. 17 Nov. 1867, d. 20 Dec. 1871, Farmington, Ill. In the *Ms.*, is a letter dated 16 Feb. 1891, at Yates City, by "Lucretia Sellick Balcom" to her nephew, *C. M. E.*

iii. MERCY-ELEANOR, b. 19 May 1831: m. her 2d cousin, HIRAM-BOND [7] EVEREST, *vide post*. In 1850, Mercy Everest, 18, was in the family of Smith-P. Hinkley, 37, farmer, in Pike, Wyoming Co., N. Y. (*p. 368*), who also had in his home, his wife, Fannie-M., 33, and Emmie Maples, 66, all b. N. Y.

By her second husband, Eleanor (Axtell) (Everest) Helmer had:

iv. ALEXANDER-DUNCAN HELMER, b. 23 Aug. 1838, d. 2 June 1849, aged 10-9-21.

v. MARION-AMANDA HELMER, b. 11 Jan. 1840, d. 10 Apr. 1851, aged 11-2-29.

60. JARED [6] EVEREST (*Ens. Jared* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Salisbury, Conn., 7 Dec. 1795, died in Unadilla, Nebr., 20 May 1883. He married, probably in Pike, N. Y., about 1835, HANNAH AXTELL, born in Grafton, Vt., 20 Aug. 1805, died in Evansville, Wis., 9 Mar. 1857, daughter of Alexander and Abigail (Goodridge) Axtell.*

Jared and his brother, David, married sisters, who were nieces of Betsey (Axtell) Everest, wife of their uncle, Benjamin [5] Everest. The brothers lived in Salisbury until 1802 and then in Middlebury, Vt., going to Pike, after 1811. In 1821, Jared, then of Pike, testified in behalf of his cousin, Luther [6] Everest, son of Betsey (Axtell) Everest, *vide ante*.

The Holland Land Office, Ellicottville, N. Y., recorded a grant to Jared Everest, 30 Aug. 1834, of R.I.T. 7, Lot #23, 60 acres, which was paid, 9 Aug. 1838. (*Regional Hist. Dept., Cornell Univ.*)

He is probably the J. Everest, in the 1840 census of Pike, Allegany County, N. Y.†, with a family of one male, between 40 and 50; one female, between 30 and 40; and three males under 5. In 1850, at Pike, then in Wyoming County, *96: 388*, we find Jared Everest, aged 54, joiner, born in Conn., worth $400, wife Hannah, aged 45, born in Vt., and Nelson, 13, David, 9, and Amanda-M., 8, all born in N. Y.

His daughter, Amanda-M., in writing to *C. M. E.*, from Pike, 5 Apr. 1891, calls the latter her "Cousin," suggests that the family Bible and records were left in Wisconsin and that "Uncle Aaron Axtell" may have further information, signing as "Manda."

Jared's deeds have not been examined nor has his estate, if any. He and his son, William, are buried in a cemetery about two miles

* The *Axtell Gen.* (1946), *p. 37*, states that Hannah was b. *25 Mar.* 1805, *Rutland*, Vt.; m. J. Everest, b. 1795, had five children and no grandchildren, and d. 1857, Evansville, Wis.

† Pike was set off in 1846 to Wyoming Co.

northwest of Unadilla, in lot 136; there is a fence around this lot:

Jared Everest, 1795–1883
William Everest, 1837–1882, Co. D. 13 Wis. Vols.
(*Otoe Chapter, Nebr. Cem. Recds., 1854–1907, p. 365, D. A. R.*, Washington, D. C.)

Children born in Pike, N. Y.:

i. NELSON [7], b. 25 Aug. 1836, said to have gone to Kingston, New Mex. The census of 1860, for Evansville, Union Township, Rock Co., Wis., *16: 371:* Nelson, aged 22, and William, aged 21, hired laborers, both b. N. Y.

ii. WILLIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1838, d. unm. 15 Jan. 1882, Lowoco, New Mex.; in 1850, aged 10, b. N. Y., living with Harvey-S. Flint, in Pike, and not with parents; in 1860, with brother Nelson as above; evidently served in Civil War from his gravestone in Unadilla, Nebr.

iii. DAVID, b. 3 Apr. 1840, res. Unadilla, *s.p.;* m. MYRA-H. WILLARD, dau. of Levi and Sarah (Gregory) Willard. In 1850, aged 20, b. N. Y., "D. Everest," was in Evansville, in family of Leander Quincy.

iv. AMANDA-M., b. 3 Oct. 1841, d. unm. after 5 Apr. 1891, Lincoln, Nebr.; following his wife's death, she was housekeeper for John-Davidson Helmer, *vide ante.*

v. JARED, b. about 1843, d. aged 3, Pike.

61. DAVIS A.[7] EVEREST (*James* [6], *Elisha* [5], *Elisha* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born probably in Danby, N. Y., in 1828, living there in 1868.* He married, about 1856, GEORGIANNA BEARDSLEY, born 10 Mar. 1837, living in Danby, in 1907, daughter of Everett-J. and Phebe (Taylor) Beardsley.

In 1850, Davis was unmarried and then a member of his father's family in Danby, aged 22. In 1863, after the father's death, it has been noted that Davis bought out the rights of the other heirs in property there.

The *Danby Church Records* cite that Davis-A. Everest was admitted a member, 1 May 1859, as was his wife, Anna (Beardsley) Everest; also their son Willis Everest and the latter's wife, Jane (Lampkins) Everest, who died 22 July 1932, were members, the death of Willis not given.

The *Census of 1860*, for Danby, Tompkins County, N. Y., *91: 599*, gives: Davis-A. Everest, farmer, aged 32, $3000, $500, born in N. Y., as were wife Georgianna, aged 24 and son, Willis, aged 3; also James Everest, aged 82, and Polly Everest, aged 72, both born in Conn. [his parents], Mary Everest, aged 10, born in N. Y., and [nephew] Martin Hollister, 22, born same.

* 1868 *Directory of Tompkins Co., N. Y.*

At the Danby Centennial in 1907, the oldest member present of the First Congregational Church there, was "Mrs. Phoebe Beardsley, aged 93 . . . mother of Mrs. Davis Everest." (Issue of 3 July 1907, *Ithaca Chronicle and Democrat.*) This Phebe Beardsley and her husband are not found in either Danby or Ithaca in the 1850 census, but in 1860, in Danby, *91: 595*, were: Eleazer Taylor, 74, Matilda Taylor, 74, and Anna Taylor, 77, all born in Conn., Phebe Beardsley, 45, worth $2000, born same, Darius Beardsley, 20 and Cordelia Beardsley, 17, both born in N. Y., *

Only one child known to the compiler:

WILLIS [8], b. 1857, Danby, N. Y.; m. JANE LAMPKINS, who d. 22 July 1932. Child (Everest), *Julia-E.* [9], d. Calif.; m. Floyd Sinsabaugh; had one son who d. unm.

62. WILLIAM BULL [7] EVEREST (*William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 28 May 1796, died in Ionia, Mich., 20 Apr. 1887. He married, in West Marie, now North Hudson, N. Y., ceremony by Elder Faxon, a Baptist, 4 May 1823, LYDIA-ANN SMITH, born in New Hampshire, 23 Aug. 1798, died in Ionia, after 27 June 1887, daughter of Benjamin and Betsey (Sherman) Smith.†

It has been noted, in his father's account, that William-Bull Everest served in the War of 1812–1814. In 1855, he applied for a pension which was rejected, but in 1877, again applying, he received a land warrant; later, his widow also applied for a pension:

William-B. Everest, 1812; 1855, rejected 45175:

Geauga Co., Ohio, 22 Mar. 1855, William-B. Everest, aged 59, resident of Russell, states that he was a soldier in Capt. Russell Walker's co., regt. of militia, that he volunteered with the entire co., at Schroon, N. Y., in Sept., or Oct., 1814, and was in continuous service for 3 weeks, being honorably discharged at Plattsburg.

* Copies of two old Beardsley Bible Recds., were supplied me by Helen (Finch) Smith of Ithaca, N. Y., who assisted with the research in that locality; said copies have been given to the N. E. H. G. Society of Boston. From these it would appear that Georgianna is the *Anna*, b. 10 Mar. 1837, that Darius was b. 1 Sept. 1839 and Cordelia, as Phebe-C., b. 14 June 1843, their grandfather being Lewis, b. 2 Oct. 1774, d. 21 Nov. 1839, son of Nehemiah (b. Aug. 1745, d. 6 Apr. 1804), by wife, Rebecca ——— (b. Feb. 1749, d. Feb. 1821), Mary, wife of Lewis, b. 29 Mar. 1776, etc.; also, Nehemiah may have been father of Wells, b. 12 Mar. 1776, with whom the second Bible recd. begins. Those interested in the forbears of the wife of Davis-A. Everest, should certainly study these two Bible Reds.

† Jane (Everest) Gregory of Hamden, Conn., has been extremely helpful in supplying data. She states that Lydia d. 1887, her father, Benjamin Smith, b. 3 Sept. 1764; m. 14 Mar. 1785, Betsey Sherman, b. 13 June 1765, a son of Ebenezer Smith, b. 10 Mar. 1730, d. 15 Nov. 1796, who m. 23 Oct. 1755, Hepsibah Damon, as 2d wife, who was b. 8 Jan. 1729, d. 5 Jan. 1778; however, Mrs. Gregory gave no places with these dates, merely referring to Eaton's *Hist. Reading, Mass.*, *Reading V. R.*, *Bible Recds.*, and *Mass. Soldiers & Sailors in Rev., 14: 376.* Lydia-Ann (Smith) Everest's birth recd. is not in the *N. H. V. R.* Mrs. Gregory has photographs of pictures of William-Bull, his wife, *et als.*

William B. Everest, 1812; W. C. 34818, B. L. Wt., 71737-160-55:

Ionia Co., Mich., 22 Dec. 1873, William-B. Everest, aged 78, of Ionia, said co., swears that he enlisted at Schroon, Essex Co., N. Y., about 1 Dec. 1812 and was ordered to Plattsburg, in Sept. 1814, where he took part in the battle. 12 Apr. 1878, he states that since this service, he has lived for 35 years in Essex Co., N. Y., in Ohio, 4 years and in Mich., 22 years; res. Ionia. 26 July 1879, William-B. Everest states that he lived in Schroon until April 1849, when he moved to Russell, Geauga Co., Ohio, and 5 years later removed to Ionia, Mich.

Official records show that William-B. Everest served in Capt. Russell Walker's co., N. Y. Militia, 7 Sept., to 16 Sept., 1814, at Plattsburg.

20 July 1887, Miranda Wyman of Genoa, Ottawa Co., Ohio, swears that she is a sister of William-B. Everest and was present at his marriage. 27 July 1887, Minerva E. Foster, of Macedonia, Summit Co., Ohio, swears that she is a sister of William-B. Everest, and was present at his marriage to Miss Lydia Smith, at West Marie (now North Hudson), Essex Co., N. Y., 4 May 1823. 27 June 1887, Lydia Everest, aged 88, of Ionia, applies for a pension, as widow of William-B. Everest, who died there, 20 Apr. 1887; she was married by Elder Faxon, a Baptist minister. 21 June 1887, Charles-H. Everest, aged 45, and Jane Everest, aged 48, children of said soldier, give testimony about his property.

William-B. Everest appears in the census of 1830, aged between 30 and 40, in Moriah, Essex County, N. Y., but he is not listed in the entire county, in 1840, as head of a family. In April 1849, he went to Russell, Ohio, and after 22 Mar. 1855, removed to Ionia, according to the above testimony. It is apparent that between 1850 and 1860, he and his wife separated.

In 1850, the *Census* for Russell, Geauga County, Ohio, *17: 109*, reveals: W.-B. Everest, farmer, aged 54, worth $2000, born in Vt., wife Lydia, aged 52, born in N. H.; and, born in N. Y., children: Sophia 22, Mahala 21, Harvey 19, Clara 18, Frederick 15, Stephen 12, Jane 10, and Charles 9. We have been unable to locate him in the next (1860) census, but his wife, Lydia Everest, aged 62, born in N. H., and her daughter, Jane, aged 22, born in N. Y., were with son, Frederick-Sherman [5] Everest, in Ionia, as see the latter's account. Also, we have been unable to locate William-Bull in the 1870 census. In 1880, aged 84, and born in Vt., we find him living with his daughter, Clara (as she was called), in Ionia. His parentage is given as born in Vt.; also in the family was his daughter, Jane Everest, aged 41, born in N. Y., father born in N. Y. [*sic*], mother born in N. H.*

In 1880, we find Lydia-Ann (Smith) Everest, in Ionia, incorrectly given as "Sophia" aged 83, born in N. H., father born in N. Y.

* Who was the Cornelia Everest, aged 22 (or 42), b. Mich., housekeeper, in family of Thomas Smith, 42, Gertrude Smith, 44, both b. N. Y., Clara Smith, aged 6, b. Mich., in Ionia, 1870?

[*sic*], mother born in N. H., as "grandmother" in the family of Chester-W. Chase, 25, music teacher, wife Isabella-S. Chase, 22, both b. Mich., of N. Y., parentage, and son Rivington Chase, aged 1, born in Mich., of Mich. parentage. Perhaps Sophia, born 1828, or Mahala, born in 1829, who married Charles Norton, was the parent of Isabella, or if the former, of Chester-W. Chase? A search of the 1860 census for Ionia and Lyons, Ionia County, Mich., failed to be helpful, as regards any Nortons, but we do note a John-B. Chase, in Ionia, aged 38, born in N. Y., wife "Sarah A.," aged 32, born same, with children: George, 10, and James, 8, both born in Mich. Was the "Sarah A." daughter Sophia Everest, born in 1828?

Children born in Moriah*, N. Y.:

i. BENJAMIN[8], b. about 1826, not with father in 1850.

ii. SOPHIA, b. 1828, with her father in 1850, then unm.

iii. MAHALA, b. 1829, res. Rock Island, Ill.; m. CHARLES NORTON. She was with her father in 1850, then unm.

107. iv. HARVEY-WILLIAM (*Rev.*), b. 10 Apr. 1831; m. SARAH-ANN HARRISON.

v. CLARISSA-MATILDA, known as "Clara," b. 1833, alive 1880, Ionia, Mich.; m. 11 Sept. 1856, there †, JEREMIAH SPAULDING, b. 14 Mar. 1832, Providence, N. Y., res. 1897, Muir, Mich., son of Isaac and Diadama (Allen) Spaulding. In 1860, she and her husband, had with them in Ionia, Montgomery Spaulding, aged 30, and Charles Everest, aged 18. In 1870, same town, *9: 468:* shows Jeremiah and Clara, both 38, and b. N. Y., Lee, 8; Nelson, 4; and Adelia, 2, b. Mich., also Diadama, aged 68, widow, b. N. Y., Stephen Everest, 35, and Jane Everest, 32, both b. Ohio [*sic*], under one roof. In 1880, we find Jerry, a farmer, 48, b. N. Y., of N. Y. parentage; Clara-M., his wife, 47, b. same, father b. Vt., mother b. N. H.; Lee-P., 17; Delia-E., 11; Nelson-J., 14; and Wickliffe, 5, b. Mich., *also* William Everest, father-in-law, 84, and Jane Everest, sister-in-law, 41, as above. Children (SPAULDING), b. Ionia, Mich., (1) *Philo-Lee*, b. 23 Sept. 1862; (2) *Nelson-Julius*, b. 23 Mar. 1866; (3) *Adelia-Clarissa*, b. 7 June 1868; (4) *Wickliffe*, b. 1875. (A grandson, Morris-Sumner Spaulding, d. 1952, was a grad. of M. I. T., his widow, Paulina-M., promised to send data but did not do so, her res. 1954: 1454 San Ysidro Drive, Beverly Hills, Calif.)

108. vi. FREDERICK-SHERMAN, b. 20 Mar. 1835; m. MARY THOMPSON.

vii. STEPHEN-E., b. about 1837, d. unm. 4 Apr. 1900, *n.c.m.* In 1860, aged 23, he was a farm hand in the home of Darius Stone, aged 49, b. N. Y., wife Mahala Stone, aged 49, b. same, *et als.*, in Ionia. In 1880, aged 38, b. N. Y., both parents b. Mass. [*sic*], he con-

* Included N. Hudson until 1848. But the father states he res. in *Schroon, N. Y.*, until Apr. 1849.

† Clara-M. Everest, 22, of Lyons, Mich., m. 11 Sept. 1856, by the Rev. Isaac Greet, Jeremy Spaulding, aged 25, of Ionia, Mich. (*Ionia Co., Mich. M. Bonds, 1837–1867*, D. A. R., micro.)

tinued with the Stones, as a farm laborer in Ionia. He served in the Civil War: Stephen-E. Everest, 16th Mich. Inf., b. Essex Co., N. Y., aged 26 at enlistment, 5 Aug. 1861, Plymouth, Mich.; mustered 7 Sept. 1861; disch. for disability, 30 Apr. 1862, Camp Winfield Scott, New Yorktown, Va. (*A. G. O.*) He applied for a pension: Ionia Co., Mich., 27 Mar. 1863, Stephen-E. Everest, aged 26, res. of Ionia, said co., states he was a pte., Co. B., under Capt. Henry-H. Sibley, 16th Regt. Mich. Inf., commanded by Col. F.-B. Stockton, was hon. disch. 2 May 1862, Camp Winfield Scott. Declaration made for invalid pension, 18 June 1891, Ionia, states he is "incompetent" aged 55, etc. 26 Feb. 1887, Philo-D. Cutler had been appointed his guardian; soldier d. 4 Apr. 1900; no names of relatives appear in the file. (*Civil War, Cert. 143084.*)

viii. JANE, b. about 1839, in 1860, she was living with her brother, Frederick-Sherman; in 1880, with her sister "Clara," res. unm. 1887, Ionia.

109. ix. CHARLES-H., b. Dec. 1842; m. MARIE-SYBIL BURNHAM.

63. ZADOCK H.[7] EVEREST (*William*[6], *Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Schroon, N. Y., 13 Dec. 1816, died in Palmyra, Nebr., 16 Dec. 1888, aged seventy-one years and four months.* He married, in Portage County, Ohio, 17 Sept. 1839 †, POLLY ARMSTEAD, born in New York, 18 May 1820, died probably in Northfield, Ohio, 16 Aug. 1863, daughter of William and Mehitable (———) Armstead.‡

Preserved in the *Manuscript*, is a letter written from Hamburg, Iowa, in 1891, by Amanda-E. Palmer, eldest child of Zadock giving family data that has all been utilized in this book.

In 1841, Zadock's father settled in the village of Macedonia, Northfield Township, Ohio, where we find the son in the census records of 1850 and 1860:

District 141, *45: 339:* "Zadok Everest," 34, manufacturer of potash, worth $550, born N. Y., wife Mary, born same; children born Ohio: Amanda-E., aged 6, Jennette-E., aged 4, and Frank-D., aged 6 months; also Henry-W. Boswell, aged 20, and William Davis, aged 52, both born in N. Y.

62: 112: "Z. H. Everest," 42, clerk, worth $200, born in N. Y., wife Mary, 40, born same, children: Amanda 16, Jennette 14, Frank-D., 10, and Clara 4, all born Ohio; *also Mina Everest*, aged 85, born Conn. [his mother].

In 1870, in Palmyra Precinct, Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebr., *page 490*, "Z. H. Everest," aged 53, farmer, born N. Y., and "C. Everest" [Clara], aged 14, born in Ohio, were living alone.

* The *Ms.* states he d. Hamburg, Iowa, *17 Sept.*, but he is bur. in Rosewood Cem., in Palmyra (Otoe Chapter, *Nebr. Cem. Recds., 1854–1907, p. 239*, D. A. R.)

† *Portage Co., Ohio, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I*, D. A. R.; this date agrees with the *Ms.*

‡ Smith's 1885 *Hist. Essex Co., N. Y., p. 531*, under Schroon, states that a William "Armistead" settled there at the foot of the lake and raised a large family and they "all removed to Ohio."

Children born in Northfield, Ohio:

i. AMANDA-E.[8], b. 1 Jan. 1844, living 1891, Hamburg, Iowa; m. 15 Jan. 1869, WILLIAM-W. PALMER, b. 10 June 1848, Muscatine, Iowa, son of William and Sarah (———) Palmer. Her husband in 1891 dealt in leather goods; no issue.

ii. JENNETTE-E., b. 2 Dec. 1845, d. 26 Jan. 1883, Palmyra, Nebr.; m. 17 Oct. 1866, "EMINER" PALMER *, b. 8 Oct. 1845, Muscatine, alive 1891, son of Resolved and Mary (———) Palmer. Children (PALMER), 1st three b. Palmyra, (1) *Herbert-L.*, b. 8 July 1869, res. Cleveland, Ohio, 1891; (2) *Henry-E.*, b. 29 Nov. 1873, res. Knobster, Johnson Co., Mo., 1891; (3) *Clara-M.*, b. 28 July 1875, res. Hamburg, Iowa, 1891; (4) *William-E.*, b. 3 Dec. 1877, Hamburg, res. Knobster, 1891.

iii. FRANK-D., b. 3 Jan. 1850, res. Omaha, Nebr., about 1890, apparently then *s.p.*; m. 1 Sept. 18—, Nebraska City, Nebr., MARCELLA BRADY.

iv. CLARA-MINERVA, b. 24 July 1856, living 1891, Palmyra; m. 5 Nov. 1879, Hamburg, FREDERICK-K. MERWIN, b. 5 Mar. 1853, living 1891, son of Willis and Elizabeth (?Bail) Merwin. Children (MERWIN), b. Palmyra, (1) *Mary-A.*, b. 12 Nov. 1880; (2) *Wyman*, b. 13 Nov. 1882; (3) *Ruby-A.*, b. 20 Sept. 1888.

64. REV. MARSHALL DUDLEY [7] EVEREST (*William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Schroon, N. Y., 30 Mar. 1819, died in Sauk Rapids, Minn., in October 1901. He married, perhaps in Charleston Center, near Ravenna, Ohio, 22 Feb. 1849, MARTHA AULL, born in Virginia, 3 Oct. 1820, died in Sauk Rapids, 13 Apr. 1919, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Hunter) Aull.†

The census of 1850 and 1860 locates Marshall in Macedonia, a village in Northfield, Summit County, Ohio, where his father had settled in 1841:

45: 339: Marshall Everest, aged 30, farmer, born in N. Y., wife Martha, aged 30, born in *Pa.*, Cecil, 1 month, born in Ohio. *62: 127:* Marshall-D. Everest, aged 41, farmer, born in N. Y., wife Martha A., aged 39, born in *Va.*, Cecil, 10, "Ada," 8, "Malon," 5, and Willie, 1, all born in Ohio; also a Lyman Foster, farmhand, 56, born in N. Y.‡

The census records of 1870 and 1880 have not been consulted. A letter from Marshall's eldest son, dated 29 Apr. 188–, Minneapolis, Minn., states that his father was living in Crow Wing, Minn., this

* Another old chart gives his name as "Emnur."

† *Vide* 1920 *Aull and Martin Gen., p. 36*, in which some of the dates do not agree with those furnished by Marshall himself; also no credence should be placed in the pre-American ancestry. Possibly Martha was b. Frankfort, Va., as at one time her father ran a hotel there.

‡ Was this Lyman Foster not the husband of Minerva [7] Everest, Marshall's sister? If so, he was b. in Maine, and not in N. Y., *vide ante*.

son being an official in the Cassidy Binder Company, incorporated 1886.

About 1862, Marshall, a Baptist preacher and farmer, moved to Galva, Ill., then on to various Iowa towns in 1864, finally settling, about 1873, in Crow Wing County, Minn. Following his death, the widow made her home with her eldest daughter, where she died from the effects of a fall, aged nearly a hundred years. For further particulars about this family, see the *Addenda*, which contains an account, written in 1942, by the youngest son, William-Henry [8] Everest.

Children born in Northfield, Ohio:

110. i. CECIL-WAYLAND [8], b. 29 Aug. 1850; m. MARY-ANN FLETCHER.

ii. ALDA-MINERVA, b. 6 July 1852, res. *s.p.* 1890, Sauk Rapids, Minn.; m. 27 Apr. 1879, WILLIAM-H. FLETCHER, son of William and Emma (Ellis) Fletcher, of English descent, brother of the above Mary-Ann.

iii. CHARLES-MAHLON *, b. 14 July 1855, d. 8 Jan. 1933, Portland, Oreg.; m. 5 Oct. 1878, Faribault, Minn., MILLENIE GRIFFIN, known as "Lennie," who d. 8 Aug. 1939, Glendale, Calif., dau. of Egbert Griffin. He is said to have been a pastor in Crow Wing, Minn., but his descendants have not replied to queries. Child (EVEREST), *Everett-W.* [9], res. 1954, Mountain View, Calif., crippled with arthritis, had son, Chester-Merwin [10], res. 1954, San Francisco, Calif.; there was also an adopted daughter, *Grace* (Mrs. R.-H. Gay, res. 1954, Portland).

111. iv. WILLIAM-HENRY, b. 13 Oct. 1858; m. LIBBIE-ALICE PHELPS.

65. ASAPH COOK [7] EVEREST (*Zadock* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 28 Apr. 1813, died in Fond du Lac, Wis., 29 Sept. 1888, buried there in Rienza Cemetery. He married, first, in June 1846, CLARISSA DRURY, born in Vermont, 10 Feb. 1819, died in Fond du Lac, in February 1857, daughter of Needham and Clarissa (Ladd) Drury.† He married, secondly, there, 11 Nov. 1857, THANKFUL-M. ABERCROMBIE, born in Kingsey, Quebec ‡, 25 Apr. 1828, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1895, aged sixty-seven years, three months and twenty-seven days, buried in Fond du Lac, daughter of Ralph and Sarah (?Ralph) Abercrombie.

The 1880 *History of Fond du Lac County, Wis., page 803*, contains the following:

Asaph-C. Everest, grain dealer, b. Addison, Vt., 1816, of Zadock Everest

* Maylum, or Malum, also given.

† She was known as Clara. The first three generations of the Drury lineage, *i.e.*, Lt. Hugh [1], Lt. John [2] and Capt. Thomas [3], appear in Holman's 1953 *Stevens-Miller Ancestry, Vol. 2*. Needham was 7th in descent from Hugh.

‡ One record states Thankful was b. in Ticonderoga, N. Y.; her death recd. cites that her father was b. Mass., her mother in Ireland. (*Mass. 1895-456-315.*)

and Olive Taylor, both d. Vt.; in 1836, he immigrated to Knox Co., Ill., and for one and a half years was engaged in merchandising, and then removed to Rock Island, Ill., whence in 1840, he returned to Vt.; in 1841, he came again to Knox Co., and was in business one year in Knoxville and then returned a second time to Vt.; and in 1846, he came to Fond du Lac, Wis., and settled on a farm in the town of Lamartine, where he followed farming til 1854; he was one of the organizers of the town of Lamartine and was first Chairman of the Town Board; in 1854, he entered some land in Minnesota, but never settled on it; in the Fall of 1854, he removed to Galesburg, Ill.; remained the winter, and, in the Spring of 1855, came to the city of Fond du Lac, where he has since been dealing in grain and produce. In June, 1846, he married Miss Clara Drury, who died in the Spring of 1857, leaving two children — Anna, now the wife of Daniel Abercrombie and lives in the Province of Quebec, Canada, and Mary-D., now the wife of William Coolbaugh and lives in Algona, Iowa. In 1857, he married Thankful-M., daughter of Ralph and Sarah Abercrombie of lower Canada; their children are Kate-A. (now a student at the State University), Bryan (deceased), Albert-C., now at home. Mr. and Mrs. Everest are members of the M.E. Church. Mr. Everest has been a member of the City Council several terms.

The census for 1850, for Lamartine, District 9, Fond du Lac County, Wis., *page 302*, cites Asaph Everest, aged 35, farmer, $4000, born in Vt., head of a family consisting of wife Clara, aged 31, born same, and Annie, aged 2, born in Wis.; also Caroline Parcell, aged 18, born in Vt.; enumerated 23 August.

Children all but eldest born in Fond du Lac, Wis.:

By Clarissa Drury,

i. ANNIE-KEITH [8], b. 2 June 1848, Lamartine, Wis., d. Sat., 28 Jan. 1929, Beebe River, N. H.; m. 10 Nov. 1872, prob. Fond du Lac, her stepmother's brother, DANIEL ABERCROMBIE, b. 5 or 19 May 1830, perhaps Kingsey, P. Q., d. there, Tues., 24 Dec. 1902, aged 72, son of Ralph and Sarah (?Ralph) Abercrombie. Children (ABERCROMBIE), b. Kingsey, (1) *Charles-Everest*, b. 23 Mar. 1875, d. Fri., 8 Dec. 1905, Kingsey; m. 10 June 1902, Martha-J.-G. Marrell; had Theodore-Everest, b. 31 Oct. 1903; (2) *Clara-Mary*, b. 21 July 1876, res. 1954. Bristol, N. H.; m. 2 Oct. 1907, Kingsey, William-Brierley Schofield, b. 4 Feb. 1880, Rochdale, England; had b. Pittsfield, Vt., (*a*) Charles-Abercrombie, b. 15 Jan. 1909; m. 13 Jan. 1945, Plymouth, N. H., Martha Adams; (*b*) Annie-Muriel, b. 24 Dec. 1910, unm. 1954; (*c*) Betty-Irene, b. 1915, d. aged 3 weeks; (*d*) Ross-Mackenzie, b. 20 Sept. 1917; m. 30 July 1936, Plymouth, Lottie Bucklin; (*e*) Dorothy, b. 22 June 1921, Newport, N. H.; m. Feb. 1944, Bristol, Willis Ober; (3) *Frederick-Bicknell*, b. 30 Dec. 1877, d. 26 Sept. 1949, Danville, P. Q.; m. 16 Sept. 1908, Emma Jebbe; had (*a*) Arthur-Frederick, b. 27 July 1909; m. 9 Dec. 1950, Enid-Elsie Moore; (*b*) Thelma-Lillian, b. 1 Sept. 1912; m. 17 Sept. 1932, Charles-G. Stevens; had: Luella-Mary Stevens, b. 5 Oct. 1933; Betty-Marina Stevens, b.

4 Nov. 1934; Verna-Irene Stevens, b. 18 Aug. 1936, d. 19 Jan. 1945; Clifford-Frederick Stevens, b. 23 Aug. 1938.

ii. MARY-DRURY, b. 28 Feb. 1856 [or 1853?], d. 6 Dec. 1929, Malden, Mass.; m. 20 Feb. 1878, Fond du Lac, WILLIAM-PERCIVAL COOLBAUGH, b. 14 Sept. 1848, Jackson, Mich., d. by accident, 3 Nov. 1915, Malden *, son of Cornelius and Mary (Belding) Coolbaugh †. A lawyer, Mr. Coolbaugh was educated at Mich. College, his wife came East to study art, her husband came later to take her back but decided to remain here. Children (COOLBAUGH), (1) *Erma-Mae*, b. 24 June 1883, Algona, Iowa, res. W. Harwich, Mass., 1954, *s.p.*; m. 9 Nov. 1910, Malden, Dr. Eugene-J. McCarthy; (2) *Drury-Belding*, b. 25 May 1890, Arlington, Mass., res. Cocoa, Fla., 1954 (add. Box 1283); m. (1), Roy Raymond, and had (*a*) Charles-Robert, who had three children; (*b*) Jack-Rollin, had one child; (*c*) Stanley-Raymond, adopted by 2d husband and now Sweetser: she m. (2), Stanwood Sweetser; and (3), 10 Jan. 1954, Cocoa, Grover Du Mars; (3) *Willa-Percival*, b. 2 Aug. 1897, Somerville, Mass., res. W. Harwich, 1954; m. 2 May 1919, Malden, Leon-Adolph Griffin, b. 28 Aug. 1895, Somerville, son of Edward-M. Griffin, by his 2d wife, Carolyn-Elizabeth Olsen; Mr. Griffin served in the Navy, World War I, and for many years was general off. mgr., of Johns Manville, taught at B.U., pres. Cape Cod Bldrs., recipient of Leffingwell Medal, N.O.M.A., 1946, etc., his wife was a prof. dancer before her marriage and taught dancing, she is now an interior decorator; had (*a*) Joan, b. 16 Feb. 1920, Chatham, Mass., res. Harwichport, Mass.; m. Curtis-Columbia Welton, had Donn-Curtis Welton, b. 31 May 1943; Mark-Griffin Welton, b. 17 July 1945; Lynn Welton, b. 6 June 1949; (*b*) Donn-Brewster, b. 17 Dec. 1922, Boston, Mass., res. Melrose, Mass.; m. Barbara-Jane Kinney, had Robert-Steven Griffin, b. 25 Dec. 1949; Nancy-Brewster Griffin, b. 2 July 1952.

By Thankful-M. Abercrombie,

iii. KATE-ASAPHENE, b. 4 Jan. 1859, d. 19 Oct. 1938, Madison, Wis., bur. Pittsburgh, Pa.; m. Apr. 1896, ERNEST-REESE LEVI, of Oakmont, Pa. Prepared at Fond du Lac H. S., and entered U. of Wis., ancient classical course in 1879, was grad. 1882; a member of Castalia and of the U. C. A.; took grad. work in hist. there, 1890–93, a fellow in hist., 1890–92, received A.M., 1892, and Ph.D., year later. She taught at Markham's Acad., Milwaukee, Wis., 1882–83, at LaCrosse, Wis., H. S., 1883–84, and was preceptress and teacher of hist., Lawrence Univ., 1884–90.

* *Mass., 1915–48–417*, gives birth as above; father Cornelius b. Pa., mother Mary "Belding," b. Ohio, etc.

† Cornelius was son of Garrett and Mary (Hanna) Coolbaugh, of Coolbaugh, Pa., a native of Pa., who d. Oshkosh, Wis., 6 Sept. 1874. (Courtesy of E. C. Coolbaugh, Towanda, Pa.) I have been greatly aided by Mrs. Schofield and her cousin, Mrs. Griffin. *W. L. H.*

She was head of Kingsley House Social Settlement in Pittsburgh, 1893–96. She pub. these monographs: "How Wisconsin came by its Large German Element," "Early Lutheran Immigration to Wisconsin," "Geographical Origin of German Immigration to Wisconsin," *et als.* (Thwaite's 1900 *Univ. of Wis., Hist. and Alumni, p. 729;* also see her obit. in *Wisconsin State Journal*, 19 Oct. 1938.) The first woman to earn a Ph.D. at the Univ. of Wis. Child (LEVI), *Dorothy*, living 1951, 415 Grand Ave., Beloit, Wis., mail to her in 1952 and 1954 returned as "unknown."

iv. BYRON, b. 19 Dec. 1861, d. 15 Aug. 1863.

112. v. ALBERT-CHARLES, b. 28 Mar. 1865; m. KATHARINE-MARIE SANDER

66. GEORGE SMITH [7] EVEREST (*Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 4 Dec. 1808, died, place unknown, in 1863. He married, about 1838, CYNTHIA ———, born in Vermont, in 1821, died after 1860.

In 1840, as "George J.," he was of Moriah, Essex County, N. Y., aged between 30 and 40, with his wife, and a son under 5; the middle initial an evident error for "S." In 1850, still of said town, *page 15*, we find "G. S. Everest," aged 41, wheelwright, born in Vt., with wife, Cynthia, aged 29, born same, and children: Elizabeth 8, and "May" 3, both born in N. Y. In 1860, of Moriah, *21: 33:* "George S. Everest", aged 51, headed a family, with wife Cynthia *M.*, aged 39, both born in Vt.; children: Elizabeth 18, Mary 14, both born in N. Y.; and a Lewis Barry, 44, born in "France."

Children probably born in Moriah, N. Y.:

i. SON [8], b. by 1840, d. by 1850.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1842, living 1860.
iii. MARY, or MAY, b. 1847, living 1860.

67. PRESCOTT DUDLEY [7] EVEREST (*Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 11 June 1816, living in Clay, N. Y., in 1870. He married, probably in New York, by 1842, HULDAH ———, born there in 1821, living 1870.

According to the *Manuscript*, he lived in Clay, near Syracuse, N. Y., and was a boatman on the Erie Canal; had three sons and three daughters.

In 1870, we find in Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., *page 80:* "Preston D. Everest," aged 53, boatman, with wife "Hulda," aged 48, worth $400 and $1500, both born in N. Y. [*sic*]. The same year, at Clay, as heads of families were "Prescott D. Everest" [Jr.], and Charles-E. Everest, the last named having the youngest brother in his family.

Children born in New York:

113. i. PRESCOTT-DUDLEY [8],* b. 1848, Essex Co.; m. MARY-JANE HOMER.
114. ii. CHARLES-E., b. 1845, Moriah, Essex Co.; m. ELLA DUPUY.
iii. CASSIUS-M., b. 1847; in 1870, he was living in Clay, N. Y., with his brother, Charles-E., aged 23 and a "boatlaborer," b. N. Y. The *Ms.* states they were both canalmen on the Erie Canal.

68. CHARLES EGBERT [7] EVEREST, A.B., A.M. (*Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Crown Point, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1827, died in Champlain, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1888. He married, in Champlain, 17 Aug. 1858, PAMELIA SAVAGE, born there, 21 June 1834, died in Plattsburg, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1916, daughter of Cyrus and Sarah (Bowron) Savage.

Mr. Everest prepared for Middlebury College, at Moriah Academy, and received the degrees of A.B., 1850, and A.M., 1862. He was first a lawyer in Keeseville, N. Y., but practised from 1855 until his death in Champlain. He served as the District Attorney for Clinton County, N. Y., 1856–1859, for twenty-six years was a Justice of the Peace, holding other local offices, and for many years was a trustee of the Champlain Academy.†

The census of 1880 locates him in Champlain, Clinton County, *page 158:*

Charles-E. Everest, attorney, 52, born N. Y., father born Vt., mother born N. H.; wife Pamelia S., 45, born N. Y., parents born same; children: Nellie-F., 20, Egbert-C., 16, Charlotte-S., 12, and George-P., 6, all born N. Y., and parents born same.

A letter of his, preserved in the *Manuscript*, dated 19 May 1886, states he had lived in Champlain since 1853, and contains his fine signature. From a typed copy of the *Washington County Obituaries, 2: 719*, issue of *4 July* 1888: Charles-E. Everest, aged 60, last Wednesday [?], "a distinguished lawyer of Champlain." There appear to be errors in this obituary, if copied correctly in this typed record.

Children born in Champlain, N. Y.:

i. NELLIE-FRANCES [8], b. 30 Apr. 1860, d. 7 Dec. 1941, Raleigh, N. C.; m. 8 Sept. 1880, Champlain, DR. ALFRED SALLS, b. 24 July 1849, Burke, N. Y., d. 19 Sept. 1936, Oxford, N. C., son of Charles and Harriet (Reed) Salls. Dr. Salls, a Homeopath, in 1886 lived in Marlboro, Mass.; his wife's obit. states that at the time of their marriage, he was of Burke, although practising in Champlain; he attended Medical School, Univ. of Mich., and was grad. from Cleveland Homeopathic; in the summer, he studied with doctors in Flint, Mich., in 1889 moving to Mass., then to Auburn, Me.;

* Prescott-Dudley Everest Jr., used the names of Edward, Edward-P., and Edwin, as well as his own name, see his account; rather confusing! *W. L. H.*

† From biographical data courtesy of Middlebury, which gives date of his death as *1 Feb.* 1888.

in 1909, he retired and went to Oxford, where he lived until his death at 87, writes his eldest daughter, and where his daughters, former teachers, now live. Children (SALIS), (1) *Grace-Jean*, b. 31 Jan. 1882, Champlain, N. Y.; (2) *Helen-Harriet*, b. 7 Nov. 1888, Marlboro, Mass.*

115. ii. EGBERT-CHARLES, b. 29 Dec. 1863; m. LILLIAN-LUCRETIA PIKE.

iii. CHARLOTTE-SAVAGE, b. 6 July 1867, d. 31 July 1951, Oxford, bur. Greenwood Cem., Champlain; m. about 1893, DR. HORATIO-EDWARD SHUMWAY, b. 16 Jan. 1862, d. 10 Sept. 1896, bur. same cem. The *Ms.*, states she was a school teacher. Child (SHUMWAY), *Egbert-Everest*, b. 7 July 1894, d. 4 Jan. 1895, bur. same cem.

iv. GEORGE-PRESCOTT, b. 17 Feb. 1874, a lawyer, d. unm. 19 Nov. 1917.

69. CHARLES EDGAR [7] EVEREST † (*Gen. Charles-Cook* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 10 Jan. 1826, living in Vergennes, Vt., 20 Nov. 1877. He married, in Ferrisburg, Vt., 16 Apr. 1867, JULIA-C. FIELD, born in Vermont, in 1839, living in 1870.

According to the *Manuscript*, he lived in Vergennes, where he was a hotel keeper and street commissioner. In 1850 and 1860, unmarried, he was a member of his father's family, but in 1870, listed in Vergennes, Addison County, Vt., *1: 298*, we find: Edgar-C. Everest, 41, hotel keeper, $12,000 and $2000, born in Vt., wife Julia-C., 31, and Mary-C., aged 2, both born same; domestics; also: "Precilla," aged 74, $3000; Ada-W., 34, $2000; and Louisa, 22, $2000; all three born in Vt., these last being his mother and youngest sisters.

From Vergennes, he mailed, 20 Nov. 1877, to his cousin, Charles-Egbert [7] Everest, and written in a beautiful hand, a copy of the Bible Record of their grandfather, Capt. Zadock [5] Everest, which appears in the latter's account.

His wife may have been a widow, when they were married; her birth is not of record as a Field, in Vermont, nor do we find their deaths. Letters to the City Clerk of Vergennes were not answered. However, filed in the Probate Court there are the joint estates of Edgar and Julia Everest (*#4104*), which were not examined for lack of time. (*Dist. of New Haven, Vt., Probate.*)

Children born in Vergennes, Vt.:

i. MARY-A.[8], b. 19 Apr. 1868; m. 23 Sept. 1897, Waltham, Vt., aged 27, EGBERT-F. FRISBIE, of same, b. there, 1871, living there.

* I am also indebted to Mrs. B.-F. Sullivan of Chazy, N. Y., for help on this family.

† So called at his birth but he later changed his name to Edgar-Charles. 12 June 1865. Nathan Fuller was app. gdn. to an "Edwin C. Everest," no recd., index apparently in error. (*Dist. of New Haven, 13: 276.*)

1900, son of W.-Fletcher and Ann-Eliza (Field) Frisbie.* Mr. Frisbie was a member of the Congregational Ch. Child (FRISBIE), *Marion*, b. Feb. 1900. There may have been later children.

ii. WILLIAM-S., b. 25 Mar. 1871, d. 5 Feb. 1891, aged 19–10–11, unm. Vergennes.

70. JOHN HART [7] EVEREST (*Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 6 Sept. 1810, died there, 12 Apr. 1870, aged fifty-nine years, seven months and six days. He married there, 31 May 1836, CAROLINE CHAMPLIN, born in New Haven, Vt., 21 July 1818, died in Addison, 15 Aug. 1894, aged seventy-seven years, one month and twenty-four days, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (———) Champlin.†

John-Hart Everest was a claimant of the estate of his grandfather, Lt. Benjamin, in 1843; and in the settlement of his father's estate, in 1876, was represented by Seymour-J., Milo-A., and Ira-W. Everest, *vide ante*. He first appears, as head of a family in Addison, in the 1840 census, aged between 20 and 30. That of 1850, *page 107*, shows him, aged 40, farmer, $2000, with wife Caroline, aged 33, and these children: Seymour 13, George 11, Milo 7, and Ira 5. In 1860, *page 17*, lists John-H., aged 49, farmer, $4000, $600, with Caroline, 43, and these children: George 21, a farmer, and Ira 15. In both 1850 and 1860 the entire family are stated to have been born in Vt. His deeds have not been covered; he died testate:

Will of John-H. Everest, of Addison, dated 28 Aug. 1863, to beloved wife (not named), the residue to three sons: Seymour, Milo and Ira, in equal portions; son Seymour-J., to be executor; signed; proved 20 June 1870. The various records pertaining to the settlement of the estate follow, including the inventory, which listed $3275 real property, including the Goodrich land, the Hoyt Lot, and one half of 11 acres deeded to Ira-W. and J.-H. Everest, containing 220 acres. In the final settlement Ira-W. Everest "2d" named. The administrator's account was filed 8 May 1871. (*Dist. of New Haven, Vt., Probate, #3241.*)

Estate of Caroline Everest; so late not examined:

Executor, Milo-A. Everest; order of notice, 18 Aug. 1894; bond filed, 15 Sept. 1894, etc. (*ibid., #1118.*)

The *Note Book* gives John's birth and death and names his wife, *vide Addenda*. This family lived in West Addison.

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

* *Vide* 1901 *Field Gen.*, which gives Ann-Eliza Field, b. 1848, dau. Henry and Polly (Westcott) Field; m. Fletcher Frisbie, of Waltham, b. 1839, had two sons, etc.

† Bur. Evergreen Cem., New Haven: Thomas Champlin, b. 16 Dec. 1776, d. 26 Dec. 1828, aged 52; wife Elizabeth, b. 26 Apr. 1775, d. 1 Apr. 1819. Prob. that Thomas, b. 11 Dec. 1776, son of Thomas and Lucy (Niles) Champlin, of Ferrisburg, Vt., not *c.f.* (F. O. Champlin's *Ms. House of Champlin.*) The marriage of Thomas and Elizabeth is not recd. in Vt.

116. i. SEYMOUR-JOHN [4], b. 5 Apr. 1837; m. PHOEBE-L. THORPE.
ii. GEORGE-C., b. 6 Nov. 1838, d. unm. 31 May 1864, aged 25, bur. Lakeview Cem., Addison.
117. iii. MILO-ANDERSON, b. 14 Mar. 1843; m. HENRIETTA YOUNG and HENRIETTA LYON.
118. iv. IRA-WEBB, b. 9 Apr. 1845; m. HARRIET-CATHARINE EVEREST, his 1st cousin-once-removed.

71. JEREMIAH S. [7] EVEREST (*Silas-D.* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Vergennes, Vt.,* 5 Aug. 1810, died in Mt. Pleasant, Mich., 27 Apr. 1891, buried in Palo, Mich. He married, in Orleans County, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1832, POLLY-M. LEWIS, born in New York, 21 Sept. 1815, died in Palo, 17 Mar. 1875, daughter of Stephen and Lucinda (Rice) Lewis.

Taken by his father to Orleans County, in 1834 the family went to Michigan and settled there in Wayne County. In 1850, we find in Royal Oak, Oakland County, Mich., *page 239:* "J. S. Everest," aged 40, farmer, born in N. Y. [*sic*], with wife Mary, aged 35, born in Mich. [*sic*], and their children: Jane 16, Benjamin 12, Emily 10, Charles 8, Mary 5, Amelia 3, and George 3 months, all born in Mich. Between 1844 and 1854, the Lamphere School Records, of Royal Oak, show in attendance, Benjamin, Emily, Charles and Mary-E. Everest. (*Detroit Soc. for Gen. Research, 9: 9.*)

Jeremiah's second son was killed in the Civil War:

Charles-J. Everest, b. Wayne Co., Mich., aged 18, farmer, enlisted 5 Aug. 1862, Ionia, Mich., consent of father Jeremiah-S. Everest given at N. Plains, Mich. Soldier d. 25 Nov. 1862, at Louisville, Ky., or Nashville, Tenn. (*A. G. O.*)

In 1885, the father applied for aid:

2 Sept. 1885, Isabella Co., Mich., Jeremiah-S. Everest, aged 75, declared that he was the father of Charles-J. Everest, who volunteered 5 Aug. 1862, at Ionia, Mich., in Co. A., 21st Mich Vols., War of 1861-65, that said son d. in service, at Nashville, Tenn., aged 19, 25 Nov. 1862, with rank of 5th Corporal; he further declared that said son left no widow or children, and that he, the applicant, married the mother of said son, 22 Nov. 1832, Orleans Co., N. Y., the ceremony performed by the Rev. Elder Half. Further, that he was, in part, dependent upon this son for support and that the mother died 17 Mar. 1875, Palo, Ionia Co., Mich. Surviving said son are these siblings:

Charlotte J. Smith, b. 27 Aug. 1834.
Benjamin Everest, b. 22 Aug. 1838.
Emily Martin, b. 22 May 1841
Mary Ray, b. 27 May 1846 [looks like "Redy" in the recd.]

* His birth is not of recd., but his father served in the 1812-14 war from Vergennes, so the family recd. undoubtedly correct; note 7 Apr., and 22 Nov., are also given for his death and marriage; from census it would appear his wife was b. in Mich., but N. Y. prob. correct. *W. L. H.*

Amelia Collins, b. — 1848.
George Everest, b. — 1850.
Hattie Kimball, b — 1854.
Etta Tygart, b. — 1858.

His post office is Mt. Pleasant, Isabella Co., Mich. Pension not granted. (*Charles-J. Everest, Civil War, Jeremiah-S. Everest, father, C.260645.*)

Children:

i. CHARLOTTE-JANE [3], b. 27 Aug. 1834, Albion, N. Y., res. 1890, W. Superior, Wis.; m. (1), 11 Nov. 1855,* CORYDON-S. HUNT, b. 19 Feb. 1834, d. 3 Oct. 1865, son of John and Lucy (Smith) Hunt; she m. (2), 4 Mar. 1867, STEPHEN-J. SMITH, b. 10 May 1824, alive 1890, son of Davis † and Mary (Fox) Smith. Children (HUNT), b. Bloomer, Mich., (1) *Morris-L.*, b. 23 May 1860, res. W. Superior; m. 3 Dec. 1885, Nashville, [Mich.?], Nellie Dennis, dau. of George and Charlotte (Hunt) Dennis; two children; (2) *Elsie-A.*, b. 31 Aug. 1862, res. Durant, Mich.; m. 26 Apr. 1884, Bloomer, James-E. Davis, son of ——— and Harriet (———) Davis; two children; (SMITH), (3) *Ernest*, b. after Mar. 1867, Casco, Allegan Co., Mich., res. unm. 1890, Gale, S. Dak.

119. ii. BENJAMIN-SYLVESTER, b. 22 Aug. 1838, Van Buren, Mich.; m. LUCY-PERRIN ALVORD and MARY-C. (BROWN) CARPENTER.

iii. EMILY-L., b. 27 May 1841, Van Buren, living Apr. 1891, Mt. Pleasant, Mich.; m. (1), 29 Nov. 1860,‡ NATHANIEL WARD, b. 9 May 1834, Wardsboro, Vt., d. 20 Nov. 1862, Nashville, Tenn., from service disability, son of Asa and Sarah-Scott (Duncklee) Ward; she m. (2), 26 Mar. 1866, WILLIAM MARTIN, who d. 23 Apr. 1891. Children (WARD), b. Bloomer, (1) *Arthur-N.*, b. 1 Jan. 1862, Capt. 64th Mich. State Regt., World War I; m. 3 Sept. 1882, Florence-N. Taylor, dau. Charles and Sophronia (Landon) Taylor, who d. 25 Feb. 1913; had (*a*) Robert-P., b. 12 May 1884; m. 8 Aug. 1917, Midland, Mich., Anna-Fay Thompson, had Harold-T. Ward, b. 6 Jan. 1921; Florence-E. Ward, b. 15 Sept. 1923;§ (*b*) Harold-B., b. 10 Oct. 1888, Ph.D., Univ. Chicago, member of faculty of his *Alma Mater* in 1925, also served World War I §; (MARTIN), b. Chippewa, Mich., (2) *Bert*, b. 6 Mar. 1868; m. 23 Sept. 18—, Lydia Harrison, dau. John and Elvira (Fraser) Harrison; (3) *Hattie*, b. 17 Dec. 1878, bur. Chippewa, *ante* 1891.

iv. CHARLES-JASPER, b. 17 Oct. 1842, Van Buren, d. unm. in service, 25 Nov. 1862, Nashville, Tenn., see service and application above.

v. MARY-ELLEN, b. 25 May 1846, Troy, Mich., res. *s.p.*, 1891, Mt. Pleasant; m. (1), 11 July 1869, ORLIN-L. RAY, b. 11 Aug. 1821[?],

* C.-J. Everest m. 11 Nov. 1855, C.-S. Hunt, of N. Plains. (*Ionia Co. Marriage Bonds*, D. A. R. microfilm.)

† *Darlo* Smith also given.

‡ Emma Everest, of N. Plains, aged 19; m. 29 Nov. 1860, Lyons, by the Rev. James-W. Portman, Nathaniel Ward, aged 26, of Bloomer, Montcalm Co. (*Ionia Co., Mich., Marriage Bonds*, D. A. R. microfilm.)

§ 1925 *Ward Gen.*, *319*, *571*.

d. 25 July 1890; she m. (2), 11 Apr. 1891, JOEL COOLEY, b. 14 Oct. 1843, alive 1891, son of Luther and Polly (Hunter) Cooley.

vi. AMELIA-S., b. 17 June 1848, res. Delwin, Isabella Co., Mich., 1890; m. 15 Apr. 1871, JOHN COLLINS, b. 2 Nov. 1841, son of Patrick and Margaret (Hicks) Collins. Child (COLLINS), *Margaret-Grace*, b. 3 July 1877, Demuer [?], Isabella Co.

120. vii. GEORGE-HENRY, b. 29 Apr. 1850, Royal Oak; m. LUCY HIGHT.

viii. HARRIET-E., b. 9 June 1854, N. Plains, Mich., known as HATTIE, res. 1891, Mt. Pleasant; m. 7 May 1874, ADELBERT KIMBALL, b. 13 Apr. 1851, son of S. and C. (Parker) Kimball; they adopted 20 Apr. 1886, *Bessie-A.*, b. 24 Apr. 1881, La Peer, Mich.

ix. ETTA-F., b. 8 May 1858, N. Plains, res. 1890, Leaton, Mich.; m. 1 Dec. 1878, THOMAS TYGART, b. 11 Aug. 1847 [1854 also given], son of James and Hannah (McKay) Tygart. Children (TYGART), b. Leaton, (1) *Mary-E.*, or *May-E.*, b. 24 Jan. 1880; (2) *Alice-L.*, b. 3 Apr. 1882; (3) *Ida-V.*, b. 22 June 1885, d. 15 Aug. 1889; (4) *William-S.* [or *William-I.*], b. 24 Oct. 1887; (5) *Charles*, b. 1 Dec. 1888.

72. THEODORE L.[7] EVEREST (*Silas-D.*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 1 May 1815, died in Carson City, Mich., about 25 Apr. 1907. He married, first, in Michigan, 2 Aug. 1837, LUCINDA-C. SAVAGE, born in New York, 24 Sept. 1822, died in Bloomer, Mich., 15 May 1859. He married, secondly, in North Shade, Mich., 18 Jan. 1862 *, EMMA COLLETT, born 20 July 1824, died probably in 1909.†

Theodore and his first wife were members of the Baptist Church, around 1856, in Bloomer, Montcalm County, Mich., in which township Carson City is located. Earlier they were of Royal Oak, Oakland County, Mich., where in 1850, *page 247*, we find: Theodore, aged 35, carpenter, born in N. Y., "Lusinda" aged 27, his wife, born same, and children all born in Mich.: Sarah 11, "Terisa" 9, Silas 7, Clarissa 5, "Almina" 3, Albert 1; also with them a John Savage, aged 17, born in N. Y., perhaps a brother of Lucinda's.

In the *Manuscript* we note a letter dated 25 Sept. 1891, from "New Waren," written and signed by "Theodore L. Everest," who speaks of his service in the Civil War and when in hospital in Philadelphia, Pa., in Fall of 1862, he was visited "by a son of John Everest of Addison or Grandson of Ira Everest." The record shows:

Musician Theodore-L. Everest, co. H., 16th Mich. Inf., enlisted at Detroit, Mich., 8 Sept. 1861, aged 44; b. Plattsburg, N. Y.; disch. 17 Sept. 1862 for disability; a carpenter when he enlisted. (*A. G. O.*)

He applied for and received a pension:

* Theodore-L. Everest, about 47, of Bloomer, Montcalm Co., and Emma Collett, about 38, of N. Shade, m. 18 Jan. 1863, in N. Shade, by the Rev. William-H. Hall; wit: Henry and Sarah Burt of N. Shade. (*Gratiot Co., Mich., Marriages*, 1855–70, *p. 24*, D. A. R.)

† Emma Everest, 1826–1909, bur. New Haven Center Cem., Mich. (*Gratiot Co., Cem. Recds., p. 180*, D. A. R.)

Declaration: 16 June 1880, Gratiot Co., Mich., Theodore-L. Everest, aged 63, res. of said co., states he entered service about 8 Sept. 1861, as a musician in Co. H., 16th Regt. Mich. Vol., commanded by Capt. Stephen Martin. Disch. at Philadelphia, Pa., about 17 Sept. 1862, by reason of disability. Since he left the service, he has lived in North Shade, Mich., as a farmer and joiner. 23 June 1892, soldier's P. O. address was Carson City, Montcalm Co., Mich. Soldier d. about 25 Apr. 1907. (*Certif. 362487.*)

W. H. E. mixed up the dates of birth of the children; the following is probably correct.

Children born in Michigan:

By Lucinda-C. Savage,

i. SARAH-A.[8], b. 3 Aug. 1839, Romulus; m. 9 Apr. 1859, HENRY-C. BURT, a farmer; res. N. Shade, Mich., had five children.

ii. THERESA-A., b. 9 Sept. 1841, Romulus, d. 7 Apr. 1886, Huron, Mich.; m. 4 July 1860, PHARES BELL; res. N. Shade.

iii. SILAS-W., b. 6 Nov. 1843, Romulus; m. 4 Feb. 1864, AMANDA BAKER; res. N. Shade, a merchant. Silas Everest, b. Wayne Co., Mich., farmer, aged 21, enlisted 24 Aug. 1864, Ypsilanti, Mich.; mustered out, 11 July 1865, at James Gen. Hosp., Baltimore, Md. (*A. G. O.*) *

iv. CLARISSA, b. 5 Aug. 1845, Van Buren, Mich., d. 7 Apr. 1866.

v. ALMENA, b. 9 June 1847, Royal Oak, Mich.; m. 1 Jan. 1864, EDWIN-B. WALLACE, a farmer; res. McBride, Mich.†

vi. ALBERT-M., b. 7 June 1849, Royal Oak, d. unm. 1874, Texas.

vii. JOHN-R., b. May 1858, Bloomer, d. 3 June 1883, Ft. McKavett, Texas; res. McBride, Mich.

By Emma Collett,

viii. FRED-S., b. 6 Feb. 1863, N. Shade, res. New Haven, Mich., in the 1890's; m. 19 June 1887, NANCY-A. DODGE.

ix. MIRANDA, b. 30 Mar. 1864, Bloomer, res. Toledo, Ohio; m. 6 June 1880, ELMER WILEY.

73. ELDER WILLIAM S.[7] EVEREST (*Silas-D.*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Sweden, N. Y., 23 Oct. 1820, died in New Haven, Mich., 3 Apr. 1885, aged sixty-five years and five months. He married, in Royal Oak, Mich., 2 July 1843, ELIZA BALDIN, or BALDWIN, born in Rose, N. Y., 15 Mar. 1827, died in New Haven, 26 Oct. 1905, aged seventy-eight, daughter of Henry and Maria (Worden) Baldin, or Baldwin.‡

The first meeting of the Baptist Church of Bloomer (formed 1852) was held at the home of William Everest, who lived on Section 27,

* Another recd. in the *Ms.* gives Francis-Silas Everest, b. 6 Apr. 1842, Romulus, Mich.; m. 9 Feb. 1864, Maria Murphy, who d. 7 Mar. 1884. A mix up! *W. L. H.*

† "Elmira" Everest, of N. Shade and Edwin Wallace, of same, m. 31 Dec. 1863, at house of William Wallace of same, by Albert-J. Warden, J.P.; wits: Josiah and Elizabeth Roberts. (*Gratiot Co., Mich., Marriages*, 1855–70, *p. 24*, D. A. R.)

‡ *W. H. E.* gives date of death as 7 Apr. 1885 and wife's name as *Baldin*.

he and his wife being original members. (Schenks' 1881 *Hist. Ionia and Montcalm Cos., Mich.*, under Bloomer.) The following account is from a work published three years later:

Elder William S. Everest, minister and farmer, section 11, New Haven Township, was b. 23 Oct. 1820, Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y. His father, Silas Everest, was a native of Vt., and a soldier of the war of 1812, and his grandfather was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. "Mr. Everest is of the fourth generation in America from the old French Huguenot families of Normandy." [*Incorrect*] His father was a mechanic, and d. in 1858 [*1859*], aged 71; and his mother, Dora, "neé Surgis" [*Sally-P. Sturgis*], was a native of Conn., of Welsh descent [?], and died in 1854, in Oakland Co., Mich.

The subject of this sketch was taken with the family to Orleans Co., N. Y., aged two, where in a village he was raised and educated until thirteen, then the family removed to a farm; a year later (1834) they settled in Wayne Co., Mich., in a comparatively new section of country.

2 July 1843, Mr. Everest m. Eliza, daughter of Henry and Maria (Worden) "Balwin" [?], natives of Dutchess Co., N. Y., of New England parentage and of Holland Dutch descent. Mrs. Everest was b. in Rose, Wayne Co., N. Y., 15 Mar. 1827, and was brought to Mich., when 9, the family settling in Wayne Co. In 1844, the Everests went to Royal Oak, Oakland Co., and here stayed, taking care of Mr. Everest's parents, until the death of his mother, when the remainder of the family moved to Montcalm Co., Mich., in 1854. Three years later, his father died [*sic*], and William resided there until Oct. 1872, except for the years 1864–1865, when he was engaged in the ministry in Ithaca. In 1872, he sold out his farm in Oakland Co., and settled on the quarter-section, where he now lives, and where he has made improvements and established a comfortable home. The cultivated area comprises 90 acres.

Elder Everest began the public Christian ministry, in the Regular Baptist Church in 1850, and has uninterruptedly continued in the same since that time. His wife has been an active member of the same church for 34 years. The Elder is a staunch republican, has been township supervisor, school superintendent, highway commissioner, etc., and is a charter member of the blue lodge, F. & A. M., at Carson City. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Everest are: William H., Edward P., Anna E., Worden J., and Ada E., besides one deceased, Maria. (Chapman Bros., 1884, *Port. and Biog. Recd. Gratiot Co., Mich., 350–351.*)

Under New Haven Township, in the above work, we note that the Rev. William-S. Everest was the first Baptist minister there; a supervisor in 1873, and helped to organize the Baptist Church, in Alma, in 1866. (*pp. 743, 744, 747, 810.*) An account of him, published in 1913, adds that he died *3* Apr. 1885, aged sixty-five, and that his son, Worden-J., served as town clerk for several years in New Haven. (Tucker's *Gratiot Co., Mich., Hist., Biog., and Statistical.*)

The Census of 1880, *page 550*, for New Haven, Gratiot Co., Mich., cites William-S. Everest "clergyman," aged 60, born in N. Y., parents

born in Vt., with his wife, Eliza, aged 57, born in N. Y., both parents born same, in his family.

Note that in the above record, William's mother, Sally-P. (Sturgis) Everest, is stated to be a native of Vermont, and that the 1884 account gives her birthplace as Connecticut. She gives her birth as the latter place in the 1850 census.

The following are buried in the New Haven Center Cemetery, Section 21:

Rev. W. S. Everest, d. 9 Apr. 1885, aged 64–5–0.
Baby, 1818 [?]
Donald-J., d. 1914.
Edward-P., 1846–1922.
Emma, 1826–1909 [Is this the widow of Theodore-L.?, brother of William-S.?]
Lillian-M., dau. of [E.] P., and J.-E., 31 July 1889, aged 2–0–10.
(*Gratiot Co., Mich., Cem. Recds., p. 180*, D. A. R.)

This obituary applies to the widow:

26 Oct. 1905, Mrs. Eliza Everest, widow of Rev. William-S. Everest, of New Haven, d. Monday, aged 78. One of the early pioneers of Gratiot Co., b. 15 Mar. 1827, Wayne Co., N. Y., dau. of Henry and Maria "Baldwin." Family came to Wayne Co., Mich., when Eliza was 9, then to Oakland Co., until 1854; she m. 2 July 1843, Royal Oak. To Montcalm Co., 1854. In Ithaca, 1864–65, then to Montcalm Co., and in 1872 to New Haven. Children: W.-H., of Loon Lake, Montcalm Co., E. P. of New Haven, W. J., of same, Ann E. Wood, of Crystal. Bur. New Haven Cem. (*Gratiot Co., Mich., Obits., 1884–1924, p. 61*, D. A. R.)

Children, all but youngest, born in Royal Oak, Mich.:

121. i. WILLIAM-H.[4], b. 9 Apr. 1844; m. CORNELIA-M. SMITH and ANNA-M. VICKERY.
122. ii. EDWARD-P., b. 3 July 1846; m. JANE-E. BOTSFORD.
iii. MARIA-S., b. 13 Nov. 1848, d. 5 Feb. 1866, Bloomer, Mich.
iv. WORDEN-J., b. 16 Feb. 1851, living 1905, New Haven, Mich.; m. 27 Mar. 1872, AUGUSTA-L. BOTSFORD, b. 6 Oct. 1856, Canada, living 1880, dau. of Reuben and Martha (———) Botsford, sister of above Jane-E. He held town offices, and in 1880, gave his age as 29, b. Mich., parents b. N. Y., wife Augusta, 24, b. Canada, her father b. same, her mother b. England, and their son, William-U., aged 3, b. Mich., of Mich. parents [*sic*]. Child (EVEREST), *William-U.*[4], b. 5 June 1877, New Haven, Mich.
v. ANNA-E., b. 24 Nov. 1854, res. 1905, Crystal, Mich.; m. 27 Feb. 1872, JOHN WOOD, b. Nov. 1850, son of James and Adeline (———) Wood; res. 1891, New Haven.
vi. ADA-E., b. 4 Sept. 1856, Bloomer, apparently d. by 1905, res. 1890, Washington, Gratiot Co., Mich.; m. (1), 14 June 1876, ALBERT-L.

HURD, who d. 21 Sept. 1887, or 1889; she m. (2), 16 Dec. 1890, JAMES MCKESSELL.

74. ZEBADIAH ASHLEY [7] EVEREST (*Harry* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 9 Jan. 1823, died in Milton, Vt., 12 May 1906, aged eighty-three years, four months and three days. He married, first, probably in Vermont, 14 Sept. 1846, BETSEY-ANN KELLOGG, who died in Milton, 29 July 1856, aged twenty-eight, a native of Vermont, buried in the Milton Village Cemetery. He married, secondly, place unknown, 27 Sept. 1857, AUGUSTA-M. WARNER, born in Chazy, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1840, died in Milton, 12 Dec. 1898, aged fifty-eight years, ten months and twenty-four days, daughter of Wait-W. Warner. He married, thirdly, in Milton, as her second husband, 1 Apr. 1902, MATILDA-A. (HACKNEY) MASON, born in Liverpool, N. Y., in 1837, daughter of George-L. and Betsey (Watkins) Hackney, of Barkers, N. Y.

A blacksmith, he lived in that part of Milton known as "Sopertown," and was apparently named for Zebadiah Ashley, a founder of the town; around 1878–1886, he ran a camp for summer boarders, also a farm and had livestock. He and his son, Jedediah, held this farm together. Zebadiah's third marriage, when he was seventy-nine and his bride was sixty-five, was performed by the Rev. E.-E. Herrick, minister of the Congregational Church in Milton.

He first appears in the census 1850, next door to his father, as Zebadiah "Everett," aged 26, blacksmith, wife Ann, aged 22, and Sarah, aged 1, all born in Vt.; with them were: "Nelson Everest," aged 33, Leonora Everest, aged 30, and a Sarah Young, aged 22, all born same. In 1860, of Milton, Chittenden County, Vt., *page 627:* we find Zebadiah, 37, farmer, worth $2000, wife Augusta, 20, and Sarah, 11, all born in Vt. [*sic*].

His deeds and estate have not been examined, the former source would be recorded in Milton and the latter in Burlington, Vt.

Children born in Milton, Vt.:

By Betsey-Ann Kellogg,

i. SARAH-M.[8], b. 30 Dec. 1848; m. 2 Mar. 1869 [no recd. of marriage in Vt.], A.-H. FOSTER.

By Augusta-M. Warner,

123. ii. JEDEDIAH-WILLIE, b. 23 Sept. 1860; m. IDA-V. PHELPS.*

iii. MARY-LUCIA, b. 4 May 1869, known as LUCIA-MARY, d. 11 Oct. 1945, Milton; m. 26 June 1886, St. Albans, Vt., recd. Milton,

* Child of Heman-Allen and Jane-S. (Carr) Phelps, who were m. 14 Feb. 1850, Milton; note a Jane, b. 14 Apr. 1828, dau. John and Sally (———) Carr, Danville, Vt. In the 1925 marriage of the youngest child, Jane-S. Carr is stated to be a native of Georgia, Vt. I am grateful for information furnished me by the Town Clerk of Milton, H.-P. Powell, Esq. *W. L. H.*

Noah-E. Phelps, b. 10 July 1863, Milton, d. 2 Dec. 1942, there, brother of Ida-V. Phelps.* Child (Phelps), *Arthur*, lived in Richmond, Vt., d. about 1953.

iv. Van-H., b. 4 May 1869, a twin, d. 8 Sept. 1869, Milton.

v. Ina-B., b. 16 Aug. 1881, living 1925, Milton; m. (1), 3 Oct. 1900, there, by the Rev. E.-E. Herrick, Ray-B. Caswell, b. there, 11 Feb. 1879, son of Allen-B., and Carrie (Harmon) Caswell; div.; she m. (2), 28 June 1925, there, aged 48, Jed-C. Phelps, aged 57, b. there, 21 Jan. 1868, brother of Ida-V. Phelps.*

75. CHARLES FRANKLIN [7] EVEREST (*Hiram-Holt* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 19 Dec. 1838, living 1891, in Glens Falls, N. Y. He married, in Rockingham, Vt., ceremony by the Rev. Isaac-S. Perry, 27 Feb. 1861, Isabel Verder, born there, 27 Nov. 1842, living 1870, Queensbury, N. Y., daughter of Daniel and Clarinda (Woodward) Verder.†

"Charles Everest" appears in the 1870 census as of Queensbury, Warren County, N. Y., *102: 742*, aged 30, keeper of a billiard room, worth $500, born in N. Y. [*sic*], wife "Isabell" aged 37, "Mimi," aged 7, and Charles, aged 2, all born in Vt. [*sic*]. Note that Glens Falls is also in Warren County. No further reasearch was made on this family.

Children:

i. Mary-Belle [8], b. 6 Dec. 1862, St. Albans, Vt., living 1918; m. 12 June 1889, James-Austin Holden, A.B., b. 7 Sept. 1861, Glens Falls, N. Y., d. 15 July 1918, Albany, N. Y., son of Dr. Austin-Wells and Elizabeth (Buell) Holden. He was a member of the Class of 1885, Williams College and lived in Glens Falls. There are three letters in the *Ms.*, written in 1900, from Glens Falls, to *C. M. E.*, by Mr. Holden; his wife was a member of the D. A. R., *#32587*.‡ Child (Holden), b. Glens Falls, *Everest-Buell*, b. 22 May 1890, living 1918.

ii. Charles-Herbert, b. 7 Jan. 1868, Glens Falls, res. same, a druggist, he was a grad. of the N. Y. College of Pharmacy, in 1887; m. Susie-Scofield Pierce, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., d. 1951, Glens Falls, then of 17 Notre Dame St., dau. of Francis-Hoyt and Ella-Josephine (Schuyler) Pierce, who were married in 1873. Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R., *#104030*.

76. BYRON EBENEZER [7] EVEREST (*Hiram-Holt* [6], *Lt. Ben-*

* See footnote p. 258.

† According to the marriage recd., Isabel, aged 19, was b. *Rutland*, Vt. Her mother has also been cited as Clarissa, but, Daniel Verder m. 9 Sept. 1839, Rockingham, *Clarinda* Willard.

‡ *Vide Record, 50: 192; D. A. R. Rolls, 33: 196.*

jamin [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 30 Dec. 1842, living in Malone, N. Y., in 1911. He married, in Ogdensburg, N. Y., 26 Dec. 1872, JENNIE-C. LOWRY, born in New York, in 1853, living in Chicago, Ill., in May 1885, parentage unknown.

If the 1880 census is correct, his wife was of Irish parentage; they were divorced in May 1885. A mechanic and cabinet maker; according to the *Manuscript*, Byron had but two children. For his services in the Civil War, he received a pension:

Byron E. Everest, Civil War, S. C. *795–75;* former wife: Jennie-C. Everest, divorced; had been a pte., Co. B., 193d N. Y. Inf.:

Notice of divorce, May 1885, Chicago, Ill., Jennie-C. Everest divorced Byron-E. Everest; a child: Jessie, aged 9, given into sole custody of the mother, etc.

6 Oct. 1890, Franklin Co., N. Y., Byron-E. Everest, aged 47, res. of Malone, said co., declared that he entered service during the War of the Rebellion, 15 May 1861, as a Pte., Co. "I" 16th Regt., N. Y. Inf., commanded by Charles-M. Hilliker, and was hon. disch., about 22 May 1863, Albany, N. Y.; was drafted at Malone.

Record and Pension Office file states: Byron Everest, aged 18; aged 21 in 1863, b. Addison, Vt., occupation: cabinet maker.

14 June 1898, Byron-E. Everest declared that his wife left him 14 years before; they were married 1872, Ogdensburg, N. Y.; only Bible record exists of said marriage; wife was divorced about 1888, Chicago, Ill.; one child of the marriage: Jessie-Belle, b. 3 July 1874, is married and res. Chicago.

17 June 1911, Malone, N. Y., Byron-E. Everest writes to the Commissioner of Pensions that he is unable to furnish proof of his birth, that his mother told him that he was born the year Grandfather Everest died, and he died in the year 1840, on 30th Jan.*

The 1880 census for Malone, Franklin County, N. Y., *page 673*, shows "Byron Everest," laborer, aged 37, born in Vt., parents born same, head of a family consisting of wife, Jennie, aged 28, born in N. Y., both parents born in Ireland, and daughter, Jessie, aged 5, born in N. Y., father born in Vt., mother born in Ireland [?]. They lived next door to Hiram-Holt [4] Everest, Byron's father. In the *Manuscript* is preserved a letter from Malone, dated 19 Mar. 1891, written by Byron, who gives some genealogical data.

Children born in Malone, N. Y.:

i. MARY-ESTHER[6], b. 19 Sept. 1873, d. 19 Dec. 1873, Malone.
ii. JESSIE-BELLE, b. 3 July 1876 [1874 and 1875 also cited], res. Chicago, Ill.; m. by 1898, ——— ———.

77. CLARENCE TUTTLE [7] EVEREST (*Hiram-Holt* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 7 Oct. 1849, died in Malone, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1880.† He married,

* Grandfather was Lt. Benjamin Everest, who d. 3 Mar. 1843, Addison, Vt. Byron was b. there, 30 Dec. 1842.

† This date is incorrect. *W. L. H.*

in New York, 28 Oct. 1874, HELEN-ADELIA SPAULDING, born in Bangor, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1853, lived in South Bangor, N. Y., daughter of Eli and Minerva-Adelia (Berry) Spaulding.* She married secondly, SAMUEL JOHNSON.

Note that in 1891, Clarence's brother states that the middle name was "Culver," but all other records give it as "Tuttle."

The Census of 1880, taken in June, at Malone, Franklin County, N. Y., shows Clarence Everest, laborer, aged 29, born in Vt., parents born same, with wife, Helen, aged 26, born in N. Y., both parents born same, and son Eugene, aged 2, born same, parents born same [*sic*]. He was a mechanic.

By her second husband, Helen-Adelia (Spaulding) (Everest) Johnson, had a son, Lloyd Johnson, who lived in South Bangor.

Children born in Malone, N. Y.:

i. CHARLES-W.[8], b. 14 July 1876, d. 4 Sept. 1876, Malone.
ii. EUGENE-S., b. 18 Oct. 1877; a schoolmaster in Bangor, N. Y., in the 1890's.

78. DANIEL SULLIVAN[7] EVEREST (*Heman-P.*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Vergennes, Vt., 4 Mar. 1831, died in Rutland, Vt., 4 Mar. 1885, aged fifty-four, buried in West Clarendon, Vt. He married, place unknown, 6 Mar. 1850, HARRIET-W. JOHNSTON, born in Danby, Vt., in 1828, died in Rutland, 17 Feb. 1908, daughter of Ferry-W. and Phebe (Fisk) Johnston.

There is no record of their marriage or of the wife's birth. His father's will, 10 Mar. 1885, calls this son deceased and provided for the son's widow and two children. (*vide ante.*) He lived in Clarendon Springs and in Rutland. The census of 1860, for Clarendon, Rutland County, Vt., *page 104:* cites Daniel Everest, aged 29, farmer, $1000 and $300, with wife, Harriet, aged 21 [*sic*] and "Francis," aged 1, all born in Vt. He died intestate:

The estate of Daniel-S. Everest, of Rutland, who died 4 Mar. 1885: widow Harriet-W. Everest asks that Senaca-E. Smith, of Rutland, be appointed administrator; he had Merritt Fisk as his surety. Next of kin were said widow, Byron Everest, a son, and Frances Bishop, a daughter. The court decree of 7 Nov. 1885, refers to the farm where Daniel lived and died. (*Rutland Dist. Probate, Vt., 47: 183; 65: 181.*) †

* 1897 *Spalding Mem., p. 470,* gives year of her birth as 1854.

† Noted for us by Mrs. Grace-W.-W. Reed of Manchester, Vt., who copied deed index as follows (*Rutland*):

1878, Daniel-S., grantee, warranty, Geo. Waterman & Anna his wife.
1878, Daniel-S., grantee, Q.C. as gdn. to Delia & Addie Hastings.
1886, Daniel-S., estate, to Harriet & Byron Everest *et al.*, ct. decree.
1886, Harriet, grantee, warranty, Byron & Nettie, his wife, *et al.*
1909, Byron, acted *re* estate of Levi Willard.

His widow also died intestate:

Byron-F. Everest and Frances-H. Bishop, both of Rutland, petition they are next of kin and ask for the appointment of an executor, the former being so named. (*ibid., File 8492; 186: 71.*)

Children born in Clarendon, Vt.:

i. FRANCES-H.[8], b. 13 Oct. 1858, d. 6 Apr. 1939, Rutland, Vt., aged 80–5–23; m. 30 Nov. 1876, Tinmouth, Vt., JOHN-W. BISHOP, aged 21, of Clarendon, son of Henry and Harriet (———) Bishop. No further information.

ii. BYRON-FRANKLIN, b. 7 May 1861, d. 17 Apr. 1932, aged 70–11–10, Rutland, Vt.; m. (1), by 1895, GERTRUDE-E. CHATTERTON, called "Nettie" and "Belle," d. 10 Apr. 1899, aged 30, Rutland, bur. West Cem., Middlebury, Vt.; he m. (2), 16 Oct. 1901, Rutland, by the Rev. J. Duffield, Meth. Epis. Ch., EVA-L. DAVIS, b. 1882, dau. of Charles and Harriet-L. (Phelps) Davis. Children (EVEREST), (1), *Son* [9], b. 16 June 1895, Vergennes, Vt., d. unnamed, 21 June 1895, there; (2 and 3), *Stillborn twins*, b. 10 Apr. 1899, Rutland.

79. JAMES DALLAS [7] EVEREST (*Heman-P.* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Clarendon, Vt., 29 Oct. 1844, died there, 27 Mar. 1907. He married there, 26 Oct. 1865, DELILAH-B. RIDLON, born there, 5 Apr. 1842, died there, 11 Feb. 1932, daughter of Thomas and Huldah (———) Ridlon.

He served in the Civil War and later was pensioned:

Member Co. D., 7th Regt. of Cavalry, res. Tinmouth, Vt., enlisted 16 Feb. 1865, mustered same day, for one year, muster out, 13 July 1865. (1892 *Vt. Vols., Civil War, p. 280.*)

James-D.; Delilah, widow, Cert. 631135:

Declaration, 8 Apr. 1880, Rutland Co., Vt., James-D. Everest, aged 35, res. Clarendon Springs, said co., stated that he entered service, 15 Feb. 1865, as a pte., Co. D., 7th Regt., Vt. Vols., Capt. George Craft and was hon. disch. at Brattleboro, Vt., 13 July 1865; since leaving the service, he has lived in Clarendon Springs.

Statement to Pension Bureau, 4 July 1898, shows living children: Libby-Bell, b. 20 May 1872, and Harry-Heman, b. 16 Mar. 1881.

Widow's declaration, same co., and state, 20 Apr. 1907, Delilah Everest, aged 64, res. Clarendon, stated she was the widow of James-Dallas Everest, who died 27 Mar. 1907, same; she married him, 26 Oct. 1865, same town, the ceremony by Judah-H. Round. Copy of original marriage certif., submitted by Annie-E. Kingsley: Marriage, 26 Oct. 1865, James-D. Everest and "Diliah" Ridlon of Clarendon, aged 21 and 23; both born same; groom a farmer and son of Heman-P. and Thursa Everest; bride a daughter of Thomas and Huldah Ridlon; first marriage for both; signed by Judah-H. Round, J. P.

2 Aug. 1907, Harriet Everest, wife of Ira Everest, of W. Rutland, Vt., testified for the widow, and states that the soldier is her brother.*

* Harriet-Catharine [7] Everest, b. 1847, who m. her 1st cousin-once-removed, Ira-Webb [8] Everest, *vide post.*

Mr. Everest and his widow both died intestate:

Application for the appointment of an administrator of the estate of J.-D. Everest, late of Clarendon, decd., filed 17 Apr. 1907, the heirs being: widow Delilah-B. Everest, and children: Harry-H. Everest and Mrs. C.-E. Seamons; Simon-L. Peck, of Ira, Vt., the administrator. A petition to sell real estate was signed by said widow, son, and daughter Lillie-B. Seamons.

Application for the appointment of an administrator of the estate of Delila-B. Everest, late of Clarendon, decd., who died 11 Feb. 1932, shows only heirs as said son and daughter, both of same. Claude-E. Seamons being so appointed.
(*Rutland Dist. Probate, Files 8827* and *15156.*)

He was buried in Chippenhook Cemetery in Clarendon.
Children born in Clarendon, Vt.:

i. LILLIE-BELLE [8], b. 20 May 1872, res. Clarendon in the summers, add. R.F.D., W. Rutland, Vt.; m. 27 June 1894, W. Rutland, by the Rev. Charles-M. Niles, CLAUDE-ELMER SEAMONS, b. 8 May 1872, Clarendon, son of Josiah and Delia (Stafford) Seamons; his parents were m. there in 1867. She did not reply to letters.

ii. HARRY-HEMAN, b. 16 Mar. 1881, living 1954, Clarendon; m. there, 6 Oct. 1904, by John-G. Newsom, MILDRED-A. MORAN, aged 22, dau. of Michael and Carrie (Hayward) Moran.* He did not reply to letter. Children (EVEREST), b. Clarendon. (1) *Harold-Dallas* [9], b. 10 May 1906; (2) *Clayton-Harry*, b. 2 Feb. 1913; (3) *Richard-Marlo*, b. 24 Apr. 1916.

80. JOSEPH WARREN [7] EVEREST (*Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1806, died in service, in hospital, Washington, D. C., 13 Oct. 1862, buried there, Soldiers Home Cemetery. He married, in Plainfield, N. H., 15 Oct. 1831, ELEANOR HUNT, born in Vermont, 25 Nov. 1812, died in Clayton, N. Y., 9 May 1878 or 1879, daughter of James and Almira (Southmayd) Hunt.†

He appears in the census of 1850, in Plainfield, Sullivan County, N. H., *page 26*, as Joseph-W. Everest, aged 44, shoemaker, born in N. Y., wife Eleanor, aged 38, born in Vt., and children all born in N. H., *viz:* Lucia 17, Celestia 15, Henry-M., 13, Laura-J., 13; George-W., 6; Hiram 3 and Emily-R., 4 months. In 1860, still of same, *page 929:* Joseph Everest, 53, farmer, worth $1200, born in N. H. [*sic*], wife Ellen, 47, born in Vt., and, born in N. H.: George 16, Hiram 14, Emily 10, Mira 3 and Eleanor 1.

He died from wounds he received at Antietam in the Civil War:

* Michael, son of James and Margaret (Morrison) Moran m. 8 Sept. 1875, by Baptist minister, Clarendon, Carrie, dau. of Alvin-S., and Angeline (Dutton) Hayward.

† James Hunt, b. 18 Apr. 1774, d. 16 Apr. 1820, Jay, N. Y.; Almira Southmayd, his wife, b. 1 Mar. 1774, d. 1 Nov. 1850, Peru, N. Y. (*W. H. E. Ms.*)

"Joseph-W. Everist," Co. F., 2d Regt., Sharp Shooters, aged 44 at time of enlistment; b. Peru, N. Y., farmer; enlisted at Lebanon, N. H., 12 Oct. 1861, d. Carver Gen. Hosp., Washington, D. C., 13 Oct. 1862. Inventory of effects delivered to "G. W. Everest [his brother, George-Truesdell?]." Record of death and interment states: "Residence in Meriden, N. H., married and widow resides in Meriden, N. H." (*A. G. O.*)

Joseph-W. Everest, Pension, Civil War; widow Eleanor-W., Cert. 1575: *

29 Oct. 1862, Sullivan Co., N. H., Eleanor H. Everest, res. of Plainfield, said co., and state, aged 49, declared that she was the widow of Joseph-W. Everest, pte., Co. F., Capt. Caldwell, in 2d Regt. U. S. Sharpshooters in the War of 1861. The soldier d. Carter Hosp., City of Washington, 13 Oct. 1862; they were m. 15 Oct. 1831.

3 Nov. 1862, Town Clerk of Plainfield testified that he was unable to find a record of the marriage of said soldier and Eleanor Hunt, etc.

25 Nov. 1862, Eleanor H. Everest, of Plainfield, stated that she was m. 15 Oct. 1831, at the dwelling house of Henry Wells, by the Rev. Dana Cloyes; wit: Lucia Wells, wife of said Henry, who declared that the above is true and that she was present, etc. Children under 14: Myra-Luella, b. 4 Aug. 1856; Eleanor-Frances, b. 23 Mar. 1859. Dated 6 Sept. *1866*, P.O. address, Plainfield, N. H.

The 1870 census of Clayton, Jefferson County, N. Y., *22: 287:* L.-J. "Everett" aged 30, male [?], teacher, worth $1200, born in N. Y. [?], was head of a family consisting of D.-W. Smith, 58, postmaster, male, born in Vt., E.-H. "Everett" aged 58, female, housekeeper, born in Vt., Myra aged 13, and Nellie, aged 10, both born in N. Y., as "Everett." This probably refers to Laura-Jane Everest and her sisters, Myra and Nellie (Eleanor-Frances), all born in N. H., with their mother, Eleanor (Hunt) Everest, widow of Joseph-Warren Everest.

In the *Manuscript*, is a letter dated 21 June 1891, from Clayton, N. Y., signed by "Myra L. Everest," also a copy that she made from the family Bible, which gives the children's births as below. The letter-head of her note reads "Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H."

Children born in Meriden, N. H. (*Family Bible*) †:

i. LUCIA [4], b. 6 July 1832, d. unm. 21 Nov. 1872, Meriden.

ii. CELECTA, b. 22 Mar. 1834, d. 16 Jan. 1864, Clayton, N. Y.; m. 22 Jan. 1859, ORREN-W. SMITH, b. 13 May 1810, who served in the Canada war of 1838, was taken a prisoner in the "Windmill Fight," at Prescott, Ont., with 100 others and sentenced to death; later, with 80 others, he was sent to Van Diemen's Land [Tasmania], where, five years later, he was pardoned by Queen Victoria.

124. iii. HENRY-MARTYN, b. 2 June 1836; m. MINERVA-P.-G. HUNT.

* Envelope of pension file gives name as Eleanor *W.* Everest.

† Meriden is a village in the town of Plainfield, N. H.

iv. LAURA-JANE, b. 18 Mar. 1840, d. unm. 10 Oct. 1874, Clayton.

v. GEORGE-WHITEFIELD, b. 7 Jan. 1844, d. in service, unm., 14 July 1863, Williamsport, Md. *Ms.* states he was wounded in a skirmish after the Battle of Gettysburg. George-W. Everest, 18 at enlistment in 1st Vt. Cavalry, 1 Oct. 1861, at Royalton, Vt., farmer, b. Meriden, N. H., d. 14 July 1863, Williamsport, Md., from wounds received at Hagerstown, Md. (*A. G. O.*) He enlisted in Co. E., 1st Regt. Cavalry, no res. cited, 7 Oct. 1861, mustered 19 Nov. 1861, promoted to Sgt. 19 Nov. 1861, d. 14 July 1863, of wounds received 6 July 1863, bur. Nat. Cem. Antietam, Md. (1892 *Vt. Vols. Civil War, 240, 754.*)

125. vi. HIRAM-AUGUSTUS, b. 14 July 1846; m. EMMA-J. COFFIN.

vii. EMILY-ROUETTE, b. 2 Apr. 1850, her birth recd., res. Clayton; m. 9 Dec. 1874, TRUMAN-G. RUSHO, b. 20 Oct. 1846, d. 14 Oct. 1886, son of Christopher and Julia-A. (Alger) Rusho. Child (RUSHO), b. Clayton, *Fred-Smith*, b. 11 Sept. 1876, d. 27 July 1878, Clayton.

viii. JULIA-ADELE, b. 19 Sept. 1852, her birth recd., d. 15 Apr. 1855.

ix. MYRA-LUELLA, b. 4 Aug. 1856, res. 1891, unm. Clayton; m. C.-C.-CALDWELL; see #25446, *D. A. R. Rolls, 26: 161.*

x. ELEANOR-FRANCES, b. 23 Mar. 1859, res. 1886, Clayton; m. 6 Oct. 1881, THADDEUS-W. CRAIG, b. 23 Sept. 1855, d. 24 Jan. 1888, son of Wallenstein and Esther (Allen) Craig. Children (CRAIG), b. Clayton, (1) *Charles-Leon*, b. 10 Apr. 1884; (2) *Estelle-Frances*, b. 30 Aug. 1886.

81. REV. GEORGE TRUESDELL[7] EVEREST (*Joseph*[6], *Cpl. Joseph*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 18 June 1810, died in Northwood, Iowa, 4 Oct. 1901. He married, first, in 1833, OLIVE-CHARLOTTE ALLEN, born in Vermont, in 1809, living 1870, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Churchill) Allen.* He married, secondly, an unknown wife.

The *Manuscript* states that he was a Congregational minister at Urbana, Ill., had nine children and was twice married. In January 1877, he wrote from Floyd, Iowa., to *C.M.E.*, this letter being preserved. However, he is not found there in the 1880 census. In June 1886, his youngest brother, the Rev. Asa-Elmore[7] Everest, wrote that George was then living in Ludlow, Ill., a great-grandfather, and aged seventy-six.

The 1871 *History of the Congregational Church, Harpersfield, N. Y.*, states that he was minister there, 1860–1863, and that his wife, Olive-C., and daughter, Mary-S., were former members. He became a Presbyterian and in the *General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church*

* Known as "Charlotte," she had these siblings: Josephus, Isaac, Jabez, Sally, George-Washington and Julia; the date and place of her death unknown; from data supplied by Mrs. Sidney-Joseph Everest of Duluth, Minn. Her birth is not recd. *Vt. State V. R.*

Yearbook, 1876, he is listed as a minuster in Floyd, Iowa. Mr. McNairn * adds that:

According to the Statistical Reports of the General Assembly, he was for many years a member of the Presbytery of Bloomington, Ill., up to the time of his death, which took place, 4 Oct. 1901, Northwood, Iowa. His last regular pastoral responsibility seems to have been in 1884, when he was Stated Supply of the Salem Presbyterian Church, Mahomet, Ill. In 1885, he is listed as being in Fresno, Calif. (*in transitu*). In 1886, we find him back in Illinois, honorably retired. He made his home there in Ludlow, until 1889 or 1890, when he moved to Urbana. In 1892, he settled in Northwood, remaining there until his death.

As to census evidence: in 1850, in Jasper, Steuben County, N. Y., *83: 289:* "Lorenzo" [*sic*] Everest, clergyman, aged 40, in charge of the Presbyterian School, worth $1000, born in N. Y., wife "Polly" [*sic*], aged 40, born in Vt., and children born in N. Y.: Sarah 16, Mary 13, Mary 13 [*sic*], Frances-A., 7, Georgiana 7, George-A., 4, and Rhoda-B., 6 months; also [his father] Joseph Everest, aged 70, born in Vt.†

In 1855, the N. Y. State census, places him in Mansonville, Delaware County, as George-T., 45, minister, born in Clinton Co., N. Y., wife Olive-C., 46, born in Vt., Mary, 18, born in Clinton Co.; Frances and Georgiana, both 12, born in Ontario Co., N. Y., George-A., 9, born in same, and Rhoda-B., 5, born in Steuben Co., N. Y.

He has not been found in the 1860 census, but in that of 1870, we find him in Peru, his native town, Clinton County, N. Y., as George-T., 59, clergyman, $800 and $300, born in N. Y., wife Olive-C., 61, born in Vt., and daughters: Mary-S., 33 and Rhoda-B., 20, both born in N. Y.

There were six daughters and three sons, two of the last dying in infancy, he relates in his 1877 letter, and gives their names in this order: Sarah, Martha, Mary, Frances, Georgiana, George and Belle. It is evident that the first wife was the mother of the children.

Children born in New York:

i. SARAH [6], b. about 1834, aged 16 in 1850.
ii. MARTHA-W., b. about 1837, a twin?
iii. MARY-S., b. about 1837, Clinton Co., unm. 1870.
iv. OVID-MINER, b. about 1841, d. inf.
v. FRANCES-ANN, b. 1843, Ontario Co., living 1855.
vi. GEORGIANA, b. 1843, a twin, Ontario Co., living 1855.
126. vii. GEORGE-ALLEN (*Dea.*), b. 12 Apr. 1846, Naples; m. ELIZABETH BULLEN.

* We are indebted to the Rev. John-A. Harrer, of the Congregational Asso., Boston, Mass., and to Norman-A. McNairn of the Presbyterian Hist. Soc., Philadelphia, Pa., for their assistance.

† I had this re-checked but the names and ages are as given. Note that in 1840, in Starkey, Yates Co., N. Y., *41: 380:* a "G. T. Everets," aged between 20 and 30 had one female, 30 to 40, one female, 5 to 10, and two females under 5, in his family. *W. L. H.*

viii. SON, b. about 1848, d. inf.

ix. RHODA-BELLE, b. Jan. 1850, Steuben Co., living 1870; m. ——— KENT or KENTFIELD, and res. 1402 Georgia St., Silver City, New Mex., until her death (date unknown). At least one child, *Charlotte*, known as "Lottie" who was a county clerk, and res. Florence, Ariz.; m. ——— Devine. Queries were ignored.

82. REV. ASA ELMORE [7] EVEREST, A.B., A.M. * (*Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1820, died in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 20 Apr. 1899. He married, in New Egypt, N. J., ceremony by the Rev. William-B. Bodine, 6 Sept. 1866, ANNA-MARY FORT, born there, 13 Nov. 1836, died in Grinnell, Iowa, 2 Mar. 1885, daughter of Gov. George-Franklin Fort, of New Jersey, by his wife, Mary Bodine.

Mary (Bodine) Fort, Mr. Everest's mother-in-law was of French Huguenot descent. The Everests left for Sparland, Ill., as home missionaries, the day they were married. A member of the Class of 1847, Middlebury College, from which Asa received both A.B., and A.M. degrees, the following biography was furnished by his *Alma Mater:*

Son of Joseph and Electa † (Stafford) Everest, born 28 Dec. 1820, Peru, N. Y.; prepared for college at Kimball Union Academy [Meriden, N. H.]. Union Theological Seminary, 1850. Ordained, 1850. Home Missionary in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1850–1852. Teacher and Superintendent of Schools, 1852–1856. Pastor, Congregational Church, Moores, N. Y., 1856–1864. Delegate, U.S. Christian Commission in Virginia and West Virginia, 1864. Chaplain, 118th Regiment, U. S. C. T., 1864–1865. Pastor, Sparland, Ill., 1866–1867; Ridgefield, 1867–1868; Homewood, 1868–1869; Ludlow, 1870–1877; Belle Plaine, Iowa, 1877–1880. Delegate to the General Assembly of Presbyterian churches at St. Louis, 1866. Agent, American Bible Society, 1879–1890. Delegate to the National Council of Congregational churches at New Haven, Conn., 1875. Married Anna Mary Fort, *16* Sept. 1866. Children: Frank Fort; Asa Elmore. A.B.; A.M., 1850. Died in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 20 Apr. 1899.

From the Presbyterian Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa., we learn that he served as a presbyterian minister, 1860–1880, going to Ludlow, Ill., 1870, as pastor of the Congregational church, being installed in 1875 and dismissed 12 Apr. 1877, although still a member of the Presbytery of Chicago. Next he was acting pastor of the Belle Plaine church 1877–1880, without charge, then at Grinnell, 1881–1895, and finally of Council Bluffs. The *Congregational Year Book*, 1900, *page 19*, adds that he was seventy-eight years, three months and

* Note that a first cousin, Hiram-Hartman [7] Everest, married a daughter of Asa Elmore, *vide ante*, for whom this Asa-Elmore Everest was prob. named.

† Her name was *Celecta* not Electa.

twenty-two days at his death, that of three children but one, a son, survived and that his wife was of Pemberton, N. J.*

Children:

i. SALLY [8], b. 23 Apr. 1867, New Egypt, N. J., d. there, 25 Apr. 1867.

127. ii. GEORGE-FRANKLIN-FORT, b. 1 May 1869, Homewood, Ill.; m. FLORENCE FOLSOM. Named for his maternal grandfather, he changed his name to FRANK-FORT.

iii. ASA-ELMORE, b. 17 Apr. 1871, Ludlow, Ill., d. 24 May 1880, Belle Plaine, Iowa; in 1885, the remains were re-buried in Grinnell, Iowa.

83. CHARLES R. [7] EVEREST (*Col. Calvin-G.* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1833, died there, 9 May 1874, buried in the old cemetery. He married, probably in Peru, about 1869, MARY-ELIZABETH CRILLEY, born there, 27 Oct. 1846, died there, 29 Aug. 1885, buried in the Crilley lot in the Immaculate Cemetery, in Keeseville, N. Y., daughter of Peter and Margaret (Kearney) Crilley.†

The 1870 census for Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., *10: 433*, shows that Charles-R. Everest, a hotel and saloon keeper, aged 36, born in N. Y., had wife Mary-E., aged 23, born same, and no children. In 1880, we find there, in the family of Peter Crilley aged 63, born in Ireland and of Irish parentage, Mary-E. Everest, aged 33, born in N. Y., a daughter, and Hiram-H. Everest, aged 8, born same, a grandson; others, all Crilley were wife Margaret, aged 60, born in Ireland and of Irish parentage; Isabel 37, Thomas 34, and Ollie [?] 29, a daughter and sons all born in N. Y., and of Irish parentage.

Child born in Peru, N. Y.:

HIRAM-HARTMAN [8], b. 6 July 1871, d. 24 Mar. 1929, Peru, bur. there in God's Acre Cem.; m. 6 Oct. 1897, Schuyler Falls, N. Y., LAURA-MAY TURNER, b. there, 10 Sept. 1871, living 1951, in the old Everest homestead in Peru, daughter of Chauncey and Ellen-Amelia (Barnard) Turner. Child (EVEREST), *Isabelle-Turner* [9], b. 5 Sept. 1899, Schuyler Falls, at the Turner home; in 1951, she was living with her mother and then possessed the Everest family Bible (*vide ante*), and other family records; in 1954, res., Van Tassel Apts., N. Tarrytown, N. Y.; a member of the D. A. R., *#348860;* she ignored my queries.

84. LABAN JOSEPH [7] EVEREST (*Oliver* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1843, died in Los Angeles, Calif., in 1911. He married, first, place

* Courtesy of Norman-A. McNairn.

† Much of this data was sent me by Herbert-C. Turner Esq., 149 E. 40th St., New York City, in 1951, who stated that the records of Peru Village were destroyed by fire before 1880.

unknown, 25 Jan. 1868 *, JANE-MARTHA TEMPLE, born in Sunderland, or in Stratton, Vt., 26 Oct. 1850, living 1900, in Brattleboro, Vt., daughter of Othniel-T., and Martha-J. (Lyon) Temple, and known as "Jennie." He married, secondly, in Plattsburg, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1882, CLARA-ANNA HERRON, born there, 16 Nov. 1856, died in Los Angeles, 10 Oct. 1938, aged eighty-two, daughter of Henry and ——— (Bushee) Herron.†

Apparently Laban's first marriage was dissolved. He was aged 8, in 1850, and then a member of his father's family in Duplain, Mich.; aged 18, in same, in 1860. In 1880, Mattie, aged 9, and Bertie, aged 5, were with their paternal grandmother in Duplain. Laban lived in Plattsburg and Au Sable Forks, N. Y., in Omaha, Nebr., 1888, Grand Rapids, Mich., 1900, and from 1908 in Los Angeles.

Children:

By Jane-Martha Temple,

i. JUNIAH-MATTIE [8], b. 21 Aug. 1872, Mich., living 1880.

ii. ALBERT-LUTHER, known as "Burt," b. 5 July 1875, Christie Lake, Mich. (*Vt. State V. R.*), living 1903; m. 6 Oct. 1897, Brattleboro, Vt., aged 22, Rosana Burke (or Bourque), b. 1880, Canada, dau. of Ephraim and Phebe (Bartlett) Burke. A painter, he had at least these children, (EVEREST), (1) *No name*[9], b. 15 Mar. 1898, Brattleboro; (2) *Burt-Luther*, b. 17 May 1899, Dover, N. H., d. there, 16 Sept. 1899, aged 3 mos., 21 days, bur. Brattleboro; (3) *Stillborn*, 15 Feb. 1903, Gardner, Mass., bur. Brattleboro, see *Mass. 1903-541: 457*.

iii. RUBY-JANE-HOWE, b. 1882, Brattleboro; m. there, 13 Aug. 1902, aged 21, SAMUEL-HERBERT MORSE, aged 38, b. 1864, Newfane, Vt., son of Samuel and Georgiana (Goodwin) Morse; their marriage also recd. in Newfane.

By Clara-Anna Herron, first three born in Au Sable Forks, N. Y., rest in Omaha, Nebr.,

iv. HALSEY, b. 1883, d. scarlet fever, 1892, Omaha.

128. v. RALPH-JAY, b. 17 July 1885; m. DAISY-MATILDA DUNCAN.

vi. HENRY, b. 1887, d. scarlet fever, 1892, Omaha.

vii. CLARA, b. 1889, d. scarlet fever, 1892, Omaha.

viii. GEORGE, b. 28 Sept. 1893, res. 91 Stearns Ave., R. 52, Martinez, Calif., 1954; m. (1), 1915, Los Angeles, Calif., GLADYS ELKINS;

* *Vide Temple Family*, 1900, *p. 55*. Jennie m. (2), aged 35, 1 July 1886, Brattleboro, 2d m., James-Cheney Chandler, aged 39, 3d m., b. 7 Aug. 1847, Stoney Creek, N. Y., d. 17 May 1895, Brattleboro, aged 47-9-10, son of Henry-R., and Alzina-H. (Moore) Chandler. Jennie m. (3), 26 Oct. (or Mar.) 1896, Brattleboro, Welcome-Allen Ramsdell, aged 57, b. 1839, Wardsboro, Vt., son of Joseph-White and Diana-L. (Allen) Ramsdell.

† Clara's father was b. in Ireland and her mother was French, so wrote Laban about 1890, and then of 2416 Decatur St., Omaha, Nebr. He later, in 1891, wrote from 431 N. 24th St., St. Paul, Minn., and stated he had seven children.

he m. (2), there, 1926, EVELYN MCCONNELL. He ignored requests for more data.

ix. FRANCES, b. 1895, burned to death in 1898, Omaha.

85. WILLIAM BYRON [7] EVEREST * (*Oliver* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Duplain, Mich., 16 Apr. 1849, died in Comstock Park, Mich., 15 May 1937, aged eighty-eight.* He married, in Duplain, 9 Feb. 1879, ceremony by the Rev. Evan-A. McEewen, MARY-ELIZABETH WARSTLER, born in or near Canton, Ohio, 30 June 1856, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 27 Jan. 1917, daughter of Henry-L. and Sarah-Ann (MacLeod) Warstler.†

In 1880, we find William-B. Everest, farmer, aged 31, born in Mich., of N. Y., parentage, in Duplain, Clinton County, Mich., *page 363*, with wife, Mary-E., aged 24, born in Ohio and of Ohio [*sic*] parentage. In 1891, his brother, Arnold-Oren Everest wrote that William then had *seven* children; a chart gives but *three;* apparently there were five in all. Following his service in the Civil War, William studied Law. The *Clinton County Pioneers*, contains an obituary *re* Mrs. Everest, giving her parentage, marriage and death, and states that she was survived by her husband and by two daughters, who lived in Grand Rapids.‡ William's service in the War follows:

William Everest, Co. D. and G., 1st Mich. Cavalry, enlisted Jan. 1864. Duplain, Mich., where he was born, aged 17 or 18 [15] at time of enlistment. Mustered out, 10 Mar. 1866, Salt Lake City. 6 Mar. 1864, admitted to Gen. Hosp., Alexandria, Va., unm., nearest relative: Oliver Everest, of Duplain. Clinton Co.; Oliver also signed enlistment papers in token of consent. (*A. G. O.*)

Pension of William Everest, WC-494, 911:

Soldier died 15 May 1937, *Duplain*, Mich., a widower; father: Oliver. mother: Julia-*M*. Eells, b. N. Y. William married 9 Feb. 1879, Duplain. Mary-Elizabeth "Warsler," by the Rev. Evan-A. "McEewen." A 1915 questionnaire states the children as: Mildred-A., born 4 Apr. 1881; W.-H., born 1 July 1882; C.-A., born 25 Aug. 1885; Edith born 4 July 1884; (married ——— Herman, and res. 1936, *west* of Comstock, Mich.) [Edith actually res. north of Comstock.]

Included in the pension records is a copy of the 1860 census, Duplain

* His middle name also given as Benedict. He was living with his youngest daughter at the time of his death.

† Mrs. Everest's parents were both b. N. Y., her mother's name has been given as Pouch, but another member of the family states that a sister of Mrs. Everest was Priscilla (Warstler) Pouch. Other siblings of Mary-Elizabeth (Warstler) Everest were John, Calvin, Enos and Eli Warstler, Ella (Warstler) Short and Carrie (Warstler) Hunniwill. It is difficult when persons send in conflicting data. *W. L. H.*

‡ The two sons were not mentioned.

Post Office and township, Mich., *page 919:* Oliver "Everet," aged 66, farmer, born in Vt., etc. (*vide ante* for same.)

The family lived on the farm in Duplain, then in Ovid, St. Johns, and Ann Arbor, Mich. In their old age, William and his wife, lived with their daughter, Mrs. Herman. Buried in St. Johns, Clinton County, Mich., in the Mt. Rest Cemetery, in a lot, which Mr. Everest purchased in 1917, and in which his father is also interred, we note:

William-B. Everest, "father," 1849–1937, Co. G., 1st Mich. Cav.
Mary-E. Everest, "mother," 1855–1917.
William-H. Everest, "husband," 1882–1917.
(*Clinton Co., Mich., Cem. Recds., D. A. R.*)

Children born in Duplain, Mich.:

i. CHILD [8], who d. inf.

ii. MILDRED-ANN, b. 20 Apr. 1881, res. unm. 1954, Grand Rapids, Mich.; she attended both the Univ. of Mich., and Mich. State College.

iii. WILLIAM-HENRY, b. 1 July 1882, *d.s.p.* 17 May 1917, near Shepardsville, Mich.; m. 4 Feb. 1914, FLORENCE POOLEY, of Scales Mound, Ill., who m. (2), ——— PHELPS, and res. Ovid, Mich., 1954. Mr. Everest grad. Univ. of Mich., 1909, and was a lawyer.

iv. EDITH-MARY, b. 4 July 1884, res. *s.p.* 1954, Comstock Park, Mich.: m. 1 Sept. 1910, Ann Arbor, Mich., LEROY-JOHN HERMAN, b. 27 Oct. 1883, Byron, Mich., son of William and Margaret (Haffer) Herman; he attended the Univ. of Mich., and is an attorney. Mrs. Herman taught, before marriage, in the high school of Independence, Iowa.

v. CHARLES-ARTHUR, b. 25 Aug. 1885, res. 1954, Grand Rapids, a retired educator; m. 1 Sept. 1909, Onekama, Mich., MINNIE KOEGLER, of Manistee, Mich., b. 13 Apr. 1886. A.B., and A.M., Univ. of Mich., Mr. Everest was the principal of Union H. S., in Grand Rapids, in 1943; the 1936 "Who's Who in Mich.," lists his activities, etc.* Children (EVEREST), (1) *Gail-Elizabeth* [9], b. 27 May 1914, res. Grand Haven, Mich.; m. 21 Nov. 1941, Harvey Scholten, an attorney, had Paul-David; (2) *Janet-Marie*, b. 5 Nov. 1917, res. Grand Rapids; m. 14 Feb. 1941, A.-Jackson Konkle, had (*a*) Kraig; (*b*) Jill-Marie; (*c*) Dan-Jackson.

86. JOSIAH W. [7] EVEREST (*Judge Josiah-Terry* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1831, living in Schuyler Falls, N. Y., in 1880. He married, perhaps in Peru, 18 Sept. 1852, LAURA-ANN HEWITT, born in New York, date unknown, died probably in Peru, in 1878, daughter of

* Mr. Everest did not reply to repeated queries, which is to be regretted.

Theodorus and Minerva (———) Hewitt, of Peru, and perhaps a sister of a Mrs. Danford.

In 1880, he was living in his mother's home, in Schuyler Falls, aged 49, and with them, his daughter, Sarah, aged 6. The *Manuscript* states he had four children, Sarah among them. His wife is also called "Lura."

Children probably born in Peru, N. Y.:

i. CHARLES [8], b. 1853, in 1870, with grandfather Everest, aged 17; m. ——— ———. Child (EVEREST), *George-Anderson* [9], res. 1908, St. Joseph, Mo., and *d.s.p.* there, 8 Jan. 1950; m. Retta Sanders, daughter of Walter-J., and Cora-L. (Garrett) Sanders, member of the D. A. R., *#132533*, she resigned in 1934 and d. 14 Oct. 1944, St. Joseph.*

ii. SARAH, b. 1874, alive 1880.

iii. CHILD.

iv. CHILD.

87. JOSEPH DUDLEY [7] EVEREST (*Judge Josiah-Terry* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 12 Aug. 1832, died in Schuyler Falls, N. Y., 10 July 1911, aged seventy-nine. He married there, 3 June 1857, JULIET-E. BATES, born there, 14 Sept. 1836, died there, 25 Oct. 1921, aged eighty-five, daughter of Eli and Martha (Lyons) Bates.

The census of 1870, for Schuyler Falls, Clinton County, N. Y., *10: 615*, shows Joseph Everest, 38, merchant, worth $7000, born in N. Y., as were: Julia 35, Carroll 3, and "Arthur," 3 months; also Deborah Whitman, 61. This is an imperfect record. In 1880, in Beekman, said county, we find, *page 89:* J.-D. Everest, keeper of the county poor house, 47, born in N. Y., father b. Vt., mother b. N. H.; Julia-E., his wife, 44, born in N. Y., of Vt. parentage; children: Carroll 16, Sheridan 15, "Judge," 10, and "Gracy," 3, all born in N. Y., and of N. Y., parentage.

They celebrated their golden wedding, 3 June 1907, writes their daughter. In the *Manuscript* are several letters, written in 1885 and 1891, from Schuyler Falls, by Mr. Everest which contain family data, all of which have been utilized.

The 1896 *Biographical Review of Clinton and Essex Counties, New York*, contains an account, *pages 154–159*, of Joseph Dudley Everest, "a well-known merchant and manufacturer . . . an enterprising man of business, who has served in various public offices," and continues:

"Joseph Dudley Everest, the fourth child, completed his education at the Academy, and began life as a merchant but before long sold out his store, and,

* Dates of death supplied by Rolland-G. Olmstead, of St. Joseph, executor estate of Mr. Everest.

buying the mill property of Henry Ketchum, engaged in the manufacture of woollen goods. He obtained the government contract for making cloth for the convict's garments, furnishing the prison at Dannemora for three years. After twelve years' experience in the woollen manufacture Mr. Everest changed the machinery of his mill and began making shingles, in which he is still engaged. He also carries on a seventy-five acre farm, all of which is under cultivation excepting four or five acres of woodland. In the village he has just completed an opera house, underneath which he is to establish, in company with his son, a large general store. . . .

In politics Mr. Everest is a staunch member of the Democratic party, and is generally a delegate to the county conventions. Both he and his wife are active and valued members of the Methodist Episcopal church, to which they have belonged for thirty years or more. Mr. Everest has served in many public offices having been keeper of the Dannemora State Prison from 1863 to 1866, Postmaster of Schuyler's Falls eight years, superintendent of the almshouse four years. Receiving the appointment of superintendent of Indian schools for the Fort Hill Reservation in Idaho during President Cleveland's first term, he served three years and was for a time United States disbursing agent in Idaho. . . . Mr. Everest was Deputy Collector of the United States Customs at Montreal until June, 1895, when he resigned, in order that he might be nearer home. . . ."

Children, first two born in Peru, N. Y., rest in Schuyler Falls, N. Y.:

i. CARROLL-DUDLEY [4], b. 27 Dec. 1863, d. 5 Nov. 1923, Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. ADDAH GUNTER, who d. by 1934. Carroll was postmaster in Schuyler Falls for four years and then cashier in Courtland, Kans., for six years, returning home to enter business with his father. Children (EVEREST), (1) *Gladys* [5]; m. Ralph Palmer, res. 72 Court St., Plattsburg, 1934 *; (2) *Joseph-G.*; m. Abbie Thompson, res. 35 Clinton St., same, 1934.*

ii. PHILIP-SHERIDAN, b. 9 Mar. 1865, called "Sheridan," d. 25 Nov. 1940, Hampstead, L. I., N. Y.; m. BESSIE-BELLE BEERS, of New Albany, Ind. Information furnished by the Federal Records Center, St. Louis, Mo., 1934: Born as above; married had four children, attended school at Schuyler Falls and Plattsburg, taught school, served as railway clerk and ins. adjuster; 22 July 1895, was employed by Dept. of the Interior, Bureau of Indian affairs in Okla.; 15 July 1896, trans. to S. Dak., where he served until 31 May 1908; in June, trans. to Wis., where he was employed until 1 July 1930; with the U. S. for about 35 years, serving as Property Clerk, Spec. Disbursing Agent and Supt., retired 1 July 1930, aged 65. "Records reveal his work to be of excellent nature." Children (EVEREST), four in all, of which, *Philip-Jerome* [5], vice-pres. Transportation Displays Inc., offices in Grand Central Station, New York City, res. 30 Hawkins Ave., Baldwin, L. I., N. Y., did not reply to letters.

iii. JOSIAH-TERRY, b. 14 Nov. 1869, called "Judge," d. 9 *Oct.* 1924 †,

* Did not reply to letters.
† This date supplied by his son but his sister gives 23 *Sept.* 1924.

aged 55, Schuyler Falls, N. Y.; m. there, 2 Oct. 1912, SARAH GRISDALE, b. 25 Feb. 1881, Clintonville, N. Y., living 1954, dau. of Jonathan and Ida (Allen) Grisdale.* In 1890, he was a bank clerk of Hudson, Kans. Child (EVEREST), b. Schuyler Falls, *John-Dudley* [9], b. 23 June 1916, res. unm. 1954, 149 Holland St., Syracuse, N. Y.

iv. GRACE-MABEL, b. 26 Aug. 1876, living, *s.p.* 1954, Schuyler Falls; m. 12 July 1911, there, CHARLES-JULIUS GUNTER, b. 5 June 1875, Martins Ferry, Ohio, killed while an employee of the state, [queries as to date not ans.], son of Charles-H. and Harriet (Pinkerton) Gunter, and a veteran of our war with Spain. Mrs. Gunter was educated in St. Mary's Convent, Montreal, P. Q., and lives in the old Everest Homestead.

88. AARON S. [7] EVEREST (*Judge Josiah-Terry* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Peru, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1835, died in Atchison, Kans., about 1896. He married, probably in Peru, 28 Apr. 1856, MARIA-M. DARRAH, birth and death unknown, daughter of David and Betsey (———) Darrah, of Peru.

In 1878, he was a member of the law firm of Everest & Waggener, in Atchison, his junior partner being B.-T. Waggener, at which time, Aaron wrote a letter, unfortunately saying nothing about his own immediate family. Another letter, in 1885, written by his eldest brother, calls Aaron "Col.," and states that the *Everest Reflector* was published by him in Atchison. In 1896, the *Biographical Review of Clinton and Essex Counties, N. Y.*, mentions:

"Aaron, who after leaving Keeseville Academy studied law with Judge Simmons and was admitted to the bar, went West, locating at first in La Crosse, Wis., where he had a land office, going thence to Austin, Minn., for a short time, and then to Atchison, Kan., where he was elected Representative on the Democratic ticket. He was subsequently appointed general attorney of the Gould System by the late Jay Gould, with a salary of fifteen thousand dollars per year. He also represented his district as State Senator. He married Maria, daughter of David and Betsey Darrah, of Peru; and the two children born to them are now living, the only son being a prominent lawyer. Aaron Everest died at the age of sixty-one years."

Children:

i. FRANK [8], living 1896, a lawyer.†
ii. KITTY-C., living 1896.†

89. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN [7] EVEREST (*Judge Josiah-Terry* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in

* Jonathan Grisdale was a native of Newcastle, England.

† Names supplied by courtesy of the Librarian, Atchison Public Library, who secured the same from the Probate Court. My Washington searcher was unable to locate Aaron in the 1860-1870-1880 census recds. *W. L. H.*

Peru, N. Y., 28 July 1837, died in Wilmington, N. Y., 18 Nov. 1902, aged sixty-eight, and buried there. He married, in Plattsburg, N. Y., ceremony by the Rev. Fred Widmer, 25 Mar. 1866, FRANCES-HENRIETTA BARNES, born in New York, 13 Dec. 1850, living 1905, parentage unknown.

Following his service in the Civil War, he returned home to Schuyler Falls, N. Y., and became a merchant.* The *Manuscript* states he had nine children and lived in said town. He is listed with his father in the 1850 and 1860 census records. The 1870 census shows him in Schuyler Falls, Clinton County, N. Y., *10: 614:* Benjamin, 33, keeps store, worth $3500 and $1600, born in N. Y., as were: wife Fanny 21, Aurora 4, Frank 2, and Benjamin, 3 months. In 1880, still of same, *page 571:* Benjamin Everest, merchant, 43, born in N. Y., of Vt., parentage; had wife Frances, 31, the same; and these children, all born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage: Aurora, 13, Frank 12, Benjamin 10, Alice 8, Augusta 6, and Agnes 3. As to his service in the war and subsequent pension:

"Franklin Everett," born in Peru, N. Y., aged 27, farmer, enlisted 10 Sept. 1864, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; mustered out, 3 July 1865, Hilton Head, S. C., served in Co. I, 1st Regt. N. Y. Engrs. (*A. G. O.*)

Benjamin F. Everest, Civil War Pension, WC-557,315:

Clinton Co., N. Y., 2 July 1890, Benjamin-F. Everest, aged 53, of Schuyler Falls, not in business, states he enlisted in Battery K., 3d U. S. Artillery, Feb. 1861; disch. Feb. 1864, was in the battles of Fredericksburg, Malvern Hills, Chancellorsville and Gettysburg. Letter dated 14 Feb. 1882: Sally Everest, "the mother" of said Everest, testifies to her son's health.

Questionnaire signed by the applicant, 4 May 1898, at Wilmington, Essex Co., N. Y., states he was married, 25 Mar. 1856, to Frances-H. Barnes, in Plattsburg, N. Y., by the Rev. Fred Widmer and that living children are: Aurora, b. Apr. 1867; Frank, b. June 1868; Benjamin, b. Mar. 1870; Alice, b. Apr. 1872; Augusta, b. Aug. 1874; Agnes, b. Aug. 1877; Dorothea, b. 6 Aug. 1880; Winnefred, b. Apr. 1883; and Guy, b. June 1886. Affidavits test. to this marriage.

Death Certif., Essex Co., N. Y., the soldier d. 18 Nov. 1902, Wilmington, and was bur. there, aged 68, born Peru, N. Y., father: Joseph; mother: *Cora* [Sara]; a merchant. Widow's death not shown but 1905 was the last date she was mentioned.

Benjamin-F. Everest re-enlisted Sept. 1864; disch. July 1865.

Children probably all born in Schuyler Falls, N. Y.; all were living 1890:

i. AURORA [4], b. Apr. 1867.
ii. FRANK, b. June 1868.
iii. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 1870.

* 1896 *Biog. Review of Clinton & Essex Cos., N. Y.*

iv. ALICE-J., b. Apr. 1872, Clinton Co., N. Y.; m. GEORGE GOVE. (*#121153, D. A. R. Rolls, 122:51.*)
v. AUGUSTA, b. Aug. 1874.
vi. AGNES [ANNIE?], b. Aug. 1877, Schuyler Falls; m. WALLACE TURNER. (*D. A. R., #170722;* resigned 1933.)
vii. DOROTHEA, b. 6 Aug. 1880.
viii. WINNEFRED, b. Apr. 1883.
ix. GUY, b. June 1886.

90. RANSOM MARSH [7] EVEREST (*Ethan* [6], *Ethan* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pierrepont, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1818, living in Canton, N. Y., in 1891. He married, in Middlebury, Vt., 30 June 1839, SARAH SIMONDS, of same, born in Vermont, 24 Feb. 1819, living 1891.*

A farmer in Canton, N. Y., we find him in the 1850 census as of *Potsdam*, St. Lawrence County (Canton being in the same shire and a separate township), *78: 20:* Ransom Everest, 32, farmer, worth $3500, born in N. Y., with wife, Sarah, 31, born in Vt., daughters Lavilla 5, and Luella 2, both born in *Vt.;* Rhoda "Simons" aged 52, born in Vt.; Catharine Martin and Norman Anderson, both 18, and Stephen Comstock, 11, all born in N. Y.

In the *Manuscript* is a letter from Canton, N. Y., dated 19 July 1878, and signed by "R. M. Everest," who states that his father and grandfather were both named Ethan, that the former would have been eighty-five the 15th of last May, and the latter drowned in Lake Champlain, the 31st December before father's birth, was thirty-one at the time of his death; the family was then living on Cumberland Head near Plattsburg, had moved there from Simsbury [*sic*, Salisbury], Conn., and that the grandfather had three children: Rebecca, Emily and Ethan.

Children born in Potsdam, N. Y.†:

i. LAVILLA-J.[8], b. 6 May 1844, res. 1891, Canton, N. Y.; m. 9 Jan. 1862, WILLIAM-R. REMINGTON, b. 1839. Children (REMINGTON), b. Canton, (1) *George-H.*, b. 20 Mar. 1864, res. 1891, New York, N. Y.; (2) *Ella-E.*, b. 22 Aug. 1869, living 1891, Canton.
ii. LUELLA-I., b. 24 Apr. 1848, res. 1891, Worcester, Mass.; m. 7 July 1868, ALMON GUNNISON, b. 1844. Children (GUNNISON), (1) *Fred-E.*, b. 28 May 1869, Canton, res. 1891, New York, N. Y.; (2) *Lula-A.*, b. 27 Dec. 1874, Brooklyn, N. Y., living 1891, Canton.

91. HENRY JOHNSON [7] EVEREST (*Ethan* [6], *Ethan* [5], *David* [4],

* Her birth, as Simonds or Simons, is not recd. *Vt. State V. R.*, however, the Rhoda "Simons" living with the Everests, in 1850, aged 52, b. Vt., was prob. her mother. Further research needed.

† According to family charts supplied about 1891, but note the 1850 census places them as born in *Vt.*

Benjamin [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pierrepont, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1819, died in Stoughton, Wis., 1 Nov. 1885.* He married, perhaps in Vermont, although not recorded there, 29 Nov. 1842, HARRIETTE-A. SPRAGUE, born in Waltham, Vt., 16 Jan. 1825, died probably in Stoughton, 23 Aug. 1890, daughter of John-H., and Anna (Mead) Sprague.

The census of 1850, for Waltham, Vt., reveals Henry-J. Everest, aged 31, born in N. Y., wife "Harriett A.," aged 26, born in Vt., and son Harry-A., aged 7, born in Vt. By 1856, he had removed to Stoughton, a village in Dunkirk township, created in 1846, in Dane County, Wis., and here we find him in the census of 1880: Henry Everest, farmer, aged 60, born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage, wife Harriette, aged 55, born in Vt., of Vt. parentage, living next to their son, see below.

From the 1880 *History of Dane County, Wis., page 842*, we learn that in 1868, "H. J. Everest" was a village trustee, and that in 1879, when the Universalist Church was formed in Stoughton, one of the first members was Delia Everest.

Children:

i. HARRY-ALONZO [4], b. 10 June 1843, Waltham, Vt., res. 1880, Stoughton, Wis.; m. 14 Dec. 1869, DELIA-L. SCHOONOVER, b. 6 May 1842, N. Y., d. 23 Aug. 1890, daughter of Peter and Loraine-S. (———) Schoonover, both b. N. Y. He was living next door to his father in 1880: Harry, aged 36, b. Vt., father b. N. Y., mother b. Vt.; wife Delia, 37, b. N. Y., of N. Y. parentage; Cassie, 7, and Bryant, 2, both b. Wis., father b. N. Y., mother b. Vt. [*sic*]. In 1891, Cassie wrote a letter about the family from Stoughton. Children (EVEREST), b. Stoughton, living 1891, (1) *Cassie-Irene* [5], b. 29 Jan. 1873; (2) *Bryant-Henry*, b. 21 Jan. 1878.

ii. ETHAN-SPRAGUE, b. 27 Mar. 1856, Stoughton, d. there, 11 Feb. 1857.

92. SGT. ETHAN ALONZO [3] EVEREST (*Ethan* [4], *Ethan* [3], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pierrepont, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1820, living in Norfolk, N. Y., in 1898. He married, in Pierrepont, ceremony by the Rev. John Sawyer, 28 Apr. 1842, LUCY CURTIS, born in New York, 28 June 1822, died, probably in Norfolk, 4 Oct. 1889, daughter of Samuel and Mary (———) Curtis.†

The census of 1850, for Norfolk, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., *78:147*, shows: Ephraim-A.[*sic*] Everest, aged 30, shoemaker, worth $600, born in N. Y., as were: wife Sarah [*sic*], aged 28, Mary-A., 7, Lucy-P., 5, and Emma-M., 3. In 1878, he wrote and signed, in his

* 1886 also given.

† Or *Curtiss*; note that the 1850 census gives his wife as *Sarah* Everest, but all other recds., including the pension application, cite Lucy.

beautiful penmanship, two letters from Norfolk, about the family which are preserved in the *Manuscript*. He served in the Civil War; applying for a pension in 1884:

Ethan-A. Everest, 14th N. Y., H. Art., born in Pierrepont, N. Y.; aged 43 at time of enlistment, 26 Dec. 1863, Norfolk, N. Y.; occupation: shoemaker; trans. as 4th Sgt., 6th N. Y., H. Art.; mustered out, 24 Aug. 1865. (*A. G. O.*)

Sgt. Ethan-A. Everest, pension, Civil War, 352989:

St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 25 Sept. 1884, Ethan-A. Everest, aged 63, res. of Norfolk, said co., stated that he enrolled, 26 Dec. 1863, in Co. N., 6th regt., N. Y. H. Art., Capt. R. Pierce, and was hon. disch. 24 Aug. 1865, in Washington, D. C. Since leaving the service he has res. in said Norfolk; by trade a shoemaker, when he enrolled.

30 May 1898, Ethan-A. Everest states that his wife's maiden name was Lucy Curtis, and that she d. 4 Oct. 1889; they were married, 28 Apr. 1842, Pierrepont, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., by the Rev. John Sawyer. Children: Mary-Adelia Stowdl, b. 9 Aug. 1843, Potsdam, said co., and Emma-Malvina Mouelt, b. 3 Jan. 1847, same place.

Children, first three born in Potsdam, N. Y.:

i. Mary-Adelia [8], b. 9 Aug. 1843, living 1898; m. ——— Stowdl.
ii. Lucy-P., b. 1845, living 1850, prob. d. unm. by 1898.
iii. Emma-Malvina, b. 3 Jan. 1847, living 1898; m. ——— Mouelt, or Movelt.
iv. Ida, b. *post* 1850, prob. d. unm. by 1898.

93. ADRIAL PEABODY [7] EVEREST (*Ethan* [6], *Ethan* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pierrepont, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1822, died in the Rocky Mountains, 16 Apr. 1864. He married, as of Pierrepont, in Panton, Vt., ceremony by the Rev. S.-P. Warren, 10 Sept. 1848, Harriet-Amanda Alvord, born in Vergennes, Vt., in May 1823, died in Oakland, Calif., 28 Sept. 1905, daughter of Philemon and Nancy (Humphrey) Alvord.*

W. H. E. states that he lived in Rochester, Minn., a farmer, and that later his widow lived in Waltham, Vt.; in 1891 she was of Sioux Falls, S. Dak.

Children:

i. Friend-Alvord [8], b. Aug. 1853, Potsdam, N. Y., d. about 1904, Portland, Oreg. A Kate-E., w. Friend-*E.*, res. there, 209 E. 34th St., date unknown. (*W. H. E.*)
ii. Homer-Alvord, b. 23 June 1858, Salem or Rochester, Minn., living 1906, Mass., states *W. H. E.*; m. 15 Feb. 1890, Danbury or Bridgeport, Conn., Teresa Hoey, b. 3 Feb. 1868, Newark, N. J. In 1891, he wrote from 103 Garfield Ave., Danbury, and stated he was b. near Rochester, Minn., and was about to secure a

* *Vide Alvord Gen., 466;* Adrial's marriage is recd. *Vt. State V. R.* His death is given in the *W. H. E. Ms.*, as 1861, 1864 and 1865.

divorce from his wife, etc. A Homer Everest, d. 2 Apr. 1920, aged 61, res. 72 Green St., Boston, b. Russia [?], son of Frank and Mary, both b. England [?], div., shipping board employee; inf.: M.-J. Sugbine, Pemberton Sq., Boston. (*Mass. 1920, 15: 50.*)

94. ROBERT RANSOM[7] EVEREST (*Ethan*[6], *Ethan*[5], *David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Pierrepont, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1832, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., March 1891. He married, first, 29 Dec. 1863, EMELINE-R. SAXE, born in Connecticut, 18 Jan. 1832, d. 8 Nov. 1876. He married, secondly, 30 Apr. 1883, MARY-E. MATTHEWS, born 17 June 1854, of Irish descent.

From the context of letters written by the second wife from 536 Evergreen Ave., Brooklyn, in March 1891, it is apparent that Robert lived in Atchison, Kans., until after 1867, which is borne out by the 1870 census of same, 4th ward, *1: 251:* "R. R. Everest," 35, hotel keeper, worth $10,000 and $300, born N. Y., wife "Elizabeth," aged 35, b. Conn., and Georgia-A., 4, b. Kans.

W. H. E. states he was a commercial traveller and had no issue, but note above census; a contemporary letter states he was a physician. Due to these uncertainties and the fact that he did have at least one child, he is carried forward. It was at Robert's hotel, in Atchison, that his father died.

Child born in Kansas:

By Emeline-R. Saxe,

GEORGIA-A.[8], b. 1866.
Perhaps others.

95. COL. JAMES GRANT[7] EVEREST (*Ethan*[6], *Ethan*[5], *David*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Pierrepont *, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1834, died in Chicago, Ill., 17 Apr. 1924. He married there, ceremony by the Rev. William-W. Patten of the First Congregational Church, 4 Feb. 1863, NANCY-T. (PRATT) HOLLEY, born in Clarkson, N. Y., 7 Feb. 1842, died after 1924, daughter of Ashbell and Martha (Moon) Pratt, widow of ——— Holley.†

He lived in Englewood, Ill., and was a railroad passenger agent, states *W. H. E.* As he left the service a captain, it is probable his "coloneley" was a courtesy one. In 1870, we find him in Geneva, Kane County, Ill., *28: 380:* James-G., aged 36, R. R. Passenger agent, worth $600, born in N. Y., wife Nancy-T., 27, born same; Emma-B., 4, and Anna-W., 5 months, born in Ill.; *Martha Pratt*, aged 63, born in N. Y.; and Mary-E. Lynch, 19, servant, born in Ireland. In

* In his pension application he gives his birthplace as Canton, N. Y.; both Canton and Pierrepont are in St. Lawrence Co., but were never part of the same township, possibly the family lived near Canton?

† Nancy was a sister of D.-J Pratt of Chicago who supplied, in 1891, the Everests' address as 6613 Yale St., that city.

1880, he is listed in Chicago, Cook County, Ill.: "J. G. Everest," Passenger Agent, aged 45, born in N. Y., father born same, mother in Conn.; wife "Annie T.," 39, born in N. Y., father born in Mass., mother in N. Y.; daughters Emma, 14, and Anna, 10, both born in Ill.

A pension was granted him for his services in the Civil War:

James-G. Everest, Nancy-T., widow, (Captain), Cert. 949349:

Cook Co., Ill., 20 July 1891, James-G. Everest, aged 57, declared that he enrolled in Chicago, said co., 24 May 1861, as 2d Lt., in A. co., 13th regt., Inf., Ill. Vols.; promoted to 1st Lt., then Capt., and hon. disch. 22 June 1864. P. O. address: 207 Clark St., Chicago.

Declaration for pension: Cook Co., Ill., 26 Feb. 1907, James-G. Everest, aged 73, res. of Chicago, said co., states he was born 9 Jan. 1834, in Canton, N. Y., occupation: railroading.

7 Dec. 1923, Emma Everest Newman declared her father is 90 and deaf; her sister, who took care of him, died in the spring, and she has lived with him since that time.

Soldier died 17 Apr. 1924. Marriage certif. states: James Everest of Cook Co., Ill., and Nancy-T. Holley of N. Y. State, married 4 Feb. 1863, in Chicago, by William-W. Patten, pastor 1st Congregational Church. Declaration of the widow, 26 Apr. 1924: Nancy-T. Everest, aged 82, res. 6611 Yale Ave., Chicago, states she was born 7 Feb. 1842, Monroe Co., N. Y., that she married said officer, 4 Feb. 1863, and has no children under 16; wit: Emma E. Newman, of same address. The children: Emma E. Newman, elder, born 4 June 1866 and Anna Everest Weed, younger, born 13 Nov. 1869, died 1923.

Children born in Geneva, Ill.:

i. EMMA-VINEY [8], b. 4 June 1866, living 1924, Chicago, Ill.; m. there, 8 Nov. 1893, CHARLES-SPRINGER NEWMAN, b. 13 Jan. 1866, Indianola, Ill., son of Benjamin and Caroline (Routt) Newman.

ii. ANNA-WORTHINGTON, b. 13 Oct. 1869, d. Spring of 1923, Chicago; m. ——— Weed.

96. DAVID OSCAR [7] EVEREST (*Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Palatine, N. Y., 21 Mar. 1825 *, died in Pine Grove, Mich., 8 Dec. 1904. He married, in Auburn, N. Y., 15 Aug. 1850, RELIANCE-ANN STRONG, born in the village of Baldwinsville, Lysander, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1830 *, died in Pine Grove, 10 Oct. 1917, daughter of Philip and Louise-D. (Fancher) Strong.

Under a chapter *re* Pine Grove, there are pictures of David-Oscar Everest and his wife, and also the account given below, in the 1880 *History of Berrien and Van Buren Counties, Michigan:*

"D. O. Everest,

the eldest son of David C. and Jane Everest, was born in Montgomery Co.,

* The day of his birth is also given as 2 and 22 Mar., and the day of his wife's birth as 16 and 27 Dec. He was born in the part of Palatine set off as Ephratah, 27 Mar. 1827, then in Montgomery Co., and since 18 Apr. 1838, within the new Fulton Co.

N. Y., March 21, 1825. Disliking the occupation of a farmer, and being a natural mechanic, he left home at the age of sixteen and engaged at Fort Plain, in his native county, as a mill-wright, carpenter, and joiner. He early acquired a dexterity in the use of the tools of his trade. At the age of eighteen, so successful had he been, his employer placed him in charge of his business as carpenter and joiner, and he frequently had a large number of men to oversee. At the age of twenty-two he formed a partnership with D. Wise * (his first employer), at Baldwinsville, for the manufacture of doors, sash, and blinds, and in 1852 they removed to Pine Grove, Van Buren Co., Mich., and engaged extensively in lumbering. Their present business combines flouring, casting, and machine-making, and in their foundry and machine-shop they manufacture spring-tooth harrows. The firm-name has several times been changed, having been, at different times, Morrell & Co., D. & C. Wise & Co., and at present Everest & Wise. Their property has been twice burned, at losses respectively of twelve thousand and fourteen thousand dollars, yet they are owners of extensive real estate and mill property. Aside from the regular business of the firm, Mr. Everest has built five lumber-mills, and his inventive genius has enabled him to make many valuable improvements. Much of the machinery used in these mills was constructed after patterns of his own invention. In 1850, Mr. Everest was married to Miss Reliance A. Strong, of Onondaga Co., N. Y., which union has been blessed by six children, as follows: Frank O., born Aug. 22, 1851; Jane L., born Dec. 3, 1852; Mary, born April 2, 1854, died at two years of age; Emma, born Nov. 15, 1856; John H., born Nov. 16, 1861; Addie B., born May 24, 1865. Mr. Everest always used his personal influence for the benefit of those whom he employed, and is a man very much respected by his acquaintances." (*Pages 526–527.*)

The 1892 *Portrait and Biographical Record of Kalamazoo, Allegan and Van Buren Counties, Michigan*, contains the following about David-Oscar Everest:

"This gentleman is at the head of the firm of D. O. Everest & Co., of Pine Grove Mills, Pine Grove Township, Van Buren County, engaged in manufacturing wood mouldings, windmills, harrows and all kinds of agricultural implements. Mr. Everest was born, March 22, 1825, in Montgomery County, N. Y. His father, David C. Everest, and his mother, Jane (Frey) Everest, were natives of New York, who resided in their native State until 1856, when they came to Pine Grove Township and spent the remainder of their days. The father was a lumberman and operated a sawmill in his native State. They were the parents of six children, four of whom are living. One son, Alfred C. was a soldier in the Civil War and served under Grant in the Army of the Potomac.

Our subject received a common-school education in his youth and learned the millwright and carpenter's trade. He began for himself when sixteen years of age, and was master workman before he was twenty-one. He had men under him who had had thirty years' experience.

Mr. Everest was married, August 15, 1851, to Reliance Ann Strong, a

* Mary-Eliza (Brown) Clark, widow of Orange-M. Clark and mother of Gertrude-Clara (Clark) Everest, m. (2), Chauncey Wise, son of David Wise, *vide post*.

native of Onondaga County, N. Y., born in 1829. By this union they have become the parents of six children, five surviving: Frank, who married Nettie Dyer, lives in Almena with his five children; Jane, the wife of Frank Plants, resides here and is the mother of six children; Emma married Gad Gilbert and has three children; John married Gertie Clark and they have two children; Addie, now the wife of Fred Stark, lives in Nebraska and they have two children. Our subject came to Michigan in May, 1852, and settled at old Pine Grove. He rebuilt a sawmill there and operated it til 1863, when it was destroyed by fire. He then built another one on Brandywine Lake and ran it until 1871. This was also swept away by fire with millions of feet of lumber. The young man was not to be discouraged and he set about to erect a mill at Pine Grove Mills, it being the one in which he does his manufacturing at the present time. The firm at first worked under the title of Everest & Wise, but is now Everest & Co. 'The Advance' spring tooth harrow and also the spring tooth corn cultivator are among their farming implements and are the best made. The best material is used, and their goods are fully guaranteed. They have patrons all over the country and are made known by their advertising and the tasty circulars which they send from place to place. When Mr. Everest first came here, this vicinity was all in woods and the best house was a shingle shanty. He is the pioneer miller of this place. He has seen the country prosper and flourish and has taken a very active part in its upbuilding. He has given some attention to farming and now has between three hundred and four hundred acres of land, mostly cleared.

Our subject has taken an active interest in politics and for many years cast his vote with the Republican party, but is now entirely independent, preferring the man to the party. He has served his townsh[i]p as Treasurer, Supervisor and Justice of the Peace. He was Treasurer, Justice of the Peace, Highway Commissioner and School Inspector all at once. At the first town meeting there were but thirteen voters and they were mostly his own mill hands. Our subject helped to establish the station of Pine Grove Mills, and built the station free of cost to the railroad company and also took $1,000 in stock. Socially, Mr. Everest is a member of the Masonic order and has been Master of the local lodge, and was an Odd Fellow in New York State. Mrs. Everest is a consistent and valued member of the Baptist Church; her husband is an attendant and supporter of the same church." * *(Pages 212-213.)*

Originally part of Clinch, Almena was set off in 1842, and Bloomingdale was established from Almena in 1845; in 1849, Pine Grove was set off from Bloomingdale. Pine Grove was first settled about 1839 and the village of Pine Grove Mills was plotted in 1870. The county of Van Buren was established, 18 May 1837, from unorganized lands. In 1880, there was but one church edifice in the township of Pine Grove, the Methodist Episcopal, built in 1870, but the Methodists, Baptists and Presbyterians met in private homes from time to time. The 1880 history adds that among the voters in 1854 were Philip Strong, "Oscar" Everest and Chauncey Wise, Strong and Wise holding local offices there later. Also, both as "Oscar" and as

* His grandson, David-Clark * Everest questions that his grandfather was a member of the Baptist Church.

"David O.," Mr. Everest was treasurer, 1855, 1857, and 1871–1876; a Justice of the Peace, 1860 and 1864; director of the poor, in 1858, and a highway commissioner, in 1861.

The mill, finished in 1872, was burned in 1899, and the house in which David-Clark [9] Everest, was born, was directly across from that mill. The family later lived in another house there, which is still standing and where Della-Louise (Starks) Niles (*vide post*), now resides.

David-Oscar Everest has not been located in the census of 1850, in New York, but in 1860 we find in Pine Grove, Van Buren County, Mich., *17: 875:* "Osker" Everest, aged 34, lumberman, worth (real) $14,400 and (personal) $3200, born in N. Y., as was his wife, Reliance, aged 31; with them were Frank 8, at school, born same, Jane 6, and Emma 3, both born in Mich., also John Timeson 31, born same, and Richard Lewis 28, born Ireland, laborers, and William Randall 18, born in N. Y.

The 1870 census shows in Pine Grove, *page 481:* "David O." Everest, aged 45, lumberman, with wife Reliance-A., aged 38, Frank 18, and Louisa-J., 17, all born in N. Y. [*sic*]; Emma 13, John 9, and Adda 5, all born in Mich. In 1880, next to Frank Everest, in Pine Grove, is listed: "David O." Everest, aged 53, inventor, wife Reliance, aged 52, both born in N. Y., and of N. Y., parentage, and Addie 15, born in Mich., of N. Y., parentage.

A copy of the family record in a Bible loaned by Mildred-Frank [9] (Everest) Zielie, of Mattawan, Mich., and then owned by her aunt, Addie-Belle [8] (Everest) Starks, in 1952, follows: *

"COTTAGE BIBLE"

Published 1862, Hartford, Conn., Case, Lockwood & Co.

"FAMILY RECORD" †

"MARRIAGES" †

"David O Everest was Married to Reliance A Strong 1850"

"BIRTHS" †

"David O Everest was born March 21st 1825
Reliance A Strong Dec 29, 1830
Frank Everest was born Aug 22 1851
Jane L " was born Dec 8th 1852
Mary " " " Apr'l 2nd 1854
Emma " " " Nov 14th 1856
John H " " " Nov 15th 1861
Addie B " " " May 24 1865
David O " " " Feb 1873"

"DEATHS" †

"Mary Everest died 1856
David O " 1873

* The Starks data have been placed with the account of Addie-Belle [8] (Everest) Starks, to whom it applies. *W. L. H.*

† Printed caption.

John H died Oct 18th 1899
David O " Dec 8th 1905 [the "5" is superimposed over a "4"] *
Reliance A. Everest Oct 10. 1917
Jane Louise Plantz died April 6 1928
Emma Gilbert Sept 14, 1930
Frank Everest d. Dec. 19, 1940" †

"MISCELLANEOUS" ‡

"A copy from Philip Strong's family bible."

Philip Strong b. July 29, 1808 married Dec. 23 A.D. 1829 to Louisa Fancher, b. Oct. 3, 1812.

Their children —

1. Reliance Ann Strong b. Dec. 29, 1830, d. Oct. 10, 1917
2. Amanda Marie b. Apr. 15, 1832
3. Eliza Cornelia b. May 24, 1834 — d. Apr. 1, 1835
4. Philip Strong Jr. b. Dec. 27, 1835 — d. Feb. 14, 1893
5. Louisa Jane b. Oct. 27, 1838 — d. Oct. 27, 1840.
6. John Strong b. Oct. 22, 1840 — died in Civil War
7. Phoebe Elizabeth b. May 20, 1842 — d. Aug. 15, 1910
8. Juliett Strong b. ———, d. May 21, 1864
9. Catherine Celestine, b. July 5, 1845 d. Oct. 22, 1902
10. Jane Strong Rickard b. d.
11. Stephen Strong b. d.
12. One other do not know name or dates.

John Strong b. Oct. 22, 1840 enlisted in Civil War Co. K. Oct 3 1861, at Marshall. He was killed in action at Gains Mill Va. June 27, 1862 and was buried in an unknown grave."

David-Oscar Everest's grandson, David-Clark[9] Everest, has in his possession an obituary of his grandfather, which states that the latter was born in Montgomery County, N. Y., 21 Mar. 1825, and died in Pine Grove, Mich., 8 Dec. 1904, aged seventy years, eight months and eighteen days. Most of the biography contained in this account has already been noted in the quotations from the county histories. But we do note that, as amplification, he first became a Mason in Bloomingdale, Mich., and then was a charter member of Hudson Lodge No. 325 F. & A. Masons, established at Pine Grove Mills, in which he filled every office. At his death he left, besides the widow, one son, three daughters, twenty one grandchildren, seventeen great-grandchildren, and "a host of sympathizing friends." The funeral services were held at his late home, in Pine Grove, being

* 1904 is the correct year.

† I think the last four items are in the hand of Della-Louise (Starks) Niles. There are also two pages of records *re* the Starks and Strong families in her writing. The Strong data are from a copy of Philip Strong's family Bible, but I am not sure it is *verbatim*. *W. L. H.*

‡ Printed caption.

Note, I have further data on the Strong and Fancher families gathered in my research for Mr. Everest. *W. L. H.*

conducted by the Rev. S.-H. Dull, of Gobleville, and the remains were interred in the old Pine Grove Cemetery.*

In February 1955, Mr. Everest wrote about his grandfather:

The only thing omitted in grandfather's obituary is the fact that he invented an improvement on the spring-tooth harrow and cultivator which became one of the most important contributions to the field of agriculture for a long time. Prior to that time farmers used what were known as "spike-tooth drags." But this spring-tooth proposition and the method of fastening the "spring-tooth" to the frame of the harrow or cultivator was the basis of his invention and it revolutionized the harrow business.

He also devised many other pieces of machinery which he did not patent and they became public property through his lack of patenting his ideas. While he never talked very much, probably due to his New England ancestry, whatever he said counted and people believed him.

The same thing was true of both my grandfather and father, and if anyone had known about public and industrial relations at that time, certainly both of them would have been outstanding examples of good management with good public relations. Even the school building at Pine Grove which he built in 1873 had a little theatre on the second floor and a good dance hall where everyone in the community assembled at least twice a month. Both he and my father were generous to a fault, which probably accounted for the fact that the people they employed in New York State all eventually showed up in Pine Grove, Mich. Some of the families that followed grandfather, father and myself were associated with the Everests for many years, grandfather having inherited some of the people who had formerly worked for old Isaac.

While all of this may not be of interest in a genealogy, I think it has a bearing on why I have had fairly good relationships with my employees, the general public, stockholders and everyone else with whom I came in contact.†

Children, eldest born in Lysander, N. Y., the rest in Pine Grove, Mich.:

129. i. FRANK-OSCAR [8], b. 22 Aug. 1851; m. PATIENCE-JANET DYER.

ii. JANE-LOUISE, b. 2, 3, 4, or 8, Dec. 1852, d. 6 Apr. 1928, Almena, Mich.; m. 24 Aug. 1870, Pine Grove ‡, FRANK-HUNTLEY PLANTZ, b. 15 May 1847, Utica, N. Y., d. 20 Oct. 1938, Kalamazoo, Mich., son of George and Amanda-W. (Runyan) Plantz, of Rome, N. Y., and a great-grandson of Lt. Isaac [4] Everest (*vide ante*). They res. Pine Grove. Children (PLANTZ), b. Pine Grove, except Lottie-Reliance,§ (1) *Lizzie-Amanda*, b. 19 July 1872, d. 11 June 1938; m. 11 Oct. 1892, Bert Gilbert; had (*a*) Edith-Murriel, b. 1 May 1894, d. about 1940; m. Grant Wheater, had Alfred Wheater, who m. Gertrude ———, 3 children; and Paul

* From *The Gobles News*, formerly known as *The Gobleville News*.

† Also the author, *W. L. H.!*

‡ In a double wedding with her eldest brother.

§ We are indebted to Della-Louise (Starks) Niles for information about these children; however many *places* for the vital records are missing.

Wheater, who m. Alice ———, *s.p.*; (*b*) Walter-Ray, b. 31 Jan. 1896; m. June 1916, Erma Curtis, had Clemment-George Gilbert, b. 22 Feb. 1917; m. Edna Hapenga, child: Jacquelynn; (*c*) Russell-Ager, b. 17 Apr. 1898; (*d*) Roy-Clifford, b. 5 Sept. 1900, d. 25 June 1902; (2) *Lottie-Reliance*, b. 7 Aug. 1877, St. Louis, Mo., d. 3 Mar. 1904; m. 6 Dec. 1894, Walter Lamphere; had (*a*) Lewis, b. 26 Sept. 1895, d. 25 Jan. 1945; m. 24 Dec. 1920, Ethel Campbell, had Walter-Lewis Lamphere, b. 23 Mar. 1921, d. 6 Aug. 1921; Leland-Lamont Lamphere, b. 8 July 1922, d. 29 Nov. 1930; Leona Lamphere, b. 9 Nov. 1923; m. (1), July 1942, Paul Camfield, div.; m. (2), 1946, Delbert Tunnis, son Donald b. 10 Apr. 1944; Teddy-Ethel Lamphere, b. 27 Oct. 1925; m. 6 Jan. 1945, Donald Smith; Shirley Lamphere, b. 16 Oct. 1928; m. 1947, Paul Nelson, son Paul b. 29 Feb. 1948; Ruth-Mary Lamphere, b. 17 Mar. 1930; m. 9 Feb. 1948, Harold Austin; William-Edward Lamphere, b. 6 Apr. 1931; Doris-Maria Lamphere, b. 24 June 1932; Robert-John Lamphere, b. 27 July 1936; (*b*) Gertrude, b. 28 May 1901; m. 14 Mar. 1918, Frank Howland, had Myrtle-Lucille Howland, b. 27 Dec. 1918; m. 1 Apr. 1936, Glen Hopkins, had Janice-Lucille, b. 1 Apr. 1938, and Howard-Edwin, b. 28 Apr. 1944; Mary-Jane Howland, b. 22 Jan. 1920; m. 8 Dec. 1938, Orin Hopkins, had Peggy-Jean, b. 23 Feb. 1943, and Deanna-Lee, b. 20 Oct. 1944; Betty-Jo Howland, b. 25 Apr. 1924; m. 14 Apr. 1940, Michael Mason, had Joe-Michael, b. 14 Jan. 1941, Carl-V., b. 21 Feb. 1943, and Georgia-Bonita Howland, b. 23 June 19—; m. 14 Nov. 1944, Morris Wells, had Larry-Dean, b. 20 Aug. 1945; (*c*) Doris, b. 27 Jan. 1904, d. Feb. 1923; m. 15 Aug. 1919, Charles Phillips, had Bonabel Phillips, b. 12 Oct. 1920; m. Frank Meeker; and Harold Phillips, b. 4 Oct. 1922; (3) *Gertrude-Addie*, b. 21 Aug. 1881; m. 29 Mar. 1903, Ernest Slack, had (*a*) Paul, b. 22 May 1904; m. 22 Aug. 1925, Gladys Manning, had Betty-May Slack, b. 30 Oct. 1930; (*b*) Grace, b. 9 Oct. 1905, d. 8 Dec. 1942; m. 28 Mar. 1925, Robert Sufferling, who d. 9 Feb. 1941, had Mildred-Dorothy Sufferling, b. 12 July 1928; m. 18 June 1946, Robert Strong; (*c*) Charles, b. 13 May 1908; m. 31 Dec. 1936, Madge Coffinger, had William-Ernest Slack, b. 24 Sept. 1941, and Ronnie-Lee Slack, b. 28 Mar. 1947; (4) *Frank-Huntley Jr.*, b. 20 July 1885, d. 14 Mar. 1934; m. 1908, A.-Maude Cook, who d. 6 Mar. 1934; had (*a*) Alida, b. 6 July 1910; m. Raymond ———, had Raymond-Franklin ———, b. 5 June 1930; Frances-Jane ———, b. 17 Aug. 1931; Elizabeth ———, b. 3 Jan. 1933; John ———, b. ———; (*b*) Louise, b. 5 Oct. 1911; m. 29 Mar. 1930, Harold Palmateer, had Vivian Palmateer, b. 12 Mar. 1931; Harold Palmateer, b. 12 Sept. 1932; George Palmateer, b. 1934; and Dorothy Palmateer, b. 4 May 1935; (*c*) George, b. 8 Oct. 1913; m. 31 Dec. 1934, Jeanette Amos, had Rita Plantz, and Fern Plantz; (*d*) David, b. 19 Aug. 1917; m. 20 July 1938, Peggy ———, had Robert Plantz, b. 1939; Michael Plantz, b. 1941; and Susan Plantz, b. 1946; (5)

Merritt-Everest, b. 9 Jan. 1888; m. 28 Oct. 1914, Zella Gray of Litchfield, Nebr.; had (*a*) Roger-Everest, b. 15 Feb. 1916, grad. of Univ. of Nebr., and an officer in World War II; m. 5 Sept. 1942, Mary Carnahan, no issue; (*b*) Lucia-Harriet, b. 14 May 1918; m. 7 May 1937, Richard Martin, had Lucian-Richard Martin, b. 17 Feb. 1938; and Charles-Merritt Martin, b. 29 May 1941; (*c*) Alexander-Merritt, b. 5 May 1921, grad. of Univ. of Nebr., an officer in Air Force, World War II and awarded honors for bravery in same; (*d*) Alan-Huntley, b. 15 Jan. 1924, grad. of Univ. of Nebr., 1948, an officer in World War II; (6) *Leona*.

iii. MARY, b. 2 June (or Apr.) 1854, d. 22 Sept. 1855, aged 1 year and 6 months [?], Pine Grove.

iv. EMMA, b. 14 or 15, Nov. 1856, d. 14 Sept. 1930, Pine Grove; m. there, 10 June 1874, GAD-G. GILBERT, b. 22 Sept. 1851, Potter Co., Pa., d. 16 Apr. 1931, Pine Grove, parentage unknown; some of the children settled in Wis. Children (GILBERT), prob. b. Pine Grove, (1) *Jennie-L.*, b. 17 May 1876, d. 15 Sept. 1883; (2) *Anna-Reliance*, b. 11 June 1880, d. 5 Sept. 1944; m. 29 Mar. 1903, Lester Hoyt, had (*a*) Marwin, b. 17 Feb. 1904, d. 8 Oct. 1940; (*b*) Freddie, b. 27 Sept. 1905, d. 8 Mar. 1919; (*c*) Goldie, b. 25 Aug. 1908; m. 12 Apr. 1936, Russell Harper, had Barbara-Jean Harper, b. 2 Jan. 1937; (*d*) Lester-Nathan, b. and d. 1915; (*e*) Max, b. 18 Oct. 1921; (3) *Everest*, b. 23 May 1883, d. 16 Sept. 1883; (4) *David-Loren*, b. 27 July 1884, *d.s.p.*; m. Rosa Fritz, he raised two boys: Lloyd Hoffman and James Nelson (who was his wife's nephew); (5) *John-Marion*, b. 5 Aug. 1886; m. 7 Oct. 1905, Janie McCarty, or Clugston, had (*a*) Opal, b. 18 Aug. 1906; m. Duane Smith, had Gilberta Smith, b. 1 Oct. 1923; m. 29 June 1946, Gene Evans; Duane Smith Jr., b. 9 Aug. 1925; Johnnie Smith, b. 3 Nov. 1926, served in World War II; Harold-Lloyd Smith, b. 23 June 1928; Betty-Jean Smith, b. 19 Mar. 1930; and Beverly-Joan Smith, b. 23 July 1931; (*b*) Marian, b. 18 May 1908; m. William Krohn, had John-Charles Krohn, b. 14 Nov. 1925, served in World War II; m. 12 Dec. 1946, Margaret Cooley; Eugene Krohn, b. 22 Nov. 1929; Caroline Krohn, b. 25 Apr. 1932; William Krohn Jr., b. 30 Mar. 1936; and Kay Krohn, b. 11 Feb. 1937; (*c*) Oscar-G., b. 22 Nov. 1910, d. 25 Jan. 1911; (*d*) Mildred, b. 2 Aug. 1912; m. Martin Holdeman, had Laverne Holdeman, b. 26 May 1929; Ruth-Marie Holdeman, b. 2 Apr. 1931; m. 7 Feb. 1948, Michael Lennahan; and Mary-Lou Holdeman, b. 5 Dec. 1933; (*d*) Wilma, b. 10 July 1914; m. Clare Lindsley, had Milo Lindsley, b. 22 Nov. 1930; Ronald Lindsley, b. 25 May 1934; and Robert Lindsley, b. 15 Sept. 1946; (*e*) Anna, b. 17 Feb. 1917; m. Ward Tuttle, had Joyce-Elaine Tuttle, b. 28 Sept. 1947; (*f*) Avis, b. 3 Mar. 1919; (6) *Vern*, b. 8 Nov. 1889, d. 12 Aug. 1915; (7) *Chauncey-Lee*, b. 11 Apr. 1891; (8) *Bernice*, b. 5 Nov. 1892; m. 25 Jan. 1916, Alpheus-C. O'Rourke, div. 28 Sept. 1940, had Rosemary, b. 19 Jan. 1920; m. Harold Guilfoyle, had Carol-Sue Guilfoyle, b. 8 Oct. 1940; Charles-Austin Guilfoyle, b. 22 Dec.

1941; James-A. Guilfoyle, b. 5 Feb. 1943; and Thomas-Allen Guilfoyle, b. 30 Apr. 1944.*

v. JAMES, b. about 1858, d. by 1860.

130. vi. JOHN-HENRY, b. 15 Nov. 1861; m. GERTRUDE-CLARA CLARK.

vii. ADDIE-BELLE, b. 24 May 1865, living 1952, Gobles, Mich.; m. 31 Mar. 1886, Pine Grove, FRED-WALTON STARKS, b. 25 Dec. 1860, Burke, N. Y., d. 15 Dec. 1932, Gobles, son of Samuel and Lucinda (Court) Starks. Children (STARKS), 1st two b. Chappell, Nebr., (1) *Della-Louise*, b. 19 Aug. 1887, res. 1954, Gobles; m. there, 1 June 1910, Royal-Alfred Niles, b. there, 6 Oct. 1884, son of Alfred-E. and Ella-Grace (Gault) Niles, had Fred-Royal, b. 24 July 1917, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., res. 1954, Denver, Colo., a chemist, he grad. in 1939 from Western Mich. College, Kalamazoo; m. 1 June 1945, Alvin, Texas, Martha-Cecil Hood, b. there, 15 Jan. 1919, dau. of James and Golda (Finger) Hood, had James-Royal Niles, b. 1 Nov. 1946, Freeport, Texas, and Mary-Martha Niles, b. 9 Jan. 1954, Denver; (2) *Iris-Mariam*, b. 12 Apr. 1890, d. unm. 13 July 1907, Gobles, bur. Robinson Cem.; (3) *Stephen-Leroy*, b. 4 May 1892, Litchfield, Nebr., living Midland, Mich., 1952; m. 12 July 1916, Gobles, Effie Adriance †, had (*a*) Margaret-Ellen, b. 14 Aug. 1917, Midland, Mich., grad. from Albion, in 1939; m. 1 Mar. 1941, Midland, William-B. Gass, of Ferndale, Mich., had Judith-Ellen Gass, b. 29 Nov. 1941, Midland, and Mary-Ellen Gass, b. 16 May 1946, Royal Oak, Mich.; (*b*) Hugh-Adriance, b. 2 May 1922, Midland, grad. Univ. of Mich., 1948, served in World War II; m. 26 June 1948, Eileen Charlsworth of Denver, had Steven-William Starks, b. 21 July 1951.‡

viii. DAVID-OSCAR, b. Jan, or Feb., 1873, d. 5 July 1873, aged 9 months [?].

97. ALFRED CHITTENDEN [7] EVEREST (*Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 10 Apr. 1827, died there, 23 Apr. 1904, aged

* An obit. sent by *D. C. E.*, states that Mr. Gad-G. Gilbert moved from Pa., to Iowa and when aged 20, settled in Mattawan, Mich.; by his wife, Emma Everest, had *ten* children; was a member of Almena Tent 348, Knights of Maccabees, and worked for many years as a blacksmith in Mattawan, Bear Lake, Berlamont, Pine Grove Mills and Almena. At his death, he left five children: Anna Hoyt of Paw Paw, David-L., John-M., and Chauncey Gilbert, of Pine Grove Mills, and Bernice O'Rourke, of Kalamazoo; also ten grandchildren and ten great-grandchildren.

† The *W. H. E. Ms.*, gives Effie's name as Margaret and states that the family res. Lodge Pole, Nebr.

‡ Della-Louise (Starks) Niles has been of tremendous help in regard to her branch of the Everest family and we are most grateful to her. An obit. sent by *D. C. E.*, states that Mr. Fred Starks moved to Mich., as a child with his parents; that immediately after his marriage, he removed to Duel Co., Nebr., where he was the 1st school commissioner, a successful teacher and a member of the Presbyterian Ch., of Litchfield, Nebr., for many years. In 1905, he returned to Gobles and bought a farm.

seventy-seven years and thirteen days.* He married there, first, 25 Aug. 1849, MARY-M. SNELL, who died there, 14 Mar. 1850, *s.p.*, parentage unknown. He married, in Johnstown, N. Y., ceremony by Elder Bruce, 4 Aug. 1851, ELIZABETH-A. SNELL, born in 1837, died in Ephratah, 30 Dec. 1914, daughter of William and Polly (———) Snell.†

Mr. Everest served in the Civil War for which he was pensioned.

Alfred C. Everest, born Ephratah, N. Y., aged 37 at enlistment, a carpenter and joiner; enlisted 3 Sept. 1864, at Schenectady, N. Y., in 115th N. Y. Inf.; mustered out at Raleigh, N. C. (*A. G. O.*)

Alfred C. Everest, Civil War Pension, WC-587, 581:

Questionnaire answered by said soldier, 4 July 1898, that he m. 4 Aug. 1851, Johnstown, N. Y., by Elder Bruce, Elizabeth Snell and has a Bible record thereof; that his former wife, Mary-M. Snell, d. 14 Mar. 1850, Garoga, N. Y.; he has one child: Nelson Everest, M.D., b. 22 May 1852.

Application for reimbursement for funeral expenses etc., signed by Nelson Everest, 11 Elm St., Gloversville, N. Y., signature wit. by Dewitt Everest and Myra Everest, 10 Mar. 1915. The decedent Elizabeth Everest d. 30 Dec. 1914, Garoga, Fulton Co., N. Y., bur there in Rockwood Cem. "Mortimer Everest" was paid $4.00 for driving a team at the funeral. Some of the details were attended to by "O. L. Everest," to whom Nelson Everest gave a power of attorney, in 1915, when he went to Calif., for his health. (The letter-head of Oscar-Legrand Everest shows he represented W. P. Bonbright & Co., Wall St., brokers, in Gloversville, in 1915.)

The soldier was aged 63, when he applied for a pension from Ephratah, he had enlisted, 3 Sept. 1863, in Co. E., 115th N. Y. Inf., and was discharged, 17 June 1865, Raleigh, N. C.

The death certif. of Alfred-C. Everest, Fulton Co., N. Y., states he d. 23 Apr. 1904, aged 77 yrs., 13 days; a carpenter, b. N. Y., son of David and Jennie (Fry) Everest [*sic*], date of birth not shown; Nelson Everest, M.D., the attending physician.

Among the deeds recorded in Johnstown, N. Y., before 1880, were:

4 Oct. 1852, S.-Melvin "Wever" and wife, Elizabeth, conveyed, for $48.50, to Alfred-C. Everest, of the village of Garoga, in Ephratah township, a quarter acre of land there; ack. same day and recd. 25 Nov. 1852. (*Fulton, N. Y., Deeds, 16: 219.*)

12 Dec. 1853, Alfred-C. Everest, and Elizabeth, his wife, of Ephratah, for $30, convey to Mrs. Amy "Wever," of same, one quarter acre of land there in Garoga, reserving part previously conveyed to Joseph-L. "Weaver"; he signs and she makes her mark; ack. 13 Dec. 1853 and recd. 3 Jan. 1854. (*ibid., 18: 152.*)

15 Jan. 1857, Richard Fancher and Harriet, his wife, of Ephratah, for $125, convey to Alfred-C. Everest, of same, in village of Garoga, part of lot

* Alfred lived in the village of Garoga in Ephratah. He and his second wife are bur. in Rockwood Cem., but their stones only give the years of their birth. (*D. A. R. Cem., 149: 55.*)

† Some Snell data will be found in the account of Alfred's brother, Isaac-Mortimer Everest.

formerly of John-E. Bogardus decd., near Garoga Creek, one sixteenth of an acre; he signs and she marks; ack. 20 Jan. 1857 and recd. 2 July 1857. (*ibid.*, *23: 67.*)

Alfred's later deeds and his surrogate records have not been consulted. In 1850, aged twenty-five [*sic*], and a widower, he was a member of his father's family (*vide ante*). The state census of 1855, on record in Johnstown, shows him in his father-in-law's household: Alfred Everest, aged *24*, wife Elizabeth, aged 18 and son Nelson, aged 3.*

The 1860 census for Ephratah, Fulton County, N. Y., *23: 137*, lists: Alfred Everest, *29*, carpenter, wife Elizabeth 23, Nelson 8, and Anna 1, all born in N. Y. That of 1870, for said town, *19: 68*, shows: Alfred Everest, 43, carpenter, wife Elizabeth 34, Nelson 18, school teacher, "Anne," 13, also, William Snell, 66, laborer, and wife, Polly Snell 65, all born in N. Y.

Frothingham's 1892 *History of Fulton County*, in *part II*, or *Family Sketches*, *page 43*, gives an account of Alfred-C. Everest. This contains some errors regarding his ancestry, among them the oft-repeated statement that his great-grandfather, David[4] Everest, had "twenty-seven children"! Alfred was a carpenter and millwright; the assessor (in 1892) of the town of Ephratah, a former inspector of the county poor, and was postmaster at Garoga Village for eight years.† During the Civil War he saw action in Petersburg, Richmond, Fort Fisher, etc., and was also hospitalized several months.

Children born in Ephratah, N. Y.: ‡

By Elizabeth-A. Snell,

131. i. NELSON (*Dr.*)[5], b. 22 May 1852; m. MYRA DORN.

ii. ANNA, b. 25 Aug. 1858, d. 19 Sept. 1896, Ephratah; m. there, 21 Feb. 1884, WILLIAM-KINGSLEY BROWN, b. 8 Jan. 1857, Rome, N. Y., d. 20 Apr. 1927, Arietta, N. Y., a res. of Ephratah, son of Hiram and Hannah (Snell) Brown. Children (BROWN), b. Ephratah, (1) *Mabel-Louise*, b. 7 Dec. 1884, d. 17 Sept. 1896; (2) *Eula*, b. 7 Mar. 1888, res. 1954, Keck Center, Fort Plain, N. Y.; m. 25 Dec. 1915, Ephratah, Emory Christman, b. there, 18 June 1890, son of Eli-Dennis and Sarah (Kring) Christman, had Harold-B.§, b. 24 May 1918, Ephratah, res. Johnstown, N. Y.; m. 31 Oct. 1942, there, Carrie Stock, b. 24 Nov. 1923, Gloversville, N. Y., dau. of Homer and Lula-Mae (Mosher) Stock, issue: Greyford-Harold Christman, b. 21 Aug. 1943;

* Elizabeth married very young; in 1850, at Ephratah, *24: 200*: William Snell, laborer, 50, Polly 48, Nancy-M., 15, *Betsey-A., 13*, John 7, John Snell 77, Margaret Clansie 67, Mary-E. Brownell, 4 mos., and Catharine Snell 18, all b. N. Y. I had all the Snells covered there 1830–1840–1850. *W. L. H.*

† See the 1869–1870 *Directory of Montgomery and Fulton Cos.*, *p. 229*.

‡ Garoga Village in town of Ephratah.

§ The "B." is just an initial writes Mrs. Eula Christman.

Eileen-Marie Christman, b. 13 Dec. 1946; Linda-Sue Christman, b. 25 Sept. 1949; (3) *Nelson*, b. June 1890, d. Jan. 1891.

iii. JENNIE, b. 6 Apr. 1866, d. 8 May 1866.

98. PHILIP FREY [7] EVEREST (*Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1829, died probably in Gloversville, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1877, aged forty-one, buried there in Prospect Cemetery.* He married, about 1851, SARAH-CATHARINE SQUIRES, born probably in Ephratah, 15 June 1832, died probably in Gloversville, 8 Aug. 1904, aged seventy-two, buried in said cemetery, parentage not known.

Aged twenty-one and a farmer, he was a member of his father's family in 1850, in Ephratah, and then unmarried. The state census of 1855, on file at Johnstown, N. Y., reveals "Phillip F. Everest," aged 27, in Ephratah, head of a household that included his parents (*vide ante*). In 1880, at 52 School Street, in Gloversville, town of Johnstown, Fulton County, N. Y., were living: Sarah-C. Everest, aged 48, glovemaker, born in N. Y., father born in Canada and mother born in N. Y., and son, Harry Everest, aged 6, born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage. In the *Manuscript* is a letter from Chicago, Ill., dated 1 Feb. 1911, written by the youngest son, Harry-L. Everest, that contains genealogical data, all utilized.

Children, first two born in Ephratah, N. Y., rest in Gloversville, N. Y.:

132. i. OSCAR-LEGRAND [8], b. 10 Oct. 1852; m. NANCY-MARIAH CARTWRIGHT and ALICE-A. PLACE.

ii. JOHN-WARREN, b. 23 Aug. 1854, d. 2 June 1909, Ephratah, bur. Prospect Hill Cem., Gloversville; m. (1), 29 Dec. 1875, HERMIE CHAPMAN, b. 10 Dec. 1853, *d.s.p.* 29 Apr. 1883; he m. (2), 5 Sept. 1889, LENA-M. CHATTERTON, b. 14 May 1871, d. 29 Apr. 1928, parentage unknown. He was a foreman in a glove factory in Gloversville; after his death, his widow res. Ashland, Wis., where she was dean of Women in Northland College. Children (EVEREST), b. Gloversville, by 2d wife, (1) *Era-Pearl* [9], b. 1 July 1890, res. 606 N. 60th St., Wauwatosa, Wis.; m. Latham-W. Davies; ignored letters; (2) *Mabel*, d. 16 Jan. 1946, Ashland; m. Alfred-L. Toepal.

iii. CLARA, b. 14 May 1866, d. 5 Aug. 1866, aged 3 mos., Gloversville, bur. there in Prospect Hill Cem.

iv. CHARLES, b. 7 Mar. 1868, d. 10 Nov. 1871, Gloversville, bur. there in same cem.

v. HARRY-L., b. 12 June 1874, res. 1911, 3348 Flournoy St., Chicago, Ill., a printer; m. (1), Apr. 1900, Dolgeville, N. Y., NANCY CRAMER, who d. 26 Nov. 1901; he m. (2), 29 Aug. 1904, MARY MOERTLE. Child (EVEREST), by 1st wife, *Marjorie* [9], b. 1901.

* Gloversville was in the township of Johnstown.

99. ISAAC MORTIMER [7] EVEREST (*Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 25 Jan. 1831, died there, 2 Apr. 1908, aged seventy-seven. He married, probably there, 25 Jan. 1854, ESTHER-A. SNELL, born there, 26 Aug. 1832, died there, 24 May 1908, aged seventy-six, daughter of Jacob-N., and Isabel (Hardy) Snell.*

The 1878 *History of Fulton and Montgomery Counties, N. Y.*, states that Isaac-M. Everest, of Garoga Village in the township of Ephratah is a patron of this work. He also was postmaster, assessor, owner of a store and grist mill, a Republican, a member of the Methodist Church, and of the Garoga Lodge of Masons, Johnstown Chapter.†

Aged nineteen, he was a member of his father's household in 1850, but the state census of 1855, shows at Ephratah: Isaac-M. Everest, 24, and "Ester-A.," his wife, 22, both born in Fulton County, N. Y. In 1860, in said township, we note, *23: 135:* Isaac-M. Everest, 28, grocery man, wife Esther-A., 27, Lyman-H., 4, and Amy-G., 2 months, all born N. Y. And in 1870, at same, *19: 77:* Isaac Everest, 39, dry goods merchant, wife Esther 37, Lyman 14, Amy 10, and Mortimer 4, all born in N. Y.

Brief notes on his deeds recorded before 1860 follow:

8 Oct. 1856, John-F. Empie Jr., guardian of Elizabeth-A. Benedict, under

* As both Isaac and his brother, Alfred, married Snells, I had the 1830–1840–1850 census recds., of Ephratah, Fulton Co., N. Y., covered for them, the results have been given to the N. E. H. G. Soc., Boston. *Snell Family Notes*, loaned me, 1952, by Howard [9] Everest:

"John Josst Snell and Jacob Timmerman settled in Palentine township from Palentine Germany about 1700 and later bought 3600 Acres of land in the town of Manheim Herkimer County. [*Palatine, W. L. H.*]

Jacob Timmerman married an Indian Princess Anna Margureet.

Frederick Snell was the second generation. His son John Nicholas Snell married a grandaughter of Jacob Timmerman and Anna Margureet. Frederick had 7 sons killed in the battle of Oriskany. John Nicholas and Peter were the only ones not killed at that time.

John Nicholas children were: Peter, Frederick, Nicholas, Jacob-N., Henry, Benjamin, John, Henry, Margaret and Elizabeth, Mariah and Eva.

Jacob N. Snell married Elizabeth [?] Hardy, a scotch Lady. My mother was born on the old farm back of Seymour Snells farm.

Mortimer Everest."

The following data were gathered by *W. L. H.*:

Jacob N. Snell, by wife Isabel Hardy, had children, most of them bapt. in the First Presbyterian Ch., Palatine, now or since the Reformed Ch. of Ephratah: (1) *Nicholas*, bapt. 1 July 1819; (2) *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Oct. 1821, bapt. 16 June 1822; (3) *Angeline*, b. 1823, is this *Elizabeth-Angeline?*; (4) *James*, bapt. 14 Nov. 1824, is this *Jacob?*; (5) *Willard*, b. 18 Feb. 1827, bapt. 23 May 1830; (6) *Esther*, b. 26 Aug. 1832. A Henry-N. Snell, with wife, Catharine, were ad. to this church, 16 Aug. 1823, but later went to Manheim, had dau. *Delia*, b. 17 July 1825, bapt. 6 Nov. 1825. The census of 1850, for Ephratah, *24: 196:* Jacob-N. Snell, 72, Isobel, his wife, 65, Nicholas 31, Angeline 27, Jacob 5[25?], Willard 23 and Esther, 18, all b. N. Y. Another Jacob res. there in 1850, 75, etc. For John Snell, b. 1773, father of William, *vide ante*, under Alfred-Chittenden [7] Everest.

† See the 1869–1870 *Directory of Montgomery and Fulton Cos., p. 229.*

14, for $800, sold Isaac-M. Everest, of Ephratah, 50 acres there; wit: D. Cameron, J.P., and Aaron Nellis; ack. 11 Nov. 1856 and recd. 26 Jan. 1857. (*Fulton, N. Y., Deeds, 22: 196.*)

10 Jan. 1857, Isaac-M. Everest and wife, Esther-A., of Ephratah, for $800, sold said land, bounded N. W. by lands of "D. C. Everest," some 51 acres, to Andrew "Wever" of same, subject to a mortgage given by said Isaac-M. Everest to John-F. Empie Jr., guardian of Elizabeth-A. Benedict; signed by the grantors; ack. 16 Feb. 1857 and recd. 21 Mar. 1857. (*ibid., 22: 333.*) *

14 Jan. 1857, S.-Melvin "Wever" and wife, Elizabeth, of Ephratah, for $237, convey to Isaac-M. Everest, of same, property "known in the Village of Garoga as the shoemaker buildings," reservation for a right of way to the Grist Mill and also for water for said mill, etc.; wit: William Spencer, J.P.; ack. 15 Jan. 1857 and recd. 8 Apr. 1857. (*ibid., 22: 386*).

5 Mar. 1858, *M.-S.*-Melvin "Wever" and Elizabeth, his wife, convey to Isaac-M. Everest of Ephratah, one half the saw mill lot there, near east bank of Garoga Creek in village of Garoga, about 3 acres, with reservation of the "Grist Mill, formerly of Robert Wever now of William Spencer," and the right of way of Amy "Wever"; wit: William Spencer; ack. same day, recd. 17 Mar. 1858. (*ibid., 24: 10.*)

His later conveyances have not been examined nor has his estate. The statement has been made that he and his wife were buried in the Prospect Hill Cemetery in Gloversville, N. Y., but we find in a copy of epitaphs in the Rockwood Cemetery (formerly known as Pleasant Valley), under Everest:

Isaac-M. Everest, b. 25 Jan. 1831, d. 2 Apr. 1908.
Esther-A. Snell, his wife, b. 26 Aug. 1832, d. 24 May 1908.
Etta, b. 25 June 1870, d. 26 Feb. 1874.
Charlie-*C.*, b. 5 Jan. 1874, d. 24 Mar. 1874.
Harriet-J. [no dates]
Lyman-H. " "
Lyman Jr. " "
(*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 149: 55*, Albany, N. Y.)

Children born in Ephratah, N. Y.:

133. i. LYMAN-HENRY [8], b. 15 July 1856; m. HARRIET-JOSEPHINE WALLACE.

ii. AMY-GRACE, b. 25 Nov. 1859, d. 11 Dec. 1895, aged 36; m. 23 July 1883, Ephratah, EVERETT YOUNG, b. there, 20 July 1848, d. there, 14 Sept. 1916, aged 68, son of Pelig and Versylla (Shaw) Young, of Rockwood Village, Ephratah.† The Youngs were Baptists and Everett was a member of Garoga Lodge #300, F. & A. M. Children (YOUNG), b. Ephratah, (1) *Versylla*, b. 7

* The mortgage by the Everests and Andrew "Weaver" of this property to said Empie, of even date, also recd. *22: 333.*

† Near the Everest lot in Rockwood Cem., Ephratah, are bur.: Pelig Young, d. 6 Mar. 1888, aged 84; Versylla Young, d. 9 Nov. 1887, aged 79; also see 1892 *Hist. Fulton Co., N. Y., part 2: 162.*

Mar. 1885, d. 18 Apr. 1906; (2) *Everest*, b. 28 Nov. 1886, d. 16 Oct. 1920, Gloversville, N. Y.; m. 26 Dec. 1907, Ft. Plain, N. Y., Grace-Almira Smith, b. 28 Dec. 1887, Ephratah, living 1954, Gloversville, had Blanche-Versylla, b. 1 May 1914, Ephratah, res. 1954, *s.p.* Gloversville; m. 11 Aug. 1934, there, Clarence-S. Conrick, of same.

134. iii. ISAAC-MORTIMER, b. 14 Apr. 1866; m. EDITH-VIRGINIA CLAPP and ——— ———.

iv. ETTA-J., b. 25 June 1870, d. 26 Feb. 1874.

v. CHARLIE-G., b. 5 Jan. 1874, d. 24 Mar. 1874.

100. GEORGE SHERMAN [7] EVEREST (*Sherman-B.* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Canton, Conn., 1 Aug. 1808, died in Williamsport, Pa., 28 July 1881, buried in Hartford, Conn., 11 Aug. 1881.* He married, probably in Worthington, Ohio, 12 Feb. 1838, CATHARINE ABBOTT, born in 1809, died in 1892, buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Granville, Ohio †, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Ives) Abbott.

George is stated to have lived in Worthington and Granville, Ohio, in New Haven, Conn., and in Lexington, Ky. We also find him in 1860, in Dixon, Lee County, Ill., *23:277*, George-S. Everest, 52, retired, worth $3000, wife Catharine, 51, both born in Conn. [?], in the home of Silas Noble, 32, born in Mass., wife Eunice-E. Noble, 32, born in Ohio. After her husband's death, Catharine came East but later returned to Ohio. She had joined the First Presbyterian Church, in Worthington, 30 Aug. 1831, from which she was dismissed, 5 Oct. 1839, the baptism of her eldest child being also recorded in this church, 30 June 1839. This Presbyterian Church was organized in 1816, and in 1818, Samuel Abbott was elected elder; the first list of members, in 1831, included Samuel, Lois and Samuel Abbott; later, Helen-M. Everest, George's sister joined. (*Old Northwest Gen. Quarterly, 7: 38.*)

Children:

i. HELEN-FRANCES [8], b. 14 Feb. 1839, Worthington, Ohio, bapt. there, 30 June 1839, d. 4 Feb. 1843, Granville, Ohio.

ii. SAMUEL-FRANKLIN, b. 26 Mar. 1847, New Haven, Conn., d. there, 14 Sept. 1847. He and his twin sister were bapt. July 1847, aged 3 months in Grace Ch., Hamden, Conn.

iii. MARY-ABBOTT, b. 26 Mar. 1847, New Haven, a twin, d. there, 6 May 1855, aged 8.

101. REV. CHARLES WILLIAM [7] EVEREST, B.A. (*Sherman-B.* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in East

* A George Everest m. 4 Aug. 1835, New Haven, Conn., Mary-Ann Wienman.
† *Old Northwest Gen. Quarterly, 8: 419.*

Windsor, Conn., 27 May 1814, died in Waterbury, Conn., 11 Jan. 1877, buried in Hartford, Conn.* He married, first, in Fayetteville, N. C., 30 May 1842, SARAH-LOUISE MALLETT, born 7 May 1819, died in Hamden, Conn., 29 June 1843, buried in Hartford, the daughter of Peter-J. Mallett, of Fayetteville. He married, secondly, in Stratford, Conn., ceremony by the Rev. John Morgan, of same, 2 Oct. 1845, CATHARINE-ANN DOWDALL, born there, 11 Apr. 1815, died in New Milford, Conn., 23 Feb. 1897, although then a resident of Hamden, daughter of Capt. George-Robert and Eliza-Hopkins (Nicoll) Dowdall.†‡

It has already been noted that Charles was remembered in the will of his paternal aunt, Eunice [4] Everest, in 1861, he being the main legatee, etc.

Preserved in the *Manuscript* is a letter written by him, 14 Aug. 1844, from Hamden, to "My dear Margaret," which speaks of some of the books he has written and which he sends to her, together with his deceased wife's "New Manual of Devotions," two pocket handkerchiefs, "just as she left them," "The chain of your mother's hair, with the Locket, which she wished you to have," "Her mother's wedding-ring" and "Her grandmother's wedding-ring," both removed at death, also another ring of her mother's, and promises "a lock of Sarah's hair," mentions her grave in Hartford, signed "Your Affectionate brother C. W. Everest."

It is apparent that *W. H. E.* had planned a careful biography of his grandfather, Charles-William Everest, priest, poet and scholar, but his material only carries Charles up to 1834, the notes below are taken from this source.

Born in East Windsor, in 1814, he was bereft of his father, 17 Feb. 1816, and 1 June 1816, the widow left there for Durham, Conn., her native town. In the Fall of 1818, Charles was taken to Norwich, N. Y., for three months; thence to Westmoreland, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1819; to Elbridge, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1820; four months later to Cazenovia, N. Y.; then back to Westmoreland; the same month returned to Durham, where, in October 1820, his mother went to housekeeping with a Mrs. Pickett, for six months, and in May 1821, to a Mrs. Robinson. In May 1823, she broke up her home and took her son to her father-in-law's home, until the fall of that year, in beautiful Cornwall, Conn. In September 1823, they went to Windham, Conn., and exactly a year later back to Durham. Charles left Durham, in October 1824, for Norwich, N. Y.,

* This family are all bur. in Cedar Hill Cem., Hartford. (*Cem. #15, p. 66, Hale Coll., C. S. L.*)

† Capt. Dowdall, of the ship *Ajax*, d. and was bur. 1 Nov. 1829, Canton, China, son of Walter Dowdall, who came to the U. S., from Ireland prior to 1805, perhaps of the Dovedales of co. Louth, by wife, Anne, dau. of John Johnson, of Warrenton, co. Meath. For further information on the Dowdalls, see the *Ms.*, under that name, given by *D. C. E.*, in 1930, to the N. E. H. G. Soc., being a part of the *W. H. E. Ms.* The Nicolls are an old Stratford, Conn., family.

‡ For Mr. Everest's two marriages see the *New Haven Paladium* and the *Conn. Herald*. (*Hale Coll., 50: 115; 16: 522, C. S. L.*)

leaving there in May 1827, for Westmoreland, staying there one year with the "old deacon." In the Spring of 1828, he was sent to Steuben Academy, stayed there four months, and that summer entered Oneida Institute. In the Fall of 1828, he went to school in Westmoreland and boarded with a Josiah [?] Pratt; in the Spring of 1829, attended Clinton Academy for six months; the following Fall he was back again in Westmoreland and started school with Hastings. Shortly afterwards he went to the Hunt District School and 20 Jan. 1830 [then 15], to Utica, N. Y., to Joshua Colwells; left there, May 1830 and entered Williams College. He stayed there until the Fall of 1832, and then took the *Record*, published in Utica, N. Y. He left Utica, February 1833, and went to Hartford, Conn., a week later, 1st March, going to New York City, left there in June 1833, returning to Utica. He left Utica the last of July for Cheshire, Conn., 26 July 1833, and then to Hartford, 25 Sept. 1834.*

All this travelling about was before he reached full majority and his running a newspaper at the age of eighteen is in itself remarkable. He then settled down in Hartford and was graduated from Trinity College, in 1838. Ordained Deacon by Bishop Brownell, 7 Aug. 1841, he became a Priest of the Episcopal Church, 17 May 1843. He was settled in Meriden, Conn., 1841–1842, then at Hamden, as the Rector of Grace Church, from 1843 until 1874.

The census of 1850, reveals in Hamden, New Haven County, Conn., 7, *part 1: 216:* Charles-W. Everest, 36, Episcopal clergyman and principal of an academy, worth $4000, born in Conn., as were: wife Catharine-A., 35, James-J., 1, female [*sic*], Betsey Everest, 68 [his mother], and Helen-M. Everest, 43 [his sister]; with teachers and pupils also listed.

The *History of Grace Church, 1790–1912*, by the Rev. J.-E. Coley, published 1913, contains pictures of this Rector and of his son, the Rev. Haynes-Lord [5] Everest (*1885–1887*). There is also a copy of a personal statement signed by "C. W. Everest," March 1874, at Hamden, which gives an account of his work in and for the church and parish, (*Vol. 2, 100–128, Grace Church Parish Recds., C. S. L.*)

The *History of Hamden, Conn., 1786–1936* † gives an account of the Rectory School there, *pages 252–255*, founded in 1843, by the Rev. Charles-William Everest and continued by him until 1870, when his sons took over. Opposite *page 252* is a picture of the old school, which, she states was one of the first in the United States to include military drill, despite being a "church school." In fact, it was the school that supported Grace Church for many years, and was located in Centerville. In addition to his duties as Rector and Schoolmaster, he also officiated for one year at St. John's, in North Haven, Conn., 1846–1847, and in 1864, obtained the charter for the

* It seems probable to me that some of his maternal relatives lived in these various N. Y. towns. *W. L. H.*

† Copyrighted 1943; author: Rachel-M. Hartley.

water works in Centerville. Mrs. Hartley does not inform us when the school ended, but an account of Charles' son, Charles-Sherman [5] Everest, furnished by Trinity College, states that the Rectory School closed in 1876, was reopened in September 1884, under the management of the two sons, and continued in Hamden until June 1894, when it was removed to New Haven and then to New Milford, Conn. The ill health of the younger son caused its abandonment in June 1899, at which time the elder son returned to his former home in Hamden. So it seems to have been in existence from 1843 until 1899, with the hiatus of six years.

During the 1830's, 1840's and 1850's Mr. Everest compiled and published many of the popular "Token Books," of that period, one of them, "Harebell," appearing in seven editions between 1844 and 1847. A full list of these poems and essays may be obtained from the *C. H. S.*, where most of them may also be examined. Some of these volumes contain poems by his sister, Helen, notably one of the 1847 editions of "Harebell."

Very brief notes on his estate and that of his widow's appear below:

Charles-W. Everest, Hamden, 1877: Bond of administratrix signed by Catharine-A. Everest, with J.-M. Mansfield, as her surety, both of Hamden; real property listed at $27,600 and personal at $8,155. The File includes three bonds, an inventory, a return and an account (1878). (*New Haven Dist., File 17261, C. S. L.*)

Catharine-A. Everest, Hamden, 1897: states she died at Hamden [?]; an administration, heirs-at-law and next of kin: sons Charles-S., and Haynes-L., of New Milford; inventory about $6000; the File includes a bond, an appointment, an inventory, a return and an account (1898). (*ibid., File 17260.*)

Children born and baptised in Hamden, Conn.:

By Sarah-Louise Mallett,

i. SARAH-LOUISE-MALLETT [4], b. June 1843, bapt. 14 Sept. 1843, aged 3 mos., d. 21 Oct. 1843, aged 4 mos., Hamden, bur. Hartford, Conn., evidently the mother d. from effects of childbirth.

By Catharine-Ann Dowdall,

ii. WILLIAM-CHARLES, b. 3 May, bapt. 6 May, d. 7 May, 1847, aged 4 days, Hamden.

iii. FRANCES-JOHNSON, b. July 1848, bapt. 6 Aug. 1849, d. unm. 1 May 1894, Hamden, bur. Hartford. Her brother, Charles, was admr. her estate, and her other brother acted as his surety: both res. Hamden; besides the bond there is an inventory, some claims and an account in her File. (*ibid., File 17263.*)

iv. CHARLES-SHERMAN, b. 1 Oct. 1850, 12.30 A.M., bapt. 24 Nov. 1850, d. unm. 14 Feb. 1927, suddenly, at the home of one of his nephews, New Haven, Conn., bur. Hartford. He attended St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H.; B.A., Trinity, 1871. From 1871 to

1876, he taught in Greenwich Inst., Burlington College and at Ury House, Philadelphia, Pa. He attended Columbia Law School for a short time and then Yale School of Law, 1877–1878, being admitted to the Bar in 1878 and was in the office of Watrous & Day, for a period, also the town clerk of Hamden in 1880. For many years he was parish clerk of Grace Church there, also Senior Warden and treasurer. With his brother he carried on the Rectory School, *vide ante*. A part of this information is through the courtesy of Trinity.

135. v. HAYNES-LORD (*Rev.*), b. 6 May 1853, bapt. 10 July 1853; m. CHARLOTTE-AMELIA LEIGH and ANN-FITCH JEROME.

102. FREDERICK WALKER [5] EVEREST (*Dr. Isaac* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in New Lebanon, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1804, died there, 2 Feb. 1888, testate. He married there, 9 Feb. 1832,* LUCY HALL, probably born there, 19 Aug. 1812, died there, 28 Oct. 1895, testate, daughter of Philander and Harriet (Betts) Hall.†

In his father's account we have noted the 1847 conveyance to Frederick-W. Everest, by his parents, that he joined with his father as a witness to wills in 1833 and 1840, and that he served as town clerk from 1833 to 1837. A merchant of New Lebanon, he first appears as head of a family there in 1840, aged between 30 and 40, his home being in Lebanon Center. He witnessed the wills of Jacob Horton, of New Lebanon, 1843 and of Zalmon Skinner, of same, in 1849 (Barber's *Abs. Columbia Co., N. Y., Wills, 8: 24, 42*).

The *Index* to the *Columbia County Deeds* shows:

1866, Frederick-W. and Sally, and wife Lucy H., to Bacon, *37: 586*.
1873, Frederick-W. and wife Lucy H., to Heaney, *49: 128*.
1875, Frederick-W. and wife Lucy H., to Campbell, *54: 487*.
1899, Charles-H. and wife Louise-M., to Harriet E. Haight, *108: 374*.

The *Grantee Index* gives nine deeds between 1844 and 1868, of which one is mentioned above, in 1847; in 1850, a deed from [brother] George-H. Everest and wife, Olive-A. W., and in 1857, a deed from the same and wife, Mary-J. Frederick also appears in the mortgage index, 1851, 1873 and 1882, the first being from his said brother, George-Henry Everest.‡

Does the following abstract apply to Frederick and his mother? The names are clearly "Everest" but is this an original error for Everts?

28 May 1833, Edward Moore, of Salisbury, Conn., conveyed to Abijah Peet, William-W. Peet, Frederick Everest and Sally Everest, all rights to a

* Date of marriage from *Shepard Ms.*, N. E. H. G. Soc., Boston. *D. A. R. Rolls, 4: 162*.

† *Columbia Surrogate, S: 329, 615*.

‡ The years in the indexes are the years of record. Mrs. James-T. Watts of Washington, D. C., very kindly supplied these notes.

tannery in Salisbury; no places of residence given for the grantees. (*Salisbury, Conn., Deeds, 20: 313.*)

Buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, New Lebanon *:

Rev. Charles Hall Everest, Doctor in Divinity
b. 14 Feb. 1837, d. 10 June 1908.
Mary Louisa Wadhams, his wife,
b. 31 May 1831, d. 27 Dec. 1924.
Frederick W. Everest, b. 27 Feb. 1804, d. 2 Feb. 1888.
Lucy Hall, his wife, b. 19 Aug. 1812, d. 28 Oct. 1895.
Mary, daughter of Frederick W. and Lucy H. Everest
b. 5 Dec. 1833, d. 20 Aug. 1899 [?]
Isaac Everest, M.D., b. 10 Oct. 1777, d. 8 Sept. 1850.
Sally Cornwall, his wife, b. 10 May 1785, d. 2 Apr. 1868.
Daughters of Isaac and Sally Everest:
Mary Jane, b. 13 Jan. 1806, d. 12 June 1819.
Mary Jane, 2d., b. 30 Jan. 1822, d. 10 Oct. 1825.

Children born in New Lebanon, N. Y.:

i. MARY-E.[5], b. 5 Dec. 1833, d. 20 Aug. 1839.

136. ii. CHARLES-HALL (*Rev.*), b. 14 Feb. 1837; m. LOUISA-MARIA WADHAMS.

iii. HARRIET, b. 24 Jan. 1843, d. 27 June 1925, New Lebanon; m. there, 12 Mar. 1863, ABNER-SHERMAN HAIGHT, b. there, 7 Apr. 1839, died 12 Jan. 1920, Pittsfield, Mass., son of Charles and Catharine (Sherman) Haight. They res. for some years in Brooklyn, N. Y., and after 1908 returned to New Lebanon. Children (HAIGHT), 1st three b. New Lebanon, rest in Brooklyn, (1) *Frederick-Everest*, b. 1 (or 22) Jan. 1865, d. 14 Jan. 1924, Staten Island, N. Y., A.B., Trinity, 1888 †, m. 24 Oct. 1888, Alice-M. Post, of Hartford, Conn., b. 27 Dec. 1865, daughter of William-H. and Helen (Denslow) Post, had (*a*) Sherman-Post, b. 17 Sept. 1889, Brooklyn, grad. of Trinity, res. 1954, N. Y. City, served in World War I, vestryman of the Ch. of the Transfiguration; m. 2 July 1914, Detroit, Mich., Anne-Pardee Lyon, b. 11 May 1891, there, dau. of Tracy and Frances (Gilbert) Lyon, attended Miss Masters School, issue: Frederick-Everest Haight, Frances-Tracy (Haight) Griswold, Sherman-Post Haight Jr.; (*b*) Everest-Denslow, b. 24 May 1895; (2) *Louis-Pease*, b. 29 Aug. 1867, d. 12 Feb. 1952, Muskegon, Mich., Class 1892, Yale; m. 21 Sept. 1893, Cohoes, N. Y., Grace Carpenter, b. 20 Aug. 1871, dau. of Gordon and Mary (———) Carpenter, had (*a*) Louis-Pease Jr., b. 28 July 1894, d. 24 Dec. 1894; (*b*) Ralf-Van Derwerken, b. 21 Feb. 1896; (*c*) Eric, office (1954) 202 E. 44th St., N. Y. City;

* Courtesy of Robert-H. Phillips Esq., of Nassau, N. Y., who did not copy *verbatim*.
† Preserved in the *Ms.*, is a letter by Frederick-E. Haight, of Franklin St., N. Y. City, 1891, showing great interest in the Everest family; it is to be regretted that, with one exception, his descendants do not follow his enthusiasm. *W. L. H.*

(3) *Charles-Sherman*, b. 8 Aug. 1870, d. 20 Feb. 1938, N. Y. City, a lawyer, B.A., Yale 1892, M.A., Yale 1895, LL.B., Harvard; m. 9 Nov. 1897, Alice-M. Hoyt, b. 1867, dau. of Mark and Alice (———) Hoyt, had Charles-Sherman, office (1954) 80 Broad St., N. Y. City; (4) *Austin-Dunham*, b. 19 Nov. 1883, res. 1954, New Lebanon Center, insurance broker, prepared at St. Pauls (Garden City), for Trinity, has held local offices of trust, a J.P., and warden of the church; m. 29 Oct. 1913, Madison, Wis., Anna-Myra Fox, b. 14 June 1886, Oregon, Wis., dau. of Arthur-O'Neil and Anna (Williams) Fox, had Joanna-Myra, b. 29 May 1917, N. Y. City; (5) *Harriet-Hall*, b. 15 Oct. 1888, res. Litchfield, Conn., 1954; m. 9 Apr. 1910, Dr. William Bradshaw; she wrote she was not interested in the Everest ancestry.

103. CORNELIUS [7] EVEREST (*Rev. Cornelius-Bradford* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Windham, Conn., 3 Mar. 1821, baptised there, 8 July 1821, died in Philadelphia, Pa., 17 Nov. 1885. He married, in New Britain, Conn., 16 Apr. 1856 *, ELLEN-AMELIA CLARK, born there, 2 Dec. 1833, death unknown, daughter of John and Prudence (Woodruff) Clark of New Britain.†

He is said to have taught music in Philadelphia, where we find him listed in the census of 1870, aged 49. It is to be regretted that we have been unable to contact descendants. There is no estate recorded for him or his wife, in Philadelphia.

"DIED. EVEREST. Suddenly, on the 17th instant, Cornelius Everest, in the 65th year of his age. Funeral from his late residence, no. 1428 Spruce street, Thursday, 19th instant, at 2 P.M. Interment private."
(*The Daily Evening Telegraph*, Philadelphia, Wednesday, 18 Nov. 1885.)

This was a very good address socially then, between Broad and 15th Streets, south side of Spruce Street, a row of old red brick mansions, some of which are still standing in 1954. ‡

Children born in Philadelphia, Pa.:

i. DEWITT-CLINTON [8], b. 1 Aug. 1861, d. about 1903, a music teacher, no estate recd. Philadelphia. Some of his relations think he married and had issue; I have no further record.

ii. ELEANOR-WARNER, b. 14 May 1864, known as "Nellie"; m. ARCHIBALD-E. FREER, an industrialist and real estate operator of Chicago, Ill. Mrs. Freer was a composer and a founder of the American Opera Soc., there. Child (FREER), *Eleanor*, b. 1894, Chicago, d. from auto accident, 1950, Highland Park Hosp., res. Barrington, Ill.; m. (1), 1916, Ernest-Russell Willson.

* *Hartford Times*, issue 19 Apr. 1856, groom res. of Philadelphia.
† 1882 *Desc. John Clark of Farmington, Conn.*, also 1867 *Andrews Gen., of New Britain*, #384.
‡ Courtesy of Lewis-D. Cook, F. A. S. G., of Philadelphia.

div. 1930; she m. (2), 1931, Leonard-D. Karcher, an attorney; she was active in Red Cross and Child Welfare work, had (*a*) Edward-F. Willson; (*b*) Archibald-E. Willson; (*c*) Leonor Karcher; (*d*) ——— Karcher, who m. Andrew-T. Rebori. (Most of this information is from a newspaper clipping, date and name of paper not stated.)

104. HENRY GOLD [7] EVEREST (*Rev. Cornelius-Bradford* [6] *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Norwich Conn., 9 May 1833, baptised there, 4 Aug. 1833, died in Philadelphia, Pa., 1 May 1906. He married, in Hartford, Conn., 24 Sept. 1856 *, HULDAH-GRISWOLD CLARK, born probably in Connecticut, 12 May 1837, died in Burlington, N. J., 10 June 1914, daughter of Joel-Bushrod and Sophia-Jane (Griswold) Clark.†

It is stated that he went to Philadelphia, about 1857, but he was there in 1850, as Harry Everest, aged 17, born in Conn., jeweler, boarding with a Rebecca Hunt, native of Md., in South Mulberry Ward. There is no record of his estate in Philadelphia.

Children, eldest born in Windham, Conn., rest in Philadelphia, Pa.:

i. CHARLES-ALBERT [8], b. 13 Aug. 1857, d. 29 Oct. 1857, Philadelphia.

137. ii. ARTHUR-CORNELIUS, b. 9 Feb. 1859; m. ALICE-KATE POMEROY.

iii. WALTER-CLARK, b. 13 Dec. 1861; m. 15 Nov. 1893, ROBERTA-D. ENGLE. Either he or his wife d. in 1943. Child (EVEREST), *Helen-Clark* [9], b. 1897; m. Dale Hendrickson, res. 105 Dewey Rd., Cheltenham, Pa., 1954, had one son; letters and charts sent to her ignored.

iv. FRANKLIN-GOLD, b. 7 Feb. 1866, d. 24 July 1866.

v. ADDIE-JULIA, b. 14 Mar. 1871, d. 7 Oct. 1947, Burlington, N. J.; m. 5 May 1896, EDGAR-REED SPARKS. Children (SPARKS), b. Burlington, (1) *Ruth-Everest*, b. 7 Apr. 1897, living Stevens Station, there, 1954; m. 31 Dec. 1927, Clarence-H. Reed, b. there, 3 May 1896, served in World War I; Mrs. Reed is a Reg. Pharmacist, N. J., has (*a*) Samuel-Paul, b. 8 June 1929; m. 1949, Jane Reed, had Curtis Reed, b. 1952; (*b*) Joel-Clark, b. 24 Apr. 1931; m. 1951, Jeanette Loveman, had Jo-Anne Reed, b. 1952; (2) *Paul-Reed*, M.D., b. 25 Feb. 1908, living Burlington, 1954, educated at Univ. of N. C., and Univ. Pa. Med., served in World War II, in general practise of medicine; m. 9 Sept. 1939, Mt. Holly, N. J., Margaret-Winifred Cornwell, b. 15 Apr. 1913, West Creek, N. J., dau. of Arthur and Georgianna (Cornish) Cornwell, a nurse before her marriage; had b. Mt. Holly, (*a*) Paul-C., b. 10 Nov. 1941; (*b*) John-C., b. 3 July 1945.

105. HIRAM BOND [7] EVEREST (*Joseph* [6], *Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pike, N. Y., 11 Apr. 1830,

* *Hartford Times*, issue of 27 Sept. 1856, groom of Philadelphia and bride of Hartford. Another record gives date of marriage as 25 Sept.

† 1913 *Daniel Clark Gen.*, #1256.

died in Los Angeles, Calif., 5 Mar. 1913.* He married in Wyoming, a village in Middlebury, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1852, his second cousin, MERCY-ELEANOR [7] EVEREST, born in Pike, 19 May 1831, died in Rochester, N. Y., 17 May 1895, daughter of David and Eleanor (Axtell) Everest, *vide ante*.

Turning at first to official records, we note that in 1850, in Metomen, Fond du Lac County, Wis., Hiram Everest, aged 20, farmer, and Eliza-B. "Roberson," aged 31, both born in N. Y., were in the family of Franklin-H. Fisher, 26, who had wife, Catharine-R., 23, both born same, and child Emma-M. Fisher, 2, born in Wis. In 1860, in Newburg, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, *15: 883*, we find: "H. B. Everett," 30, farmer, wife Mercy-E., 28, both born in N. Y., with Charles-M., 7, born in Wis., and Nellie, 3 months, born in Ohio, in their family, also Michael Power, 20, laborer, and Lucy Hunderdon, 30, domestic, born in N. Y., with them.

In 1870, in the 4th Ward of Rochester, Monroe County, N. Y., *3B: 145*, were listed: "H. B. Everest," 40, vacuum oil mfg., $19000, $2000, wife Mercy, 38, both born in N. Y., Charles, 17, bookkeeper, born Wis., Nellie, 9, born Ohio, Nora Hartshorn, 22, domestic, born in N. Y., and Joseph Everest, 77, worth $12000, born in Conn. And in 1880, at 749 Champa, Denver, Colo., "H. Bentley Everest" [*sic*] mfr. of oils, 50, born in N. Y., father born in Conn., and mother in N. Y., was head of a family consisting of wife Mercy-E., 48, born in N. Y., of Conn., parentage; Nellie-A., 20, born in Ohio, of N. Y., parentage; Arthur-J., 8, and Carrie-E., 6, both born in N. Y., and of N. Y., parentage.

In a work of this type, one can only devote a brief biographical paragraph to each of the various members of a generation as late as the seventh, and this is the case with such a prominent man as Hiram-Bond Everest.†

Taken by his father in 1831 to Wyoming (Middlebury), N. Y., he attended the local schools, working after classes, and then was graduated in 1849, from Middlebury Academy, at the age of nineteen. He wished to go to California, but his mother dissenting, went to Wisconsin instead, where he taught school, 1849–1850, making the furniture himself for the log schoolhouse. He also acquired land there in 1850, at Brag Prairie, worked it and built a house, which was finished in the Fall of 1851. He then made a trip back home and married in 1852, returning, with his bride, to Wisconsin, and tried the Nursery business. The frost discouraging him, he then went

* He and his wife are buried in the family lot in Mt. Hope Cem., Rochester.

† There is much published material available in relation to him, *e.g.*, Barlow's 1891 *Barlow Gen.*, *98–104*; Peck's 1895 *Hist. Monroe Co., N. Y.*, *part 3: 177*; Doty's 1919 *Hist. Genesee Country*, *3: 595–599*; *Historical Wyoming*, *2*, *46* (July 1949, Arcade, N. Y.); *Vacuum Oil News*, *5*, *412* (April 1950, Vacuum Oil Co., N. Y.)

east to Ohio, in 1856, buying land in Newburg, and in 1863, timberland near (and now in) Cleveland, where he erected a sawmill. In the Spring of 1865, he sold out and came back home again, settling in Rochester where he ran a grocery store. He soon became interested in the experiments of Matthew-P. Ewing, backed him not only financially but with actual inventions, and so the Vacuum Oil Company was founded in 1866. Ewing tired and sold out to Mr. Everest, who with his brother-in-law, John-Davidson Hehner, and others, carried on. They became successful and in 1879 were affiliated with the Standard Oil. Mr. Everest retired in 1879 but retained the presidency of the Vacuum until 1900. In the interim, in 1878, he leased a large tract of land in Wyoming County, which included the farm of his father, and drilled for oil; instead, he found salt, and so the large salt industry of western New York resulted. After his retirement he went to Denver, Colo., for about five years, and in 1881, settled in California, where he pioneered in new methods of fruit growing, making his home in Riverside. Following his wife's death in 1895, he divided his time between California and New York. He was a devout member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

A letter written in 1891, by Hiram-Bond Everest to his eldest son, states that "Grandpa" meaning the latter's grandfather, Joseph Everest, came from Middlebury, Vt., to Manlius, N. Y., and then to Pike, N. Y. "He and Uncle Marvin cleared up a new farm — heavy timbered land at Manlius & had to do with a Plaster of Paris business there," etc.

Mr. Everest was well aware of hard work and the many discouragements of life, among his maxims were: *

"All Honest work is honorable and deserves your profound respect."

"Nothing worthwhile is accomplished except through great effort and often through many errors, so never give up if success does not come at once but push on to the goal and forget the knocks."

Children, last two born in Rochester, N. Y.:

138. i. CHARLES-MARVIN [4], b. 25 Oct. 1852, Buffalo, Wis.; m. JESSIE-E. WILSON and SOPHIE-TODD HUBBARD.

ii. ALBERT-PERRY, b. 5 Nov. 1857, Newburg, Ohio, d. there, 5 Jan. 1858; later bur. Mt. Hope Cem., Rochester.

iii. ELEANOR-AUGUSTA, b. 19 Feb. 1860, Newburg, d. unm. 25 Jan. 1926, Rochester. Known as NELLIE, she was greatly interested in music; there is a short account of her in the 1891 *Barlow Gen., p. 102.*

139. iv. ARTHUR-JOSEPH, b. 23 Oct. 1871; m. GRACE-GREENWOOD DYER.

v. CARRIE-ESTHER, b. 26 Oct. 1873, known as ESTHER, living Rochester, 1954; m. there, 23 Oct. 1901, JAMES-CUNNINGHAM CLEMENTS,

* *Vacuum Oil News*, April 1950, *p. 17.*

b. there, 22 Nov. 1868, d. there, 17 Oct. 1944, aged 75, son of John and Mary (Wilson) Clements.* For Clements see *Q. 8110*, 15 Mar. 1934, *Boston Transcript*.† Mrs. Clements traveled extensively with her father and has served on many charity boards; her husband was an insurance broker, rising from office boy to teller in the Merchants Bank, eventually being pres. of the James C. Clements Inc., of Rochester. Children (CLEMENTS), b. Rochester, (1) *Eleanor-Everest*, b. 10 Sept. 1902, res. 1954, Clyde, N. Y.; m. 10 Jan. 1925, Rochester, David-Beekman Little, b. there, 28 May 1898, son of Beekman-Cox and Lois (Gaffney) Little, a banker, he attended Union College and served in World War I, Mrs. Little attended Vassar; issue b. Rochester: (*a*) Eleanor-Everest, b. 20 Feb. 1927, res. 1954, Cleveland, Ohio; m. 5 Mar. 1951, Clyde, J.-Kenneth Dudley Jr., has Eleanor-Everest Dudley, b. 21 Mar. 1954, N. Y. City; (*b*) Joan-Beekman, b. 30 Mar. 1929, res. 1954, Rochester; m. there, 26 Apr. 1952, Russell-Adams Sibley, son of John-Russell Sibley, of Spencer, Mass., and a grad. of Harvard and the Va. Law School, has Elizabeth-Beekman Sibley, b. 25 Apr. 1953, Rochester; (2) *Mary-Wilson*, b. 29 May 1906, res. 1954, Geneseo, N. Y.; m. 6 Oct. 1930, Rochester, Andrew-Johnston Townson, b. there, 26 Feb. 1907, son of Andrew-Johnston ‡ and Marie-Antoinette (Castle) Townson, a banker and stock broker, Mrs. Townson attended Masters School and Finch; issue b. Rochester: (*a*) Bruce, b. 9 Nov. 1931; (*b*) Ann, b. 5 Mar. 1939, both res. Geneseo; (3) *Hiram-Everest* §, b. 15 Oct. 1908, res. 1954, Rochester; m. there, 29 Apr. 1933, Katherine-Louise Hoyt, b. there, 9 Jan. 1911, dau. of Irving-Fenn and Grace (Leiblee) Hoyt; Mr. Clements attended M.I.T., Class of 1931, but took his degree from Babson, he is pres. and treas. of the James C. Clements Inc., and an official of the N. Y. State Bird Clubs, his wife attended Bennett at Millbrook, N. Y., and is a past pres. of the Y. W. C. A., and of the Rochester Junior League, etc.; issue b. Rochester: (*a*) Sandra-Hoyt, b. 6 Feb. 1935; (*b*) Carol-Hoyt, b. 10 May 1937.

106. HORACE DURELLE [7] EVEREST (*Joseph* [6], *Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Middlebury, N. Y.,

* We are much indebted to Mrs. Clements for her assistance in gathering data not only in relation to her immediate family but also in respect to other branches. She has written innumerable letters and made many phone calls.

† John Clements, b. 11 Apr. 1838, co. Derry, Ireland, d. 18 Dec. 1907, Rochester, N. Y., son of Thomas and Margaret-Jane (Wilson) Clements, both b. co. Derry. He m. 21 May 1857, Rochester, Mary Wilson, b. 4 May 1836, co. Armagh, Ireland, d. 13 Aug. 1913, Rochester. Children (CLEMENTS), b. Rochester, (1) *Cora*, b. 8 Mar. 1858; (2) *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1860, d. 19 Jan. 1937; (3) *Sarah*, b. 19 Apr. 1862, d. 19 Nov. 1940; (4) *John*, b. 4 Aug. 1864, d. 10 Feb. 1924; (5) *Thomas*, b. 31 Oct. 1866, d. 4 June 1943; m. Harriet-Louise Morrison; (6) *James-Cunningham*, as above; (7) *William*, b. 30 Mar. 1871, d. 13 Oct. 1936; (8) *Charles*, b. 18 Feb. 1873, d. 28 Oct. 1936; (9) *Maude*, b. 16 Jan. 1875, res. 1954, Rochester.

‡ Andrew-Johnston Townson was a native of England.

§ Known as H.-Everest Clements.

24 Nov. 1834, died in Los Angeles, Calif., 24 Nov. 1926, on his birthday, aged ninety-two. He married, in Middlebury, 22 Feb. 1860, SUSAN-J. ALLEN, born in New York, 19 Dec. 1840, died in Los Angeles, 9 Dec. 1917, aged seventy-six, daughter of ——— and Delia (———) Allen.

Barlow's 1891 *Barlow Genealogy* states that he married in Middlebury, *Vt.*, but there is no record of the marriage in Vermont. He was born in the village of Wyoming in the township of Middlebury. Until 1867, he was a farmer in Wyoming County, N. Y., and then joined his brother, Hiram, in the Vacuum Oil Company, selling out his interest in the same to his brother, in 1877. He appears in the Rochester, N. Y., *Directories*, 1867–1879, then went to Perry, N. Y., and from there, before 1890, to Los Angeles.

In 1850, aged fifteen, Horace was a member of his father's household, in Middlebury; his record in the next federal census has not been investigated, but in 1870, we find him in the Third Ward, Rochester, Monroe County, N. Y., *33: 136:* Horace-D. Everest, 35, oil refiner, worth $4500, born in N. Y., as were: Susan-J., 33, Flora 8, and Benjamin 6 months. In 1880, he was living in Castile, Wyoming County, N. Y., *page 99:* "H. D. Everest," farmer, 45, born in N. Y., father born Vt. [*sic*], mother born N. Y.; wife Susan 39, Flora 17, and Benjamin 10, also Delia Allen 60, mother-in-law, all born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage.

Children, last three born in Rochester, N. Y.:

i. FLORA-J.[6], b. 3 July 1862, Middlebury, N. Y., d. 19 July 1949 [not sure of this date], Pasadena, Calif; m. 11 Sept. 1884, ELLERY-H. CRIPPEN, son of Ransom Crippen. Child (CRIPPEN), *Son*, b. 4 July 1885; perhaps others.

ii. BENJAMIN-ALLEN, b. 15 Nov. 1869, *d.s.p.* 9 July 1940, Los Angeles, Calif.; m. there, 16 Aug. 1909, SADIE-SOPHIA GUNSOLUS, b. 16 Nov. 1881, Rockford, Ill., living 1954, Los Angeles, dau. of John-David and Harriet-Amanda (Hickols) Gunsolus. A musician, he was a member of the National Guard of Los Angeles; Mrs. Everest was educated at Saint Mary's and at the San Francisco Academy.

iii. SAMUEL-B., b. 9 June 1872, d. 10 Oct. 1872, Rochester, bur. there, Mt. Hope Cem., aged 4 months.*

iv. VICTOR, b. 15 Nov. 1874, d. 10 Sept. 1879, Rochester.

107. REV. HARVEY WILLIAM[8] EVEREST, A.B., A.M., LL.D. (*William-Bull*[7], *William*[6], *Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Moriah,† N. Y., 10 Apr. 1831, died in Des Moines, Iowa, 21 May 1900. He married, probably in

* *D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 90: 107.*

† The part set off in 1848 as N. Hudson, originally known as W. Marie; however, his father, in 1879, stated he had lived in Schroon, N. Y., until Apr. 1849.

Painesville, Ohio, by the Rev. E.-H. Hawley, 4 Nov. 1857, SARAH-ANN HARRISON, born there, 20 Sept. 1833, died in Hutchinson, Kans., 20 Oct. 1892, daughter of William and Jemima (Head) Harrison.*

In 1850, Harvey was a member of his father's family, aged nineteen, in Russell, Geauga County, Ohio. He does not appear in the 1860 census in Painesville, Hiram or Oberlin, Ohio, but in 1870, is located in Eureka, Woodford County, Ill., *61: 421:* "Henry Everest," 40, school teacher, born in N. Y., wife Sarah, 36, born in Ohio, and children: "Clyde" 8, born in Ohio, and "Eugene" 6, born in Ill.; also Mary Owen, 28, school teacher, born in Ill. He was still of Eureka, in 1880: "H. W. Everest" 49, teacher, born in N. Y., father born Vt., mother born N. H.; wife Sarah-A., 49, born in Ohio, parents born in England; sons "Eugene H." 15, and Herbert-H., 10, both born in Ill., parents in N. Y., and Ohio; and Jemima Harrison, "Mother" aged 81, born in England, of English parentage.

Harvey was a room mate in Hiram College † with James-A. Garfield, and the two boys worked their way by building houses during the holidays. As a very young man, he was a state surveyor of New York and is said to have surveyed the eastern boundary of his native state.

Later, Dr. Everest, a minister of the Disciples of Christ, succeeded Garfield, afterwards President of the United States, as the head of Hiram College, 1857–1864, during which time, he obtained degrees at Oberlin (A.B., 1861, A.M., 1864). He was at Eureka College, Eureka, Ill., 1864–1872 and 1877–1881 (LL.D., 1881, Eureka), and part of this time served as president; at Springfield, Ill., 1872–1874; at Transylvania, Lexington, Ky., as dean of the Bible College, 1874–1876; next was chancellor of the Southern Ill., State Normal School, 1876–1877; then president of Butler University, Indianapolis, Ind., 1881–1886; and president of Garfield University, Wichita, Kans., 1886–1889. He also held pastorates in Springfield and Burlington, Ill., Hutchinson, Kans., and elsewhere; during the period at Butler, he was professor of Biblical Literature and Moral Science. At the time of his death, he was the dean of Drake University, in Des Moines.‡

Dr. Everest compiled various text books but is best known by his *The Divine Demonstration*, a book of Christian evidence, first published in 1884 and reprinted in 1951, by his two sons and the wife of his

* The Harrisons came from Margate, England, in 1832, and settled on a farm near Painesville, where they died; Sarah was their eldest daughter, and the 4th of their seven children.

† A letter in 1952 to Hiram College for more specific information merely brought, as a reply, the address of his eldest son, in Oklahoma City, Okla.

‡ Twice letters were written to Drake but with no reply. See *Addenda*. The 1926 *Catalogue* of Oberlin was helpful. *W.L.H.*

The Reverend Harvey William Everest

eldest son. Following the death of his wife, in 1892, he published *In Memory of Mrs. Sarah A. Everest* *, in which it appears that she was educated at Kirtland Seminary and at the Eclectic Institute, later known as Hiram College, being a member of Pres. Garfield's classes and those of her future husband's. Before marriage, she taught school, and is described as being of medium height, with dark brown hair and hazel eyes. Her first child was born at her parents' home. It is evident that her husband adored her. His picture, reproduced in this volume, is through the courtesy of his grandsons, Herbert-Austin [10] and his brother, Harvey-Pettit [10] Everest.

Children, eldest born in Painesville, Ohio, rest in Eureka, Ill.:

140. i. CLAUDE-HARRISON [9], b. 8 Sept. 1861; m. MARTIE PETTIT.
141. ii. JEAN-HARRISON,† b. 11 Dec. 1864; m. EDITH KIRKBRIDE and HELEN-GENEVIEVE MCCORMICK.
iii. HERBERT-HARRISON, b. 28 Aug. 1870, d. unm. 1948, Borger, Texas, he was a student at Drake Univ., in 1891, and then a res. of Hutchinson, Kans.

108. FREDERICK SHERMAN [8] EVEREST (*William-Bull* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Moriah, N. Y., 20 Mar. 1835, living in Ionia, Mich., in 1880. He married there, 18 Nov. 1862 ‡, MARY THOMPSON, born in England, 28 June 1841, of English parentage.

The census of 1860, for Lyons, Ionia County, Mich., shows "Fred-S." Everest, aged 24, farmer, born in N. Y., head of a family consisting of [his mother] Lydia, aged 62, born in N. H., [sister] Jane, aged 22, born in N. Y.; also William and Belle Soule, aged 7 and 2, and born in Mich. In 1870, we find *9: 472:* Frederick, aged 35, farmer, born in N. Y., in Ionia, said county, wife Mary, 29, born in England, Clara-L., 5, and Ralph-D., 3, both born in Mich., and [brother] Charles-H., aged 29, laborer, born in N. Y.

In 1880, still of Ionia, we note Frederick-S., 45, farmer, born in N. Y., father born Vt., mother born N. H.; wife Mary, 39, born England, parents born same; and Clara-L., Dudley-R., and Wilma, aged 16, 13 and 8, all born in Mich. It is said that the youngest daughter gathered genealogical data but no one knows what became of it. She became a member of the D.A.R., her application papers cannot be located at their headquarters in Washington, D. C.; it is possible said papers would reveal the date of her father's death.

Children born in Ionia County, Mich.: §

i. CLARA-LOUISE [9], b. 1864, living 1880, known as Louise.

* No date or place of publication appears in this little book.
† For comment on his first name see his account.
‡ *Ionia Co., Mich., Marriage Bonds*, D. A. R. microfilms.
§ In 1864, he was of Muir, Mich., according to his brother Charles-H. Everest's pension reeds.

ii. DUDLEY-RALPH, or RALPH-DUDLEY, b. 9 Feb. 1867, d. unm. 27 Feb. 1940.

iii. WILMA-KELSEY, b. 17 Aug. 1870, or 1872, d. unm. 17 Aug. 1948, Ionia, Mich.; a school teacher, she became interested in the family history and joined the D. A. R., in 1923, *#190815*, then res. 1214 Abbott St., Detroit, Mich.; she filed a supplemental paper on services of her ancestor, Ebenezer Smith.

109. CHARLES H. [5] EVEREST (*William-Bull* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Moriah, N. Y., in December 1842 *, died in Easton, Mich., 18 Mar. 1907. He married, in Matherton, Mich., 6 July 1873, MARIE-SYBIL BURNHAM, born in Wayne County, N. Y., 9 Nov. 1852 †, died in Lake Odessa, Mich., 25 June 1941, daughter of H.-D., and Maria (———) Burnham.

A builder and contractor, in his youth he served in the Civil War. In 1860, "Charles Everest," aged 18, farmer, born in N. Y., was living in the family of his sister, Clarissa (Everest) Spaulding, in Ionia, Ionia County, Mich.; in 1870, we find him, aged 29, laborer, born in N. Y., with his brother, Frederick-Sherman [5] Everest, in the same town. In 1880, as "Charles H.," he was at 143 Jones Street, in Ionia, carpenter, aged 36, born in N. Y., both parents born same, with wife, "Mariah S." aged 26, born same, and son, Herbert, aged 4, born in Mich., all of N. Y. parentage. The record of his military service follows:

Charles-H. Everest, born in Essex Co., N. Y., aged 20, enlisted, 6 July 1861, in Ionia township and co., Mich., in the 1st Regt. Mich. Cavalry; former occupation: laborer. He re-enlisted in 1863. File shows his Bed card in Mt. Pleasant Hosp., Washington, D. C., 27 Aug. 1864, single, nearest relative: F.-S. Everest, of Muir, Mich. Discharged, 6 July 1865. (*A. G. O.*)

Civil War Pension, XC-2, 676, 866, shows:

Charles married, 6 July 1873, Matherton, Mich., by A.-M. Young, Marie-S. Burnham. He died, 18 Mar. 1907, Easton, Mich., aged 65, son of William-B. and Lydia-A. (Smith) Everest, and was a native of N. Y. State. His wife, Marie, born 9 Nov. 1852. A questionnaire, in 1898, lists these living children: Herbert, born 21 Oct. 1873; Harry-B., born 16 Oct. 1881; and Frederick-S., born in March 1886.

Children born in Ionia, Mich.:

i. HARRY-MERTON [6], b. 6 Sept. 1874, d. 8 Dec. 1874.

ii. HERBERT-WILMER, b. 21 Oct. 1873, d. 1944, Detroit, Mich.; m. SUE HAIGHT, who at one time res. South Bend, Ind. Children (EVEREST), (1) *Mary* [10], res. South Bend; m. ——— Bowman; (2) *Elizabeth*, res. Detroit; m. ——— Keith; (3) *Pauline, n.e.m.*, res. Eloise, Mich.; (4) *Janet*, unm. 1954.

* Some records give birthplace as Schroon; N. Hudson was set off from Moriah in 1848, all places in Essex Co., N. Y. 1841 has also been stated as year of his birth.
† 1849 also cited, as year of her birth.

iii. HARRY-BURNHAM, b. 16 Oct. 1881, d. 31 Jan. 1931, Lake Odessa, Mich.; m. DORA FENDER, who res. 1954, Grand Rapids, Mich., with her son. Children (EVEREST). (1) *Raymond*[10], res. Grand Rapids, has not replied to queries; (2) *Vera*, res. Bellevue, Mich.; m. "Al" Beebe; (3) *Thelma*, res. Lake Odessa; m. Robert Johnson; (4) *Louise-M.*, a teacher in Flint, Mich.; m. ——— Triebel; (5) *Martha-Ione*, b. 7 Apr. 1911, Woodbury, Mich., d. 26 Apr. 1933, prob. bur. Lake Odessa; (6) *Charles-Adams*, lived 3 yrs. 4 mos. 4 days, bur. Lake Odessa.

142. iv. FREDERICK-STANLEY, b. 31 Mar. 1886; m. KATHRYN-ELIZABETH CRANE.

110. CECIL WAYLAND[8] EVEREST (*Rev. Marshall-Dudley*[7], *William*[6], *Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Northfield, Ohio, 29 Aug. 1850, died in Vancouver, Wash., 7 Dec. 1921. He married, in Sauk Rapids, Minn., 17 Sept. 1876, ceremony by his father, MARY-ANN FLETCHER, born in Beloit, Wis., 10 Feb. 1854, died in Seattle, Wash., 10 June 1934, daughter of William and Emma (Ellis) Fletcher.

In 1880, Cecil, a tiemaker, with his wife and child were boarders in the family of John-H. Davis, in Minneapolis, Minn., *6: 111:* Cecil-W. Everest, aged 29, born in Ohio, father born in N. Y., mother born in Md. [?]; wife Mary-A., aged 26, born in Wis., parents born in England; Alda-M., aged 2, born in Iowa. The *Manuscript* states they had *three* children, but there were five.

Cecil joined in the Gold Rush to Alaska, and "came out broke in 1904." The family lived at various times in Iowa, Minnesota, Washington, Oregon and Alaska. Mrs. Everest returned to the States in 1907 with her youngest daughter. The eldest daughter contributed the following:

For several years Cecil worked for R.-H. Wellington, a railroad contractor, and in the Spring of 1889, took two carloads of cattle to Puyallup, Wash., buying a farm on Green River, thus going into the dairy business, and shipping milk to Tacoma, Wash., where they delivered the first bottled milk in that city. Here the family joined him, that autumn, and a year later, he sold out his interest and went to Olympia, Wash., doing street construction there and in Steilacoom and Sidney (now Bremerton), Wash. In the Fall of 1891, they all settled in Astoria, Oreg., where Cecil cleared land and sold wood.

In 1892, they removed to a suburb of Portland, Oreg., where Cecil had 40 mules and worked on the Bull Run Water Pipe line into Portland. They lived in Montavilla, Oreg., until 1897, when Cecil joined in the Gold Rush to Alaska and sailed north on the *George W. Elder* to Skagway, where he opened a store in a tent. A Portland banker, George Good, grub-staked him and he stayed in business three years, moving twice to a better location.

In July 1898, the family followed Cecil to Skagway, where the eldest daughter married the next year, Mr. Hogland, and late in 1899, Cecil and his son-

in-law trudged to Dawson, Yukon Territory, taking with them three sled-loads of beef, as beef was then selling there at a dollar a pound, but did not reach Dawson in time to sell at these then high prices. Cecil next journeyed to what is now Fairbanks, and later was among the first arrivals in Nome. He was lost to his family for five years; they had a difficult time, especially during the panic of 1892–1893, his wife supporting the two younger girls. When she was living in Victoria, B. C., Cecil again appeared, but he could not find work so returned to the States where he died, in 1921, and was buried in Tenmile, Oreg.

Children, all but the first born in Minneapolis, Minn.:

i. ALDA-MAY [9], b. 23 Aug. 1877, Osage, Iowa, res. 1954, Seattle, Wash.; m. (1), 18 Feb. 1899, Skagway, Alaska, HERMAN HOGLAND, b. 10 Sept. 1859, Gottenburg (?), Sweden, parents unknown, d. 21 Nov. 1924; div. 1908, Seattle; she m. (2), 1 May 1909, Victoria, B. C., OLE-HENRY HELLUM, b. 9 Apr. 1865, Menomonie, Wis., d. 10 Dec. 1928, Seattle.* Mr. Hogland became a U. S. citizen about 1885, Saginaw, Mich. Children (HOGLAND), (1) *Everett-Albert*, b. 2 Apr. 1900, Skagway, res. Everett, Wash.; m. 24 Feb. 1934, Seattle, Valeria Scott; (2) *Herman-Dudley*, b. 23 Apr. 1902, Kent, Mich., d. there, 28 Dec. 1902; (3) *George-Adelbert*, b. 24 Jan. 1904, Kent, res. Seattle; m. 20 Jan. 1929, Tacoma, Wash., Elsie Carr; (HELLUM), b. Seattle, (4) *Marian-Aileen*, b. 1 Mar. 1913, res. Seattle; m. there, (1), 24 Oct. 1928, Don Glass, who d. in service, 1941, Alaska; she m. (2), 11 Feb. 1942, Lt. James Hilldebrand, pilot, U. S. N., who d. 26 June 1942, in service, at Jap. attack on Dutch Harbor, Alaska; (5) *Cecil-Henry*, b. 11 Dec. 1914, res. Seattle; m. 22 Oct. 1937, Auburn, Wash., Evelyn Antonius. Mrs. Hellum owns the family Bible.

ii. WILLIAM-HENRY, b. 19 June 1882, d. 23 June 1882.

iii. MAUDE-LINDA, b. 4 Oct. 1883, res. 1954, Hayward, Calif.; m. 17 Nov. 1904, Victoria, ISADORE-MANUEL IRWIN, b. 6 Jan. 1882, Tenmile, Oreg., d. 20 Oct. 1945, Klamath Falls, Oreg., son of William-Laird and Martha-Jane (Lawson) Irwin.† Children (IRWIN), (1) *Harold-William*, b. 17 Dec. 1905, Tenmile, res. Medford, Oreg., served in World War II; m. 1 Oct. 1953, Grants Pass, Oreg., Evelyn-Josephine (Vonder) Hellen, who had a dau.; (2) *Agnes-Pauline*, b. 5 Aug. 1910, Roseburg, Oreg., res. San Lorenzo, Calif.; m. 6 Apr. 1931, Klamath Falls, William-Edward Stoval, had (*a*) Ronald-Irwin, b. 6 Dec. 1935; (*b*) Raymond-George, b. 5 May 1940.

iv. LILLIAN-BELLE, b. 9 Feb. 1886, res. 1954, Vancouver, B. C.; m. 3 Sept. 1910, Victoria, JOHN-THOMAS FLYNN, b. 27 June 1880,

* Perhaps a son of Ole-Henry and Anna (———) Hellum.

† William-Laird Irwin, crossed the plains with a herd of cattle, settled in Roseburg, Oreg., as a blacksmith, later acquired a grant of land; fought in the Indian Wars of 1855–1856, was postmaster for 45 years with a stage-station in Tenmile.

Hamilton, Ont., son of James and Elizabeth (Furlong) Flynn.* Children (FLYNN), b. Victoria, (1) *Elizabeth-Mary*, b. 11 Jan. 1912; m. there, 28 June 1952, Leslie Hunt, res. Port Alberni, B. C.; (2) *James-Emmett*, b. 4 Jan. 1914, unm. 1954; (3) *John-Patrick*, b. 18 May 1919, killed 25 May 1944, over Aachen, Germany, World War II; (4) *Isabelle-Kathleen*, b. 20 Dec. 1917; m. 9 Feb. 1948, Vancouver, Anthony-Joseph Jordan, res. Smithers, B. C.

v. WILLIAM, d. aged 2 weeks or 2 months, crippled at birth.

111. WILLIAM HENRY [8] EVEREST (*Rev. Marshall-Dudley* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Northfield, Ohio, 13 Oct. 1858, died in Sauk Rapids, Minn., 3 May 1955. He married, in Crow Wing, Minn., 24 Jan. 1887, LIBBIE-ALICE PHELPS, born in Pine Island, Minn., 16 Jan. 1872, died in Brainerd, Minn., 9 Apr. 1942, daughter of Eugene-Marius and Mary-Eliza (Flint) Phelps.†

As "Willie," aged one year, he was with his parents, in 1860, in Macedonia, a village in Northfield, Ohio, and was taken by them as a young child to Crow Wing County, Minn., where in the 1890's, he is described as a merchant. Father and son took up adjacent homesteads there, of which a part was sold to a lumber company by William's second daughter, the rest being in the name of the eldest daughter. Mr. Everest was a school teacher, merchant, rural mail carrier, agent for farm machinery, and a Justice of the Peace; he also wrote articles for newspapers and was recently honored by Sauk Rapids, during its Centennial, for being a pioneer there and the oldest living resident. Divorced about 1923, he was almost blind during his last years. He lived for some thirteen years in Crow Wing, then in Brainerd and with his daughter in Sauk Rapids. "Judge" Everest had made a life long study of the Everests and had gathered data on his own branch; see the *Addenda*.

Children, except two youngest, born in Crow Wing, Minn.:

143. i. RALPH-MARSHALL [9], b. 27 Oct. 1887; m. ELSIE-MAY WALKER.

ii. MABELLE-CLARE, b. 16 July 1889, res. 1954, Brainerd, Minn.; m. there, 3 June 1908, PETER-OLE PETERSEN, b. 27 Feb. 1877, Saby, Denmark (one of 11 children of William and Marion-Sophia (Petersen) Petersen, who came to the U. S., in 1879, and

* James Flynn, b. Hamilton, his wife b. Ogdensburg, N. Y.; his parents were from co. Wexford, Ireland.

† "Libbie" is a diminutive for Elizabeth. Eugene-Marius Phelps, b. 21 Mar. 1847, Portland, Wis., d. 19 Mar. 1926, Brainerd; his wife, b. 30 Oct. 1850, Yellow Springs, Ohio, d. 25 Mar. 1932, Brainerd. Mr. Phelps was son of Aaron-Gilbert Phelps, b. Waitsfield, Vt., and Eliza-W. (Foster) Phelps, who came from the East, they res. Lone Rock, Wis., and settled in Minn., in early 1870's. See 1899 *Phelps Gen.*, which is incorrectly indexed, *817, 1133*.

in a few years took up land in Long Lake, Crow Wing Co., Minn.; their eldest dau. also m. a William Petersen.) Mrs. Petersen taught school before her marriage, has been clerk of local school board and supt. and teacher in sunday school; she attended normal school; the family res. on a farm until six years ago. She was a Baptist, her husband, born a Lutheran, joined the Presbyterian Ch., and she also became one. Children (PETERSEN), 5th b. Brainerd, Minn., rest b. on farm near Brainerd, (1) *Earle-Kenneth*, b. 27 Feb. 1909, res. Aberdeen, S. Dak.; m. (1), 17 Oct. 1931, Brainerd, Ruby-Mae Osborne; m. (2), Dec. 1946, S. Dak., Gerry Cassidy, had four children by 1st wife and three by 2d *; (2) *Harlan-William*, b. 8 Aug. 1911, res. Tacoma, Wash.; m. 13 July 1939, Verna Harris; (3) *Dorothy-Mabelle*, b. 10 July 1914, res. Star Prairie, Wis.; m. 26 Oct. 1935, Minneapolis, Minn., the Rev. Walter-Robert Blackwood, of the Covenant Ch.; (4) *Everett-Howard*, b. 5 Mar. 1917, res. Des Moines, Iowa; m. 4 June 1943, Wilma Kendrick, he grad. from Bible College there, June 1954, plans to serve as a missionary to Jamaica; (5) *Geraldine-Maude*, b. 1 July 1920, res. Hwalien, Formosa, unm., serving 2d term as missionary to China, under Evangelical Alliance; (6) *Dale-Marius*, b. 17 Oct. 1926, res. St. James, Minn.; m. 24 Aug. 1945, near Wadana, Minn., Florence Nicholson, he is pastor of Evangelical Ch., St. James, grad. 1951, from Sioux Falls Bible Coll., not as yet ordained.

iii. NELLIE-GERTRUDE, b. 9 Jan. 1891, res. 1954, Sauk Rapids, Minn.; m. 25 Nov. 1914, Pillager, Minn., CHARLES-HENRY ACKERSON, b. 5 June 1881, prob. Sibley, Iowa, son of John and Mary (Card) Ackerson. She taught school before marriage and is now a sunday school teacher, etc., has res. Casselton, N. Dak., Brainerd, Pillager and Sauk Rapids, Minn. Children (ACKERSON) all but 1st and last b. Brainerd, (1) *Paul-Mervin*, b. 14 Aug. 1915, Casselton, res. Wentworth, Wis.; m. 30 Oct. 1942, Motley, Minn., Frances-Mabelle Hazeka [?]; (2) *Howard-Douglas*, b. 4 Oct. 1919, res. Minneapolis; m. 26 Apr. 1954, Pillager, Doris Newkirk; (3) *Hugh-Warren*, b. 18 Nov. 1920, res. Wentworth; m. 25 Oct. 1947, St. Cloud, Minn., Doris Bennet; (4) *Irvin-Donald*, b. 25 June 1923, res. Minneapolis; m. there, 7 July 1943, Martha Creiton [?]; (5) *Lourie-Charles*, b. 25 Apr. 1926, res. Long Beach, Calif.; m. 10 May 1947, St. Cloud, Audrey Wineifaki [?]; (6) *Pearl-Corrine*, b. 7 Dec. 1930, Long Lake Township, Minn.; res. Long Beach; m. Apr. 1947, Iowa, Robert-Cyril Begordis.†

iv. CHARLES-EUGENE, b. 4 Apr. 1893; family has not been able to locate him since World War I.

v. WILLIAM-DUDLEY, b. 23 Dec. 1895, *d.s.p.* 13 Aug. 1939, Chicago,

* The oldest of the 7 children is married and has a child, Coleen, aged 17 mos., she and her husband, Robert Thompson, res. St. Cloud, Minn., where he is attending Teachers Coll., her brother, Dwayne Petersen, aged about 20, is at Brainerd Coll., writes Mabelle-Clare (Everest) Petersen.

† Bogardus?

Ill.; m. 30 June 1921, Brainerd, HANNAH-MATILDA NELSON, b. 14 Sept. 1895, Milnor, N. Dak., res. 1954, Minneapolis, dau. of Gilbert and Brigetta (———) Nelson. He served in World War I, and with his wife raised his nephew, Ralph-Marshall [10] Everest Jr.

vi. CECIL-SIDNEY, b. 11 Dec. 1897, res. *s.p.* 1954, Inkster, Mich.; m. 20 Oct. 1920, Brainerd, DELLA-MATILDA (SEVERSON) BLACKBURN, b. 22 Mar. 1897, Mitchell Co., Iowa, dau. of Charles and Mary (Hanson) Severson. She had two children by her former husband: Irene-Delores and Lois-Ardelle Blackburn. Mr. Everest, an industrial plant guard, attended the G. M. Inst. Tech. College and served in the Coast Guard Reserve, Class I.

vii. MORRIS-FOSTER-BULL, b. 30 Nov. 1900, Brainerd, Minn., drowned 16 July 1917, Mississippi River.

viii. RUTH-ALICE-EVELYN, b. 9 Aug. 1904, Brainerd, res. 1954, Sauk Rapids; m. 22 July 1923, Motley, DEWEY ACKERSON, b. 11 Aug. 1898, Sibley, son of John and Mary (Card) Ackerson, see above. Educated St. Cloud Teachers Coll., and now a sunday school teacher in the Assembly of God Ch., Mrs. Ackerson has lived in Pillager and Sauk Rapids. Children (ACKERSON), (1) *Calvin-Jesse*, b. 23 Apr. 1925, Pillager, res. St. Cloud; m. (1), 26 Aug. 1945, Jacksonville, Fla., Elise Obermiller; div.; m. (2), 1952, Carol-Ann Notch; (2) *Cecil-Dewey*, b. 19 Aug. 1932, Brainerd, res. Minneapolis; m. Sept. 1954, Appleton, Minn., Inez Petersen; (3) *Gerald-Elmer*, b. 5 Apr. 1938, Brainerd; (4) *Gail-Eileen*, b. 17 Sept. 1939, Pillager.

112. ALBERT CHARLES [8] EVEREST (*Asaph-Cook* [7], *Zadock* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Fond du Lac, Wis., 28 Mar. 1865, died in Kirkland, Wash., in October 1944, aged eighty-one. He married, in Fond du Lac, 28 Dec. 1892, KATHARINE *-MARIE SANDER, born there, 21 Jan. 1871, died in Kirkland, 16 Jan. 1954, daughter of Philip and Augusta (———) Sander.

Known as "Bert," in 1891, he was in the house finishing business in Kirkland, he then returned to Fond du Lac, eventually coming back to Kirkland, as an interior decorator.

Children:

i. HAROLD-PHILIP [9], A.B., M.A., b. 6 Oct. 1893, Fond du Lac, Wis., res. 1954, *s.p.*, Kirkland, Wash.; m. there, 31 Dec. 1937, MILDRED-LUCILE PETERSON, b. 5 Nov. 1904, Du Bois, Pa., living 1954, dau. of Ludwig and Mary-Frederika (Hansen) Peterson. He is now (1954) vice-pres. of the Univ. of Washington; *Who's Who*, 1952–1953, *p. 759*, informs us: "dir. and prof. sch. journalism; . . . A.B., M.A., U. of Washington 1912–16; . . .

* Also spelled as "Kathryn," I have been unable to ascertain her mother's maiden name from her son. *W. L. H.*

State labor commr. and supervisor indsl. relations, 1919–24; editor and publisher East Side Journal, Kirkland, Washington, 1924–37; dir. sch. journalism, U. of Wash. since 1944, prof. 1937–49 (on leave twice as regional dir. Office Civilian Defense, Ore. and Wash.); asst. to gov., State of Wash. since 1949; publisher Kirkland Journal; pres. Kirkland Investment Co.; v.p. and mem. bd. dirs. Univ. Fed. Savings & Loan Assn. Pres. and member bd. dirs., Wash. Newspaper Publisher's Assn.; v.p., Am. Assn. Schs. and Depts. Journalism, 1948–49; pres., Pacific Coast Intercollegiate Athletic Conf. 1949; state supervisor indsl. relations councilman city of Kirkland, 4 yrs.; mem. City Planning Commn., and 1st King County Planning Div.; dist. comdr., Am. Legion. Served with U. S. Army Air Forces, 1917–19, World War I. Mem. Sigma Delta Chi, Kappa Tau Alpha, Alpha Delta Sigma. Home: Kirkland. Office: University of Washington, Seattle, Wash."

ii. KATHRYN-THANKFUL, b. 27 Aug. 1905, Kirkland, res. there, unm., 1954.

113. PRESCOTT DUDLEY [8] EVEREST (*Prescott-Dudley* [7], *Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Essex County, N. Y., probably in Moriah, in 1843, died in the Soldiers Home, Steuben, N. Y., 12 Apr. 1901. He married, in Owasco, N. Y., as of Clay, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1866, MARY-JANE HOMER, perhaps born in England, in 1846, living in Baldwinsville, Lysander, N. Y., in October 1899.

As noted in his father's account, this man used the names of Edward, Edward-P., and Edwin, as well as his own name. In the *Manuscript* he appears as Prescott-D. Everest Jr.; in 1866, he married under the name of Edward-P., and is called Edwin and Edward in his service records. The census of 1870, for Clay, Onondaga County, N. Y., *page 80*, shows him as "Prescott-D.," 27, boatman *, born in N. Y., wife Mary-J., 24, born in England, with daughter, Flora-H., aged 1, born in N. Y. In 1880, he was of 7 Genesee Street, Baldwinsville, Onondaga County, N. Y., *page 339:* as "Edward," boatman, 35, born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage, with wife "Jannie," 30, born in N. Y., of N. Y., parentage, and children: Flora 11, and Frederick 9, the same. He served in the Civil War for which he received a pension:

"Edwin" Everest, born in Essex Co., N. Y., aged 21, a boatman, enlisted 14 Jan. 1864, Clay, N. Y., in Co. H., 11th N. Y. Cavalry; mustered out, 30 Sept. 1865. (*A. G. O.*)

Civil War Pension, Mary J. Everest, widow, Edwin Everest, C. 531960:

Declaration for pension, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 8 Nov. 1890: Edwin Everest, aged 48, res. of Baldwinsville, said co., and state, declares that he entered service during the War of the Rebellion, on or about 14 Jan. 1864, as Cpl.,

* Probably worked on the canal.

Co. C., 11th Regt., N. Y. Cavalry, under Capt. Jefferson Burgess; he was hon. disch. at Memphis, Tenn., 30 Sept. 1865, aged 21; had enlisted at Syracuse, N. Y.

Marriage certificate states: "Edward P." Everest, of Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., and Mary-J. Homer, of Lysander, married 12 *Apr.* 1866, Owasco, Cayuga Co., N. Y., by the Rev. J.-C. Maynard, Baptist minister.

The soldier in the Old Soldiers Home, Steuben, Onondaga Co., N. Y., was known as "Edward" Everest and died there, 12 *Apr.* 1901.

Declaration of wife, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 27 Oct. 1899, Mary-J. Everest, aged 53, res. of Baldwinsville, said co., and state, in order to obtain one half of pension due to her husband, Edwin-P. Everest, who has deserted her, she being his lawful wife, and has been away over six months and left her about three years ago, without means of support, with one child under 16 and now living, *viz:* Adda Everest, born 28 Feb. 1888, etc.

Children, born in New York:

i. FLORA [9], b. 1869, alive 1880.
ii. FREDERICK, b. 1871, alive 1880.
iii. ADDA, b. 28 Feb. 1888, alive 1899.

There may have been other children b. between 1873 and 1886?

114. CHARLES E. [8] EVEREST (*Prescott-Dudley* [7], *Lt. Dudley* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Moriah, N. Y., in 1845, died in Belgium, N. Y., 10 Mar. 1899, aged fifty-five. He married there, 13 Jan. 1867, ELLA DUPUY, born in New York, in 1847, living in Clay, N. Y., March 1899, of Lysander, N. Y.

The 1870 census of Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., *page 80*, locates Charles, aged 25, boatman, wife Ellen, aged 23, and [brother] Cassius-M. Everest, 23, boat laborer, all born in New York. He served in the Civil War and received a pension:

Charles-E. Everest, born in Moriah, N. Y., aged 19, boatman, enlisted 16 Jan. 1864, Clay, N. Y.; disch. 30 Sept. 1865, Memphis, Tenn. (*A. G. O.*)

Civil War Pension, Ella Everest, widow, Charles-E. Everest, E. 491797:

27 June 1890, *Oswego* Co., N. Y., Charles-E. Everest declared that he was aged 46 and had enrolled as a pte., 16 Jan. 1865, in Co. C., 11th Regt., N. Y. Cavalry, commanded by Capt. Sturgess [Burgess?]; he was hon. disch. 8 Oct. 1865, Albany, N. Y.

17 Oct. 1898, Charles-E. Everest, pte. Co. C., 11th Regt., N. Y. Cavalry, declared that he married Ella Dupuy, 13 Jan. 1867, Belgium, N. Y., ceremony by Mr. J.-C. Seward, minister. There is one child of this union: Charles-E. Everest, born 10 May 1881.

"There is an old torn, worn marriage certificate adorned with a picture of a marriage being celebrated & giving the name of Mr Charles E. Everest & Elly Dupuy, married by J. C. Seward, Min. Mr. Charles Everest of Clay, N. Y., & Miss Depuy of Lysander, N. Y. Jan. 13, 1867," writes the late Philip-Mack Smith.

P. O. Address: Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Charles-E. Everest died 10 Mar. 1899, aged 55, at Belgium, said co. and state.

23 Mar. 1899, Ella Everest, aged 52, res. of Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., declared that she was the widow of the soldier, Charles-E. Everest; her P. O. address being Belgium, said co. and state.

Child born in Onondaga County, N. Y.:

CHARLES-E.[9], b. 10 May 1881; no further data.

115. EGBERT CHARLES[8] EVEREST (*Charles-Egbert*[7], *Lt. Dudley*[6], *Capt. Zadock*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Champlain, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1863, died in Williamsville, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1943. He married, in Denver, Colo., 14 June 1898, LILLIAN-LUCRETIA PIKE, born in Sciota, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1866, died in Williamsville, 15 Dec. 1951, daughter of Calvin-Hill and Jane-Elizabeth (Angell) Pike.

As. "Egbert C. Everest," aged sixteen, he was a member of his father's household, in Champlain, Clinton County, N. Y., born in New York and of New York parentage, in 1880. After his marriage he lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.

An attorney, Mr. Everest prepared at the Champlain Academy for Albany Law School, and later served as City Judge, District Attorney, United States Commissioner, and corporation counsel for Plattsburg. A member of the Y. M. C. A., he taught Sunday School, but his special interest was a study of Algonquin Indian lore, on which he lectured, displaying his valuable Indian collection. His wife, a graduate of the Emerson School of Dramatics, Boston, Mass., was well known as an Elocutionist; she was also an early member of the D. A. R., *#33018*.*

Children born in Plattsburg, N. Y.:

i. RUTH-ANGELL[9], b. 1900, d. 1901, Plattsburg.

ii. GRACE-MARGUERITE, b. 21 May 1902, res. 1954, Williamson School, Delaware Co., Pa.; m. 9 Aug. 1939, Plattsburg, ARTHUR-SABIN YEAW, b. 17 July 1906, Rutland, Vt., living 1954, son of Leon-G., and Bernice (Cady) Yeaw. Mr. Yeaw, Middlebury, B.A., and Columbia, M.A., teaches English and Music. Mrs. Yeaw, a speech teacher and dramatic reader, was graduated from Brenau College, Gainesville, Ga., in Speech and Dramatic Art, then studied at Plattsburg State Teachers' College and Fordham Univ., followed by private tutoring in N. Y. City and was active there in a theatre workshop; she is the author of three courses in Speech and Drama taught in the N. Y. State High Schools. Child (YEAW), *Ronald-Everest*, b. 11 Nov. 1943, Media, Pa.

iii. MARIAN-ANGELL, b. 16 June 1905, res. 1954, Williamsville, N. Y.:

* *D. A. R. Rolls, 34: 7.*

m. 28 Dec. 1936, Plattsburg, ALFRED-EDWARD LONG, b. 22 Mar. 1912, Eggertsville, N. Y., living 1954, son of Wendell and Gertrude (Schmitt) Long. Mr. Long attended Chown's Business College, and is a medical detail representative; Mrs. Long, Univ. of Vt., B.S., and Univ. of Mich., M.A., taught high school mathematics six years and was Field Supervisor for Buffalo and Erie Co., N. Y., Girl Scouts, for some years. Children (LONG), b. Buffalo, (1) *Richard-Dudley*, b. 6 Aug. 1942; (2) *Daniel-Edward*, b. 23 Dec. 1943; (3) *Douglas-Everest*, b. 6 Feb. 1946; (4) *David-Alfred*, b. 2 Nov. 1950.

iv. CHARLES-DUDLEY, b. 5 June 1908, d. 14 Dec. 1922, Plattsburg.

116. SEYMOUR JOHN [8] EVEREST (*John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 5 Apr. 1837, died there, 26 Feb. 1879, aged forty-one years and ten months. He married there, 2 Jan. 1865, PHOEBE-L. THORPE, born in Charlotte, Vt., 6 Sept. 1844 *, died in Bristol, Vt., 25 July 1918, daughter of George and Christiana (Ball) Thorpe. Mrs. Everest married secondly, in 1882, ELI-C. ADAMS, of New Haven, Vt., who died there, in April 1894.

Mr. Everest appears in the 1850 census for Addison in his father's family, as "Seymour," aged thirteen, but was not listed therein in 1860. He was a residuary legatee and executor of his father's will in 1863, proved 1870, and served as representative from Addison in the Vermont State Legislature, in 1876. He left no will but an administration was granted:

15 Mar. 1879, Charles Merrill was named as administrator, with Daniel-C. Smith, as his surety; the heirs: widow Phebe-L. Everest, and children, George-C., Jennie E., Ira-J., and Charles-S. There are a dozen or more records in the estate; the decd. had a total of 227 acres, in Addison, in four lots, horses and stock, a secretary, a silver watch, etc. (*Dist. of New Haven, Vt., Probate, #1129.*)

Milo-A. Everest [the decd.'s brother] was appointed guardian to George-C. Everest, *et als.*, 8 Nov. 1879, continued to 30 Mar. 1883, etc. (*ibid., #1128.*)

Children born in Addison, Vt.:

144. i. GEORGE-CHAMPLIN [9], b. 12 Dec. 1866; m. JANE-BUTLER ELMER.

ii. JENNIE, b. 23 Jan. 1871, res. 1954, Bristol, Vt.; m. 7 Sept. 1892, New Haven, Vt., WILLIAM-WALLACE WILSON, b. 1 July 1868, Charlotte, Vt., d. 5 Sept. 1928, Bristol, son of James and Julia (Morrison) Wilson. She and her husband were educated at Beeman Academy; he was a grad. of the College of Pharmacy, Chicago, Ill., and served for 34 years as town clerk of Bristol. Child (WILSON), *Everest-James*, b. 14 Apr. 1894, Bristol, res. 1954, Havertown, Pa., a dentist; m. Carolyn Kneass, had

* *Vt. State V. R.*, however a family record gives date as 8 Sept. 1843. Her parents m. 4 Aug. 1828, Ferrisburg, Vt., groom res. Charlotte.

Marjorie-Anne, who m. Horace Ruth, of Brookline, Pa., issue: Polly Ruth; Deborah Ruth; Dorris Ruth.*

iii. IRA-JOHN, b. 22 July 1873, living 1954, New Haven; m. there, 26 Feb. 1895, by the Rev. Edmund-D. Smith, rector St. Paul's Epis. Ch., ALICE-E. DANBROOK, who d. 1948, New Haven, dau. of David and Elinor (Press) Danbrook, of Aurora, Ontario. He was educated at Beeman Academy; letters to him and to his daughter, have been ignored, hence the lack of data. Children (EVEREST), b. New Haven, (1) *Gladys-Mary* [10], b. 23 Apr. 1900, d. 15 Feb. 1906, aged 5-9-23, New Haven; (2) *Madeline-Grace*, b. 10 Aug. 1902, res. 1954, Keene, N. H.; m. Lee Hart, a shoe mfr.

145. iv. CHARLES-SEYMOUR, b. 31 Aug. 1874; m. CLARA-EMILY HAWKINS.

117. MILO ANDERSON [8] EVEREST (*John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 14 Mar. 1843, died in Lebanon, N. H., 31 Mar. 1922. He married, first, in Vergennes, Vt., 4 July 1863, HENRIETTA YOUNG, born there, 18 June 1847, died in Boston, Mass., 3 Dec. 1867, daughter of Perry-E., and Sarah-M. (———) Young.† He married, secondly, in Milton, Vt., 21 Dec. 1868, HENRIETTA LYON, born there 3 Oct. 1849, died in Lebanon, 17 Nov. 1928, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Lyon.‡

He appears in his father's family, in 1850, in Addison, aged seven, but was not included in that of 1860. He enlisted in the Civil War, in 1861, returned home and attended Eastman's Business College, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., then in 1865, re-enlisted, as see below. In 1863, he was named in his father's will, which was proved in 1870, and in 1894, was the executor of his mother's estate. In 1875, he became postmaster in West Addison, serving in that office for fourteen years. There are a number of letters in the *Manuscript* from "M. A. Everest Pension Agent," Vergennes, Vt., written about the family, in the 1890's. His pension declares that he lived in Bennington, Vt., after he left the service but this was probably of short duration. In 1900, he went to Everett, Mass., and finally he and his wife lived in Lebanon, with their youngest daughter.

Mr. Everest was a musician, played the violin, composed some songs and wrote poetry; in 1904, he published his *Thrilling Adventures and Daring Deeds* §, based on the tales in the old *Note Book*, of which a full *verbatim* copy appears in the *Addenda* of this genealogy.

Possibly the record following is in regard to Lyon inheritance?

* Mrs. Wilson filled in a form, but her son and granddaughter did not respond to queries sent to them.

† Her death does not appear in the *Mass. V. R.*, under Everest but under her maiden name! (*Mass. 1867-204: 163.*) The certificate of death issued by Vergennes, Vt., and found in Mr. Everest's pension file, gives it as Mrs. H. Everest and is incomplete. Apparently she had no issue.

‡ Elizabeth Mitchell, b. 15 Dec. 1815.

§ Roxburge Pub. Co., Boston, 232 pp.

18 June 1889, Milo-A. Everest was appointed guardian to Belle-E., Fremont-M., Rutherford-H., and Flora-G. Everest, minors. [The eldest child was of full age so does not appear.]
(*Dist. New Haven, Vt., Probate, #330.*)

These records are concerned with his services in the Civil War:

Milo-A. Everest, member of the 3d Light Artillery, res. Ferrisburg, Vt., enlisted and mustered, 25 Feb. 1865; mustered out, 15 June 1865, enlistment for one year. (1892 *Vt. Vols. Civil War, 649.*)

Milo A. Everest, Henrietta, widow, Certif. 925121:

17 Mar. 1915, Milo-A. Everest, of Lebanon, N. H., declares that he was previously married to Henrietta Young, 4 July 1863, who died in *Vergennes*, Vt. 1865, the place of her childhood. Present wife is Henrietta Lyon, whom he married, 21 Dec. 1868, Milton, Vt., by D.-H. Onion, J.P., "Am now living with my wife and ever since our marriage." Children are: Elizabeth-J., b. 18 Aug. 1870; Etta-Belle, b. 21 Mar. 1873; Fremont-M., b. 15 Mar. 1877; Flora-G., b. 11 Sept. 1882; and Rutherford-H., b. 10 June 1877.

Pension declaration for increase: Grafton Co., N. H., 1 Nov. 1921, Milo-A. Everest declared he was 78 and res. of Lebanon, said co., and state, that he was enrolled, 24 Sept. 1861, Burlington, Vt., as a pte., Co. D., 12th Regt., U. S. Inf., and was hon. disch. 29 Dec. 1862, Philadelphia, Pa. When he enlisted he was a carpenter and born 14 Mar. 1843, Addison, Vt. He further served 25 Feb. 1865, and was hon. disch. 15 June 1865. Since he left the service he has lived in Bennington, Vt., Everett, Mass., and Lebanon, N. H.

Widow's declaration for pension, Grafton Co., N. H., 6 June 1922, Henrietta Everest, aged 73, of 3 Allen St., Lebanon, N. H., declared that she was born 3 Oct. 1849, Milton, Vt., that she was a widow of Milo-A. Everest, that she married him under the name of Henrietta Lyon, 21 Dec. 1868, Milton; that Mr. Everest had previously married, 4 July 1864, the first wife dying in Boston, Mass., early in 1865.

17 Aug. 1922, Joseph-G. Smith, Town Clerk, of Lebanon, N. H., produced a copy of the death record of Milo-A. Everest: He had res. in Lebanon, for several years, previously had res. Everett, Mass., died 31 May 1922, aged 79, born 14 May 1843, W. Addison, Vt., son of John Everest, born same, farmer, and Caroline "Champer" born New Haven, Vt.

Death certificate for the first wife states she died 3 Dec. 1867, aged 18, Boston, Mass., as recd. *Vergennes, Vt., 1: 44.**

Children born in Addison, Vt.:
By Henrietta Lyon,

i. ELIZABETH-JOSEPHINE [9], b. 18 Aug. 1870, d. 29 Nov. 1949, Lebanon, N. H.; m. 29 Apr. 1903, Everett, Mass., WILLIAM-ARTHUR GIRARD, b. 16 Aug. 1880, Plattsburg, N. Y., d. 23 Oct. 1944, in hospital, Rutland, Vt., son of Joseph and Celinda (Forcier) Girard. Mr. Girard was postmaster for 35 years in S. Wallingford, Vt. Child (GIRARD), *William-Arthur*, b. 23 Feb. 1911, S. Wallingford, d. there, 7 July 1911.

* Remarks by the late Philip-Mack Smith: "Dates & places concerning the first wife are differently stated but we have given as found on various papers and declarations."

ii. ETTA-BELLE, b. 21 Mar. 1873, d. 3 Mar. 1933, Lowell, Mass.; m. 26 Oct. 1897, Vergennes, Vt., ROYAL-GUILFORD BROWN, b. 1869, Prescott, Canada, son of William-H., and Augusta-A. (———) Brown. Mr. Brown was a tailor and lived in Everett and Lowell. Child (BROWN), *Harold-Everest*, b. 10 May 1900, Troy, N. Y., res. 1954, Lowell, has disregarded queries; his dau., Thelma, entered Lowell Gen. Hosp., as nurse, Sept. 1954.

146. iii. FREMONT-MILO, b. 15 Mar. 1875; m. FLORA-BELLE EASTMAN.

iv. RUTHERFORD-HAYES, b. 10 June 1877, *d.s.p.* 30 Apr. 1947, Brandon, Vt.; m. there, 29 May 1901, ceremony by the Rev. W.-F. Weeks, rector of St. Thomas' Ch., GRACE-FRANCES GOODHUE, b. there, 13 Aug. 1873, living there, 1954, dau. of Delano-F., and Frances-Emeline (Torrey) Goodhue. See Pope's 1897 *Cheney Gen., p. 312.* Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R. *#166773*, but resigned, 8 Dec. 1936.

v. FLORA-GRACE, b. 11 Sept. 1882, res. 1954, Lebanon; m. 11 Sept. 1912, Everett, CHARLES-VERNALL TOMKINSON, b. 25 Oct. 1864, Thornton, N. H., d. 12 June 1947, Lebanon, son of James and Jane (Slater) Tomkinson, of English descent. Mr. Tomkinson was an excelsior mfr., and a member of the N. H. Nat. Guard; his wife, a graduate of the Chandler Normal School, taught in the Everett Schools for 9 years.* Child (TOMKINSON), *Stanley-Everest*, b. 29 Mar. 1914, Lebanon, an engineer with the G. E. Co., Fort Wayne, Ind.; m. there, 26 July 1947, Almeda Miller, b. 9 Feb. 1921, near Archbold, Ohio, dau. of Peter and Della (Kuehm) Miller; a grad. of U. of N. H., Major Tomkinson served in the World War, from 1941, and has been in the Nat. Guard, for over 15 years; had b. Fort Wayne, (*a*) Norma-Sue, b. 9 May 1950; (*b*) Pamela-Louise, b. 18 Feb. 1955.

118. IRA WEBB [8] EVEREST (*John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 9 Apr. 1845, died in Clarendon, Vt., 26 Apr. 1929. He married, in West Rutland, Vt., 18 Oct. 1866, HARRIET-CATHARINE[7] EVEREST, born in Clarendon, 25 Dec. 1847, died in Rutland, Vt., 16 Mar. 1930 †, daughter of Heman-P. [6] and Maria-Theresa (Ewing) Everest. They were first cousins once-removed, *vide ante.*

Mr. Everest was listed in his father's family in both the 1850 and the 1860 census records of Addison; was mentioned in the latter's will of 1863, proved in 1870; also in the final settlement of this estate, in 1871, as "Ira W. Everest 2d." He lived in Clarendon Springs, a section of the town of Clarendon; his wife was known as "Hattie."

Ira-Webb Everest served in the Civil War, as follows:

* Mrs. Tomkinson loaned me the original old *Note Book*, permitted me to have a photostatic copy made and also most graciously consented that a *verbatim* copy appear in this *Everest Gen.*; we are most indebted to her. *W. L. H.*

† She d. of burns suffered from a fire in her home, in Clarendon Springs, and was rescued by her daughter. The house was saved. (Hartford, Conn., newspaper, date and name unknown to *W. L. H.*)

Ira-W. Everest 2d., member 2d Light Artillery, res. Panton, Vt.; enlisted and mustered, 10 Aug. 1864, for one year, trans. to 1st Co. H. A., 1 Mar. 1865; *also*, member 1st Vt. Co. H. A., trans. from 2d Bat., 10 Aug. 1864, mustered same; mustered out, 28 July 1865. (1892 *Vt. Vols. Civil War, 638, 653.*)

Ira-W. Everest, Civil War, Hattie-C., widow, Certificate 164942:

Declaration, Rutland Co., Vt., 20 May 1912, Ira-W. Everest states he is 67, res. of Clarendon Springs, said co., and state; that he enrolled 10 Aug. 1864, Panton, Vt., as pte., in an Indpt. Battery, Vt. Vol. Light Art., and was hon. disch., 25 July 1865, Burlington, Vt. On enrollment he was a farmer and was born, 9 Apr. 1845.

Children named in declaration given by Ira-W. Everest, 29 Mar. 1915, West Rutland, Vt.: but one child, *viz:* Carrie-T. Everest, born 4 Apr. 1868, and now Mrs. Carrie-T. Peck.

Declaration for increase of pension, by Act of 1 May 1920, Rutland Co., Vt., 28 Dec. 1925, Ira-W. Everest, aged 80, testified to his military service and birth, as above stated: he is still a res. of Clarendon Springs.

Death certif. of Ira-W. Everest, filed in Clarendon, Vt., states he died 26 Oct. 1929, by name of Ira-W. Everest 2nd. aged 84 years, 17 days, retired, born in West Addison, Vt., wife: Hattie-C. Everest; father: John Everest, born in Vermont; maiden name of mother, Caroline "Chapman," born "somewhere in the West." [*sic*] Bur. 28 Apr. 1929, Chippenhook Cem., Clarendon.

Declaration for widow's pension, Rutland Co., Vt., 14 June 1929, Carrie-E. Everest declares she is 81, that she was born 25 Dec. 1847, Clarendon, Vt., that she is the widow of said soldier and pensioner, who died 26 Apr. 1929, Clarendon; that she married him, 18 Oct. 1866, Clarendon, ceremony by the Rev. H.-W. Grant *, her maiden name being Everest; that she was a third cousin [*sic*] so did not change her name; she has no children under 16, and neither she nor her late husband were married before.

Affidavit of Delila Everest,† of Clarendon, Rutland Co., Vt., declares she is 86, and has known Hattie-C. Everest, since her girlhood and lived in the same town with her, for many years; was present at her wedding to Ira-W. Everest, 18 Oct. 1866, at Clarendon.

Copy of marriage certif. sent by Clerk of West Rutland, Vt., who says: On 18 Oct. 1866, Ira-W. Everest, aged 22, farmer, born in Addison and son of John Everest, was married to Hattie-C. Everest, aged 19, daughter of H.-P. Everest, of Clarendon, from Vol. 3, of the 1st Congregational Ch. Recds., of West Rutland, Vt.

The *Vermont Graves Registration* ‡ contains errors:

Everest, Ira. Civil War.
Last address Clarendon, Vt.
B. 1845; D. Apr. 26, 1925 [*sic*], Clarendon — old age.
Buried Chippenhook Cemetery, Clarendon.
Services: Enlisted Aug. 10, 1864 — Discharged July 28, 1865.

* Rev. H.-M. Strout, Congregational minister (*Vt. State V. R.*)
† Delilah-B. (Ridlon) Everest, sister-in-law.
‡ *Ms.*, at the Vt. Hist. Soc. His official death recd. gives 1929, but has errors about his mother's surname and her place of birth.

1st Regt. Co. C. Vt. Volunteers.
Upright marker: "Ira M. [*sic*] Everest 1845–1925 [*sic*] Pvt. Co. 1 1st Vt. Heavy Art."
(Information from Grave, Vt. Civil War Roster.)

The estates of Ira-Webb Everest and his widow are on file at Rutland. (*Dist. of Rutland, Vt., Probate, vols. 208, 212.*)
Child born in Addison, Vt.:

CARRIE-T.[9], b. 4 Apr. 1868, res. 1930, Clarendon, Vt.; m. there, 1 June 1886, as of Addison, AVERY-C. PECK. Child (PECK), *Ethel;* perhaps others. Letters addressed to the Pecks have not been answered.

119. BENJAMIN SYLVESTER [5] EVEREST (*Jeremiah-S.* [7], *Silas-D.* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Van Buren, Mich., 22 Aug. 1838, died in Ronald, Mich., 16 Apr. 1924, aged eighty-five years, seven months and twenty-four days, buried in Palo, Mich. He married, first, in Ionia, Mich., 4 July 1863 *, LUCY-PERRIN ALVORD, born in Fairfield, Mich., 7 Oct. 1845, died in Shiloh, Mich., 24 Mar. 1907, aged sixty-one years, five months and seventeen days, buried in Palo, daughter of Marshall-White and Leah-Beulah (Beal) Alvord. He married, secondly, in Ionia, 16 May 1908, as of Ronald, aged sixty-nine, MARY-C. (BROWN) CARPENTER, born in Ovid, Mich., in 1846, died in Shiloh, at her residence, 25 June 1924, widow of Uriah-F. Carpenter.†

In 1850, aged twelve, he was a member of his parents' family in Royal Oak, Oakland County, Mich. The 1880 census shows him in Ronald, Ionia County, Mich., *page 75*, as Benjamin-S. Everest, 41, farmer, born in Mich., parents born in N. Y., wife Lucy, aged 34, born in Mich., of N. Y., parentage, and son, Charles 16, born in Mich., of Mich., parentage.

When his father applied, in 1885, for a pension due to a son's services, in the Civil War, Benjamin, with his date of birth, appears in the list of children, *vide ante.* In the *Manuscript* is a letter dated Palo, 10 Dec. 1891, to "Charlotte Smith," and signed by "your Brother B. S. Everest." ‡ A family Bible was extant in 1924. He served in the Civil War:

Benjamin-S. Everest, Civil War Pension, S. C.: 473, 134:
Questionnaire, signed by Benjamin-S. Everest, 22 Mar. 1915, Shiloh, Mich., RFD. #1, who states he was born 22 Aug. 1838, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich.; that he enlisted at Bloomer Center P. O., Montcalm Co., Mich.; that

* B. S. Everest and Lucy P. "Alverson," (*Ionia Co. M. Bonds, 1863–1867*, D. A. R., *microfilms.*) However, she is identified in the *Alcord Gen., p. 403.*
† Uriah-P. Carpenter d. 18 Dec. 1905, Ronald, 73–11–18, b. 24 Dec. 1831, N. Y. State. No attempt has been made to identify Benjamin's 2d wife as he had no issue by her.
‡ Charlotte-Jane [8] (Everest) (Hunt) Smith.

he married Lucy-Perrin Alvord, 4 July 1863, Ionia, Ionia Co., Mich., ceremony by the Rev. L.-M. Earl; and that she died, 24 Mar. 1907. Their children were: Charles-J., b. 24 Apr. 1864; Bertie-C., b. 22 Dec. 1868, d. 7 *Feb.* 1869; and Judson-P., b. 22 Oct. 1873, d. 17 Nov. 1874.

Marriage Certificate: Benjamin-S. Everest and Mrs. Mary-C. Carpenter, groom aged 69, and res. Ronald, Mich., son of J.-S. Everest and Polly Lewis; bride aged 62, dau. of ——— Brown, maiden name: Mary Brown, born in Ovid, Mich., they were married, by the Rev. D.-H. Shelly, 16 May 1908, Ionia, Mich.

Death Certificate: Benjamin-S. Everest, Ronald, Ionia Co., Mich., died 16 Apr. 1924, aged 85-7-24, farmer, born in Mich., son of Jeremiah Everest, born in Vt., and Polly-M. Lewis, born in N. Y.; informant: Charles-J. Everest, of Lyons, Mich.; soldier was buried in Palo, Mich., Cem.

Death Certificate: Lucy-P. Everest, 24 Mar. 1907, Ronald, Mich., aged 61-5-17, born in *N. Y.*, dau. of Marshall and Lucy (Beal) Alvord, both born same, buried in Palo, Mich., Cem.

Death Certificate: Uriah-F. Carpenter, 1st husband of Mary, died 18 Dec. 1905, Ronald, Mich., aged 73-11-18, born 24 Dec. 1831, N. Y.

Family Bible shows Benjamin-S. Everest, born 22 Aug. 1838. Mrs. Mary Everest's last address, 25 June 1924, was Shiloh, Mich.

Children, last two born in Ronald, Mich.:
By Lucy-Perrin Alvord,

147. i. CHARLES-JASPER [8], b. 24 Apr. 1864, Bloomer, Mich.; m. MARY-ELIZABETH KNAGGS.
ii. BERTIE-E., b. 22 Dec. 1868, d. 7 Jan. 1869, Palo, Mich.*
iii. JUDSON-PORTER, b. 22 Oct. 1873, d. 17 Nov. 1874, Palo.

120. GEORGE HENRY [6] EVEREST (*Jeremiah-S.* [7], *Silas-D* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Royal Oak, Mich., 29 Apr. 1850, living in Martiney, Mecosta County, Mich., in 1892. He married, in Palo, Mich., 24 Aug. 1873, LUCY HIGHT, born in Michigan, 28 May 1854, living 1892, her parents, names unknown, born in New York.

He was aged three months when the census of 1850 was taken, in Royal Oak, of the family; in 1880, he is located in Ronald, Ionia County, Mich., *page 25:* George Everest, 30, laborer, born in Mich., father born in Vt., and mother born in N. Y.; wife Lucy H., 26, born in Mich., parents both born in N. Y., and sons Jesse 6, John 4, and Lewis-H., 2, born in Mich., of Mich., parentage. Just the year of his birth, 1850, appears in the list of his father's children, made in 1885, when Jeremiah-S. [7] Everest attempted to obtain a pension based on the services of his son, Charles-Jasper [8], in the Civil War, *vide ante.* "Geo. H. Everest," wrote a letter from Martiney, 22 Jan. 1892, about his family, which is in the *Manuscript.*

* *Ms.* gives Jan., *Pension Recd.*, gives Feb., for month of death.

Children:

i. JESSE-U.[9], b. 5 Mar. 1874, Palo, Mich.
ii. ETHAN-JOHN, called "John," b. 28 Nov. 1875, Mt. Pleasant, Mich.
iii. LEWIS-HENRY, b. 1 Apr. 1878, Palo.
iv. CHARLOTTE-FERN, b. 29 Apr. 1886, Martiney, Mich.

121. WILLIAM H.[8] EVEREST (*Elder William-S.*[7], *Silas-D.*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Royal Oak, Mich., 9 Apr. 1844, died in Crystal, Mich., 16 Nov. 1928. He married, first, probably in Michigan, 18 Nov. 1865, CORNELIA-M. SMITH, born there, in 1846, died in Carson City, Mich., 31 Mar. 1883, daughter of Alvin-R., and Harriet (———) Smith. He married, secondly, in Groton, S. Dak., 22 Feb. 1887, ANNA-M. VICKERY, living in Crystal, in 1923, aged sixty-two, daughter of Gilbert-S. and Jane (———) Vickery.

Various printed accounts of his father place William. In 1866 and 1868, William was of Bloomer, Montcalm County, Mich., in 1872, 1874, 1878 and 1880, of New Haven, Gratiot County, Mich., and in 1882 and 1883, of Carson City, Montcalm County, Mich. In 1891, he was living in Groton, Brown County, S. Dak., in 1905, in Loon Lake, and from 1916, in Crystal, both in Montcalm County. As he advanced in years, he lived in the summers in his own home in Crystal and with his youngest son, in the winters, in Belding, Mich.

The census of 1880, for New Haven, Gratiot County, Mich., *page 550*, shows William-H. Everest, 35, with wife Cornelia-M., 33, and children Maria 13, Edith 8, and "Judson" 5, all born in Mich., the states where William and his wife's parents were born being omitted. Mr. Everest was pensioned for his services in the Civil War:

William-H. Everest, born in Royal Oak, Mich., aged 18 when he enlisted in North Plains, Mich., 12 Aug. 1862. (*A. G. O.*)

William-H. Everest, Pension, Civil War, Certificate: 185265:

Declaration for Invalid Pension "A", was a pte., Co. F., 15th Mich., Inf., born 9 Apr. 1844: Gratiot Co., Mich., 29 Jan. 1878, William-H. Everest, res. of New Haven Center, said co., and state, declared that he enrolled, 12 Aug. 1862, in Co. K., 21st Regt., Mich. Vols., commanded by Capt. Barroth and was hon. disch. 12 Mar. 1863, Louisville, Ky., he further stated that he was 33 and since leaving the service, had lived in Montcalm and Gratiot Cos., Mich., at farming; his P. O. address: New Haven Center, Gratiot Co., Mich.

Declaration for Increase of Pension, 28 Mar. 1891, Brown Co., S. Dak., William-H. Everest, aged 47, declared that he was a pensioner enrolled at $8.00 per month, that his P. O. address is Groton, said co., and state; that he was born, 9 Apr. 1844, Royal Oak, Mich., enlisted in Hubbardston, Mich., drafted at Ithaca; his wife's maiden name was Annie Vickery; they were married, by R.-C. Walton, 22 Feb. 1887, in Groton, Terr. of S. Dak.; the official record in co. clerk's office in Aberdeen, S. Dak. That his first

wife was Cornelia-M. Smith, whom he married in the Fall of 1865, and that she died, 31 Mar. 1883, Carson City, Mich. By this first marriage he had: Marie-C., b. 21 Oct. 1866, Bloomer, Montcalm Co., Mich.; Edward-D., b. 13 June 1868, same; Edith-E., b. 10 Feb. 1872, New Haven, Gratiot Co., Mich.; "Jackson L.," b. 4 Oct. 1874, same; Charles-W., b. 23 Oct. 1882, Carson City, Mich. By his "present" wife, he had "Charley," b. 15 Feb. 1889, S. Dak.*

William-H. Everest died 16 Nov. 1928.

Children, first two born in Bloomer, Mich.:

By Cornelia-M. Smith,

i. MARIE-C.[9], b. 21 Oct. 1866, living 1891, perhaps Farmington, Day Co., S. Dak.; m. 24 Mar. 1885, ADELBERT HARNOIS, b. 16 Sept. 1855, son of Philip and Elizabeth (———) Harnois. She is also called "Maria-C." Children (HARNOIS), b. Riverside, "Dak.," (1) *Birdie-M.*, b. 25 Dec. 1886; (2) *Amelia-P.*, b. 22 June 1888; (3) *Midget-E.*, b. 10 Apr. 1891, she weighed but 1½ pounds when 2½ days old, "is now bright and healthy," 11 May 1891 (written on old chart); prob. others b. later.

ii. EDWARD-D., b. 13 June 1868, d. 27 Jan. 1869.

iii. EDITH-E., b. 10 Feb. 1872, New Haven, Mich., res. about 1901, in "Dakota," a dressmaker.

iv. JUDSON-L., b. 4 Oct. 1874, New Haven; pension calls him "Jackson L.," res. "Dakota."

v. CHARLES-WILLIAM, b. 23 Oct. 1882, Carson City, Mich., d. 31 Mar. 1883, the *Ms.*, calls him "William-C."

By Anna-M. Vickery,

vi. CHARLES, b. 15 Feb. 1889, S. Dak.; a farmer. *Ms.* gives birth as 1887 [*sic*]. He is also called "Charley" in the old charts. His father's pension recd. shows him to be living at 415 N. State Rd., Belding, Mich., 1926. Perhaps had son *LaVerne*[10], who res. 1954, Greenville, Mich. Queries to latter not answered.

122. EDWARD P.[8] EVEREST (*Elder William-S.*[7], *Silas-D.*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Royal Oak, Mich., 3 July 1846, died in New Haven, Mich., 6 Apr. 1922, buried there in the Center Cemetery. He married there, 15 Sept. 1875, JANE-E. BOTSFORD, born in Clyde, Mich., 3 Aug. 1859, died, probably in Ithaca, Mich., 10 Apr. 1952, daughter of Reuben and Martha (———) Botsford.

A telegraph operator, he lived in Middleton, Gratiot County, Mich., where he appears in the 1880 census, as a farmer, 34, born in Mich., of N. Y., parentage, wife Jane, 20, born in Mich., father born in Canada and mother in England, and daughter, Grace, aged 3, born in Mich., both parents born same. We have already noted that in

* In 1898, Theodore-L.[7] Everest of Carson City, Mich., testified.

1884, he was listed among his father's children, in a printed account, and that in 1905, he was stated to be living in New Haven. In the *Manuscript* are two letters written by him, dated 1891, from Middleton, about his family, and which bear the letter-head of the Detroit, Grand Haven, and Milwaukee Railway. He served in the Indian Wars, for which his widow received a pension:

Edward Everest, Pension, Co. D. 8th U. S. Cavalry, XC-2659, 722:

Military record shows that soldier was born in Oakland [Co.?], Mich., a printer, res. Hubbardston, Mich. aged 21 yrs. and 10 mos., unm., at his enlistment, 26 May 1868, Philadelphia, Pa., supposed to have fought against the Western Indians; date of discharge not stated.

Soldier died, 6 Apr. 1922, New Haven, Gratiot Co., Mich.; married there, 15 Sept. 1875, Jane Botsford, by Stephen-J. Smith, minister; apparently had child, Grace, perhaps others but none under 16, when widow applied for pension in 1922. Death certificate shows that his parents were William-S. and Eliza (Baldwin) Everest. In 1954, the searcher was not permitted to examine these papers but was informed by the official, that the soldier was born 3 July 1846, and that the widow was born 3 Aug. 1859, and died 10 Apr. 1952, her last address being 205 S. Gwinner St., Ithaca, Mich.

Children, all but youngest born in New Haven, Mich.:

i. GRACE-E.[9], b. 7 Mar. 1877, prob. alive 1922.
ii. DAISY-A., b. 14 Aug. 1880.
iii. LILLIAN-M., b. 17 July 1887, d. 31 July 1889, Middleton, Mich. aged 2-0-10, bur. New Haven Center Cem.
iv. BESSIE, b. 21 May 1890, Middleton.
Perhaps others after 1890.

123. JEDEDIAH WILLIE[8] EVEREST (*Zebadiah-Ashley*[7], *Harry*[6], *Lt. Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in Milton, Vt., 23 Sept. 1860, died there, 16 Dec. 1908. He married there, 14 Nov. 1883, IDA-V. PHELPS, born there, 27 Jan. 1865, died there, 12 July 1943, daughter of Heman-Allen and Jane-S. (Carr) Phelps.

He ran a farm in Milton with his father. Both of his sisters married brothers of his wife's, *vide ante*.

Children born in Milton, Vt.: *

i. VAN BUREN[9], b. 10 July 1884, res. Milton; m. there, 21 Aug. 1909, LILLIAN-BELLE SANDERSON, b. there, 18 Jan. 1891, living 1954, dau. of Charlie-Jerome and Mary-Hattie (Marcell) Sanderson. Children (EVEREST), b. Milton, (1) *Daughter*[10], b. 11 Oct. 1911, d. 17 Oct. 1911; (2) *Jedediah-Willie*, b. 9 Dec. 1913; m. 24 Nov. 1933, Milton, Lucy-Pearl Phelps, has (*a*) Phyllis-Eileen, b. 3 Mar. 1934; (*b*) Larry-Lee, b. 9 Oct. 1941; (*c*) Francis-Jedediah,

* I have been unable to obtain further data from these children as repeated queries on my part were unanswered. *W. L. H.*

b. 20 Dec. 1945, d.y.; (3) *Van Buren Jr.*, b. 27 Jan. 1924, unm. 1954.

ii. ALMA-J., b. 22 June 1887, d. 10 Oct. 1944; m. RAY-J. BRIGHAM, who d. by 1954. Children (BRIGHAM), (1) *Willis;* (2) *Reid.*

iii. HAZEL-A., b. 4 June 1894, res. Burlington, Vt., *s.p.;* m. JOSEPH FLYNN.

iv. IRA-HARRY, b. 28 Feb. 1896, d. 19 June 1941, Milton; m. 28 June 1919, Burlington, ETHEL-LAURA WELLS, b. 7 Oct. 1894, Milton, living there, 1954, dau. of Hollace-M., and Rose-Lucia (———) Wells. Children (EVEREST), b. St. Albans, Vt., (1) *Betty-Dorothy* [10], b. 26 Feb. 1921, res. *s.p.* Milton; m. there, 19 June 1941, Russell-L. Sweeney, div.; (2) *Herbert-Hollace*, b. 26 Oct. 1923, res. Milton; m. 20 June 1944, St. Albans, Phyllis Ryan, has two children; (3) *Robert-Lee*, b. 6 Apr. 1927, res. Burlington, in Navy in 1954; m. 20 Sept. 1948, Milton, Helen Loughlin.

v. RUTH-ADAMS, b. 13 Jan. 1900, res. Concord, N. H.; m. ——— MCDONALD; div.

vi. HELEN-SARAH, b. 12 June 1902, res. Concord; m. ——— ———; has issue.

vii. VERA, b. 22 Mar. 1904, res. Concord; m. STANLEY FRENCH; has issue.

124. HENRY MARTYN [9] EVEREST (*Joseph-Warren* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Meriden, Plainfield, N. H., 2 June 1836, died 19 Mar. 1907, buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, Pontiac City, Mich.* He married, in Lowell, Mass., ceremony by the Rev. W.-H. Alden, 16 July 1860, MINERVA-P.-G. HUNT, born in Bath, N. H., 8 May 1841, died 20 June 1923, buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, daughter of Aaron and Susanna (Ingalls) Hunt.†

At the time of his marriage, Henry was a mill operative, and after the Civil War, in which he served, he was a mechanic in Chatham, Ontario. The records of his service and pension application follow:

Henry-M. Everest, member 1st co., Mass. Vol. Sharpshooters, pte., res. Dracut, aged 23, spinner, enlisted 10 Mar. 1862, wounded 1862; discharged at *Boston*, for wounds, 28 Sept. 1862. Also, Henry-M. Everest, res. Lowell, shoemaker, aged 27, enlisted and mustered 1 Jan. 1864; deserted, 10 Aug. 1864, at New Orleans, La., member 15th Battery, Mass. Vol. Lt. Inf. (*Mass. Soldiers Civil War, 2: 208; 5: 537.*)

The *A. G. O.* adds that he was born in Meriden, N. H., and was discharged for disability, 28 Sept. 1862, at *Falmouth, Va.*

Henry-M. Everest, pension, Civil War, S.O., 5575:

21 Sept. 1891, Wayne Co., Mich., Henry-M. Everest, res. of Chatham,

* *Oakland Co., Mich. Cem. Recds.*, D. A. R., *4: 199.* Possibly he and his widow d. Chatham, Ont., Canada.

† The marriage recd., gives Minerva's birthplace as Ryegate, Vt. (*Mass., 1860, 186: 109*), her eldest daughter's birth recd., gives the mother's birthplace as Bath, N. H. (*Mass., 1862, 151: 142.*)

Kent Co., Ontario, declares that he enrolled, 10 Mar. 1862, in Co. I., Regt. of Mass. Sharpshooters and was discharged 28 Sept. 1862, Boston, Mass.; that he is 55 and that his occupation at time of enlistment was that of a cotton spinner. He re-enlisted in 15th Mass. Battery, about 1 Jan. 1864, and since leaving the service has lived in Canada; his enrollment, in 1862, was from Lowell, Mass., and he served under Gen. McClellan in the advance from Ft. Monroe. 31 Mar. 1908 [?], soldier's P. O. address, Chatham, Canada. Remarks: No mention of wife or family. His claim was rejected because of his desertion from one period of service.

Children, all but eldest and youngest born in Chatham, Ontario, Canada:

i. ELEANOR-SUSAN [9], b. 17 Mar. 1862, Dracut, Mass.; m. 1 Jan. 1880, GEORGE-J. WARREN, b. 15 July 1859, son of S.-H. and Jane (Park) Warren, res. Chatham.
ii. HENRIETTA-MINERVA, b. 31 Aug. 1865, living unm. 1891, Chatham.
iii. CORA-MARTIN, b. 2 Nov. 1869, d. 26 Sept. 1887, Chatham.
iv. LAURA-JANE, b. 12 Mar. 1871, d. 11 Apr. 1871, Chatham.
v. GEORGE-HENRY, b. 25 Apr. 1872, d. 14 Aug. 1872, Chatham.
vi. EMILY-ELIZABETH, b. 1 Jan. 1876, d. 20 Aug. 1876, Orillia, Ont.
vii. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Mar. 1878, Orillia, d. there, 16 Aug. 1878.

125. HIRAM AUGUSTUS [8] EVEREST (*Joseph-Warren* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Meriden, Plainfield, N. H., 14 July 1846, living in Uniontown, Kans., about 1890. He married, place unknown, 16 Jan. 1868, EMMA-J. COFFIN, born in Amesbury, Mass., 16 Apr. 1844, alive 1880, daughter of Charles and Pluma-W. (Post) Coffin.*

The census of 1870, locates Hiram, aged 24, blacksmith, born in N. H., in Washington, Buchanan County, Mo., *3:687:* wife Emma, aged 28, born in Mass., son, Albert, aged 1, born in Mo. In 1880, he was of Marion, Bourbon County, Kans., as Hiram-A. Everest, farmer, aged 34, born in N. H., parents born in N. Y.; wife Emma, aged 36, born in Mass., father born same, mother born Vt.; and children: "Berte" 11, born in Mo., and Myra 8, George 5, and Clara 3, born in Kans., father born in N. H., and mother born in Mass. Uniontown is within Bourbon County.

Children, last three born in Uniontown, Kans.:

i. ALBERT-H.[9], b. 28 Mar. 1869, St. Joseph, Mo., d. unm. 24 Apr. 1890, Tulare, Calif.; known as "Bert."
ii. MYRA-L., b. 30 Dec. 1871, Ft. Scott, Kans.
iii. GEORGE-A., b. 7 Mar. 1875.

* Emma's birth is not recd. in Amesbury but the birth of her father, Charles, appears there, 20 Aug. 1812; also his m. int. 27 May 1837. The 1880 census gives Emma's birth as Mass., her father b. same and her mother, b. Vt. Coffin is a very ancient family in Essex Co., Mass.

iv. CLARA-E., b. 24 Feb. 1877.
v. CHARLES-H., b. 15 (or 18) Aug. 1881.

126. DEA. GEORGE ALLEN [8] EVEREST (*Rev. George-Truesdell* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Naples, N. Y., 12 Apr. 1846, died in Duluth, Minn., 29 Aug. 1914, aged sixty-eight. He married, in Black Brook, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1873, ELIZABETH BULLEN, born there, 31 Aug. 1849, died in Duluth, 16 Dec. 1898, aged forty-nine, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth [or Caroline] (Ives) Bullen.

In 1880, Mr. Everest was living in Black Brook, Clinton County, N. Y., as George-A. Everest, clerk in a store, aged 34, born in N. Y., father born same and mother born in Vt., with wife, Elizabeth, aged 29, born in N. Y., father born in Mass., and mother in N. Y., and child Georgiana, aged 4, born in New York, parents born same. A wholesale grocer, he was a deacon of the Presbyterian Church, and the treasurer of the Duluth Commercial Club.

Children born in Black Brook, N. Y.:

i. GEORGIANA [9], b. 9 June 1876, res. unm. 1954, Upper Jay, N. Y.
148. ii. SIDNEY-JOSEPH, b. 14 Mar. 1881; m. VERA-THEDA STEVENS.

127. FRANK FORT [8] EVEREST, PH.D.* (*Rev. Asa-Elmore* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Homewood, Ill., 1 May 1869, died in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 31 Aug. 1939, aged seventy. He married, in Avoca, Iowa, ceremony performed by his father, 1 Jan. 1894, FLORENCE FOLSOM, born in Council Bluffs, 7 Feb. 1872, living there in 1954, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah-Mason (Blake) Folsom.†

A banker and realtor, Mr. Everest prepared at Peddie School for Grinnell from where he took his degree in 1893, as see the following:

Everest, Frank Fort, corp. officer, b. Sparland [*sic*], Ill., May 1, 1869; s. Asa Elmore and Anna Mary (Fort) E.; Peddie Sch., Hightstown, N. J., Ia. Coll. Acad., Ph.D., Grinnell Coll., 1893; m. Florence Folsom, Jan. 1, 1894 — Children — George Folsom, Frances (dec.), Edward Asa (dec.), Frank Fort, Charles Blake, Jack Mason (dec.). Real estate and loan business, Council Bluffs, 1895–99; partner in Greenshields & Everest Co. 1900 ——, pres. 1920 ——, incorporator Interstate Realty Co., 1900, organizer McClelland Savings Bank, 1903, v-p. 1905 ——, consolidated Council Bluffs abstract cos., 1904; receiver Union Transfer Co. 1907, Lee Light & Power Co. 1933, reorganizer Mondamin Savings Bank, 1923; apptd. mem. advisory com. for Ia. of Reconstruction Finance Corp., Feb. 1932; dir. Omaha br. Regional Agrl. Credit Corp. Bank, 1933. Chmn. Rep. County Central Com. 1898–99;

* Named for his maternal grandfather, he changed his name from George-Franklin-Fort Everest.

† Jeremiah Folsom, b. 18 Mar. 1817, Barry Co., Mich.; his wife, b. 29 June 1842, Northboro, Mass.

supervisor census, 9th congl. dist. 1900; city assessor, Council Bluffs, 1901-04; mem. sch. bd. Council Bluffs, 1918–22. Mem. Ia. State Council Defense, 1917–20. Presdl. elector 9th congl. dist., 1920. Trustee Grinnell Coll. 1920. Conglist. Mason. Elk. Home: Council Bluffs, Ia. Died Aug. 31, 1939. (*Who Was Who in America, 1897–1942, 1: 378.*)

To the above we add a more personal remark by his eldest son:

"Dad was a dynamic and forceful personality. There never was any question about where he stood on any question of public or private importance. Other than a term as City Assessor and service as a Republican Elector in Iowa he never held a political office, but was all his life a power in Republican politics in Iowa. He was equally important and significant in his business and banking activities. He died the day before World War II broke out in Europe and with full consciousness of its probable effect on the members of his own family. Although more than a decade has passed since his death he has not faded from the recollection of those who knew him in this State."

Children, all but eldest, born in Council Bluffs, Iowa:

149. i. GEORGE-FOLSOM (*Brig. Gen.*) [8], b. 21 Nov. 1894, Grinnell, Iowa; m. ELSIE-PUSEY TINLEY. Known as FOLSOM.
ii. FRANCES, b. 25 Nov. 1899, d. 10 Jan. 1904.
iii. EDWARD-ASA, b. 10 Dec. 1901, d. 12 Jan. 1904.
150. iv. FRANK-FORT (*Lt. Gen.*), b. 13 Nov. 1904; m. EDITH VAN HORN.
151. v. CHARLES-BLAKE (*Col.*), b. 17 Sept. 1906; m. MARJORY PEACOCK.
vi. JACK-MASON, b. 12 Aug. 1910, d. unm. 18 Feb. 1935, Council Bluffs; he attended Grinnell; LL.B. Creighton Univ.; admitted to State Bar in 1934.

128. RALPH JAY [8] EVEREST (*Laban-Joseph* [7], *Oliver* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Au Sable Forks, N. Y., 17 July 1885, living in Los Angeles, Calif., in 1954. He married there, 20 Mar. 1909, DAISY-MATILDA DUNCAN, born in Fielding, Ill., 10 Sept. 1886, living 1954, daughter of Alexander and Mary-Elizabeth (Puterbaugh) Duncan.

A retired teacher, Mr. Everest was educated at St. John's Parochial School and the University of California of Los Angeles. He is a vestryman of the Episcopal Church; an inventor and author, he has had two books published by the MacMillan Company, and is an honorary member of the Mark Twain International Society.

Child born in Los Angeles, Calif.:

HALSEY-DUNCAN [9], b. 23 Sept. 1916, res. Pasadena, Calif., 1954; m. 10 Sept. 1940, PAULINE-WALKER MORROW, b. 3 Jan. 1914, Cresson, Texas, dau. of James-Henry and Mary-Leona (Walker) Morrow. An insurance agent and broker, "Hal" Everest attended Ohio State, served in the 84th Inf. Div. World War II, and is a member of the Pasadena Junior Chamber of Commerce.

Former Methodists, he and his wife now attend a non-denominational church. Child (EVEREST), b. Los Angeles, *Judy-Lynn* [10], b. 8 Oct. 1942.

129. FRANK OSCAR [5] EVEREST (*David-Oscar* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Lysander *, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1851, died in Gobles, Mich., 23 Dec. 1940, aged eighty-nine years and four months. He married in Pine Grove, Mich., 24 Aug. 1870 †, PATIENCE-JANET DYER, born in Almena, Mich., 23 Dec. 1850, died in Kalamazoo, Mich., in 1932, daughter of Horace and Ann (Wills) Dyer. She was known as "Nettie."

Taken to Pine Grove, as a baby, Frank always lived there and served the township as constable in 1875 and 1876. He was a contractor and builder and a Mason. According to his youngest child, the Dyers and Wills, originally Friends from Britain, had been in the United States, for several generations; Horace was a veteran of the Civil War and some of his forbears had fought in earlier wars. The Dyers, Horace and Ann, with son, William, and daughters Harriet and Patience, drove from York State to Almena in early times.

In 1880, we note that Frank Everest was living next to his father, in Pine Grove, Van Buren County, Mich., aged 28, a laborer, born in N. Y., wife "Nettie," aged 29, born in Mich., both of N. Y., parentage, and children: Maud 8, Oscar 6, and Mildred 1, born in Mich., father born in N. Y., and mother born in Mich. His obituary appeared, 26 Dec. 1940, in *The Gobles News:*

"Frank Everest passed away Thursday afternoon at the Hartford hospital after a short illness. He was born in Baldwin[s]ville, N. Y., in 1851. He was a life member of the Hudson lodge. He leaves 5 children, Mrs. Maude Clark of North Dakota[,] Oscar Everest of Gobles, Mrs. Mildred Zielie of Mattawan and Mrs. Louise Green of Coldwater, Mrs. Ilah Anderson of New York City, also 14 grandchildren; a sister, Mrs. Addie Starks of Gobles. Funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. Sunday from the Andre funeral home with burial rites at the grave in Old Pine Grove cemetery, in charge of the Masonic lodge. He had resided here most of his life and had been interested in a saw mill here years ago."

Children born in Pine Grove, Mich.:

i. ANNA-MAUDE [6], b. 15 Aug. 1871, known as "Maude," d. Dec. 1950, prob. Raub, N. Dak.; m. 19 Nov. 1889, Pine Grove, JOHN-DANIEL CLARK, b. there, 10 Sept. 1869, res. 1952, Raub, with son-in-law, George Liebel. Children ‡ (CLARK), 1st four b. Pine

* Village of Baldwinsville.

† The family Bible of Frank Everest, pub. 1870, gives the place of this marriage as Almena, but as this was a double wedding, Frank's eldest sister being married with them, Pine Grove, the Everest home, is prob. correct.

‡ The 1924 *John Bridge Gen., p. 128*, gives more data about some of the children.

Grove, (1) *Erma-Vivian*, b. 15 June 1891, d. 12 Aug. 1893, Waverly, Mich., bur. Covey [?] Hill Cem.; (2) *Eva-Belle*, b. 16 Feb. 1893, d. 3 Mar. 1893, Waverly, bur. same; (3) *Ora-Mildred* *, b. 29 Mar. 1894, res. Donnybrook, N. Dak.; m. 27 Nov. 1913, S.-E. Hedberg, who d. 14 Sept. 1932: had (*a*) Clark-Edward, b. 24 Dec. 1914; m. 17 Sept. 1941, Lucille Nelson; (*b*) Gordon-Bruce, b. 20 June 1917; (*c*) Helen-Marian, b. 20 Mar. 1922; m. 7 Jan. 1944, John Frunz Jr.; (*d*) Lois-Elaine, b. 28 Jan. 1925; m. 5 June 1944, Marcellus Schaefer; (*e*) Howard-Robert, b. 8 May 1927; m. 3 Jan. 1947, Lenore-Alberta Frunz; (4) *Zelpha*, b. 24 Nov. 1898 [1899 also cited], res. Talley, N. Dak.; m. 23 Jan. 1919, Axel Hedberg; had (*a*) Velma-Christine, b. 1 Sept. 1919; m. 10 Dec. 1937, Maurice Borman; (*b*) LeRoy-Daniel, b. 25 Apr. 1923; m. 22 Nov. 1942, Helen Yale; (*c*) Clarice-Ione, b. 18 May 1925; m. 9 Dec. 1944, Harold Yale Jr.; (*d*) Basil-Frank, b. 26 June 1929; (5) *Vivian-Velma*, b. 4 Nov. 1903, Glenburn, N. Dak., res. Raub; m. 21 Sept. 1922, George Liebel: had (*a*) Lyle-Bernard, b. 17 June 1922; (*b*) Earl-Norbert, b. 30 Mar. 1924; (*c*) Elizabeth Eloyce, b. 27 Nov. 1928; m. 24 Nov. 1947, LeRoy-C. Prichard; (6) *Thelma-Nellie*, b. 25 Dec. 1909, Glenburn, res. Kalispell, Mont.; m. 28 Dec. 1926, Fred Bolster; had (*a*) Keith-Gilbert, b. 8 Aug. 1928; m. 26 June 1948, Amaryllis Mellom; (*b*) Marva-Jean, b. 26 Mar. 1930; m. 25 Dec. 1947, John Holmes; (*c*) Maynard-LeRoy, b. 29 May 1933; (*d*) John-Clark, b. 4 Jan. 1943.

152. ii. Oscar-Adam, b. 18 Jan. 1874; m. Margaret-May Leonard.

iii. Mildred-Frank, b. 21 Dec. 1878, res. 1954, 307 Lake St., Kalamazoo, Mich.; m. 10 Aug. 1893, Almena, Mich., Chauncey-Palmer Zielie, b. there, 4 Apr. 1872, d. 5 Nov. 1930, Mattawan, Mich., son of Joel-Tiffany and Eliza (Downing) Zielie.† The Downings came to Mich., about 1835, as teachers, and helped to form Almena. Children (Zielie), 1st b. Almena, rest b. Mattawan, (1) *Will-Everest*, b. 21 May 1894, d. 29 Apr. 1953, Willoughby, Ohio: m. 15 Oct. 1934, Cleveland, Ohio, Wilhelmina-Walker McKnight; two adopted children; (2) *Frances-Marion*, b. 3 Sept. 1896, res. Schoolcraft, Mich.; m. 10 Mar. 1920, Decatur, Mich., John-Alfred Hobden, son of John-Byron and Iona-Belle (Crane) Hobden, had Margaret-W., b. Kalamazoo, who m. 2 Sept. 1950, Patrick-E. Barrett, issue: Patrick-John Barrett, b. 12 June 1952; (3) *Florice*, b. 20 Aug. 1899, res. Chicago, Ill.; m. there, 13 Oct. 1936, Richard Bender; had Susan-Annette, b. 11 Dec. 1937; (4) *Lillian*, b. 2 Mar. 1904, res. Kalamazoo; m. 24 Feb. 1930, South Bend, Ind., Francis White; had Patricia-Helen, b. 28 June 1933, who m. Richard Beebe; (5) *Lorene*, b. 30 June 1913, res. Mattawan; m. there, 27 Nov. 1932, Carroll Rix; had (*a*) Janet,

* Another recd. calls her Ora-Maude. A letter written in 1947 by Vivian-Velma (Clark) Liebel speaks of Gordon and Howard being on the [west] coast.

† Joel-Tiffany Zielie, b. 13 Apr. 1829, Lodi, Crawford Co., Pa., a blacksmith, d. 13 Aug. 1912, aged 83, Almena. Mrs. Chauncey-Palmer Zielie kindly loaned me the family Bible from which photostatic copies were made, see under David-Oscar [7] Everest.

b. 2 Mar. 1936; (*b*) James-E., b. 15 Aug. 1937; (*c*) Marianne, b. 18 Nov. 1939; (*d*) Thomas, b. 25 Dec. 1946; (*e*) Daniel, b. 23 July 1949; (6) *Ilah*, b. 7 June 1915, res. unm. 1954, Kalamazoo.

iv. LOREN, b. 1 July 1882, d. 23 Sept. 1882.

v. LOUISE-JANE, b. 16 Oct. 1884, res. 1954, Coldwater, Mich.; m. 27 Nov. 1901, Paw Paw, Mich., DAVID-M. GREEN, b. 23 June 1880, Albion, Ind., d. 29 Dec. 1946, Coldwater, son of Charles and Sarah (Lowe) Green. Mr. Green served in the Spanish-American War and was a construction supt., his wife is Sgt. at Arms in Mothers W. W. II, also color bearer in V. F. W. Aux., mem. Amer. Leg. Aux., etc. Children (GREEN), 1st four b. Minot, N. Dak., (1) *Ruby-Rose*, b. 6 Apr. 1903, res. Galesburg, Mich.; m. 3 Apr. 1923, Loyal-W. Barker, who d. 5 Jan. 1947; had (*a*) Jean, b. 12 Feb. 1924; m. 16 Nov. 1946, Eugene Meyo [?]; (*b*) Kathryn, b. 16 Nov. 1926; m. 30 Nov. 1946, Bob Meyers; had Gary-David Meyers, b. 5 July 1947; (*c*) Bruce, b. 21 July 1935; (*d*) Carolyn, b. 14 May 1939; (2) *Esther-Lucille*, b. 4 June 1904, res. Bellevue, Mich.; m. 19 July 1930 [or 18 July 1929], La Grange, Ind., George Pollock; (3) *Eva-Belle*, b. 5 Oct. 1906, res. Kalamazoo; m. 9 Apr. 1937, Coldwater, William-J. Fry; (4) *Don-Everest*, b. 23 July 1908, res. Miami, Fla.; m. 23 June 1929, Coldwater, Maxine Showalter; had (*a*) Jackie-Don, b. 16 June 1930; (*b*) Billie, b. 30 Jan. 1936; (*c*) Danny, b. 10 May 1947; (5) *Paul-Everest*, b. 11 Dec. 1909, Gooding, Idaho, res. Miami; m. 1932, Mildred Bunce; had Donna-Mae, b. 23 July 1933; (6) "*Loyd*"-*M.*, b. 21 July 1912, Boise, Idaho, res. Coldwater; m. 10 Apr. 1934, Angola, Ind., Maxine Waffle; had (*a*) Patsy-Annette, b. 4 Mar. 1936; (*b*) Richard, b. 3 Oct. 1939; (*c*) "Loyd," b. 18 July 1943; (7) *Marian-Louise*, b. 19 May 1919, Kalamazoo, res. Ft. Bragg, N. C.; m. Oct. 1939, Angola, Lt. Col. W.-E. Koken [Kooken?]; had (*a*) Michael, b. 30 Aug. 1941; (*b*) George-Edward, b. 10 Feb. 1948; (8) *David-Gordon*, b. 8 Apr. 1924, Ionia, Mich., res. Flint, Mich.; m. *post* 1951, Angola, Florence Pardee.

vi. ILAH-VIVIAN, b. 15 Sept. 1887, res. *s.p.* 1954, N. Y. City; m. (1), in Mattawan, WILLIAM-EMIL TIEBS, b. 10 Mar. 18—, Saginaw, Mich.; div.; she m. (2) Crown Point, Ind., EDWARD-JAMES ANDERSON, b. 3 Dec. 18—, Tacoma, Wash.; div. She has res. Detroit and Saginaw, Mich., Chicago, Ill., St. Louis, Mo., and N. Y. City, where she is now in the retail dress business, at 630 Fifth Ave.

130. JOHN HENRY [8] EVEREST (*David-Oscar* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Old Pine Grove *, Mich., 15 Nov. 1861, died in Kalamazoo, Mich., 18 Oct. 1899, aged thirty-seven years. He married, in Paw Paw, Mich., 23 Nov. 1881, GERTRUDE-CLARA [9] CLARK, born in Lyndonville, Yates, N. Y., 21 June 1863, died in Grand Rapids, Mich.,

* Old Pine Grove was a village in the township of Pine Grove.

1 Nov. 1942, daughter of Orange-M.[8] and Mary-Eliza (Brown) Clark.

The marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. George-P. Schetky, the Rector of St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Wednesday evening, at eight, at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Chauncey Wise, the bride's stepfather and mother.

Mrs. Everest was born in the home of her maternal grandfather, Cyrus Clark, in the village of Lyndonville, town of Yates, Orleans County, and died at the home of her daughter. She had attended Phipps' Union Seminary, in Albion, N. Y., and was a direct descendant of William[1] Clark, of Hartford and Haddam, Conn., through Sgt. John[2] and Elizabeth (White) Clark, Daniel[3] and Elizabeth (Whitmore) Clark, Francis[4] and Mary (Lee) Clark, and Capt. Daniel[5] and Mehitable (Whitmore) Clark, all of Middletown, Conn., James[6] and Martha (———) Clark, who settled in Yates, and Cyrus[7] and Clarissa (Sawyer) Clark, of same, parents of the above Orange-M.[8] Clark, of which we have full proof. The last named, a graduate of Yates Academy, born in Yates, in 1835, died by accident, in Albion, Mich., 18 Apr. 1865, married, in June 1859, Mary-Eliza Brown, born in Camillus, N. Y., 2 Oct. 1835, died in Pine Grove, 25 Apr. 1906, daughter of William and Mary (Beers) Brown. Mary-Eliza (Brown) Clark married secondly, in Albion, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1876, Chauncey Wise, born in Cicero, Onondaga County, N. Y., 28 Nov. 1825, died in Pine Grove, 13 Oct. 1904, son of David and Catharine (Young) Wise.*

David-Clark Everest, writes as follows:

My father, John-Henry Everest, was the superintendent of the D. C. and H. C. Reed & Company's plant in Kalamazoo, Mich., in early 1879. The reason for his going with them was the fact that they were the distributors of harrows and cultivators which had been patented by David-Oscar Everest, on an application filed 25 Oct. 1879, and which was granted in 1881. The number of this patent being 239,947, so that it was one of the early ones, considering the fact that present day numbers are up over three million. He was with them for nearly three years and I have the watch that they gave him, when he left to return to Pine Grove to marry my mother, and to become the active manager of the D. O. Everest & Company.

For further detail about these inventions, see the account of David-Oscar[7] Everest. The following obituary from *The Gobles News* gives some further information about Mr. Everest:

"John H. Everest, son of David O. and Reliance A. Everest, was born at

* For Mr. Wise, see 1880 *Hist. Berrien & Van Buren Cos., Mich., pp. 521;* 1892 *Portrait and Biographical Record of Kalamazoo, Allegan & Van Buren Cos., Mich., pp. 706.* Mrs. Wise had no issue by this second marriage and a daughter was adopted. For the firm of Everest & Wise, *vide ante*, under David-Oscar[7] Everest.

Note: Later we hope to develop the identity of Martha, wife of James Clark.

Old Pine Grove, Nov. 15, 1861. His boyhood days were spent in Pine Grove until 17 years of age when he went to Kalamazoo and became Superintendent of the works of D. C. and H. C. Reed. In 1881 he returned to Pine Grove and Nov. 23 of the same year was united in marriag[e] to Gertrude Clark. To this union there has been born three children, D. Clark, Bessie I. and Clara G. The latter having died in infancy. Mr. Everest was a member of Hudson Lodge, No. 325, F. and A.M. and at the time of his death was Worshipful Master. He was also a member of Van Buren Tent, K.O. T.M., Easter Lily Chapter, O.E.S. and was Honorable Commissioner of the International Congress. He has held the office of Treasure[r] of Pine Grove Township for four years, and office of supervisor three years which office he held up to the time of his last illness at which time he resigned. Aug. 30th he removed to Kalamazoo. He was taken ill of typhoid fever on Sept. 24th and passed away Oct. 18th, 1899, aged 37 years 11 months 3 days. He leaves a wife and two children, a father and mother, three sisters and one brother and a large number of friends to mourn his loss. The funeral was held at the F. B. [Freewill Baptist] church in Gobleville on Sunday, Oct. 22, at 11 a.m. under the auspice of the Masonic lodge. Rev. C. B. Hart preached the funeral sermon, and the remains were interred in the cemetery at Old Pine Grove. The funeral was probably the largest ever held in Gobleville, as it is estimated that over a thousand people were here to attend the funeral. Besides the Masonic and Eastern Star lodges there were both Maccabee lodges and the International Congress, and visiting members of these lodges from every part of the county in the procession." *

Children born in Pine Grove, Mich.:

153. i. DAVID-CLARK [9], b. 13 Oct. 1883; m. LILLIAN-MARGUERITE GOUIN.

ii. BESSIE-IRENE, b. 8 Aug. 1886, known as BESSE, res. 1954, Detroit, Mich.; m. (1), 20 Oct. 1908, Grand Rapids, Mich., MARTIN-EDGAR LUTHER, b. 27 Dec. 1881, Hart, Mich., div. 17 Nov. 1923, Kalamazoo, son of Melvin-Augustus and Ida-Isabella (Corbin) Luther †; she m. (2), 14 Jan. 1931, Chicago, Ill., H.-WIBERT SPENCE, b. 6 Apr. 1874, Buffalo, N. Y., d. 31 Oct. 1941, Grand Rapids, son of Thomas and Sarah (———) Spence. Mr. Luther was a pharmacist, U. of Mich. Mr. Spence was an official of the Mutual Life Ins. Co., of N. Y., past pres. Mich. S. A. R., 32d Degree Mason, Shriner and mem. Kiwanis; Mrs. Spence is a member of the Women's City Club of Detroit, where she is now living. Child (LUTHER), *Mary-Gertrude*, b. 8 June 1915, Kalamazoo, res. 1954, Birmingham, Mich., she attended Univ. of Mich., and Mich. State; m. (1), 4 July 1932, Merrill-Elmitt Eastcott, b. 13 Feb. 1913, Ottawa, Canada, div. Nov. 1935, son of W.-Merrill and Caroline (———) Eastcott; she m. (2), 7 Sept. 1940, Grand Rapids, Robert-Edward Weber, b. 8 Feb. 1913, Cleveland, Ohio, ed. Culver and Mich. State, Capt. USAF.

* The article is headed by a picture of the deceased; date of issue not stated.

† Melvin-Augustus Luther, b. 17 Oct. 1840, d. 13 May 1928; his wife, b. 5 Aug. 1849, Dryden, N. Y., d. 15 Mar. 1913.

World War II, div. Oct. 1948, son of Albert and Caroline-Margaret (Bromeir) Weber, both natives of Cleveland; she m. (3), 24 June 1950, Grosse Isle Naval Air Sta., Mich., James-MacClymont Hannan, b. 1 Dec. 1908, Lincoln, Nebr., ed. Albany Acad., and Yale, Comdr. Navy, World War II, son of William-Everett and Janet (MacClymont) Hannan; * she had by 2d husband: Mary-Elizabeth Weber, b. 2 Jan. 1942, Pontiac, Mich.

iii. CLARA-GERTRUDE, b. 23 June 1889, d. 22 (or 31) Aug. 1889.

131. DR. NELSON [5] EVEREST (*Alfred-Chittenden* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 22 May 1852, died there, 29 May 1921. He married there, 27 Dec. 1882, MYRA DORN, born there, 18 Mar. 1862, died there, 29 June 1931, daughter of Dewitt and Emily (Keith) Dorn.

A physician, Frothingham's 1892 *History of Fulton County, page 218*, tersely states: "Nelson Everest, Garoga: diploma, March 2, 1881, from Albany Medical College." He went to California about 1915, but returned before his death to Ephratah, where he, his wife, and their eldest child were buried in Rockwood Cemetery:

Nelson Everest, M.D., 1852–1921; Myra Dorn, his wife, 1862–1931.
Lena, dau. of Nelson and Myra, d. 7 Jan. 1892, aged 6–11–6.
(*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 149: 55.*)

Children born in Rockwood, Ephratah, N. Y.:

i. LENA [6], b. 1 Feb. 1885, d. 7 Jan. 1892.

ii. DEWITT, b. 13 Oct. 1886, res. 1954, Johnstown, N. Y.: m. there, 28 Apr. 1913, KATHERINE-BURR DECKER, b. there, 25 May 1892, dau. of Edward-C. and Louise (Henry) Decker. He served in World War I, as a 1st Lt., and has spent most of his life selling gloves, with an interval, as real estate salesman in Fla., 1925–1941; Mrs. Everest attended St. Agnes School in Albany, N. Y., and studied voice and piano, in Florence, Italy, for four years; her father, a glove mfr., was a bank pres. in Johnstown. Child (EVEREST), *Alfred-Edward* [10], b. 21 May 1935, Amsterdam, N. Y.†

132. OSCAR LEGRAND [5] EVEREST (*Philip-Frey* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1852, died in Gloversville, N. Y., 13 July 1927, buried in Prospect Cemetery. He married, first, in Albany, N. Y., 4 June 1873, NANCY-MARIAH CARTWRIGHT, born perhaps in

* William-Everett Hannan, b. Pittsburgh, Pa., was son of William and Mary (Burrows) Hannan, b. Ireland and Wales, respectively; his wife b. Oneida, Ill., was a dau. of James and Isabella (McDowell) MacClymont, b. Oneida and Victoria, Ill., respectively, and of Scotch descent.

† Dewitt Everest has an adopted son, John-Michael Everest, b. 26 July 1925, Jacksonville, Fla., res. Johnstown; m. 18 Sept. 1945, Broadalbin, N. Y., Grace-I. MacVeau.

Middlebury, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1851, died in Gloversville, 1 Sept. 1920, daughter of ——— and Sylvina (———) Cartwright. He married there, secondly, 3 June 1922, ALICE-A. PLACE, born in 1856, died in Gloversville, 3 Nov. 1944.

A merchant in Gloversville, in 1915, Mr. Everest represented a Wall Street brokerage firm, Benbright & Company, there. In 1880, he was living on Third Street, in Gloversville, a village in Johnstown, Fulton County, N. Y., as Legrand Everest, grocer, aged 28, with wife Nancy, aged 29, Luella, aged 4, and mother-in-law, Sylvina Cartwright, aged 57, all born in N. Y., and of N. Y. parentage.

Children born in Gloversville, N. Y.:

By Nancy-Mariah Cartwright,

i. LUELLA [9], b. 19 Apr. 1876, *d.s.p.* 10 Oct. 1945; m. CHARLES VEGHTE.

ii. LILLIAN, b. 27 June 1880, d. 4 Feb. 1911, Gloversville; m. there, as his 2d wife, 10 May 1905, JAMES-MADISON COPPERNOLL, b. 4 Apr. 1868, Ft. Plain, N. Y., d. 21 Dec. 1924, Dolgeville, N. Y., son of James and Martha (Moyer) Coppernoll.* Child (COPPERNOLL), *Dorothy-Cornelia*, b. 3 Nov. 1907, Gloversville, raised by her maternal grandparents, res. *s.p.* 1954, Kenmore, N. Y.; m. 10 Aug. 1929, Johnstown, N. Y., Raymond-Garrett Briggs, b. there, 8 Aug. 1906, son of David-Henry and Jennie-M. (Hogaboom) Briggs; Mr. Briggs attended both Union College and Syracuse Univ.

154. iii. LEROY, b. 14 Sept. 1885; m. ALICE-DENISON WEAVER.

133. LYMAN HENRY [8] EVEREST (*Isaac-Mortimer* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 15 July 1856, died there, 10 May 1932. He married, in Cooperstown, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1880, HARRIET-JOSEPHINE WALLACE, born in Mexico, N. Y., 17 Mar. 1855, died in Ephratah, 11 Nov. 1937, daughter of the Rev. John and Harriet (Fiske) Wallace.

In 1870, aged fourteen, he was a member of his father's family in Ephratah, and lived there in the village of Garoga and in Syracuse, N. Y. Educated at Albany Business College, he was postmaster in Garoga and also a feed salesman. The names of Lyman-H., Lyman Jr., and Harriet-J., appear on a stone in the family lot of Isaac-Mortimer Everest, in Rockwood Cemetery, Ephratah, but no dates are given.

Mr. and Mrs. Lyman-H. Everest celebrated their Golden Wedding, 21 Dec. 1930, as see issue of 7 Jan. 1931, the Saint Johnsville, N. Y., *Enterprise and News*.†

Children born in Ephratah, N. Y.:

* Mr. Coppernoll m. (1), 8 Apr. 1895, Marion (Cramer) Markell, who d. 29 Aug. 1908, she had son, Harry-L. Markell; they had Vernie Coppernoll who m. William Karla and Edward Coppernoll; he m. (3), 28 Apr 1912, Luna (———) Loucks.

† Clipping *re* same supplied by *D. C. E.*

i. AIMEÉ-GRACE [9], b. 13 Oct. 1888, in 1954, supervisor, School for the Blind, Batavia, N. Y.; m. 23 Dec. 1909, Ephratah, ERNEST-HIRAM BAKER, now decd.; they were div. Mr. Baker was a cost acct., with the G. E. Co., Pittsfield, Mass. Child (BAKER), *George-Francis-Peter, M.D.**, b. 20 Apr. 1911, Pittsfield, res. Batavia, a surgeon, grad. Univ. of Syracuse, U. S. Army, 1942–1946, Pacific theatre, had two years internship in Brooklyn, N. Y., two years res. Surgeon, Syracuse Univ. Hosp., before entering practise; m. 25 June 1938, Canajoharie, N. Y., Helen-Madge McDuffee, b. 4 Mar. 1916, Charleston Four Corners, N. Y., dau. of Clifford and Marjorie (Dow) McDuffee; had b. Batavia, (*a*) Barbara-Ann, b. 7 Mar. 1947; (*b*) James-Peter, b. 20 Sept. 1948; (*c*) Joan-Elizabeth, b. 10 Oct. 1950.

155. ii. ALFRED-WALLACE, b. 8 Apr. 1891; m. MARY-ANNE HICKEY.

iii. LYMAN-HENRY, b. 26 Sept. 1899, d. unm. 19 Nov. 1923, Littauer Hosp., Gloversville, N. Y.

134. ISAAC MORTIMER [8] EVEREST (*Isaac-Mortimer* [7], *Capt. David-Chillenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 14 Apr. 1866, died in St. Petersburg, Fla., 11 Mar. 1942. He married, first, in Deerfield, Mass., ceremony by the Rev. John Cowan †, 5 June 1889, EDITH-VIRGINIA CLAPP, born there, 1 Nov. 1866, died in Ephratah, 19 June 1934, daughter of Francis and Emma-Louise (Clapp) Clapp.‡ He is survived by a second wife, by whom he had no issue.

Active in the Methodist Church, Mr. Everest was considered an authority as a Bible student. The family made their home in Gloversville, N. Y., and maintained a summer place in Garoga village, in Ephratah. There are many conveyances in the Fulton County Deeds for "Mortimer" Everest, as he was known. In 1935, he published "Songs and Poems," the music being by J.-W. Lerman, and the verse by Mortimer Everest. He promoted hydro-electric development locally, first "tied up" Garoga Creek, by option, and then helped to form the Hydro-Electric Company, with a plant in Ephratah Village. Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R., as see the *D. A. R. Rolls, 102: 561.*

Child:

HOWARD [9], b. 16 Jan. 1891, Gloversville, N. Y., res. there, *s.p.*, 1954; m. there, 25 Nov. 1913, MARION-GRAY LANSING, b. there, 11 Aug. 1891, dau. of Dr. William-Eugene and Euphemia-Marie (Potter) Lansing. A member of the Class of 1912, Rensselaer Poly. Inst., Mr. Everest has been an engineer on various hydro-elec. and steam plant installations, later built a number of

* Dr. Baker calls himself *Peter-Francis Baker.*

† Pastor of the Congregational Ch., of Deerfield; the bride was a teacher. (*Mass. 1889, 397: 406.*)

‡ Both were from two branches in descent from Roger Clapp.

municipal waterworks and sewer systems; he has now retired. We are most grateful to him for his help on the Fulton Co., branch of the Everest family, on which he has spent many hours.

135. REV. HAYNES LORD [8] EVEREST (*Rev. Charles-William* [7], *Sherman-B.* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Hamden, Conn., 6 May 1853, baptised there, 10 July 1853, died in Naugatuck, Conn., 27 Nov. 1916, aged sixty-three, buried in Hartford, Conn. He married, first, in Dyersville, Iowa, in May 1877, CHARLOTTE-AMELIA LEIGH, born there, 25 July 1858, died in Pine Orchard, Conn., 7 Sept. 1894, daughter of Charles-Edward and Martha (Kerle) Leigh.* He married, secondly, in New York, N. Y., 28 Nov. 1899, ANN-FITCH JEROME, born in Fair Haven, Conn., 25 Aug. 1858, died in Naugatuck, 6 Sept. 1939, daughter of Chauncey and Frances (Colt) Jerome.†

Mr. Everest attended St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., 1868–1870. He was a lay reader and candidate for the ministry, serving in Farley and Cascade, Iowa, in 1874. Due to the death of Bishop Lee, of Iowa, he was ordained Deacon by Bishop Henry-B. Whipple, the "Apostle to the Indians," of Minnesota, 17 Dec. 1874, at the Cathedral of Our Merciful Saviour, Faribault, Minn. In 1875, he was placed in charge of Christ Church in Dyersville, later serving as Rector, for, 27 May 1877, he was ordained Priest, by Bishop William-Stevens Perry, of Iowa, at the Trinity Cathedral, in Davenport, Iowa. In 1878, he was transferred to the Diocese of Western New York, where he became Rector of St. James Church in Batavia, 1878–1882, then Rector of Grace Church, in Lyons, 1882–1884. He next assisted his brother in the Rectory School, in Hamden, from 1884, during which period he was Rector of Grace Church there, 1885–1887. His picture appears in a history of this church.‡

The estate of Charlotte-A. Everest, Hamden, 1895, shows that Haynes-L. Everest, was appointed the administrator and that the deceased died 7 Sept. 1894; the other heirs were listed as: Winter-H., and Haynes-L., sons, and Ruth-C. Everest, a daughter.
(*New Haven Dist., File 17262, C. S. L.*)

Children:
By Charlotte-Amelia Leigh,

156. i. WINTER-HAMILTON [9], b. 25 July 1879, Batavia, N. Y.; m. HARRIET-LEONE MILLARD.

* Charles-Edward Leigh, b. 10 Sept. 1830, Exeter, Eng., son of Edward-Manley Leigh, b. 1784, Uffenbrie [Uffculme, Devon?], who m. 1829, Colonton [Colyton, Devon?], Mary-Ann Bailey, b. there, 1805. Martha (Kerle) Leigh, b. 19 July 1836, Puritan, Eng., dau. of Joseph-Adams Kerle.

† Frances (Colt) Jerome, b. 3 Sept. 1829, d. 19 Mar. 1882, no places cited.

‡ Pub. 1913, by the Rev. J.-E. Coley.

ii. CHARLES-WILLIAM, b. 12 Apr. 1881, bapt. 5 June 1881, St. James, Batavia (*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 125: 98*), d. inf.

157. iii. HAYNES-LORD, b. 20 Oct. 1882, Lyons, N. Y.; m. HAZEL HALLAUER.

iv. RUTH-CHANDLER, b. 28 June 1893, Hamden, Conn., res. unm. 1954, Swampscott, Mass.

136. REV. CHARLES HALL[5] EVEREST D.D. (*Frederick-Walker*[7], *Dr. Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Isaac*[2], *Andrew*[1]), born in New Lebanon, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1837, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 June 1908, buried in New Lebanon. He married, in Hartford, Conn., 11 Feb. 1862, LOUISA-MARIA WADHAMS, born in Goshen, Conn., 31 May 1831, died 27 Dec. 1924, buried in New Lebanon *, daughter of Moses and Louisa (Wadhams) Wadhams.

The *Waterbury American*, 12 Feb. 1862, gives this notice:

Rev. Charles-Hall Everest, of Owego, N. Y., and Maria-Louise Wadhams, of Litchfield [Conn.], married 11 Feb. 1862, in Hartford. (*Hale Coll., 60: 195, C. S. L.*)

According to the 1913 *Wadhams Genealogy, page 268*, Dr. Everest was graduated from Amenia Seminary in 1856, from Williams College in 1859, and from Union Theological Seminary in 1862; he was ordained at the Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1862, and held pastorates in the Congregational and the Presbyterian Churches of Owego, and Brooklyn, N. Y., Chicago, Ill., Norwalk and Meriden, Conn., Newark, Montclair and East Orange, N. J., New York City and Washington, D. C. For twelve years he was pastor of the Puritan Church in Chicago. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Maryville College, Tenn., in 1885, was commissioner, in 1882, of the New West Education Committee and was one of the trustees of the Armour Fund, which endowed Armour Institute, in Chicago.†

In 1899, he and his wife conveyed to his sister, Harriet (Everest) Haight, *vide ante*. His children had their father appointed as their guardian in 1879:

7 Aug. 1879, Charles-H. Everest, of Chicago, Ill., with Henry-W. Buel, of Litchfield, Conn., as his surety, was appointed guardian to Edward and Mary-L. Everest, both minors of Chicago, the former about 15, and the latter about 12, they having property within this district.
(*Dist. Litchfield, File 2012, C. S. L.*)

Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R. (*D. A. R. Rolls.*) Her daughter, Mrs. Rockwell, was also a member, joining on the services of Daniel[5] Everest. (*ibid., 4: 162, #3491.*)

* The place of her death is unknown to me. *W. L. H.*

† Williams furnished the information that he recd. his D. D., in 1887, from Maryland. See also Boughton's 1903 *Rockwell-Keeler Fam., p. 186*, and Kingman's 1907, *Early Owego, N. Y., p. 601*.

Children:

i. MARY-LOUISA [9], b. 2 Oct. 1863, Owego, N. Y., living 1919, when from a cottage in Nantucket, Mass., she wrote a letter preserved in the *Ms.**; m. 19 June 1889, CHARLES-LEE ROCKWELL, b. 10 May 1843, Ridgefield, Conn., living 1913, son of Francis-Asbury and Mary (Lee) Rockwell of Ridgefield. He was pres. 1st Nat. Bank of Meriden, Conn. Children (ROCKWELL), b. Meriden, (1) *Mary-Lee*, b. 4 Sept. 1891; (2) *Charles-Everest*, b. 16 June 1895, res. 1954, 140 E. 81st St., New York City, Yale ex' 1919, Sheffield; he did not reply to queries.

158. ii. EDWARD, b. 1 June 1867, Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. MARY-LOUISE (LAWTON) CHASE and MARÍA CUESTA.

137. ARTHUR CORNELIUS [8] EVEREST (*Henry-Gold* [7], *Rev. Cornelius-Bradford* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 9 Feb. 1859, died in Windsor, Conn., 6 May 1936. He married, in Willimantic †, Conn., 13 Mar. 1884, ALICE-KATE POMEROY, born in Tolland, Conn., 8 July 1865, died in Willimantic, 1 May 1930, daughter of Charles-Backus and Elizabeth (Palmer) Pomeroy.

Mr. Everest was a superintendent of a thread mill in Willimantic, and served for nearly forty years as clerk and treasurer of the First Congregational Church there. His father-in-law was a hotel owner, farmer, and the county sheriff. Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R., but resigned. (*D. A. R.*, #6728.) Both the Everests are buried in the old cemetery in Willimantic.

Children born in Willimantic, Conn.:

i. FLORENCE-GOLD [9], b. 12 Mar. 1885, res. 1954, Miami Beach, Fla.; m. 25 Sept. 1907, Willimantic, WILLIAM-ALTON TRACY, b. 11 Nov. 1884, S. Coventry, Conn., d. Mar. 1917, son of Eugene-Alton and Josephine-Abigail (Simonds) Tracy. She has res. Willimantic and Windsor, Conn., and since 1940, Miami Beach; attended Simmons College. Children (TRACY), (1) *Alton-Everest*, b. 8 Apr. 1909, S. Coventry, d. there, 4 June 1915; (2) *Alice-Josephine*, b. 9 Mar. 1911, Willimantic, d. 5 June 1915, S. Coventry; (3) *Arthur-Pomeroy*, b. 19 Feb. 1916, Willimantic, d. unm. 13 Aug. 1943, Groton Long Point, Conn.

ii. MAY-STARR, b. 2 July 1889, d. 18 Aug. 1946, Hartford, Conn.; m. 25 Jan. 1911, Willimantic, HOMER-ROOT TURNER, b. there, 4 Aug. 1886, d. 28 Feb. 1954, Hartford, son of Ashley and Mary (Root) Turner. A civil engineer, Mr. Turner served in World

* The *Wadhams Gen.*, states that Mary-Louise *b.* 1864; m. 1890, that her eldest child was b. Ridgefield. Place of marriage not cited. But see *Cornwall Gen.*, and *Rockwell-Keeler Fam.* She is also called Mary-*Lee*.

† Willimantic was formerly part of the old town of Windham, Conn. As divers dates were sent me for the birth of Mr. Everest's wife, I secured an official copy from Tolland.

War I, and attended Tufts. Children (TURNER), (1) *Clarice-Everest*, b. 7 Dec. 1911, Willimantic, res. Glastonbury, Conn.; m. 4 Oct. 1942, Windsor, Francis-G. Hodge Jr., had (*a*) Virginia-Turner, b. 15 Sept. 1944; (*b*) Nancy-Everest, b. 26 July 1950; (*c*) Francis-G., 3d, b. 10 Oct. 1951; (2) *Richard-Grant*, b. 18 Aug. 1913, Windsor, res. Ithaca, N. Y.; m. 3 Aug. 1947, Windsor, Mary Morgan; had (*a*) Richard-Morton, b. 3 May 1949; (*b*) David-Everest, b. 3 Aug. 1950; (3) *Virginia-Everest*, b. 26 Aug. 1916, res. unm. 1954, Windsor.

iii. ALICE-CATHERINE, b. 20 Apr. 1893, res. 1954, Wellesley, Mass.; m. 24 Mar. 1913, Willimantic, JOHN-FRANK HAYWARD, b. 20 Nov. 1873, Boston, Mass., son of Arthur-F. and Margaret (———) Hayward; a jeweler.* She directs a Nursery School. Children (HAYWARD), b. Peabody, Mass., (1) *John-Frank*, b. 8 May 1918, res. Chicago, Ill.; served as chaplain with the Marines after he was ordained.† m. 29 Mar. 1943, Chicago, Muriel-Fay Sternglanz, b. 9 Dec. 1918; had (*a*) Peter-Brian, b. 9 Dec. 1946; (*b*) Steven-Bruce, b. 26 June 1948; (*c*) Miriam-Ruth, b. 3 Sept. 1952; (*d*) David-Michael, b. 25 Mar. 1954; (2) *Harris-Starr*, b. 21 May 1921, d. in service, 7 Aug. 1943, A.F., World War II.

iv. CHARLES-POMEROY, b. 31 July 1896, res. 1954, Winston Salem, N. C.; m. (1), MARJORIE BUNNELL, b. about 1896, Wyalusing, Pa.; he m. (2), 22 Dec. 1949, Starkville, Miss., ALLIENE-ELIZABETH MADDOX, b. 3 Aug. 1903, Nashville, Tenn., dau. of John-E. and Eva (Harweed) Maddox. Mr. Everest is with the Vet. Adm., and has been in the insurance and real estate business, also an electrical contractor; queries about his first wife were ignored. Children (EVEREST), by Marjorie Bunnell, (1) *Charles-Pomeroy* [11], b. 20 Aug. 1921, Manchester, N. H.; m. 1953, Winston Salem, Edith Carter; (2) *Eloise-Elizabeth*, b. 15 Nov. 1923, Southern Pines, N. C., d. 22 July 1939, Wyalusing.

v. ELIZABETH-PALMER, b. 24 Mar. 1905, res. 1954, Branford, Conn.; m. 31 Dec. 1926, Windham, Conn., WILLIAM-ADAM JOHNSON, b. 2 Apr. 1900, David City, Nebr., son of George-Barnard and Anna (Cook) Johnson; an ex. vice-pres. of New Haven, Conn., Chamber of Commerce, Mr. Johnson attended Northwestern; Mrs. Johnson is active in the Episcopal Ch., Girl Scouts, etc. Children (JOHNSON), (1) *Katherine-Ann*, b. 22 Aug. 1928, Evanston, Ill.; m. (1), 1947, Richard-Benedict Foster; div.; she m. (2), 16 May 1953, Branford, James-D. Munson; had (*a*) Richard-Steven, b. 8 May 1949 ‡; (*b*) Mary-Elizabeth, b. 27 June 1951, d. 6 Feb. 1952; (*c*) Ann-Elizabeth, b. 23 Feb. 1953 ‡; (2) *Carolyn-Everest*, b. 8 June 1931, Dubuque, Iowa; m. 21 Aug. 1954, Branford, George-Thomas Parker; (3) *Elizabeth-Josephine*, b. 19 Sept. 1934, Kankakee, Ill.

* Arthur-F. Hayward, a watchmaker, b. England, his wife b. Scotland. (*Mass., 1873, 252: 56.*)

† Now (1954) has doctorate in Theology and is a member of the faculty of the Univ. Chicago; formerly pastor of a church in Columbus, Ohio.

‡ The names of these children have been legally changed from Foster to Munson.

138. CHARLES MARVIN [5] EVEREST (*Hiram-Bond* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Buffalo, Wis., 25 Oct. 1852, died in Bridgeport, Conn., 22 July 1917. He married, first, in Rochester, N. Y., 25 July 1877, JESSIE-E. WILSON, born there, 7 July 1856, died there, 18 Oct. 1883, adopted daughter of P.-Strong and Edna (Chapman) Wilson.* He married, secondly, in Bridgeport, 1 Feb. 1888 †, SOPHIE-TODD HUBBARD, born there, 11 Nov. 1864, died in Rochester, 15 Dec. 1944, daughter of Dr. Robert and Cornelia-Boardman (Hartwell) Hubbard.

In 1860 and in 1870, Charles Everest was a member of his father's household, in Newburg, Ohio, and in Rochester, N. Y.; in 1880, he was of 146 West Avenue, Rochester, a merchant, aged 27, born in Wis., both parents born in N. Y., wife Jessie-E., aged 23, born in N. Y., father, born in Mass., mother in N. Y., [foster parents?], and son Raymond, aged 2, born in N. Y., father born same and mother in Wis. [*sic*].

Peck's 1895 *History of Monroe County, N. Y., 3: 177*, states that Mr. Everest received his early schooling in South Cleveland, Ohio, going with his father to Rochester, in May 1865, where he attended Public School #13, the Free Academy, and took courses at the University of Rochester. In 1868, he entered the employ of the Vacuum Oil Company, becoming vice-president and treasurer in 1879. Doty's 1929 *History of the Genesee Country, 3: 595–599*, gives a detailed account of his life, to which those interested are referred. Briefly, he started as a clerk in his father's office, succeeded the latter to the presidency of the company in 1906, and "was regarded as the foremost refiner and manufacturer of heavy petroleum oils in the industry and unexcelled as a refinery constructor." He was a director of the Security Trust Company and president of the Mechanics Savings Bank, was interested in the local Chamber of Commerce and on the board of directors of the General Hospital. He is said to have contributed to every philanthropic cause in his city, and was a member of the Genesee Valley, the Rochester Athletic, the Country and the Oak Hill Country Clubs of Rochester and of the Union League, the Engineers and the Yacht Clubs and of the St. Andrews and the Burns Societies of New York City. He had been cruising on his yacht along the Atlantic Coast at the time of his death.‡

Probate records for Charles-Marvin Everest, who died 22 July 1917, Rochester, show a final petition of 15 Dec. 1944, where it is stated that the

* The 1891 *Barlow Gen., 101–102*, states that Jessie's father, — Copperthorn, was an Irish Protestant, who was killed while fighting for the Union, in our Civil War, leaving a son and three daus. No doubt further research would reveal her full parentage.

† Ceremony by the Rev. Charles-Ray Palmer of the N. Congregational Ch. Mrs. Everest was a member of the D. A. R., #50006. Also see 1897 and 1922 edits. *Dickerman Ancestry*.

‡ *Rochester Post Express*, 23 July, and *New York Times*, 24 July, 1917.

widow Sophie H. Everest, died that day in Rochester, that son Raymond-W., died 26 Jan. 1939, res. Plainfield, N. J.; heirs: Ruth Everest Bentley, 590 Allen's Creek Rd., Brighton, N. Y., dau. Janet Ward Broderson, son George-D. Ward, dau. Kathleen-M. Ward, aged 18 (now Mrs. Ronald Heaven, Denver, Colo.), and adopted son, Donald-R. Ward; Janet Everest Bentley, 1982 Clover Rd., Brighton, son Charles-R. Bentley, aged 15, dau. Martha-H. Bentley, aged 14, Robert-H. Bentley, adopted son; Ruth Bentley Parker, adopted dau., 1246 Westover Rd., Norfolk, Va.; children of son Raymond-W. Everest, decd., Charles-M., 960 Woodland Ave., Plainfield; and Harriet Everest Maroney, 101 Dexter St., Denver (Mrs. Arthur).
(*Monroe Co., N. Y., Surrogate.*)

Most important to those interested in the family history is the fact that from the early 1880's, and especially a decade later, Mr. Everest was concerned with his paternal descent, gathering material on his family by sending out genealogical forms to various descendants of Andrew Everest. We must be grateful to him for the labor and time he expended on this activity some sixty years ago.*

Children born in Rochester, N. Y.:

By Jessie-E. Wilson,

i. RAYMOND-WILSON [9], b. 13 Aug. 1878, d. 26 Jan. 1939, Plainfield, N. J.; m. 1 Jan. 1907, Rochester, Brick Presb. Ch.†, RUTH-CHADWICK MOORE, living 1954, Plainfield, dau. of Henry-J. and Hattie (Chadwick) Moore. Mrs. Everest m. (2), WILLIAM DUNBAR. Children (EVEREST), b. Rochester, (1) *Charles-Marcin* [10], b. 7 Dec. 1907; (2) *Harriet*, who m. by 1944, Arthur-B. Maroney and res. 1954, Denver, Colo.‡

ii. JESSE-HIRAM, b. 3 Nov. 1880, d. 1 Mar. 1885 ["Jessie" states *Barlow Gen.*]

By Sophie-Todd Hubbard,

iii. RUTH-HARTWELL, b. 6 Sept. 1889, res. 1954, Rochester; m. there, (1), 26 Sept. 1914, GEORGE-MERRITT WARD, b. there, 18 Dec. 1885, d. there, 12 Apr. 1928, son of Frank-Addison and Mary-Hawley (Douglass) Ward. She m. there, (2), 4 Aug. 1930, as his 1st wife, DELANCEY BENTLEY, b. there, 29 Nov. 1887, living 1954, son of Sardius-DeLancey and Martha (Cogswell) Bentley, a brother of her sister's husband, *vide post*. A grad. of Rensselaer Poly. Inst., Mr. Ward served as Lt., 107th Inf., World War I; his heirs in 1928: widow Ruth Everest Ward and children: Janet-Hartwell, aged 7; George-Douglass, aged 5, and Kathleen, aged 1. (*Monroe Co., Surrogate.*) Mrs. Bentley attended Spence. Children (WARD), b. Rochester, (1) *Janet-Hartwell*, b. 9 June 1920,

* See the *Foreword* of this volume in *re* the *W. H. E. Ms.*, and the account of Winter-Hamilton [8] Everest, the family genealogist.

† *Vide Rochester Herald*, issue 2 Jan. 1907.

‡ It is to be regretted that Mrs. Dunbar and her two children ignored repeated queries.

res. Pittsford, N. Y.; m. 18 Dec. 1941, Rochester, Edward-Christian Broderson; had (*a*) Edward-Christian Jr.; (*b*) Janet-Christian; (*c*) Peter-Ward; (*d*) Ward; (2) *George-Douglass*, b. 30 Dec. 1922, res. unm. 1954, Plainfield; (3) *Kathleen-Merritt*, b. 30 June 1926, res. 1954, San Jose, Costa Rica; m. 31 Mar. 1945, Rochester, Ronald Heaven; had (*a*) Virginia-DeLancey; (*b*) Elizabeth-Ruth; (*c*) Kathleen-Mackenzie. (An adopted son, Donald-Robertson Ward, b. 5 Aug. 1916, Lt. Col., U. S. A., res. 1954, Ft. Benning, Ga.; m. 4 Jan. 1942, Columbia, S. C., Sybil-Marie Amaker; had son, George-Merritt Ward.)

iv. JANET-CORNELIA, b. 1 Mar. 1891, res. 1954, Rochester; m. there, 15 Nov. 1928, CHARLES-RAYMOND BENTLEY, b. there, 24 Nov. 1889, d. there, 28 Feb. 1940, brother of DeLancey Bentley, *vide ante*. A lawyer, Mr. Bentley attended Yale and served as a Capt., in the army, during World War I. Mrs. Bentley was educated at Spence. Children (BENTLEY), b. Rochester, (1) *Charles-Raymond Jr.*, b. 23 Dec. 1929, unm. 1954; (2) *Martha-Hartwell*, b. 1 Dec. 1930, unm. 1954. (Before her marriage, Mrs. Bentley adopted: Robert-Hubbard, b. 1923; and Ruth, b. 1924, who m. Dean-Huntington Parker. Robert and Ruth took the name of Bentley later.)

v. SHERMAN-HUBBARD, b. 2 Dec. 1892, d. 27 Jan. 1895.

139. ARTHUR JOSEPH [8] EVEREST (*Hiram-Bond* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Benjamin* [5], *Jared* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Rochester, N. Y., 23 Oct. 1871, died in Laguna Beach, Calif., 9 Mar. 1955. He married, in Riverside, Calif., 28 Nov. 1895, GRACE-GREENWOOD DYER, born in Wyoming, Ill., 24 Jan. 1875, died in Laguna Beach, 29 Jan. 1954, daughter of Otis-Theron and Mary (Weed) Dyer.

He was a member of his father's family in 1880, then of Denver, Colo. A retired rancher, Mr. Everest was a former mayor of Monrovia, Calif., an official of the local Red Cross, member of the board of education and of the Building and Loan and Security Bank, also a trustee of the Baptist Church there. He lived successively, after his marriage, in Riverside, South Pasadena, Monrovia and Laguna Beach. His father-in-law, a banker and prominent early settler of Riverside, went from Illinois to California in 1880.

Children:

i. FRANCES-ESTHER [9], b. 17 Dec. 1896, Riverside, Calif., res. 1954, Corona, Calif.; m. 8 June 1918, Santa Ana, Calif., HERMAN-PORTER BROWNFIELD, b. 21 Oct. 1895, West Point, Iowa, son of Herman-Guy and Leola (Williams) Brownfield. Mrs. Brownfield attended a junior college, her husband, an orange grower, served in World War I. Children (BROWNFIELD), (1) *Barbara*, b. 31 Mar. 1919, Los Angeles, Calif., d. 30 Nov. 1948, Riverside, of polio, a grad. 1941, B.A., Pomona Coll.; m. 31 Aug. 1942, Corona, Henry-E. Berryman, b. 7 Aug. 1917, Chicago, Ill., son

of Robert and Eugenia (———) Berryman; had (*a*) Robert-Everest, b. 16 June 1943, Riverside; (*b*) Virginia-Grace, b. 16 Oct. 1944, Corona; (*c*) Kenneth-Arthur, b. 2 July 1947, Corona; (2) *Everest-Herman*, b. 24 May 1922, Monrovia, Calif., unm. 1954, served in Navy, World War II.

ii. ELEANOR-JOSEPHINE, b. 9 Oct. 1902, Arlington, Calif., res. 1954, Corona del Mar, Calif.; m. 29 Dec. 1924, Monrovia, DR. EVERETT-CARLYLE EDWARDS, b. 12 June 1897, Ashland, Wis., son of Thomas and Isabel (Quam) Edwards; she attended Mills College and her husband, a geologist and petroleum engineer, U. of Wis., B.A., M.A., received his Ph.D., from Calif. Tech.; he is an author of scientific and technical publications and has long been interested in oil and mining exploration and development in the U. S., Canada and S. A. Children (EDWARDS), (1) *Eleanor-Arley*, b. 29 Dec. 1925, Colorado, Texas, res. Los Alamos, New Mex.; m. 1 Sept. 1946, Laguna Beach, Calif., Charles-Patrick Cadenhead, son of J.-F. Cadenhead of Gilmer, Texas, both grad. from U. of Texas, from which Mr. Cadenhead received a Ph.D. in Physics; had (*a*) Patrick-Douglas, b. 15 Nov. 1949, Albuquerque, New Mex.; (*b*) Sherry-Lynn, b. 4 May 1951, Austin, Texas; (*c*) Lucia-Sue, b. 11 Nov. 1952, Austin; (*d*) Bruce-Edward, b. 20 June 1954, Los Alamos; (2) *Thomas-Arthur*, b. 24 June 1927, San Angelo, Texas, res. Regina, Sask., Canada; m. 20 Aug. 1946, Pasadena, Calif., Marilyn Welbourn, dau. of Warren-C. Welbourn of Altadena, Calif.; Mr. Edwards served in the Navy in World War II, B.A., U.C.L.A., a geologist with Seaboard Oil Co.; had (*a*) Thomas-Everett, b. 30 Sept. 1948, Berkeley, Calif.; (*b*) Steven-Alan, b. 6 Apr. 1951, Caspar, Wyo.; (*c*) Terry-Lee, b. 31 Dec. 1952, Cody, Wyo.; (3) *Lucia-Jean*, b. 7 Nov. 1929, San Angelo, res. San Francisco, Calif., B.A., in Music from U. of C. at Santa Barbara, Calif., in radio and T. V. work.

140. CLAUDE HARRISON [9] EVEREST (*Rev. Harvey-William* [8], *William-Bull* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Painesville, Ohio, 8 Sept. 1861, died in Oklahoma City, Okla., 22 June 1938. He married, in Fort Smith, Ark., 21 Oct. 1884, MARTIE PETTIT, born in Salem, Ohio, 9 Nov. 1863, died in Oklahoma City, 12 Sept. 1953, nearly ninety, daughter of Stacy and Lucy-E. (Henry) Pettit.

An active leader in the Christian Church, Mr. Everest attended Butler University, in Indianapolis, Ind., and Eureka College, in Eureka, Ill. He lived in various places in Kansas, before making the "run" into Oklahoma in 1889; returned to Kansas but moved back to Oklahoma City, a decade later, where he remained. Here he became prominent and was president of the Guaranty Bank. At his death, he left many great-grandchildren. Mrs. Everest's parents were residents of Mahoning, Ohio; she was graduated from Peabody College.

Children born in Kansas:

i. HERBERT-AUSTIN [10], b. 13 Sept. 1885, Lyons, res. 1954, Los Angeles, Calif.; m. 6 May 1914, Oklahoma City, Okla., ZOE-VIGIS KLEIN, b. 12 Mar. 1887, Labette Co., Kans., dau. of Carl and Emma-May (Potts) Klein.* Mrs. Everest was educated in music. A grad. of Univ. of Okla., 1906, and of Colo. School of Mines, 1908, Mr. Everest was a mining engineer until 1918, when he suffered a serious and permanent injury in a mine accident, and consequently became interested in the manufacture of wheel chairs and invalid equipment. The following account, somewhat condensed, was sent by Mrs. Gregory: My father spent his early years in Kans., on farms, moving to Okla., in 1899, with his parents and their children. His mother helped with the early schooling of the latter and later Herbert was a student in the high school in Oklahoma City. He worked for his father in the bank; and then went to the Univ. of Okla., 1903–1906, obtaining a B.S. degree. During the vacations, he worked as a mine surveyor for the Gt. Western Coal & Coke Co., McAlester, Okla. From 1906 to 1908, he attended the Colo. School of Mines, and received degrees of Engineer of Mines and Metallurgical Engineer, and, in the holiday periods worked as foreman of the Sulphide Mine, for the Utah Copper Co., in Utah. Upon leaving his graduate school, he was Chief of Party with the Okla. Geological Survey; next, 1909–1918, an independent consultant in petroleum geology in Texas, Okla., and Kans., a part owner, supt., and mgr., of the Hazelton Coal Co., Coalgate, Okla., a consultant examining mines and submitting geological reports for various firms; and a supt. of the S. Anthracite Coal Co., Russellville, Ark. All this was abruptly interrupted, when, in Apr. 1918, while directing the fight of a serious fire in Mine No. 1, of this last named company, in Russellville, a large rock crushed him, resulting in a spinal injury that has since confined him to a wheel chair. After a long convalesence in hospitals and at home, in Nov. 1920, he moved his wife and only child to S. Calif., finally settling in Hollywood. He became interested in radio research and until 1930, was a consultant in electronics. 1930–1933 were spent in further illness and slow recovery. Anchored to the old type heavy wooden wheel chair, he found that much of his interests were now impossible, and in 1933, asked Harry-C. Jennings, a mechanical engineer, to help him design and make a metal folding wheel chair, that would enable more activity and one that my mother could handle easily. Several people who saw it asked if they could secure one, so, realizing what a great service they would be, the two men started a small business, in our front room as an office and Mr. Jennings' garage as a factory. Twenty years later, Everest & Jennings

* Carl Klein, a native of Iowa, res. Oklahoma City and d. Los Angeles; his wife, b. Albion, Ind., d. 1931, Los Angeles.

Herbert Austin Everest

had become an international concern with several buildings, many employees, and had turned out over 100,000 chairs, all with great benefit, as the chairs could be designed for particular needs. Father understood the individual and his problem and could, with my mother's wonderful assistance, design special aids. He worked with service personnel and veterans in rehabilitation projects, and sparked the wheel chair basketball teams and square dance groups that toured the country. 1 July 1953, he sold his interest in the business and retired as pres. of the company, which had been presented, in 1948, with a Presidential citation for its work in the employment of the handicapped. In May 1953, the Colo. School of Mines awarded him the Distinguished Achievement Medal; in 1954, the Nat. Soc. of Indoor Sports honored him with a distinguished service award, and the S. Calif. District Soc. of Indoor Sports gave him a citation for his work. My father has published many articles, first, in the field of electronics and electrical merchandising, and later, in the rehabilitation and employment of the handicapped.*
Child (EVEREST), *Jane* [11], b. 31 Dec. 1915, Oklahoma City, res. 1954, Hamden, Conn.; m. 21 Feb. 1949, Berkeley, Calif., Dr. Joseph-Tracy Gregory, b. 28 July 1914, Eureka, Calif., son of Frank-Cuthbert and Edith (Tracy) Gregory. Mrs. Gregory † is a grad. of Pomona Coll., 1938, and was in the Science Dept., Los Angeles Co. Museum, Los Angeles, 1938–1942, and Paleontologist with the Union Oil Co., of Calif., 1942–1949; her husband, Dr. Gregory, received his A.B., 1935, and Ph.D., 1938, from Univ. of Calif., at Berkeley, served in USAF, 1942-1946, as a meteorologist, disch. as capt., U. S. A., now on reserve, at present is Asso. Prof. and Curator Vertebrate Paleontology at Yale; had (*a*) Carl-Douglas, b. 23 Oct. 1950; (*b*) Sarah-Jane, b. 11 Nov. 1953.

ii. GRACE, b. 4 Dec. 1890, LaCrosse, res. 1954, Chattanooga, Tenn.; m. 29 Dec. 1914, Oklahoma City, CLINT MCDADE, b. 8 Aug. 1892, Forsyth, Mo., res. Semmes, Ala., son of Cornelius and Mary-Jane (Walker) McDade; div.; the family is noted for their orchids. Mr. McDade attended Ozark Mt. School and Valparaiso, Ind., Coll., a teacher; Mrs. McDade attended Eureka Coll., and taught school for four years. Children (MCDADE), (1) *Dorothy*, b. 7 Sept. 1915, res. Augusta, Ga.; m. 16 Oct. 1936, Chattanooga, Edgar Ferguson; had (*a*) Jean, b. 29 July 1937; (*b*) Scott, b. 1 Nov. 1939; (*c*) Lee, b. 20 May 1943; (2) *Everest*, b. 12 July 1916, Oklahoma City, res. Signal Mountain, Tenn., B.S., Elec. Engineering and B.S., Chemistry, Univs. Chattanooga and W. Va., served World War II, orchid grower and engineer, charter mem.

* The photograph of Herbert-Austin [10] Everest in this volume is through the courtesy of his daughter, Mrs. Gregory and her cousins, David-Howard [11], Jean-Irion [11] and Howard-Herbert [11] Everest.

† As see the *Foreword* of this book, it was Mrs. Gregory who called our attention to the *W. H. E. Ms.*, being offered for sale, in New Haven. And this is to thank her again for her interest, time and trouble. *W. L. H.*

local symphony orchestra; m. 8 July 1943, Chattanooga, Edith Porten *, b. 18 June 1923, Constance, Germany, dau. of Laurence and Ella (Michel) Porten; had b. Chattanooga, (*a*) Ellen-Grace, b. 2 May 1945; (*b*) Emily, b. 16 Oct. 1946; (*c*) Elissa, b. 18 June 1948; (*d*) Laurence-Evan, b. 11 Aug. 1950; (3) *Neil*, b. 22 Feb. 1922, Highland Park, Ill., res. Chattanooga; m. 24 Aug. 1941, Shelbyville, Tenn., Ruth Cline; an orchid grower, had (*a*) Mark, b. 1 Feb. 1951; (*b*) Mary-Dana, b. 29 May 1954.

iii. Ralph-Pettit, b. 4 Mar. 1892, La Crosse, d. 29 May 1940, Houston, Texas; m. (1), 27 Dec. 1915, Oklahoma City, Ruth-Malvina Robertson, b. 29 Dec. 1895, Whitesboro, Texas, d. 13 Sept. 1918, dau. of John-Washington and Hermione (Glen) Robertson; † he m. (2), Helen-M. ———, res. Oklahoma City. Child (Everest), *David-Howard* [11], b. 12 Dec. 1916, Topeka, Kans., res. Youngstown, Ohio; m. 5 Mar. 1941, Tulsa, Okla., Shirley-Alin Crays, b. there, 15 Feb. 1921, dau. of James-William and Martha-Parker (Hazzard) Crays; an industrial engineer, Mr. Everest, Okla. A. & M., B.S., is with U. S. Steel, attended M.I.T., on a Sloane Fellowship, from where he recd. a M.S., in 1954, and is a deacon in the United Presb. Ch.; his wife also attended Okla. A. & M.; had b. Youngstown, (*a*) Patricia-Alin, b. 6 Jan. 1942; (*b*) Martha-Jean, b. 6 Aug. 1945; (*c*) David-Howard, b. 11 June 1947.

iv. Harvey-Pettit, b. 10 Apr. 1895, Hutchinson, res. 1954, Oklahoma City, m. there, 3 Aug. 1913, Ruth-Juanita Whetstone, b. there, 24 Nov. 1895, dau. of Thomas-Austin and Linne (Grey) Whetstone. Educated at the Univ. Okla., Mr. Everest served in the U. S. N. R., is Chairman, Board of Trustees, Phillips Univ., Enid, Okla., member Board of Directors, Liberty Nat. Bank & Trust Co., Oklahoma City, and of the Board of Directors, Community Chests and Councils, N. Y. City, member of the Executive Committee, Nat. Conference of Christians and Jews, N. Y. City, pres. of Family & Children's Service, member, Board of Directors, Home State Life Ins. co., pres. of Okla. Industries, Inc., pres. Interstate Distributors, Inc., vice-pres. Greater Okla. City Corp., member, Board of Directors, Chamber of Commerce and chairman of the Board, Darby-Everest Cadillac Co., all of Oklahoma City. In addition he has these financial interests: banking, distribution of magazines throughout the Mid-West, cattle ranching, retail book stores in Denver, Colo., and Dallas, Texas, wholesale housewares and real estate. He is a member of the Christian Ch.; his wife is a former school teacher. Children (Everest), b. Oklahoma City, (1) *Harvey-Pettit* [11], b. 1915, d. 1922; (2) *Jean-Irion*, b. 30 Oct. 1918, res. 1954, Oklahoma City; m. there, 5 Oct. 1946, Janell-Gladys Law, b. there, 26 June

* Before naturalization, Edith-Louise Walburga Portenkirchner, she came with her parents to the U. S., in 1937, from Munich; was educated at Luisenlyceum and Univ. of Chattanooga.

† Mrs. Robertson's mother was Mary-E. (———) Glen.

1923, dau. of Barton and Gladys (Arnold) Law; he served as Cmdr. U. S. N. R., prepared at Exeter for Yale (1941), an official of the Mid-Continent News Co., Inc., on board of directors, Yale Alumni Asso., etc., his wife attended Univ. of Okla.; had b. Oklahoma City, (*a*) James-Howard, b. 22 Aug. 1948; (*b*) Harvey-Barton, b. 28 Apr. 1953; (3) *Howard-Herbert*, b. 25 Nov. 1921, res. 1954, Oklahoma City; m. (1), 17 Apr. 1943, Dallas, Ruth-Susanna Covington, b. 12 Oct. 1920, San Antonio, Texas, res. Oklahoma City, dau. of Randolph-King and Helen (Haley) Covington; div.; he m. there, (2), 4 Aug. 1952, Lenora-Nanette Lowery, b. 14 Feb. 1929, Comanche or Duncan, Okla., dau. of Philip-Hanna and Juhree (Robberton) Lowery *; he attended Okla. A. & M., served 2 years in M. A. T. S. (1st Lt. ret.), and is now with the Mid-Continent News Co., Inc., on board of deacons, 1st Christian Ch., 32 degree Mason, etc.; had b. Oklahoma City, by 1st wife, (*a*) Marilyn, b. 8 Dec. 1946; by 2d wife, (*b*) Mary-Adele, b. 26 Oct. 1953.

141. JEAN HARRISON [9] EVEREST LL.D., † (*Rev. Harvey-William* [8], *William-Bull* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Eureka, Ill., 11 Dec. 1864, died in Oklahoma City, Okla., 18 Feb. 1953, aged eighty-eight. He married, first, in Peoria, Ill., 4 Nov. 1886, EDITH KIRKBRIDE, born there, 11 May 1867, died in Oklahoma City, 9 Sept. 1893, daughter of J.-Milton and ——— (Marsilliot) Kirkbride, of Eureka. He married, secondly, in Wichita, Kans., 3 Dec. 1902, HELEN-GENEVIEVE McCORMICK, born in St. Louis, Mo., 31 Aug. 1875, died in Oklahoma City, 14 Mar. 1945, daughter of Augustus-G. and Jane-Eveline (Hammond) McCormick.‡

Following his first marriage, "Judge" Everest lived in Lyons, Kans., making the "run" into Oklahoma, in 1889, where he settled in Oklahoma City and became the senior member of that state's oldest and most highly respected law firm. He was also a vice-president and director of the local Federal Savings & Loan Association, a director of the Liberty National Bank in Oklahoma City, and for many years served on the board of Phillips University, Enid, Okla., from which he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. A graduate of Butler University, Indianapolis, Ind., Class of 1883, with the degree of B.A., he was long active in the Christian Church, but never held any civil office.

* Data exactly as sent by Mr. Everest.

† Family records gathered in 1870 and about 1892 give his first name as "Eugene"; the official census recds. for 1870, in Eureka cite him as "Eugene," aged 6, and 1880, same place, as "Eugene H.," aged 15, both with birthplace as Ill., however he was always known as "Jean."

‡ See 1900 *Matthew Brown Ancestry & Descendants*, p. 229, which gives Helen's middle name as *Graham*.

Children, first two born in Lyons, Kans.:
By Edith Kirkbride,

i. ROBERT-KIRKBRIDE [10], b. 13 Aug. 1887, res. 1954, Oklahoma City, Okla.; m. 24 Apr. 1912, Chicago, Ill., GERTRUDE-BEATRICE HERO, b. there, 11 Apr. 1892, living 1954, dau. of Otto and Louisa (Hultman) Hero. He served two years in World War I, in France and Germany, as a 1st Lt., QMC.; educated as an engineer at the Univ. of Okla., and at Chicago Univ., he also received an LL.B., in 1911, from Northwestern and is senior member of the law firm of Everest, McKenzie, Gibbens, Crawford & Vaught. As a young man, he taught in Sunday School and has always been interested in religious education. The Vornado, invented by his client, Ralph Odor, was named by Mr. Everest who also backed Mr. Odor, "morally, spiritually and financially." Children (EVEREST), b. Oklahoma City, (1) *Edith-Louie* [11], d. inf.; (2) *Mary-Louise*, b. 29 Jan. 1916, res. 1954, Oklahoma City; m. there, 15 Sept. 1938, Robert-Godfrey Parks; had Robert-Everest, b. about 1944; (2) *Robert-Kirkbride*, b. 2 Feb. 1921, res. 1954, Houston, Texas; m. 28 July 1946, Oklahoma City, Mary-Eileen Craft; had (*a*) Robert-Kirkbride III, b. about 1948; (*b*) Kathleen-Louise, b. about 1949; (*c*) Kevin-Ann [a dau.], b. about 1951; (*d*) Richard-Kelley, b. about 1953.

ii. PHILLIP-MILTON *, b. 24 Feb. 1889, res. 1954, Yukon, Okla.; m. (1) NOVELLA JACKSON, who *d.s.p.*; he m. (2), 2 July 1941, Guthrie, Okla., AGNES-GERTRUDE REESE. He has two adopted sons: John and Claude-Randolph.

iii. JEAN-WILLIAM, b. 3 Aug. 1891, near "Frisco" (now a ghost town), Canadian Co., Okla., res. 1954, Artesia, New Mex.; m. July (?) 1914, ELSIE-ROSE BREWER; had (*a*) Elsie-Eva; m. ——— Yazell; (*b*) Edward-Anthony; m. ——— ———; res. Kermit, Texas; (*c*) William, known as Billy; m. ——— ———; res. Kermit.

iv. RAYMOND-KIRKBRIDE, b. 1 Sept. 1893, d. 3 Apr. 1949, Oklahoma City, changed his middle name to BOGGS †; m. LILLIAN CHRISTIANSEN.

By Helen-Genevieve McCormick,

v. GENEVIEVE-HELEN, b. 10 Sept. 1904, d. unm. 15 July 1950.

vi. JANE-EVELYN, b. 23 Jan. 1909, living 1954; m. (1), THOMAS HAYES; she m. (2), W.-T. CAMPBELL. Children (HAYES), (1) *Jean-Ann*; m. ——— Pyle; (2) *Thomas*; (CAMPBELL), (3) *Sarah*.

142. FREDERICK STANLEY [9] EVEREST (*Charles-H.* [8], *William-Bull* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ionia, Mich., 31 Mar. 1886, died in Battle Creek,

* Name as sent me by his older brother; the usual spelling of the Christian name is *Philip*. Queries sent the younger brothers were ignored.

† He was raised by his maternal aunt, Haddie (Kirkbride) Boggs, originally his first name was Jay.

Mich., 10 May 1947. He married, in Mt. Pleasant, Mich., 27 June 1911, KATHRYN-ELIZABETH CRANE, born in Toledo, Ohio, 8 Aug. 1885, living in Battle Creek, in 1954, daughter of Levi-Ayers and Elizabeth (Taylor) Crane.

Educated at the Central Michigan Teachers College, Mr. Everest taught school for forty years in his native State and was retired in 1946. He lived successively in Detroit and Battle Creek, and was sixty-one at his death.

Children born in Michigan:

i. CAROLYN-JANE [10], b. 5 July 1918, Detroit, res. 1954, Battle Creek, Mich.; m. 31 May 1938, Rossville, Ga., DONALD-HILL MOON, D.D.S., b. 1 July 1911, Hinsdale, Ill., killed in auto accident, 16 Mar. 1955, son of Harry-Elmer and Mittylene-Elizabeth-Gertrude (Hill) Moon. Mrs. Moon attended Clary College and is a deaconess of the Battle Creek S. D. A. Tabernacle and pres. of the local Acad., Home and School Assn., her husband prepared at Cedar Lake Acad., was grad. from Pacific Union College and served in the Army Dental Corps, 1943–1946. They lived in Atlanta, Ga., Auburn, Ind., and Battle Creek. Children (MOON), b. Battle Creek, (1) *Kathleen-Jeanette*, b. 18 Dec. 1939; (2) *Donald-Hill*, b. 30 Mar. 1941; (3) *Mary-Eileen*, b. 7 Jan. 1947.

ii. CHARLES-FRANKLIN (*Rev.*), b. 25 Oct. 1924, Battle Creek, res. 1954, Lansing, Mich.; m. 3 June 1947, Berrien Springs, Mich., CLARICE-ANN RUF, b. 1 Aug. 1927, Sao Paulo, Brazil. S. A., dau. of Gottfried-Friedrich and Esther (Dahl) Ruf. Mr. Everest was a medical corpsman, U. S. Army, 143 Inf., 36th Div., European theatre, World War II; an ordained minister, he attended Emmanuel Missionary College and is now the director of the Mich. Bible School; his wife was educated at Bethel Acad., and at the same college as her husband. They have lived in Detroit, Allegan and Lansing. Child (EVEREST), *Frederick-Stanley* [11], b. 1 Aug. 1953, Lansing.

148. RALPH MARSHALL [9] EVEREST (*William-Henry* [8], *Rev. Marshall-Dudley* [7], *William* [6], *Capt. Zadock* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Crow Wing, Minn., 27 Oct. 1887, living in Cathlamet, Wash., in 1954. He married, in Bemidji, Minn., 31 Dec. 1913, ELSIE-MAY WALKER, born in Detroit Lakes, Minn., 8 Mar. 1892, living 1954, daughter of George and Georgia-Ann(Boss) Walker.

Mr. Everest is a night telephone operator and his wife is the agency manager for the Bell Telephone Company.

Children born in Bemidji, Minn.:

i. GEORGE-WILLIAM [10], b. 26 Jan. 1915, res. *s.p.* 1954, Longview, Wash.; m. 19 Mar. 1949, Cathlamet, Wash., RUBY (HOLGATE) PAGE, b. 14 July 1921, Mountain Home, Idaho, dau. of Martin-Edward and Ruth (Ryan) Holgate and widow of ——— Page,

by whom she had Patricia-Ann Page, b. 23 June 1945, Portland, Oreg. He served six years in the U. S. Navy and is now a lineman with the telephone co.

ii. CAROL-IRENE, b. 24 May 1916, res. 1954, Cathlamet; m. there, 21 Apr. 1935, KRISTIAN-PEARY PEDERSEN, b. there, 7 Nov. 1913, son of Jonas-Alfred-B. and Nelsine-Henritte (Ericksen) Pedersen. She is a telephone operator and her husband is a fisherman. Children (PEDERSEN), all but 3d b. Longview, (1) *Ralph-Bernard*, b. 8 Apr. 1936; (2) *Frank-Dean*, b. 29 Dec. 1938; (3) *David-William*, b. 29 Aug. 1943, Cathlamet; (4) *Kay-Louise*, b. 29 July 1949.

iii. MARION-ADELE, b. 2 Apr. 1918, res. 1954, Longview; m. 17 Aug. 1930, Vancouver, Wash., LEON-B. HEALY, b. 2 Sept. 1914, Cathlamet, son of Leonard-Bert and Gertrude (Congdon) Healy. Mr. Healy attended a diesel engn. school and is a logger. Children (HEALY), 1st and last b. Longview, (1) *Eugene-LeRoy*, b. 16 Mar. 1937; (2) *Donna-Marie*, b. 22 May 1940, Cathlamet; (3) *Georgia-Diane*, stillborn, 15 May 1952.

iv. RALPH-MARSHALL, b. 25 Jan. 1926, res. 1954, St. Paul, Minn.; m. there, 28 Jan. 1950, DOROTHY-JANE-TÉRÈSE MARTIN, b. there, 15 Jan. 1927, dau. of Henry-Adelma and Violet-Marguerite-Francis-Elizabeth (Verette) Martin. He was raised by his uncle and aunt, the William-Dudley Everests, was educated at the College of St. Thomas, in St. Paul, and at the L'Institute Catholique de Paris, in France; served in the U. S. Navy, 1944–1946, during World War II, and has taken a great interest in this book. Mrs. Everest attended St. Joseph's Acad., and has a brother, John-Leonard Martin, b. 8 Feb. 1931. Child (EVEREST), *Pamela-Lee* [11], b. 31 Jan. 1953, Minneapolis, Minn.

144. GEORGE CHAMPLIN [9] EVEREST (*Seymour-John* [8], *John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 12 Dec. 1866, died in Middlebury, Vt., 30 Apr. 1947. He married, in Addison, 12 Sept. 1897, JANE-BUTLER ELMER, born there, 2 May 1870, living 1954, daughter of Silas-Wright and Harriett (Jewett) Elmer.

The *Manuscript* states that he lived in Olympia, Wash., as a hotel clerk, probably in the early 1890's; he soon returned to Vermont. Educated at Beeman Academy, he was a farmer in New Haven, Vt., owned a creamery in White Creek, N. Y., served on the advisory board for Selective Service, in 1940, and was a town representative for New Haven, town treasurer, a side-judge of the county court, and a bank director. His widow lives in Addison in the summers and in Orange City, Fla., in the winters.

Children:

i. RUSSELL-ELMER [10], b. 2 Mar. 1899, New Haven, Vt., res. 1954, Boston, Mass.; m. 12 Apr. 1923, Middlebury, Vt., FLORENCE-

Bessie Clifford, b. 21 Aug. 1902, Pittsford, Vt., dau. of Merritt-Willard and Bessie-May (Kinsman) Clifford. Mr. Everest prepared at Beeman Acad., for Middlebury, where he was a member of the Class of 1922, and of the R. O. T. C., 1918–1919; then became mgr. of the Morgan Mem. Farm, S. Athol, Mass., proprietor of the Everglen Farm, New Haven, pur. agent, Morgan Mem. Co-op. Industries and Stores, treas. Morgan Mem. Credit Union, since 1937, and a trustee of the (Meth.) Morgan Mem. Ch. of All Nations. Mrs. Everest, a grad. of Univ. of Vt., is a worker at the Morgan Mem. Youth and Children's Center, and a steward of the Ch. of All Nations; she has been helpful in gathering data for this book and has long been interested in genealogy. Children (Everest), (1) *George-Clifford* [11], b. 24 Feb. 1924, S. Athol, res. 1954, Doyle, Calif.; m. 30 July 1948, Juneau, Alaska, Miriam-Joyce Funkhouser, b. 24 Aug. 1923, Oakland, Calif., dau. of Preston-Lee and Barbara-Jane (Shearer) Funkhouser *; he was educated at Univ. of Maine, is a rancher and also treas. of Presb. Ch., his wife attended Univ. of Nevada, had b. Juneau, (*a*) Russell-Lee, b. 15 July 1949; (*b*) Kathryn-Elaine, b. 18 July 1950; (2) *Rutherford-Elmer*, b. 18 Jan. 1928, New Haven, res. 1954, Galion, Ohio; m. 30 Aug. 1952, Ch. of all Nations, Boston, by the Rev. William Helms, Elizabeth-Ann Denstad, b. 31 Jan. 1930, London, England, dau. of Sigurd and Dorothy-Olga-Maude (Evans) Denstad †; he prepared at Taft for Yale, and was also grad. from the Yale Theol. School, became asst. minister of Greystone Presb. Ch., Elizabeth, N. J., and 30 Sept. 1954, was ordained at Galion, where he is in charge of the 1st Presb. Ch.; his wife is a grad. of Oberlin, and is interested in social service.

ii. Ruth-Esther, b. 9 Mar. 1900, White Creek, N. Y., unm. 1954, a R.N., she trained at Albany Hosp., Albany, N. Y., and served as a U. S. Army Nurse in N. Africa and in Italy, during World War II. She has a home in Orange City, Fla., a camp on Lake Champlain, in Vergennes, Vt., and divides her time between the two places.

iii. Leah-Helen, b. 15 Sept. 1907, White Creek, res. 1954, Sarasota, Fla.; m. 7 Nov. 1930, Plattsburg, N. Y., Sheldon-Ellsworth Vail, b. 28 Feb. 1895, Orient, N. Y., son of Elmer-Ellsworth and Grace-Isabelle (Corwin) Vail, she attended Albany College, her husband, an investment broker, educated at Hartford, Conn., Business College, served in the Navy in World War I. Child (Vail), *Nancy-Elizabeth*, b. 28 Aug. 1931, Albany, attended Duke Univ., and Richmond Profess. Inst., Richmond, Va., recd. B.S., from the last named in occupational therapy, and follows her profession in Vanderbilt Hosp., Nashville, Tenn.

* Mr. Funkhouser, b. 19 May 1880, Albion, Ill., son of John-J. and Ella-R. (Skevington) Funkhouser, natives of Ill.; his wife, b. Marin Co., Calif., dau. of Frank-Randall and Gertrude-Mae (Weeks) Shearer, natives of Bolinas, Marin Co.

† Sigurd Pedersen, b. 4 Nov. 1900, Christiansund, Norway, took his mother's name of Denstad legally in 1919; his wife, b. 27 June 1901, Cardiff, Wales.

145. CHARLES SEYMOUR [9] EVEREST (*Seymour-John* [8], *John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 31 * Aug. 1874, died in Middlebury, Vt., 9 Feb. 1953. He married, in South Shaftsbury, Vt., 10 Mar. 1910, CLARA-EMILY HAWKINS, born there, 8 Nov. 1885, died in Burlington, Vt., 22 May 1941, daughter of Adelbert-B. and Martha (Bottum) Hawkins.†

The family moved to New Haven, Vt., when Charles was a boy. He was the treasurer of the Congregational Church there, and a merchant. In later years, he spent the winters in Orange City, Fla.

Children born in Vermont:

i. ALLAN-SEYMOUR [10], b. 9 Oct. 1913, S. Shaftsbury, res. 1954, Peru, N. Y.; m. 10 Oct. 1942, Miami Beach, Fla., ELSIE-HATHAWAY LEWIS, b. 23 Oct. 1908, Lynn, Mass., dau. of Edwin-Collyer and Ethel-May (Tolman) Lewis. M.A. and Ph.D., Dr. Everest, author and college professor, prepared at Beeman Acad., for Univ. of Vt. and Columbia Univ., *Phi Beta Kappa;* he served over four years in USAF, and is a trustee and elder of the Community Ch. of Peru. *American Heritage* (1951) reviewed his "Morgenthau the New Deal and Silver." Mrs. Everest attended Colby and Boston Univ., M.A., *Phi Beta Kappa*, and was college dean of women. They have lived in Miami Beach, San Antonio, Texas, Newburgh, N. Y., New York City and Peru. Child (EVEREST), *Martha-Ellen* [11], b. 7 Mar. 1946, Highland Falls, N. Y.

ii. DOUGLAS-ADELBERT, b. 2 June 1915, New Haven, res. 1954, New Haven; m. 14 Aug. 1943, Bristol, Vt., MAE GRANT, b. 15 Apr. 1921, Lincoln, Vt., dau. of Garfield-David and Hannah (Roscoe) Grant. Mr. Everest attended Green Mt. College, Poultney, Vt., and runs the general store in New Haven; his wife, a grad. of Castleton Normal, taught in rural schools and is now a sunday school supt. and teacher. Children (EVEREST), b. Middlebury, Vt., (1) *Emily-Jane* [11], b. 22 Apr. 1944; (2) *Charles-Douglas*, b. 20 Aug. 1946; (3) *Sidney-David*, b. 27 Dec. 1949; (4) *Dwight-Adelbert*, b. 10 June 1950; (5) *Jeffrey-Evan*, b. 4 July 1951.

146. FREMONT MILO [9] EVEREST (*Milo-Anderson* [8], *John-Hart* [7], *Ira-Webb* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Addison, Vt., 15 Mar. 1875, died in Littleton, N. H., 16 Aug. 1920. He married there, ceremony by the Rev. J.-B. Goodrich, FLORA-BELLE EASTMAN, born in Manchester, N. H., 7 Sept. 1878, died in Littleton, 18 Oct. 1951, daughter of Aaron-A. and Agnes (Ford) Eastman.‡

* The elder son states he was b. *30*.

† Adelbert-B. Hawkins represented his town in the state legislature; his wife's people came from Conn.

‡ At the time of her marriage, in 1905, Flora's father was aged 62, b. Plymouth, N. H., his wife, aged 60, b. Rumney, N. H.; Mr. Eastman was a glove tanner. (*N. H. State V. R.*)

Fremont, a graduate of Vergennes, Vt. High School, was a telephone manager in Littleton, and later became the manager of the Littleton Electric Light and Water Company. Before her marriage, his wife was a telephone operator.

Children born in Littleton, N. H.:

i. ROGER-EASTMAN [10], b. 24 Apr. 1906, res. *s.p.*, 1954, Littleton; m. there, 12 Oct. 1936, IRENE-INEZ CARONNEAU, b. there, 22 Jan. 1918, dau. of Louis-Victor and Clara (Davis) Caronneau. He is with the Gilman Paper Co.

ii. AGNES-CHRISTINE, b. 18 May 1907, res. 1954, Littleton; m. JOSEPH DURANTY. Children (DURANTY), (1) *Jael-Anne*, b. 21 Sept. 1940; (2) *James-Milo*, b. date unknown. Mrs. Duranty did not reply to queries.

147. CHARLES JASPER [9] EVEREST (*Benjamin-Sylvester* [8], *Jeremiah-S.* [7], *Silas-D.* [6], *Lt. Benjamin* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Bloomer, Mich., 24 Apr. 1864, died in Palo, Mich., 5 Sept. 1942. He married, in Sheridan, Mich., 16 Mar. 1889, MARY-ELIZABETH KNAGGS, born in Crystal, Mich., 16 Mar. 1870, died in Palo, 8 Nov. 1945, daughter of John-W. and Isabel (Schultz) Knaggs.

In the *Manuscript* is a letter written from Palo, Mich., 22 Jan. 1895, and signed by "Chas J Everest." He was a farmer and grocer and lived there for many years.

Children born in Palo, Mich.:

i. LUCY-BELLE [10], b. 7 Feb. 1890, *d. s.p.* Jan. 1951, Fowlerville, Mich.; m. (1), ——— ———, this marriage was of short duration; she m. (2), LLOYD SCOTT, of Fowlerville.

ii. MARSHALL, b. 13 Nov. 1892, res. 1954, Lansing, Mich.; m. KATE MCKENNA, alive 1954; he did not reply to queries. Child (EVEREST), *Evelyn* [11]; m. John Kohn.

iii. BENJAMIN-JOHN, b. 25 Oct. 1896, d. Sept. 1925, St. Johns, Mich., bur. there, Mt. Rest Cem., as Benjamin Everest (1896–1925) *; m. there, 22 July 1919, RUTH (COYKENDALL) JOLLY, b. 5 Feb. 1896, Ovid, Mich., living 1954, Grand Ledge, Mich., dau. of Anthony and Nora (Shaw) Coykendall.† Mr. Everest served in the Army in World War I; his wife m. (1), OSCAR JOLLY, during said war, div., had son, Earl Jolly, who res. Lansing; she m. (3), RAY HODGE, who d. 1930's, Mulligan, Mich., by whom she had dau. Lois Hodge. Child (EVEREST), *Charles-Richard* [11], b. 9 Feb. 1922, St. Johns, res. 1954, Belding, Mich.; m. 29 Aug. 1942, Grand Ledge, Betty-Jane Amidon, b. 2 May 1925, Greenville, Mich., dau. of Rollo-B. and Edith-E. (Crawford) Amidon; a welder, Charles served in the army, 1942–1945, World War II, had b. Greenville, (*a*) Charles-Richard, b. 1 Oct. 1946; (*b*) Susan-Lynne, a twin.

* D. A. R. *Cem. Recds., Clinton Co., Mich.*
† Anthony Coykendall is said to have come from Starkey, N. Y.

148. SIDNEY JOSEPH [9] EVEREST (*Dea. George-Allen* [8], *Rev. George-Truesdell* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Black Brook, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1881, living in Duluth, Minn., in 1954. He married, in Grand Rapids, Mich., 20 July 1915, VERA-THEDA STEVENS, born in Pewamo, Mich., 29 June 1886, living 1954, daughter of Emmett-H. and Josephine (Vance) Stevens.

A merchandise broker and an Elder of the Lakeside Presbyterian Church, Mr. Everest was a member of the Duluth Motor Corps in World War I. His wife was a graduate of Normal School and taught before her marriage; she is a member of the D. A. R.

Children born in Duluth, Minn.:

i. JOSEPHINE-ELIZABETH [10], b. 24 Apr. 1916, res. 1954, Wayzata, Minn.; m. (1), 20 June 1936, Duluth, HOWARD-WENDELL ANDERSON, Lt. (J. G.) U. S. N., b. 1 Aug. 1911, Minneapolis, Minn., *d. s.p.* there, 21 Nov. 1944, at Glen Lake San., son of Herman-Clarence and Sophia (Brown) Anderson, he prepared at Shattuck (1929) and was grad. from the U. S. N. Academy in 1933. She m. (2), 17 Jan. 1947, Duluth, HARLAN-MERRILL NELSON *, b. 26 Mar. 1916, Litchfield, Minn., son of Harry-Martin and Lillian (Olson) Nelson, who served as Lt. Cmdr. in World War II, now in the Reserve, a dist. mgr. of Phillips Petroleum and a grad. of Univ. of Minn. Mrs. Nelson attended St. Scholastica School in Duluth. Child (NELSON), *Linda-Ann*, b. 2 Nov. 1950, Minneapolis.

ii. GEORGE-STEVENS, b. 20 Dec. 1923, res. 1954, Minneapolis; m. 10 May 1947, Elmhurst, Ill., LOIS-MIRIAM DALLMAN, b. 18 July 1925, Chicago, Ill., dau. of Walter and Elsie (Koeller) Dallman. He served in the Navy during World War II, was educated at Macalester College and is now a salesman with Phillips Petroleum. Children (EVEREST), b. Minneapolis, (1) *George-Stevens* [11], b. 19 Oct. 1949; (2) *Susan-Claire*, b. 20 Feb. 1952.

149. BRIG. GEN. FOLSOM [9] EVEREST † (*Frank-Fort* [8], *Rev. Asa-Elmore* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Grinnell, Iowa, 21 Nov. 1894, living in Ames, Iowa, in 1954. He married, in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 14 June 1921, ELSIE-PUSEY TINLEY, born there, 13 Aug. 1895, living 1954, the adopted daughter of Emmet Tinley.‡

General Everest prepared at Peddie for Grinnell, securing his LL.B. degree from Creighton University in 1921. During 1921–1924, he was in general practise of the law and a member of the

* Merrill is not a family name.

† He changed his name from George-Folsom to Folsom.

‡ Mrs. Everest was a dau. of Charles and Elsie (Pusey) Thornton, and upon her mother's 2d marriage to Emmet Tinley, a prominent lawyer and citizen of Iowa, she was adopted by him and her name changed.

firms of Tinley, Mitchell, Ross & Everest, and Ross, Everest, Geiser & Johnson. He served for three years as president of the Southwestern Council of Boy Scouts of America and as counsel and director of a number of corporations including the Nebraska Power Company, Council Bluffs Power & Light Company, First National Bank of Council Bluffs, Mondamin Savings Bank, Greenshields & Everest Company and Park Building Corporation. As to his military career:

Folsom Everest has been identified with the Iowa National Guard since 1917, and has held every grade and rank from private to Brigadier General, with the exception of corporal. He commanded the 168th Infantry of the 34th Division from December 1936 until June 1942, at which time he was transferred to the staff of the Commanding General of the European Theater of Operations, General Eisenhower. He was graduated from the Senior Wing of the British Staff College at Camberly in 1943 and commanded the Eighth District Eastern Base Section ETO which was responsible for the construction of 65 airfields in East Anglia. In May of 1944, he went with the First Base Section, afterwards Brittany Base Section, France, where he served as G-5 and ultimately as Chief of Staff, when that headquarters was transferred to the Southern line of Communications. He was hospitalized in the Spring of 1945 and went through the Strait of Gibraltar as a patient on a hospital ship, at the time the fighting ended in Europe, after three and one half years of service in that Theater. The 34th Division, of which his regiment was a part, was the first contingent of American Combat Troops to land. He was retired for physical disability with the rank of Brigadier General, in 1946. His decorations include Legion of Merit, French *Croix de Guerre* with Palm and the Iowa Twenty-five Year Distinguished Service Medal.

Since 1947, General Everest has been Counsel to the Iowa State Highway Commission with the rank of Assistant Attorney General, from which office he will shortly retire. He was president of the 34th Division Infantry Veterans' Association in 1950 and 1951.*

Children born in Council Bluffs, Iowa:

i. MARY-ROSE [10], b. 26 Oct. 1922, living 1954, Alexandria, Va.; m. 6 Jan. 1945, Council Bluffs, ROBERT-VIRGIL RUSHTON (Lt. Col., USAF), b. 21 Mar. 1916, Omaha, Nebr., son of George-Lord and Frances-Marian (Webster) Rushton. She attended Grinnell; her husband, a *Lambda Chi Alpha*, educated at Univ. of Ark., and Grinnell, is a member American Leg., 40 & 8, and a Mason; they have res. Washington, D. C., Iowa, Va., and Ala. Children (RUSHTON), (1) *Robert-Emmet*, b. 27 Oct. 1946, Omaha; (2) *Pamela-Ann*, b. 11 Jan. 1951, Des Moines, Iowa; (3) *Mary-Patricia*, b. 26 Jan. 1953, Washington.

ii. FRANCES, b. 30 Jan. 1924, attended Iowa State and Duchesne Colleges; she is currently with the Conn. Gen. Life Ins. Co., Ames, Iowa.

iii. EMMET-TINLEY, b. 28 Sept. 1926, a pilot USAF, 1954; m. 23 July

* He has been most helpful in regard to his branch of the family. *W. L. H.*

Brigadier General Folsom Everest

Lieutenant General Frank Fort Everest

Colonel Charles Blake Everest

1949, Council Bluffs, JANICE-JEAN SHAWLER, b. there, 17 Jan. 1926, dau. of William-Jennings and Irene-Mary (Bergman) Shawler. He prepared at Staunton Mil. Acad., served one year as an enlisted man and then was apptd. to the U. S. Mil. Acad., at West Point, from which he was grad. 1949; holds rank of Capt., has been stationed at San Angelo, El Paso and San Antonio, Texas, Enid, Okla., and Harmon A.F.B., in Newfoundland. Mrs. Everest attended Iowa State College, is a field director of Camp Fire Girls and a *Chi Omega*.

150. LT. GEN. FRANK FORT [9] EVEREST (*Frank-Fort* [8], *Rev. Asa-Elmore* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 13 Nov. 1904, living in Washington, D. C., in 1954. He married, in Charleston, W. Va., 1 July 1930, EDITH VAN HORN, born in Clarington, Pa., 15 July 1904, living 1954, daughter of Guy-W. and Cora (Williams) Van Horn.

A graduate of the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., he was commissioned a second lieutenant of Field Artillery, 9 June 1928, and has since made the army and air force his career. Mrs. Everest is a graduate of Caskins Junior College, Overbrook, Pa., and they maintain a home in Council Bluffs, although General Everest is now stationed in Washington at the headquarters of the United States Air Force, in the Pentagon. Among his clubs are the Army and Navy of Washington and the Boone and Crockett of New York City. Further details of his distinguished services as a professional soldier follow:

After completing flying training at Brooks and Kelly Fields, Texas, and being rated a pilot, he was assigned successively to Air Force stations at Fort Crockett, Texas, Chanute Field, Ill., Maxwell Field, Ala., Wheeler Field, Hawaii, and Denver, Colo. During this period, he was graduated from the Air Corps Technical, and the Air Corps Tactical, Schools.

In Aug. 1941, Gen. Everest was assigned to A. A. F. Headquarters, for duty in the Plans and Training Division, and in Mar. 1942, joined the Operations and Training Division of the War Department General Staff. In July 1942, he was assigned to the U. S. Army Forces Headquarters in the S. Pacific area, where he served successively as A. A. F. liaison officer to the commander, aircraft, S. Pacific; commanding officer of the 11th Heavy Bomb Group during its operations from the New Hebrides Islands and Guadalcanal in early 1943, and Army Air officer on the staff of the commander of the S. Pacific Theater.

Gen. Everest was named, in Jan. 1944, Air Force director of the Joint War Plans Committee, Washington, D. C., and later was designated Air Force member of the Joint Staff Planners of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. 16 Nov. 1946, he became commanding general of the Yukon Sector of Alaskan Air Command, with headquarters at Ladd Field, Alaska, and in June 1948, became assistant deputy chief of staff, operations, at Air Force Headquarters, in Washington.

He was appointed commander of the Fifth Air Force in Korea, in May

1951, and a year later became deputy commander of Tactical Air Command at Langley Air Force Base, Va. Returning to Washington, he was named Director of the Joint Staff, in the Office of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, 1 May 1953, and, 1 Apr. 1954, Gen. Everest was designated Deputy Chief of Staff, Operations, at Air Force Headquarters.*

The General's decorations include the Distinguished Service Medal, Silver Star, Legion of Merit, Distinguished Flying Cross and Air Medal. He is rated a command pilot, combat observer and aircraft observer.

Children:

i. FRANK-FORT [10], b. 31 Dec. 1931, Galveston, Texas, a jet pilot, USAF, 1954; m. 24 Nov. 1954, Bolling A. F. B., Washington, D. C., JEAN BOGUESS, b. 22 Mar. 1932, Alexandria, Va., dau. of Carlyle and Virginia (White) Boguess. He prepared at Peddie for Iowa State College and is now a 2d Lt.

ii. PATRICIA, b. 13 Nov. 1934, Montgomery, Ala., a grad. of Centenary College, Hackettstown, N. J., 1953.

151. COL. CHARLES BLAKE [9] EVEREST (*Frank-Fort* [8], *Rev. Asa-Elmore* [7], *Joseph* [6], *Cpl. Joseph* [5], *Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 17 Sept. 1906, living there in 1954. He married there, 1 Jan. 1930, MARJORY PEACOCK, born there, 24 Oct. 1903, living 1954, daughter of Thomas and Katharine (Blanshard) Peacock.

He prepared at Peddie for the State University of Iowa, and has long been identified with the Iowa National Guard:

Called to active duty with the 34th (Red Bull) Division in 1941, which landed in Ireland that year, and saw more front line service than any other division in World War II, he served in several capacities on the Division Staff, including the Operations and Training sections, as Executive Officer and Regimental Commander of the 135th Infantry, through North Africa and Italy; also commanded the regiment at the Battle of Monte Cassino. Col. Everest was assigned as instructor in the Operations Section, Command and General Staff School, Ft. Leavenworth, Kans., in 1944–1945, was ordered to the Pacific Theater in Aug. 1945, concluding his service as a staff officer at the Manila Headquarters, and was separated from the Federal service in 1946 as a Colonel of Infantry.

Col. Everest's decorations include the Legion of Merit and the Italian Military Cross for Valor. He is presently in the active operation of a farm that he owns near Council Bluffs, manages other farms that belong to members of the family, and is president of Greenshields & Everest Company, a real estate and insurance firm in Council Bluffs, and a director of the McClelland Savings, and the

* From data supplied by Dept. of Defense, Office of Public Information, Press Branch, as of Nov. 1954. Also see vol. 27 of *Who's Who in America*.

Mondamin Savings, Banks. Mrs. Everest, of English descent, attended the Cathedral School in Orlando, Fla.

Children born in Council Bluffs, Iowa:

i. SUSANNA [10], b. 4 Dec. 1931, grad. from Hollins College in 1954 and now teaches in Roswell, New Mex.

ii. FLORENCE-FOLSOM, b. 27 Oct. 1934, a student at Middlebury College.

152. OSCAR ADAM [9] EVEREST (*Frank-Oscar* [8], *David-Oscar* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pine Grove, Mich., 18 Jan. 1874, died in Gobles, Mich., 2 June 1949. He married, in Paw Paw, Mich., 5 Feb. 1899, MARGARET-MAY LEONARD, born in Pine Grove, 3 Oct. 1878, died in Gobles, 23, or 24, Aug. 1941, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Becker) Leonard.

A farmer and road builder, Mr. Everest went west from Paw Paw through the Dakotas, Montana, Idaho and Washington, then returned to Paw Paw, where he worked for the Free Lumber Company. About 1920, he bought a farm in Pine Grove Township, then, about 1926, moved to a farm near Gobles. Mrs. Everest was a member of the Eastern Star in Gobles and of the Methodist Church, she had one sister, and two brothers.

Child born in Paw Paw, Mich.:

FRANK-LEONARD [10], b. 2 Nov. 1907, living *s.p.* Wausau, Wis., 1954; m. 8 Nov. 1930, Merrill, Wis., ESTHER-DOROTHY ANDERSON, b. 15 Nov. 1905, Racine, Wis., adopted dau. of Olof and Hannah (Alsar) Anderson, and a R.N. An electrician, Mr. Everest attended for one year the State Teachers College, Kalamazoo, Mich.; served for over two years in the 2d Div. Inf., World War II; is a member of the Masonic Order, Veterans of Foreign Wars, and Methodist Ch. His wife is a grad. of the Wausau Mem. Hosp. School of Nursing.

153. DAVID CLARK [9] EVEREST, LL.D., D.B.A. (*John-Henry* [8], *David-Oscar* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Pine Grove, Mich., 13 Oct. 1883, living in Wausau, Wis., in 1955. He married, in Munising, Mich., 20 Sept. 1905, LILLIAN-MARGUERITE GOUIN, born in Ottawa, Ont., Canada, 28 Mar. 1882, living in 1955, daughter of Charles-Louis and Helen-Maria (Platt) Gouin.

The marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. Frederick-W. Spence, pastor of the Methodist Episcopal Church, of Munising, as there was then no priest of the Protestant Episcopal Church in that area. Known as "Rita," Mrs. Everest is a descendant of prominent old French families, for which see the 1909 *Gouin et Allard* by Desaulniers.

The following material was taken from the 1954–1955 *Who's Who in America:* *

David-Clark Everest attended the public schools of Gobles, Mich.; Doctor of Business Administration, Northland College, Ashland, Wis., 1946; Doctor of Laws, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis., 1953; Doctor of Laws, Lawrence College, Appleton, Wis., 1954. Office boy and bookkeeper Bryant Paper Company, Kalamazoo, Mich., 1900–1902; assistant manager Munising (Mich.) Paper Company, 1902–1907; manager Williams Gray Company, Chicago, Ill., 1907–1909; chairman of the board, Marathon Corporation since 1950, paper and food package manufacturer, Rothschild, Wis., general manager, 1909–1950, president, December 1938 to April 1950 and July 1951 to May 1952; chairman of the board and director, Wausau Paper Mills Company, Brokaw, Wis., president 1948–1950. President Wisconsin Valley Improvement Company, Wausau, since 1950, also director. Vice-president and director of the Masonite Corporation, Laurel, Miss., and of the Longview (Wash.) Fibre Company, since 1926. Vice-president of the Employers Mutual Liability Insurance Company, Wausau, since 1920, also director; vice-president of the D. J. Murray Manufacturing Company, since 1951, also director; vice-president of the First American State Bank, Wausau, since 1949, also director; director of the Wisconsin Valley Trust Company, Wausau, since 1944; also director of many other companies.

Chief consultant of the Pulp and Paper Branch, Office of Production Management, Washington, D. C., 1 Sept. 1940–15 Oct. 1941; consultant of the National Security Resources Board, Pulp and Paper Branch, Washington, D. C., 1948–1949–1950; member Advisory Committee to Secretary of Agriculture on Forest Pest Control since 1952; Gold Medal Award, Technical Association of the Pulp and Paper Industry, 1944; American Forestry Association Award, 1949; Award of Merit, State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1949; Citation, American Association for State and Local History, 1950; president State Historical Society of Wisconsin since 1952, also member of the board of curators; president of the Marathon County (Wis.) Historical Society since 1952, member of Forestry Advisory Committee of State Conservation Commission since 1948; chairman of the Marathon County Chapter — American Red Cross since 1918; vice-chairman of board and trustee, Lawrence College, Appleton, Wis.; member of Board of Governors of the American Paper & Pulp Association (president 1927–1928, 1937–1938); Institute of Paper Chemistry, Appleton, Wis. (vice-president since 1929, also trustee); president American Forestry Association, Washington, D. C., 1951, director 1952–1955; member, National Industrial Conference Board, New York, 1950.

Republican. Episcopalian. Mason. Clubs: Athletic (Milwaukee, Wis.), Wausau, Wausau Country (Wausau). Home: 1206 Highland Park Boulevard, Wausau, Wis. Office: Marathon Corporation, Rothschild, Wis.

In addition to his degree of Doctor of Business Administration, granted 5 Oct. 1948, by Northland College, Ashland, Wis., Mr. Everest has also received the degree of Doctor of Laws, 19 June 1953,

* *Vol. 28.*

Mrs David Clark Everest
(née Gillian Marguerite Gouin)

from the University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis., and 20 May 1954, from Lawrence College, Appleton, Wis.

Among the historical societies in which he holds life membership is that of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in Boston, Mass., to which he has given the *Everest Manuscripts* and other material, and the Wisconsin State Historical Society, to which he has recently presented his Autograph and Stamp Collections and a number of rare historical books. Mr. Everest is now president of the last named society, which possesses a portrait of him, painted by Lester-W. Bentley. A founder and president of the Marathon County Historical Society, in which he has shown great interest, Mr. Everest has long taken an active part in the American Association for State and Local History.

In September 1949, he received the highest conservation award of the American Forestry Association and was presented with a plaque, by the union members of the Marathon Papermakers, for the many years of good relationship, in May 1950. According to a newspaper poll, made in June 1950, he was named one of the ten greatest living residents of Wisconsin. The new Junior-Senior High School, in Schofield, Wis., honors his name. He has long pioneered and been an advocate of every phase of human relations affecting those employed in the industrial plants in which he is interested.

Mr. Everest worked with William-H. Mason in the development of the Masonite product, from 1923 until 1926, when the Mason Fibre Company (the original name of the Masonite Corporation) was founded. He also organized the Marathon Paper Mills of Canada Limited which was the successor in interest to the General Timber Company, the corporation which the Marathon purchased. He was president of that company until 1946 and then became Chairman of the Board until 1952. After John Stevens Jr., was made president of the Marathon Corporation and the name of the Canadian company changed to Marathon Corporation of Canada Limited, the office of Chairman of the Board was done away with.

The cold facts presented above, do not convey the warmth of "Clark" Everest's personality, nor list his many and varied generosities to divers historical societies, charities, educational institutions and other organizations. His great love of history and its accurate expression is certainly manifested in many ways, notably, and as a concrete example, this present volume, on which no labor or cost has been spared and which is now available to the family and to the public.

Quoting, in full, from the citation accorded him, 19 June 1953, at the Commencement of the University of Wisconsin, his sponsor being Dr. Fayette-Herbert Elwell, Dean, School of Commerce, of that University.

Dr. Elwell:

DAVID CLARK EVEREST

Grown to manhood in Michigan, he came to Wisconsin in 1909 as General Manager of the newly organized Marathon Corporation at Rothschild. Twice he has served as President of the American Paper and Pulp Association. One of the founders of the Institute of Paper Chemistry, he is the only non-technician ever to receive the Gold Medal Award of the Technical Association of the Pulp and Paper Industry. An Ex-President of the American Forestry Association, he has sponsored the "Trees for Tomorrow" program which slowly but surely is changing the color of Northern Wisconsin from blackened gray to primeval green. Long-time adviser to the State Conservation Commission and Chief Consultant to the Pulp and Paper Branch of the War Production Agencies in both world conflicts, he has made notable contribution to the welfare of state and nation. For more than forty years, a faithful member of the Wisconsin Historical Society, he has held successively the offices of Curator, Treasurer, Chairman of the Endowment Committee, member of the Executive Committee, and now President.

Though Marathon has to deal with seven different international unions among its employees, it never has had a strike. The National Planning Association recently selected it as the Wisconsin Corporation typifying industrial peace, saying: "Whether you ask company or union representatives what has been the most important factor in the development of their fine relationship, you get the same answer, 'D. C. Everest.' The record bears them out." In this man there is a native and shining integrity which no one can question. He is a far sighted champion of technological research, a self-educated scholar, a great-hearted humanitarian, and a giant of Wisconsin industry.

Mr. President, upon recommendation of the Faculty and by vote of the Regents, I present to you David Clark Everest for the honorary degree, Doctor of Laws.

Dr. Edwin-Broun Fred, President of the University of Wisconsin, on presenting this degree, commented:

DAVID CLARK EVEREST

Because you are the architect of one of Wisconsin's great industrial organizations; because you are known throughout the world for your genius in corporation administration; because you are an extraordinarily effective pioneer in the conservation of our natural resources; and because you have served your community and your country with conscientious zeal and devotion, I am happy to confer upon you the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws.

And at this time, I wish to add my own personal appreciation of the interest that Mr. Everest has shown in my endeavors in his behalf, and to attempt to express the great pleasure it has been to work for him. *W. L. H.*

Children, last three born in Wausau, Wis.:

i. JOHN-CLARK [10], b. and d. 4 Nov. 1906, Munising, Mich., now interred in the Everest Mausoleum, Wausau.

ii. HELEN-GERTRUDE, b. 8 Mar. 1908, Chicago, Ill., res. 1955, Lexington, Ky.; m. (1), 2 Apr. 1931, Wausau, St. John's Epis. Ch., CHARLES-GORDON GILLY, b. 24 July 1906, Big Stone Gap, Va., son of G.-E. and Martha (———) Gilly; she m. (2), in 1940, Brookville, Ind., KENNETH-JORDAN KIMBALL, b. 27 Aug. 1911, Hope, Me., son of Mark-E. and Susan (Jordan) Kimball; her 1st two marriages being legally terminated, she m. (3), 27 Jan. 1949, Ft. Lauderdale, Fla., LARAMIE-GEORGE EVANS, b. 1 Nov. 1916, Liverpool, England, son of Albert and Rae (———) Evans. Mrs. Evans attended Grafton Hall, Fond du Lac, Wis., National Cathedral, Washington, D. C., Mt. Holyoke College (two years), and the Art Institute of Chicago (one year). Mr. Gilly was a pilot and an instructor for Northern Airways, Wausau, and then pres. and gen. mgr. Co-Op. Industries, Cincinnati, Ohio. Mr. Kimball received a degree of Chem. Engr. from Univ. of Maine, was sales engr. for Improved Paper Machinery Co., Nashua, N. H., then pres. Kimball Inc. (concrete blocks), Coral Gables, Fla.; he served three years in Army Ordnance, as Lt. at La. Ordnance Plant, Minden, La., then Capt. at Field Office of Ammunition Plants, St. Louis, Mo. Mr. Evans was educated at the Univ. of Ky., played baseball as pitcher of Yankees' Farm Club; during the late war, he served in 3d Army Tank Corps, as a Warrant Officer; became teacher and sales mgr. McCormac School of Business, in Chicago, after the war. Children (KIMBALL), (1) *Kenneth-Jordan*, b. 4 July 1941, Kalamazoo, Mich.; (2) *Terry-Everest*, b. 24 Mar. 1943, Shreveport, La.; (3) *Rita-Susan*, b. 22 May 1946, Coral Gables, Fla.

iii. MARY-ELIZABETH, b. 4 Oct. 1909, d. 6 Oct. 1909, Wausau, interred in the Everest Mausoleum there.

iv. RUTH-MARGUERITA, b. 23 July 1915, res. 1955, Wausau; m. (1), 1 Jan. 1933, Waukegan, Ill., EDWIN-AUGUST GRITZMACHER, b. 23 Feb. 1907, Watertown, Wis., son of William and Bertha (Froelich) Gritzmacher *; div. 12 Aug. 1937, Wausau; she m. there (2), 3 Nov. 1939, NORMAN-EVERETTE WEAVER, b. 29 June 1917, Rhinelander, Wis., son of Jesse-Edward and Irene (Rux) Weaver. Mrs. Weaver attended Wausau High School and Grafton Hall; her husband, Mr. Weaver, was educated at Lawrence College and Marquette Univ., served in the Army in 1945, and at present is an official with the National Foundation of Infantile Paralysis Inc. of Wis. Children (GRITZMACHER, now WEAVER †), (1) *John-Clark*, b. 1 Sept. 1933, Watertown, midshipman at U. S. N. Academy, Annapolis, Md., Class of 1955, member of the U. S. N. Academy football team, 1952–1953–1954; (2) *Robert-William*, b. 18 Dec. 1935, Neenah, Wis., student at Carnegie Institute of Technology; (WEAVER) (3) *Clark-Everest*, b. 8 Oct. 1940, Green Bay, Wis.; (4) *Wendy-Lee*, b. 20 Sept. 1943, Wausau.

* In Edwin's birth recd., the name appears as Gruetzmacher, his father, b. Germany and his mother in Watertown.

† Legally adopted by the Weavers, they now bear that name.

v. DAVID-CLARK JR., b. 18 July 1921, known as "Clark," res. 1955, Wausau; m. there (1), 8 Nov. 1941, PATRICIA TOOMEY, b. 24 June 1923, Marenisco, Mich., res. 1955, Mosinee, Wis., dau. of William-Patrick and Myrtle-Louise (Nelson) Toomey of Marenisco; div., he m. (2), 7 Mar. 1949, Dubuque, Iowa, ELAINE-DORIS NELSON, b. 6 May 1925, Merrill, Wis., dau. of Arthur-Jacob and Adeline (Brandt) Nelson. Patricia (Toomey) Everest m. (2), 17 Apr. 1949, Wausau, JOHN-AUSTIN MACPHERSON, b. 18 July 1913, Milwaukee, Wis., by whom she had two children. Mr. Everest is connected with WSAU-TV Station in Wausau. He served in World War II, as cpl. (36823930) being continuously connected with the 318th T. C. Sqdn., 3d Air Commando Gp., 1943–1946, and served in the New Guinea, Southern Philippines, Luzon and Western Pacific Theaters. At the start of the Korean War, he returned to service, as pvt., 1st class, Co. A., 62nd Heavy Tank Bttn., at Fort Riley, Kans., Oct. 1950, from which he was hon. disch. three months later. Children (EVEREST), b. Wausau, by Patricia Toomey, (1) *Patricia-Clark* [11], b. 25 May 1942, res. Mosinee; (2) *Pamela-Merridy*, b. 4 Dec. 1943, res. Mosinee; by Elaine-Doris Nelson, (3) *David-Clark III*, b. 28 Oct. 1949; (4) *John-Scott*, b. 10 Sept. 1951; (5) *Jan-Kara* (a dau.), b. 9 Nov. 1953.

154. LEROY [9] EVEREST (*Oscar-Legrand* [8], *Philip-Frey* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Gloversville, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1885, died there, 10 Dec. 1939. He married there, 22 Aug. 1912, ALICE-DENISON WEAVER, born there, 26 July 1889, living there, 1954, daughter of George-B. and Alice (Denison) Weaver.

Mr. Everest was a bookkeeper and always resided in his native town, his wife a member of the D. A. R., resigned this past year, her number being #320362.

Children born in Gloversville, N. Y.:

i. MARION-WEAVER [10], d. at birth, 8 Apr. 1913.

ii. ROBERT-DENISON, b. 8 June 1915, res. *s.p.* 1954, Singapore, where he is with the Standard Vacuum Oil Co., with whom he has long been associated. He attended Union College and for 37 months was a civilian prisoner of the Japanese in Manila in World War II. He m. 10 July 1948, Gloversville, MARGARET-WILSON FILMER, b. there, 11 Feb. 1919, dau. of Eugene-Darius and Margaret (Wilson) Filmer.

iii. RUTH-MARGARET, b. 22 Jan. 1921, res. 1954, Schenectady, N. Y.; m. 11 Oct. 1947, Gloversville, MILLARD-ULRICH LOUCKS, b. there, 12 Dec. 1912, son of Clarence-Daniel and Elizabeth (Ulrich) Loucks. She studied at Morrisville Inst., and at Russell Sage College, her subject being Home Economics, and was employed for five years by General Electric, before marriage: Mr. Loucks is a grad. of Rensselaer Poly. Inst., and is a chemist.

Children (LOUCKS), b. Schenectady, (1) *Peter-Everest*, b. 19 June 1949; (2) *Philip-Denison*, b. 4 May 1952.

155. ALFRED WALLACE [9] EVEREST (*Lyman-Henry* [8], *Isaac-Mortimer* [7], *Capt. David-Chittenden* [6], *Lt. Isaac* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Ephratah, N. Y., 8 Apr. 1891, living in Pittsfield, Mass., in 1954. He married, in Springfield, Mass., 21 Nov. 1921, MARY-ANNE HICKEY, born in Richmond, Mass., 25 Dec. 1898, living 1954, daughter of Patrick-Henry and Marcella-Theresa (Cummings) Hickey.

For many years, "Wally" Everest has been connected with the General Electric Company, as a methods and equipment specialist, receiving the Coffin Award, for his ability. He is an ardent hobbiest; as a musician, has played violin, piano and trombone; and as an amateur magician. His "ham" radio station was the main contact with the Artic Expedition (MacMillan) of 1925. Mr. Everest built and operated his own glider in the early days, and is known internationally as an amateur telescope maker. His home overlooks beautiful Pantoosuck Lake, where he and his family devote most of their free time to various water sports — ice boating, skate sailing, water skiing and in sailboat racing. His younger son is especially proficient in this last and has an array of cups and other prizes.

Children born in Pittsfield, Mass.:

i. MARY-WALLACE [10], b. 26 Aug. 1922, res. 1954, Pittsfield; m. there, 6 Nov. 1947, ALEXANDER-GEORGE BOCKING, b. 27 Aug. 1920, Kingston, Ont., Canada, son of George-Frederick and Elizabeth (Leslie) Bocking. Mrs. Bocking received her B.S. in Nursing, in 1943, from St. Rose College, Albany, N. Y., and also did post-grad. work at Teachers College, Columbia Univ.; attempting to enlist she was classified as 4E, so became an instructor for members of the U. S. Cadet Nurse Corps, for which she later received an official citation; also was an instructor at Pittsfield Gen. Hosp., until June 1948. A grad. of the N. E. Inst. of Photography, Mr. Bocking is a photo-engraver and served with the Marines for more than four years, over two years of which was in the S. Pacific, during World War II. Children (BOCKING), b. Pittsfield, (1) *James-Craig*, b. 27 July 1948; (2) *John-Alexander*, b. 2 Dec. 1949; (3) *Patricia-Anne*, b. 14 Nov. 1950.

ii. DANIEL-LYMAN, b. 11 Jan. 1924, res. Lynn, Mass., 1954, served in the army, 1943–1946, in both European and Asiatic Theaters, was grad. from Bowling Green Univ., 1951, with a B.S. in B. Admn. At present he is with the Gen. Electric Co.

iii. ANNE-ELIZABETH, b. 10 Jan. 1935, attended the Univ. of Mass., and now (1954) at Boston Univ.

iv. ALFRED-WALLACE, b. 17 Sept. 1937, a student at Pittsfield High School.

156. WINTER HAMILTON [9] EVEREST (*Rev. Haynes-Lord* [8], *Rev. Charles-William* [7], *Sherman-B.* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Batavia, N. Y., 25 July 1879, died in New Haven, Conn., 20 June 1950. He married there, 22 July 1903, HARRIET-LEONE MILLARD, born in Lee, Mass., 27 July 1885, living in New Haven, in 1954, daughter of Austin-Moore and Esther-Jane (Tucker) Millard.

Educated at the Rectory School, in Hamden, Conn., a Public School in England, and at Trinity College, Class of 1901, from which he did not obtain a degree, Mr. Everest was by profession a bookkeeper and accountant. For a few years, he was associated with the American Brass Company, in Ansonia, Conn., and from there went to the New Haven Railroad, in their bookkeeping department. Following the first World War, he was loaned by the New Haven to audit accounts of other railroads for the Federal Government, later returning to the service with the New Haven.

He was tremendously interested in genealogical research and in Early Shipping, was a member of the Brotherhood of Railroad Clerks and of the New Haven Colony Historical Society.

Through Jane [11] (Everest) Gregory, I learned that his heirs wished to dispose of his manuscripts and bought them for my client, sight unseen, from an agent, who represented these heirs. Mr. Everest had worked for many years on the Everest and other families, and a part of the time, with Charles-Marvin [8] Everest, of Rochester, N. Y., who was likewise interested. However, no compiled manuscript resulted and the material was much in the rough, mainly consisting of genealogical charts, or forms, that both gentlemen had utilized. The value of these data were in the charts sent out in the 1870's and again in the 1890's, which were filled in by people who were born, many of them, before the Civil War. All of this material has been utilized in this book, but was first carefully checked, insofar as it was possible or practical. The initials in this book therefore of *W. H. E.* or *C. M. E.* refer to these amateur genealogists, to whom much is due.

My client, David-Clark [9] Everest has most generously presented to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, of Boston, Mass., not only the Everest Manuscript, *per se*, but the other material that was included with the purchase.* He has also given to the said society, material that has been gathered in the course of the compilation of this book and which does *not* apply to the descendants of Andrew Everest, which includes 1880 census

* Everest Family Bible (1750) progenitor of England 18th century, not related to our family; original.
Notes on Dowdall Family and early 19th century Shipping Lists.
Everests of Va., and Md., unrelated to our family.
A Dowdall Pedigree, typed.
Ancestry of William Bull, typed.
Documents *re* George-R. Dowdall and Edward-H. Nicoll of N. Y.
Everest-Everard Gen. Recds., mainly collected 1910–1914, results of English research. Nothing pertinent gained *re* Andrew.
W. H. E. small Ms., plus *C. M. E.* charts.
Many old letters pertaining to our family.

records, German families of the name, Southern families, the Oregon family, *et als.* *W. L. H.*

It is unfortunate that we do not know the name of the English Public School that Winter-Hamilton Everest attended, and that he did not live to see this book. But we here pay our tribute to him and to his distant cousin.

Child born in Hamden, Conn.:

EDWARD-HAMILTON [10], b. 30 Nov. 1904, living 1954, Hamden; m. 5 Mar. 1930, North Haven, Conn., DORIS-LILLIAN-HUMES JACOBY, b. 7 Nov. 1904, New Haven, Conn., dau. of Frederick-Humes and Myrtle-Iva (Rhodes) Jacoby. Mr. Everest is the pres. of the J. E. Bradley & Co., Inc., a general insurance agency founded in 1884, and attended college in Colorado Springs, Colo., 1924–1926; his wife, a grad. of Wheelock, taught school before her marriage, and is a former member of the D. A. R. (*#298513*), having resigned in 1947. Child (EVEREST), *Diane-Rhodes* [11], b. 2 Nov. 1934, New Haven.

157. HAYNES LORD [9] EVEREST (*Rev. Haynes-Lord* [8], *Rev. Charles-William* [7], *Sherman-B.* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Lyons, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1882, living in West Hartford, Conn., in 1954. He married, in Hartford, Conn., 23 July 1912, HAZEL HALLAUER, born there, 11 July 1882, living in 1954, daughter of Henry-Charles and Mary-Vetterlein (Soby) Hallauer.*

A graduate of the Rectory School, Class of 1900, Mr. Everest entered business, first with the New York New Haven & Hartford Railroad, and with the Stiles Brick Company. He then became associated with Hart & Hegeman, later Arrow Hart & Hegeman, from which he retired in 1952, as vice-president. He joined the organization in 1907, and for over thirteen years was their western manager with headquarters in Chicago, Ill. In 1921, he was transferred to Hartford and became general sales manager; after the merger with the Arrow Electric Company, he continued in sales activities and was appointed to his last office in 1943. He is widely known in the electrical industry among the wholesale distributors. Mr. Everest is a member of the Hartford Golf Club, his hobby being that ancient game; he is also a Mason, a member of St. John's Lodge Number 4, in Hartford.

Child born in Chicago, Ill.:

ROBERT-FARNHAM [10], b. 12 Dec. 1916, res. 1954, Hartford, Conn.; m. 30 May 1942, Buffalo, N. Y., CHARLOTTE-SUSAN CARPENTER, b. 23 Nov. 1912, Ashtabula, Ohio, dau. of Charles-Stephen and Annabelle (Hosmer) Carpenter. He prepared at private school for Colgate Univ., but trans. to Babson Inst., from where he took his degree; he served in the Coast Artillery in World War II,

* Mr. Hallauer, b. 22 July 1860, Hartford; m. there, 7 June 1880, Mary-Vetterlein Soby, b. 9 Feb. 1860, Suffield, Conn., dau. of William and Pamelia (Metcalf) Soby.

and at present is a salesman for a wholesale electrical supply firm; his wife served in the civil service of the Quartermaster Corps, as a clerk, at Ft. Monroe, Va. Children (EVEREST), b. Hartford, (1) *Susan-Leigh* [11], b. 8 June 1944; (2) *Sandra-Lynn*, b. 6 May 1947, d. 22 May 1947; (3) *Robert-Haynes*, b. 15 Oct. 1948.

158. EDWARD [9] EVEREST (*Rev. Charles-Hall* [8], *Frederick-Walker* [7], *Dr. Isaac* [6], *Daniel* [5], *Daniel* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 June 1867, died in Mexico City, Mexico, 25 July 1949, aged eighty-two. He married, first, in Merrimac, Mass., 3 Oct. 1894 *, MARY-LOUISE (LAWTON) CHASE, born in Charleston, S. C., in 1863, died by 1909, daughter of William-C. and Margaret (———) Lawton, and widow of ——— Chase. He married, secondly, in Mexico City, in October 1909, MARÍA CUESTA, born in Teziutlán, Puebla, Mexico, 19 Aug. 1874, died in Puebla, Puebla, 13 June 1941, daughter of Jacinto-B. and Guadalupe(Panã) Cuesta.

Edward Everest was a graduate of Yale University(Sheffield Scientific School), Class of 1889, from which he received a Ph. B. degree. He served in the New York Militia, when a resident of New York City, and became interested in agricultural and dairy products, after he removed to Mexico. Following Spanish custom, he was there known as Edward Everest-Wadhams. He had no issue by his first marriage. His second wife's father fought in the Battle of 5 May 1862 against the French invasion of Mexico.

Children born in Tlacotalpan, Vera Cruz, Mexico:

By María Cuesta,

i. LUCY-MARÍA [10], b. 19 Sept. 1910, res. unm. 1954, Mexico City.

ii. CHARLES-HALL, b. and d. 1912, Tlacotalpan.

iii. CHARLES-EDWARD (CARLOS-EDUARDO EVEREST-CUESTA), b. 13 Feb. 1913, res. 1954, Torreón, Coahuila; m. 6 May 1939, Puebla, Puebla, ERNESTINA GONZÁLEZ, b. 7 Nov. 1912, Chilapa, Guerrero, alive 1954, dau. of Roberto González-Almazón and Balbina (Campuzano) González. Educated at a military college, Mr. Everest is connected with the *Banco Mexicano Refaccionario, B.A.*, and writes that he follows his father in being a Protestant in faith; he has taken much interest in this book. Children (EVEREST), all but the two eldest, b. Monterrey, Nueva Leon, Mexico, (1) *Charles* [11], b. 7 Mar. 1941, Puebla; (2) *Roger* b. 1 Feb. 1943, Puebla; (3) *Ivonne*, b. 6 Aug. 1944; (4) *Doreen*, b. 4 Apr. 1946; (5) *Edward*, b. 18 Aug. 1947; (6) *William*, b. 17 Dec. 1949; (7) *Robert*, b. 21 Jan. 1952.

iv. ENRIQUETA, b. 20 Jan. 1915, known as "Hattie," living unm. 1954, Mexico City.

* Marriage by the Rev. George-L. Todd, Congregational Ch., Merrimac, groom b. Brooklyn, N. Y., son of Charles and Maria-L. (Wadhams) Everest, aged 27, 1st m., res. E. Orange, N. J. (*Mass. 1894-442: 430.*)

THE FOLLOWING SECTION IS DEVOTED TO THE REPRODUCTION OF PHOTOGRAPHS OF GENERAL INTEREST TO THE EVEREST FAMILY

Gravestone in Salisbury of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of David Everest Jr.

Gravestone in Salisbury of Margaret, daughter of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of Sylvester, son of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of Jehiel, son of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of Captain Timothy Chittenden

Gravestone in Salisbury of Mrs. Timothy Chittenden (née *Rebecca Skinner*)

Captain David Chittenden Everest

Mrs. David Chittenden Everest (née *Jane Frey*)

1823 Commission of David Chittenden Everest as a Lieutenant

1828 Commission of David Chittenden Everest as a Captain

Garoga Village in Ephratah, N. Y., in 1868

Marriage Records from Everest Family Bible*

Birth Records from Everest Family Bible*

Death Records from Everest Family Bible*

The Everest Brothers: Alfred Chittenden (standing), David Oscar and Isaac Mortimer (sitting), taken between 1887 and 1890

David Oscar Everest

Mrs. David Oscar Everest (née *Reliance Ann Strong*)

Five generations, *viz.:* (standing), Frank Oscar Everest; (sitting), Mrs. David Oscar Everest, Anna Maude (*Everest*) Clark, Ora Mildred Clark and Philip Strong

House in which John Henry Everest was born in Pine Grove Mills

John Henry Everest, 1881

Mrs. John Henry Everest (née *Gertrude Clara Clark*), 1881

Pine Grove Mills

David Clark Everest in 1885

David Clark Everest and sister, Besse Irene

Pine Grove School, District #3, 1890, David Clark Everest, *second from left, third row from bottom*

Pine Grove School, District #3, 1893, David Clark Everest, *third from left, second row from bottom*

* Published 1868, Hartford, Conn.

The David Clark Everests in 1905. *From photograph used by local papers at time of marriage*

Mrs. Charles Louis Gouin (née *Helen Maria Platt*)

Mrs. Laramie George Evans (née *Helen Gertrude Everest*)

Mrs. Norman Everette Weaver (née *Ruth Marguerita Everest*)

David Clark Everest Jr.

Farm Residence of Cyrus Clark, Ridgeway, Orleans County, N. Y., 1879

Mrs. Cyrus Clark (née *Clarissa Sawyer*)

Orange M. Clark, 1859

Mrs. Orange M. Clark (née *Mary Eliza Brown*), 1859

Mary Eliza Brown, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

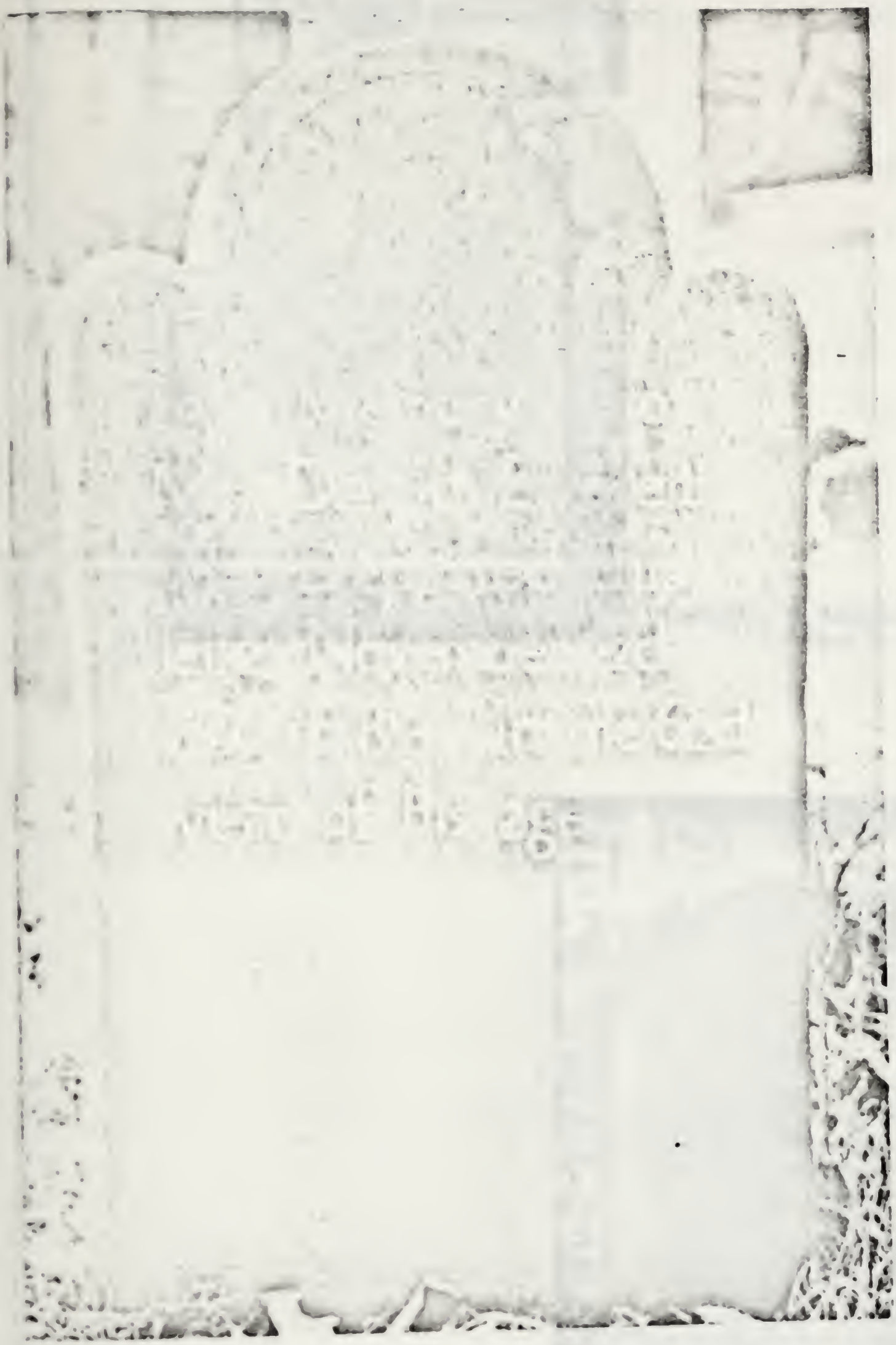
Cordelia Brown, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

William Brown, father of Mary Eliza (*Brown*) (Clark) Wise

Mrs. William Brown (née *Mary Beers*)

Dilzon Brown, son of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

Amelia (*Brown*) (Rawson) Resseguie, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown



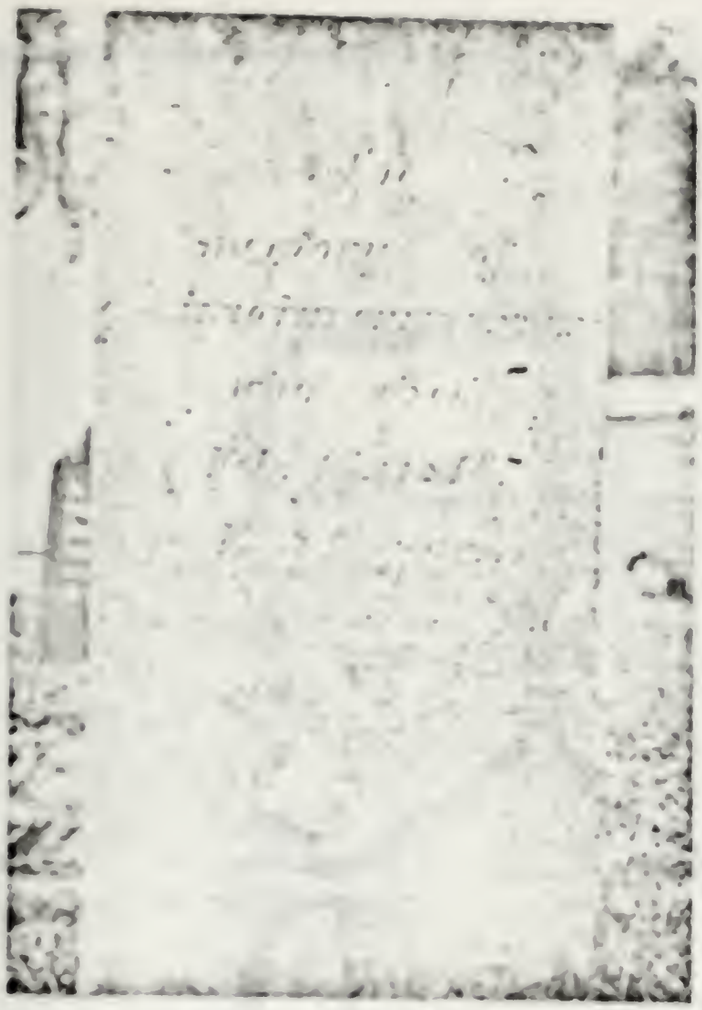
Gravestone in Salisbury of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of David Everest Jr.

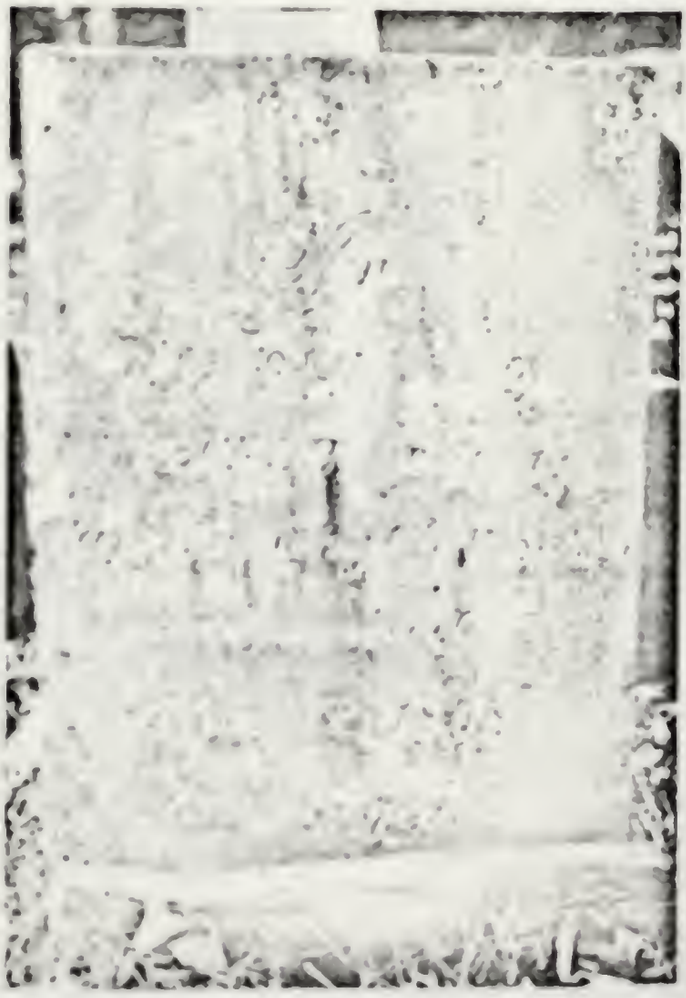
Gravestone in Salisbury of Margaret, daughter of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of Sylvester,
son of David Everest

Gravestone in Salisbury of Jehiel,
son of David Everest



Gravestone in Salisbury of Capt. Timothy Chittenden



Gravestone in Salisbury of Mrs. Timothy Chittenden (nee *Rebecca Skinner*)

Captain David
Chittenden
Everest

Mrs. David
Chittenden
Everest
(née *Jane Frey*)

The People of the State of New-York,

To all to whom these Presents shall come:

KNOW YE, [illegible] WE have appointed and commissioned and by these Presents DO [illegible]) To hold the said Office in the manner prescribed in and by our said Constitution and Laws.

In Testimony whereof, We have caused our Seal for Military Commissions to be hereunto affixed. Witness JOSEPH C. YATES, Esquire, Governor of our said State, Captain General and Commander in Chief of all the Military Forces of the State, at our City of Albany, the [illegible] day of [illegible] in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty [illegible]

Passed the Secretary's Office the [illegible] day of [illegible] 1823

[illegible] Secretary.

[illegible]

State of New York
Otsego County } ss

I hereby certify that on the [illegible] day of June A.D. 1823 the within named David C. Everest has taken and subscribed the oath of allegiance to the State of New York and the oath of office required by law.

Peter C. Van Ness

1823 Commission of David Chittenden Everest as a Lieutenant

The People of the State of New-York,

To all to whom these Presents shall come:

KNOW YE, [illegible] **DO** [illegible] **To hold** the said Office on the [illegible]

In Testimony Whereof, [illegible] NATHANIEL PITCHER, [illegible] the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty [illegible]

Nathaniel Pitcher

Passed the Adjutant-General's Office.

[illegible] **Adjutant-General.**

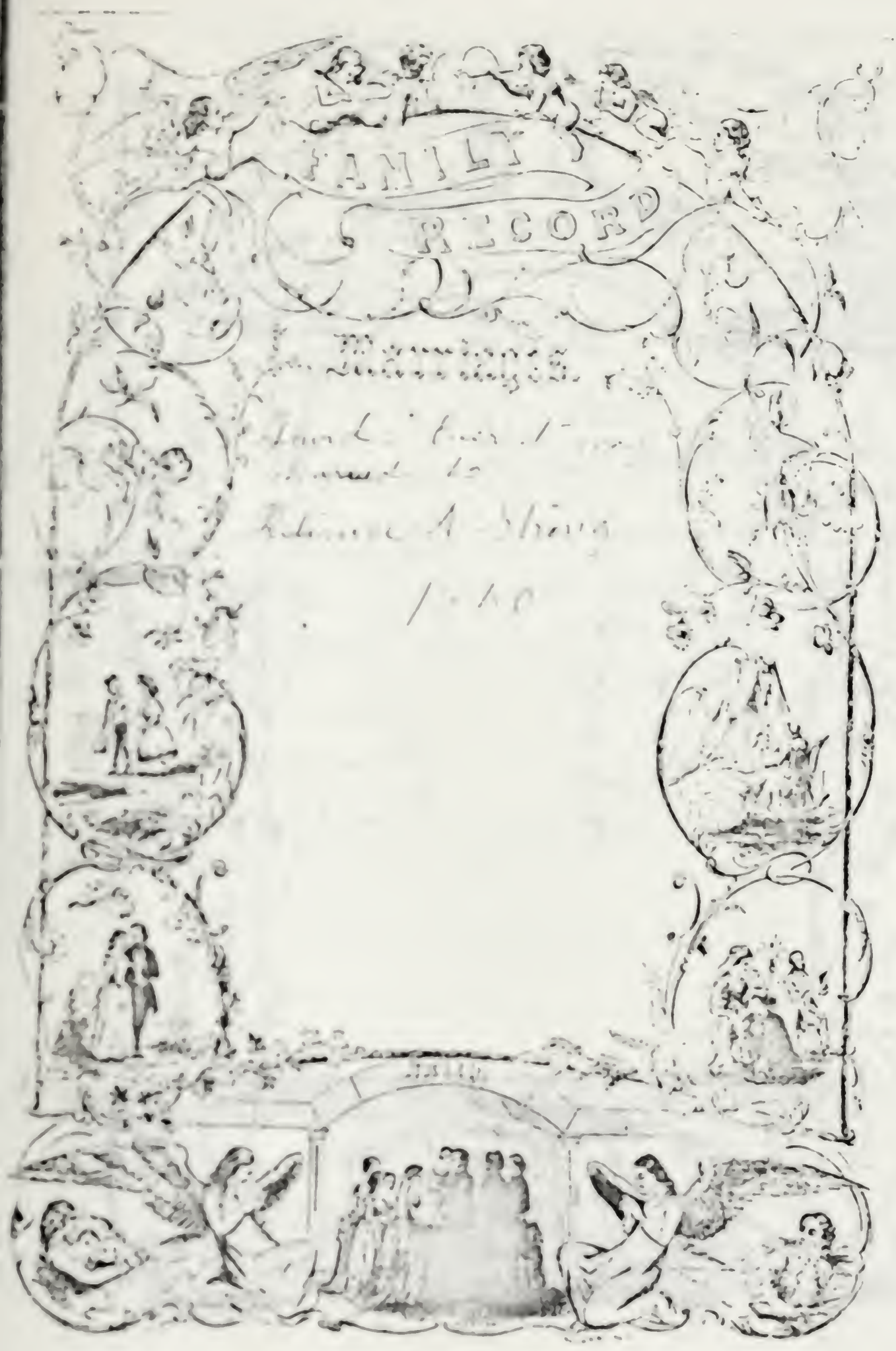
State of New-York, } ss.
(County)

I hereby Certify, That on the [illegible] day of [illegible] 182[illegible] the within named [illegible] personally appeared before me, and took and subscribed the oath required by law to qualify him to discharge the duties of the office to which he is within commissioned.

[illegible]

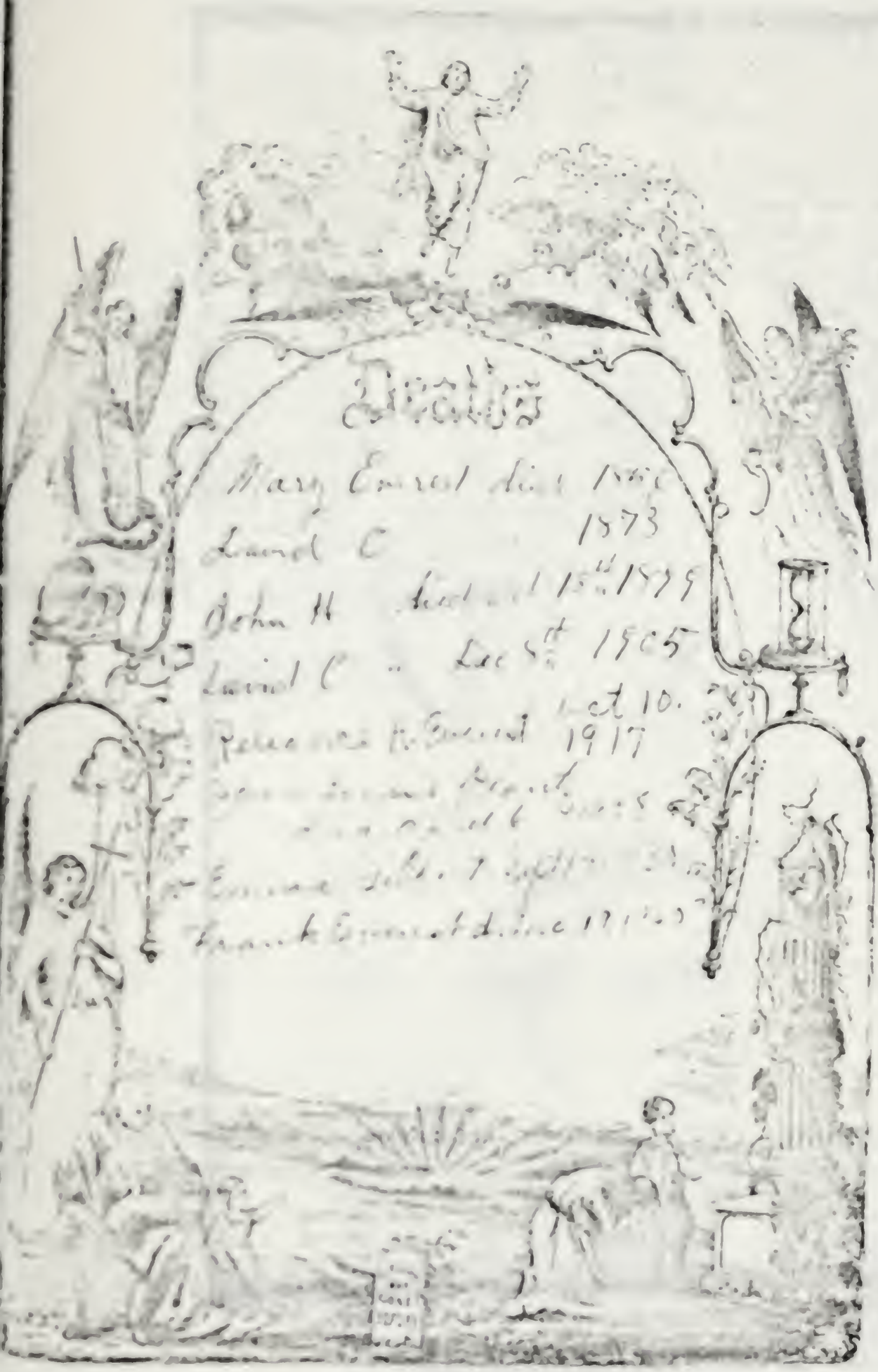
1828 Commission of David Chittenden Everest as a Captain

Garoga Village in Ephratah, N. Y., in 1868
(From Atlas of Montgomery and Fulton Counties, published 1868)



From Everest Family Bible
(Published 1862, Hartford, Conn.)

From Everest Family Bible
(Published 1862, Hartford, Conn.)



From Everest Family Bible
(Published 1862, Hartford, Conn.)

The Everest Brothers: ALFRED CHITTENDEN (standing), DAVID OSCAR and I-
MORTIMER (sitting), taken between 1887 and 1890

David Oscar
Everest

Mrs. David Oscar
Everest
(née *Reliance
Ann Strong*)

Five generations, (r.) (standing), FRANK OSCAR EVEREST; (sitting), MRS. DAV
OSCAR EVEREST, ANNA MAUDE (*Everest*) CLARK, ORA MILDRED CLARK and PHI
STRONG

House in which John Henry Everest was born in Pine Grove Mills

JOHN HENRY
EVEREST, 1881

MRS JOHN HENRY EVEREST
(née *Gertrude Clara Clark*),
1881

Pine Grove Business Directory.

David D. Wise, Supervisor. Notary Public and Conveyancer.

Everet & Wise, manufacturers of Lumber, and proprietors of Pine Grove Flouring Mills, also dealers in General Merchandise.

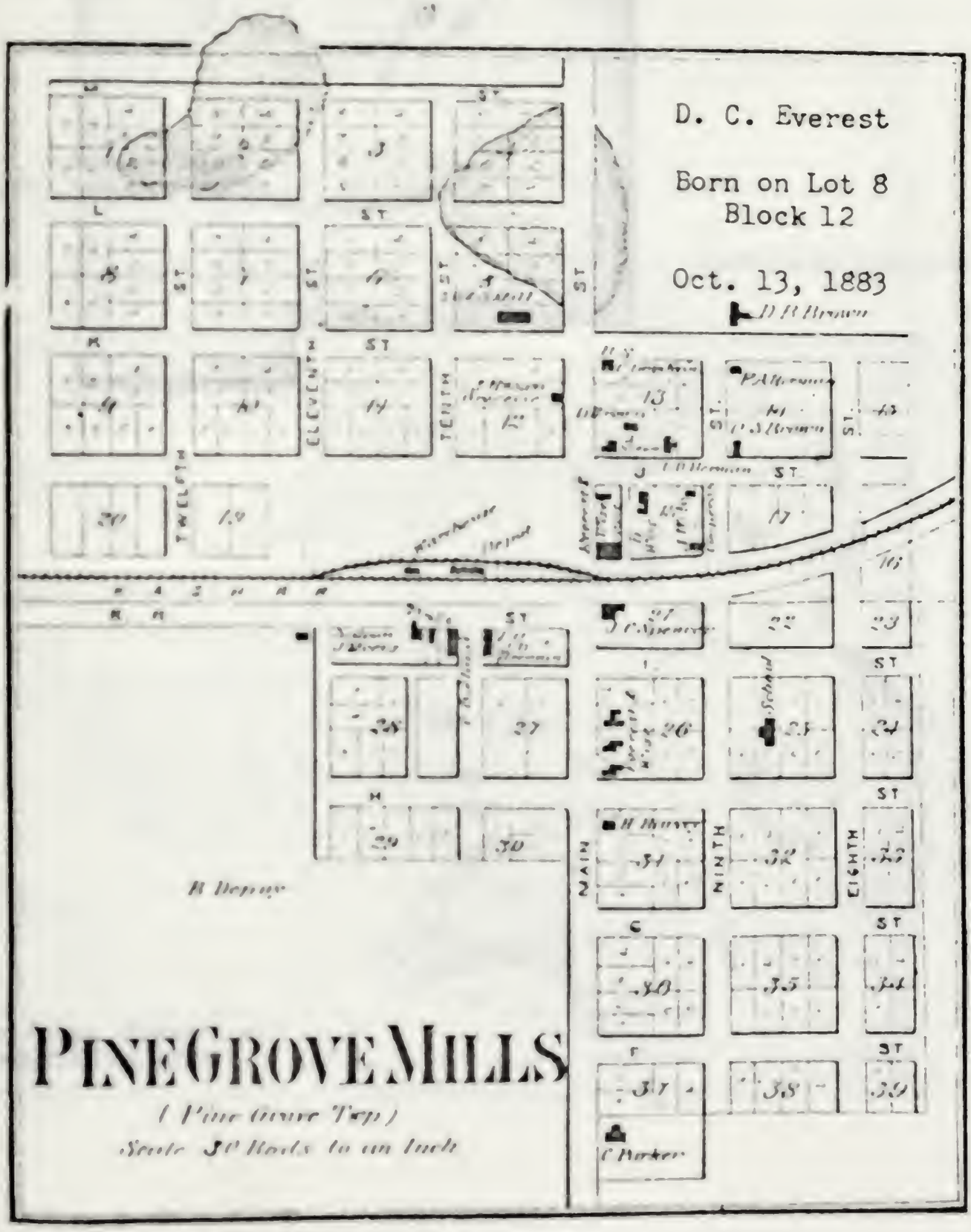
G. Golland, dealer in Groceries and Provisions, highest cash Price paid for all kinds of Produce.

S. N. Clement, manufacturer and dealer in Lumber, Lath and Shingles.

L. D. Herman, dealer in Dry Goods, Ready Made Clothing, Groceries and Provision.

Beni Depuy, dealer in Lumber.

Brooks & McKay, manufacturers of Lumber



David Clark Everest in 1885

David Clark Everest and sister, Besse Irene

Pine Grove School, District #3, 1890, David Clark Everest, second from left, third row from bottom

Pine Grove School, District #3, 1903, David Clark Everest, third from left, second row from bottom

The David Clark Everests
in 1905

From photographs used by
local papers at time of marriage

Mrs. Charles Louis Gouin (née *Helen Maria Platt*)

Mrs. Laramie George Evans (née *Helen Gertrude Everest*)

Mrs. Norman Everette Weaver (née *Ruth Marguerita Everest*)

David Clark Everest Jr.

Farm Residence of Cyrus Clark, Ridgeway, Orleans County, N. Y., 1879

Mrs. Cyrus Clark (née *Clarissa Sawyer*)

Orange M. Clark, 1859

Mrs. Orange M. Clark (née *Mary Eliza Brown*), 1859

Mary Eliza Brown, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

Cordelia Brown, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

William Brown, father of Mary Eliza (*Brown*) (Clark) Wise

Mrs. William Brown (née *Mary Beers*)

Dilzon Brown, son of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

Amelia (*Brown*) Rawson Russell, daughter of William and Mary (*Beers*) Brown

NOTE BOOK

In December 1949, Flora-Grace (Everest) Tomkinson, of Lebanon, N. H., kindly loaned me an old *Note Book*, which she had inherited from her father, the late Milo-Anderson [8] Everest, a grandson of Ira-Webb [6] Everest, of Addison, Vt. Moreover, she permitted me to obtain a photostatic reproduction of the entire contents, from which the enclosed *verbatim* copy was made.*

Entirely written in 1860, but for a few pages, this *Note Book* was evidently copied, in part, from early dictated and narrated sources, by Ira-Webb, who lived to extreme age and was a son of Lt. Benjamin [5] Everest (*Benjamin* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]). For this reason it is partly in the first person.

The first four pages contain vital records and genealogical data, followed by three long-winded narratives about the exploits of Lt. Benjamin in the Revolution, then a few pages are concerned with his post-war career, and concludes with more vital records, which were, perhaps, partly copied from a family Bible. Two of the last pages and two *post* 1870 vital records are in a different hand.

The little book is bound in wallpaper and the first pages are cut from the same, it was evidently used by some local Addison committee; all that is left, appears below:

"This may" [Left hand front page.]
"be requested to insert the same in his respective Paper
"Voted — That this Meeting be adjourned to the first Thoursday of Febuary next at Ten Oclock A.M. 1829 to meet at the Schoolhouse N° 7 in the east part of Addison near the Baptist Meeting house Addison January 10th 1828" [1829?] [Right hand front page.]

A copy of the contents follows; the Note Book is not paginated:

"Memorandum & Record of the Late
Benjamin Everest & Family, from our Great grand Father to the Landing at Plymoth according to my best Information respecting them — and thare Familys and Childrens and Liquise thare grand Children and Connexions to the Present Period 1860 [Remainder of page is blank.]

Lieutenant Benjamin Everest Jr was born in Salsbury Conct the 12th of January 1752 In 1768 he came to Addison Vermont with his Father Benjr Everest in his 16 yeare of age and Bought a Farm in Addison Vt — His Fathers Father was Born in France and on the account of the Prisecution of Religion he fled to Wailes, & from thence to England and thare he Maried to who I know not — from thare he came to America with the Puritans as was so cald landed at Plymouth — His True name when in France was Zodak or what we call in English Zadock De La Everest which he Left out the De La and altered his name Zadack Everest — He had five Children Three Sons

* This photostatic copy has been presented to the N. E. G. H. Society.

& Two Dauters, viz Udley, Benjamin & Zadock the Dauters Died when young * — This Benjamin came & Settled in Saybrook how long I dont know *from* † he was Maried and had sons and Daughters while he lived thare from thare he came to Canaan Con^t From thence to Salsbury in the same State and from thare to Addison, Vt. on the Shores of Lake Shamplain about five Miles North of Crown Point, he had three Sons Zadock Benjamin & Joseph & Foure Daughters Rhoda Hula Ester & Olive — Rhoda maried John Moss, Hulda Maried David Vallance Ester Maried Rayment, Olive Maried Thomas Portis the s^d Benjamin Bout a farm and made a Settlement and staid here till the Revolution war brok out betwen England and America Or about the Time Burgoin Saled up the Lake with his Armey to Benington He then returned with his Family to Salsbury or Canaan and thare Died, before the close of s^d war after the defeat of Bourgoin and Peace being Proclaimed, the Widow & her Family together with her three sons, returned to Pollit [Pawlet] & from thence to thare former Resedence in Addison she lived with her sons, till she got Married to Peter Ferris Es^q — of Panton about three Miles North to what is cald Ferriss Bay whare Arnold set fire & Blew up his Fleet or Vessels Retreating before Bourgoin and lived with him till she died April or May 1803 — Hir name before Marrage was Ester Dudley Born in Seabrook I think Rhoda Everest maried John Moss and moved to the Town of Fortan, N. Y. he owned a sawmill and followed Farming and Lumbring they had three or more Children But I ant able to call thare names he Bought a Black Wooman and his Neighbour who lived close by had a Black Man & Maried this woman and had Two children Mr Mooss Named one Topsale I forgit the name of the other he was a spritely active Boy he sot everything of him Mr Moss and Wife are now Dead his Children I dont know whare they live Hulda Maried David Vallance and Settled in the Town of Addison she had three Children before she Died, thare name was Polly, Hannah & Huldah. Polly Maried Robart Chambers and lived in Addison on the Old Place that belong to her Father Till they Both died after hir Death he Maried the Widdow Harris with three Children, John Timothy & Elizabeth Harris — Hannah Maried a John McLean and Died soon after — Huldah Maried Carrel Merrill of Addison Vt. — She Died and had Two Childring John & George Merrill Bouth now Dead — after hir Death he Maried Nancy Jones of Whitehall N Y — and had Sons & Dauters. Vallance & Merrill Familes of Children I shall make a Record in another Place — Olive Everest Marred ‡ Thomas Portis he was a Merchant by Trade, Bought a farm and Settled in Addison Vt. about a Mile south of our Old Place and is cald Potash Bay he bilt the first Potash in Town & the first Store he was Born in Scotland and came into this Countrey with a Companey of Schotman who had bought Lands in this State — He was a gow ahead Bisness man and was thout to be as well off as any Man in Town — after he had Traded & made Potash here a few years, he Sold out and moved to Montreal in Canady and cept a Whole Sale & Retail Store, Till he Died afterwards his Wife Died also. — They had a

* Lt. Benjamin's grandfather, Benjamin [3], was born in Guilford, Conn., and the tale about Plymouth, the French forbear Zadock, etc., is fictitious. *W. L. H.*

† Crossed out.

‡ Plainly here "Marred," some of the other "Maried" could be read that way. *W. L. H.*

respectiable Familey of Foure or Five Children — thare names the writer dose not know but Two of them John, & William. he had one Son a Lawyer and Practis in the place cald the Three Rivers the last I heard of him — [remainder of page is blank, followed by another blank page]

The history of the exploits of Lieutenant Benj^a Everest In the American Service as related by himself as neare as I can Recollect and Princiby in his Own words

Lieu^t Benjamin Everest J^r was the secont Son of Benjn Everest. and was Born in Salsbury January the Twelveth day 175? and came into Addison with his Father in his 16th Year of his age — and was with him till the War. with Great Britton, or a bout the time that Burgoin Saliled up the Lake with his Fleet to Bennington he & his Fathers Familey then returned to Salsbury whare his Father Died before the close of the war — He then Inlisted a Luetenant in the United States Service under Gineral Starks & Stationed at Rutland Vermont, and continued in the American Service till the close of the War — Althoug before the war & after it begun he Owned a Boat, and continued in transporting frait from White Hall to St Johns for the French & English till he and his Boat was taken or Prest into the United States service he Commanded it that season on the Lake in the American Service — He then sold his Boat to the states and he said he got nothing for it till pretty neigh the close of the war & that was good for nothin he was pay^d off in Contal^s Money & he lost the whole I have heared him say he gave 70 Dollars for One glass of Rum & a number of like Storyes &c He then Joined the Land forsces at Rutland as is above stated he was often sent out in scouting parties and liquise as a Spy to Crown Point by Ethan Allen whare he went & Hiered out as a Mason & stayed thare about One Month — thare was some thare that he was aquanted with, they made a considerable a fuss [illegible interpolation] about his being thare that he suspected that it was not safe for him to stay any longer and Left and just got out of the Fort, when he was taken up as Spy — and Put in Irons, and put in a Boat and was conveyed to Ticoneroga and put a Board a Man of war or Ship which lay by the floting Bridge till little before sundown they Put from the Bridge about half a Mile and came to Anker. — While they lay at the Bridge the wind shifted in the North East and it Rained & Snowed and it was a verrey cold storm — they being put on the quarter Dect and nothing to shelter them they suffered extreamley thare being six or Eight Prisners on board when he was put on. every chance he had to see the Captain he would be at him to take of those chaines & put something to cover them from the Storm, But all he got was Dam you Rebules it is good enough for you. Being in this critical Situation they consulted among themselves to make thare escape by getting the gard Drunk he agreed with one of the Marines to git *hym* * me a Bottle of Rum & some shugar — I gave him the Mony & he went & got it — But just as he stept on the Deck the Captain met him with armes folded across his Brest as though he had something secret, & said what have you got thare Nothing Sir he replyed, the Captain spoke in stearness & asked him again — Bottle of Rum Sir — & pulling it from within his Coat and handed it to the Captain he took out the cork Steped to the side of the Boat and empted it into the Lake & threw the Bottle after it saying I will take

* Crossed out.

care of you — But however the Man was as good as his word — he steped to *him* * me & said Dam him I will get you some yet and went and soon returned with a Bottle of Rum. *he* * I gave him some of it to drink & he went off. and I never have seen him since — After this about son down the Captain came upon Deck and Ordered some tent clues † & Boards & made a tent over & around us — which made us verry comfortable and took off our Irons and placed a gard of One Man at the Steps of the quarter Deck. — this done he went to his quarters in the Cabbin & I saw him no more. — After things ware all settled and Still about the Boat we went into consultation about making our escape and we agreed to drop Overboard and swim to the Bridge except Mr. Kellogg who could not Swim I then went to work & made a stiff Mug of Rum & Sugar and we took a drink all around Handed to the gard offerd — He refused at first but was perswaded at last to drink and I made him drink three good suks before I left him — they talked & Chatted with one another and with the gard and felt verry cheerful and he with them — I handed the liquor around to the gard & he Drank & drank on till he was pritty Mellow — I got so bould by this time I got the gards Sword and examined it and returned it back to him and Praised it well for its beauty and said I wished I could have the honor of having such a One myself &c and gave him another Drink. by this time I got my purpose acomplished for the poor fellow the gard kealed partley over and went into a profound sleep — they we let him lay in piece a few Minits then I went to him and felt about him and took his sword from his hand and found him as stiff as a Poker and as senceless as Rum could make him — then I turned to my Companions and said now is our to time to try our chance in making Our escape — Well sayes they you go forward and we will follow — I soon laid my Coat and things I had about me a cross my head & Back & sliped down into the Water and then got hold of the gunnel of the Boat awaiting for the rest — but soon found no one to follow — I then post of for the Bridge and soon arived in safty and thare wated sometime for the rest to come on, But they came not. I then consulted with myself which way to put, for the English armey was on the East side of the Lake and the Indians Incampment on the West. — Thare Fiers made it as Moon light all over thare incampment and they was a Dancing and carousing and Merrey as could be Of the Two I chose my chance through them, and started I started and had not proceded far on the Bridge I discovered a Sentinal placed on the Bridge with Baggage Pild each side of him that I could not get over it I crept a long so close to him I found he was a Sleep and Snowered pritty round. I then tryed to find a handspike or some cuggel to knock him over and kill him on the spot But could not find nothing I then went towards the East end of the Bridge & found it taken up — Fineley I got my Rasor from my Poket and made up my mind to advance as close as I could to him and if Molested to tackel him and kill him without making an alarm I crawled closter & closter till I passed him without touching him I found no more difficulty in reaching the Land I then foulded my Armes across my Brest, and proceded slowley and swaying one way and then

* Crossed out.
† An old nautical term. *W. L. H.*

another. through the incampment — As I went by them they would often turn thare heads and look at him. and say nothing. In this way I went through the camp — I then took my course North Westardley on the Mountains and took a pritty quick Step — I had not got farr before I entered an Old Field that the French had cleared and thrown up a heavey Ditch and a Picket embankment throught the Field near the Wood. which I new nothing of before and being in a hurrey I went in head over heales into this Ditch of Water — I scrabled for Life and got on the embankment and had a pritty hard scrable to git over the Pickets for thare points was all towards me — I was wet and cold and I put on with speed to keep myself warm I traviled till brake of Day — I then secreted myself in a thicket of Woods under some logs or Trees that had follen down in a cluster and had a verrey warm & comfortable Situation through that Day — at night I started & keep on on the Mountains and came not farr from Moriah 4 corners as it is now called and thence to Ball Pick & so down to the Lake to what was then called Raymants Bay. — And sence called Colts Bay about 8 Oclock in the Morning and went to M' Websters who lived thare and here he got something to eat. and told Webster about my adventures and wanted to have him convey me him a cross the Lake — thare happned to be one of the British Vessels ankered in this Bay & it was not long before they discouvered a Boat making towards the shower we then agreed that I should slip back into a piece of Woods near by — and thare stay till they came ashower and return and find out thare Business — and if all is well — Webster was to go to his woodpile and go to cutting wood and Whisel a Certain Tune and he did so. and I ventered to his House again — and in the Evening he took his Boat & carried me across the Lake to Ferrises Bay — I then come down up not farr from our Old Place in Addison and took a Gun, & aminition that I had conseeled in a hollow log and Steared my cource through Lenwaen Face Midelbury & Otter Crick &c and arived at Rutland — and was thare & about that winter till the latter part of the summer which I shall give in his nex adventur with the Indeans I was again sent out to recornorter the Towns and places and down on Otter Crick & find out the position of the Indians and the enemey about these Hills and Mountains — at the same time I had a fellow to go & see abou some business of my Fathers I got as far as Vergennes & camped out the Nite and thare Saprised and takened by a Companey of Indians going on an expedition of Huntting or rather a Council of Most of the Tribes of Canada New York & New England and they imeatley Started for Magog Lake. thare they continued the winter — then they Steared for Lake Champlain, arived at Charlott. — whare thare Canoes was — they imbarked to Greg Harbour whare thare Indian Families was, thare staid till the Lake frose up — And heare they Adopted me into the Chiefs Familey, wich gave me more liberty, to be around and amongst them in thare devesions — and they divertued themselves often by skating and undertook to learn me to skate of which I made a tirable bunglin business of it, to decieve the Indians for I intended to make my escape thereby [he now gets mixed up in his copy *] with a whoop and a yell of rage. the Indians that had on their Skates started

* *Vide post.*

in pursuit. I soon found they could not Overtake me. I felt asured I could make my escape after gitting more than half across the Lake and with the ice behind me covered with Indians — I tooked towards the East shore and saw Two Indians coming round a Point directly in frunt of me — This did not alarm me — for I turned my course — and saw my pursuers (excepting two of thier best skaters who followed directly in my tracks) had spread themselves in line from shore to shore — I did not at first understand it — But after having passed up the Lake about three Miles I came sudenly upon one of those immence cracks or fissures in the Ice that so frequently ocur when the Ice is glare — It run in the form of a Semicircle from shore to shore the arch in the center & up the Lake — I saw I was in a trap — the Indians on his flanks had alredy reached the crack and ware coming down towards the middle — I ran along the edge of the crack but no place that seemed possible for human power to leap was thare — and the enemy ware close upon me — I turned and tok a short run backwards and then shooting forward like Lighting with every nerve strained I took the leap and Just reached the further side — None of the Indians dared to follow — I then Put for Bellore Iland and thar secreted myself till the Indians in persuit gave up the chace and returned to thare encampment — then under cover of the Iland put to the shore and took to the wood I then shaped my course for Rutland, whare I arived after the absence of about Three Months and was soon received with Joy & felt happy I had got home once more to Join my Brave green Mountain Boys

He commanded the Fort at Rutland during the summer of 1779[1778?]

[The following page is evidently an interpolation.]

for I knew I was as expert skater as thare was on Lake Champlain and I ment to undertake it the first chance that opned I tryed on a number of Pare of skates to suit myself and found a pare I thought would answer my purpose — the Indians son started to the shore & some of them to the wigwams, & having taken off thare skates whilst I stood in mine trying to skate I though this a good Oppertunity. and put forth with all my mite to *Bellore Iland and thare secreted myself till the Indians in Persuit gave up the chace & returned back to thare encampment then under cover of the Island put to the shore — and took to the woods I then shaped my course for Rutland whare I arived after the absence of about three* * Months. I will now undertake to give the third last adventers which he had prformed while in the United States Service —

In the Spring a Counsil was held for taking Ticonteroga and securing the Militaryes Stores & and Cannons at that place. and bring them to Bennington whare Oure Deposits was at that time and Accordingly Ethan Aallin was appointed to undertake the expedition and take what force he thought he could do it with — and proceded emeaditley I was emeaditley sen out with a Body of men about sixty and proceeded to white hall to reconorter & find out the position of the enemy and about the Fort and Join Ethan Allen at West Haven — I arived at Whitehall and encamped at what is called the Fidlers Elbow that nite — In the morning I told my men to stay thare till

* The rest of this sentence is crossed out until the final word "Months."

I came back for I was a going round the Point to reconorter & see what I could discover and see how and whare the shiping ware &c — As I came round the Point I was surpriesed and taken by a party of Twelve Indians they sprung upon and took from me my Gun Nebuckles & Rasor and bound me — and then put me aboard thare Boat and brought me to Crown Point and delivered me up as a Prisnorr to the British Officer they stuck up 4 crotches and putt Poles then around me & plased a gard around me I then asked the Indians to give me my Nebuckles and Rasor which they did they soon sent a Boat to a ship that lay at anker about a Mile in the Lake for Irones to put on me. In the meantime thare was a great crowd collected around me to see and now who the Prisner was, — and among the rest Bennager Benidick and a number of others that he new. This Benedick for he was an Old Tory mae a turable fuss because they did not tie or Bind me he swore I would git away from them for I know him well — I say Damit he will git away before you git the Irones on him I say tie him he got away from us once & he will again — in the mean time I shaved myself and put on my Nebuckles and kep walking and Cantering about within my inclosed pool Picket fence — and being a little excited about what had been said about tying me for this Benidick kep up a tirable roar — I thought to myself I would give them a start I sprung over this pool fence — threw my arms Right & left and opned a passage into the crowd among them they all at once balled out ketch him and I hollowed ketch him and they all holled kitch him — I kep up running and doging this way and then that way I did not think of gitting away till they crowded so hard against the the Pecket Gard that the line was broken for the Officers could not bring them to Order and they could not stop them which brought me free & cleare from thare gard Then I Put for Life and steared my course for the Woods with all speed and they kep dwindling away or folling Back. till thare was but One man after me. and he pritty close not more than Ten or Fifteen Rods behind me I became by this time a little wery or warm stoped and turned round and found the fellow and pulled Off my Coat — The fellow in persuit stopt, also — and looking back found himself alone turned & run as fast back again — having got through this tussel which I had no expction of gaining the next thing was to find a place to secure myself, for I knew that they would form a line a cross from the Lake to Bullwag Bay before before I could get through I thought first I would find a hollow log or thicket fineley I thought this would not do — I new the Indians well and well acquainted with thare Play and tharefore I sot out in good speed to get through if posible before the British & Indians could established a line I went on and came into an Old Field I thare discovered the enemy in the Woods making towards me — haveing got thare line established as I anticipated — I was at my wits end I saw close by me an old Ditch that the French had dug and thown up and a kind of Bridge over it of Poles and combustiables I dropt down, at once and partley secured my Boddy underneath and halling the grass over me as well as I could which was verry thick and heavy in the Field and lay still hardly Breathing. They entred the field and Marching about three or foure Rods part and One of them came about Two feet from me and seped on a piece of Timber that lay partley under me which raised me considerable I found as they pased by they did not discovr me — thare heads was up and looking forward after they got through the

feild into the woods I roused myself up a little and saw them till they got out of sight. I turned my head around and saw a Man about ten or fifteen Rods making his way a cross the field and came about two rods from whare I sot I gave up all hopes for I thought he had discovered me — fineley I made up my mind to surender and give myself up and Clinch him and kill him on the spot I got my rasor from my Pockit and prepared myself — I kep my Eyes on his to see whether he turned them on me or not — But his head was up and his Eyes looking forward, and I praceived he had not seen me & he went out of Site in the woods — Presentley after, I discouvered Indians in the Woods nearby the field I curled down and lay still as before they came near the middle of the field and sat down in a line Back to Back. and staied thare till Sundown — and when the Evening Gun was fired they all arouse and Started for the Fort, thare was a foot or cow path through the field which they took and trotted off — thare was a trail of Indians running through the field till ten or Eleven Oclock — I should judge not fare from five or six hundrd — I lay a while and seing no more movements of the Enemey I cralled on my hands and neas throught the field to the woods & took a southwestring course to Strike Lake George I put on with new courage and came to another Field I discovered a fire the other side of it and concluded thare ware Indians thare — I stood still a few moments and could see nothing stirring about it — I got on my hands and neas and crawled toard it and found thare was no Indians thare, thare had bin the nite before — the Log whare they built the fire was still burning I stayed thare and got myself warm and struck into the woods with a good round trot, I had not proseded over fifteen or twenty Rods before I was surprised by heareing a tirable scrabling in the Bushes I stoped and thought the Indians were uppon me but I soon found I had routed some Dear and I new thare ware no Indians verrey neare me I lisened and found they steared to the Mountains and the verry course I wanted to go — and I put on after them as I new they would not lead me into aney difilcuty nor expose me to the Indians I traveled all that Nite and in the morning I crawled under an Old Hemlock log and lay thare till about sundown I then started for Lake George which I gained before Daybrake I then tryed to find a Boat to cross it but could find none I found a piece of an Old Canoe in One of its marshes which I took and convaied myself to a small Island in the Lake here I lay by that day till after sondown — for I well new that the Indians would be scouting around that Lake in pesuit of me as they knew that would be my natural course I would pusue to bring me to Fort Edward or Manchester or some of the Americans Garrisons — About 8 or 9 Oclock I started for the Shore it was a verry calm night and I landed with safty I then took my course for Fortan & arived betwen 9 & 10 Oclock the third evening I came ito the main road about a Mild & a half from the Fort. I then pulled off my Coat and took an Indian trot I came within hearing of thare Picket Gard and rattled them and when I got thare they was in an alarm it was by my running and making such a clatter that they thought the enemey neare and alarm them but finding who I was and the cause was soon selanced — here I got something to eat haveing ben without about three days nor seen no person sence I let the Indians on Crown Point — I staied here a few Hours and got a little recruted — I then started for South Bay to Join my Men that I left at the Fidlers elbow and Joined them in good heath and Glee —

I emmediatly took my men and steared my course to Westhaven an Joined Ethan Allen Regment we then moved on to Ticontaroga and took it and I remaind there to superintend in removing thare Military stores which we had taken to Bennington for they calculated to evicate it as son as Bougin made his aperance with his fleet and did so — and we ware soon obliedged to put of in a pritty good hurry with our Boats for Whitehall but the Boat that I and my Brother Zadock was in was pressed so close that we ware Obliged
we we
to run a shoar and sued for life here they lost every thing we had I having got partway up the hill, I turned and went back and got my Coat the balls flew pretty merely about me till I got over the hill whare I ketched up with my Brother and to my surprise I had got his Coat instead of mine we put on for life to Join our Companey who was calculating to retreat to Caselton but was pressed so close by the enimy that It was thought best to Pitch Battle with them at Hubarton about Eight or Nine Miles North of Caselton although they had Two to Our One and it was expected Gineral Clear would be on with reinforsements to assist us us but was Disapointed — We had a hard Battle I Tell you and still felt incurreaged to continue the conquest we drove the Enimy from thare Strong prosition and we thought that we should be Master of the field and I think we should had not the Enimey received an reinforsement. This put a Stagnation to our afforts and an attempt to hold on was imposible to Victory — It was therefore cocluded that every Man or Party to retraat the best possible way to save themselves from being taken and to meet at Manchester as soon as posible which place I did arive at Cold Wet & Hungary but it was a long time gitting the Men or armey together again or untill about the time Burgoin sent a party of Men under command of [illegible] general to take our Military Stores deposited thare and at Bennington I was Imeaditley sent on to Collect all the forses as soon a posible and I did not spare time nor horse Flesh in performing my duty I rode two Days and Knights and hurred them on with all speed and whin I got back the Battle was begun and the enimey some part of them taken as I understood. and was on a retreat as I was agoing to Join our men in the action I was met by a party of Men coveying Gineral Francis off from the ground who was kiled in the action I was commanded to take Charge of him off the ground and whilst I was takin carge of this officer I heared the News that the Green Mountain Boys had got the Vitarey and it seemed as though every Man was Shouting throughout the Camp it was a Jolley time amongst us the Boys felt well thare heads ware up and feared nothing, They was ready to go ahead in a minit warning — As they said we want to give the Devils thare due and will do it, for their fellows that are a retring shall have Somthing to remember if they ever live to get into Camp — We was kept Day & Night on the move from one place & another in removing our Deposits to the safest plases thought advisable The Indians was a great trouble among us — we had to keep an Eye on them constantley but I had bin with them so much I knew verry will how to play my part with them — Burgoin kept his army on the move till he arived at Bennington and made a stand. and Incampt. — In the meantime our Peopl moving our Regment & Bregades around him to prevent him going any further. and Stoping all Communications. towards thare Incampment our Boys understood it. and said they never should go no

further so long as we Ware green Mountain Boys — Scouting parties was sent out in every directions and constantley on the move watching the motion of the enimy and the Indians with a sharp Eye — and also the Toryes carring things & Driving Cattle to the British Camp — I was sent back to Rutland with a bout Thirty Men to take charge and take of the stores at that plase and vicinity &c — I arived at Rutland the 3rd day with my little Band we had a Bad drisley Rainey time part of two Days which made it hard gitting along & was glad to git a place to lay down to Sleep to *repose and* * refresh our werid limbs once more. — The nixt Morning I went over the Fort & our Pecket stations to assertain in what condition they ware in — I was greatly disappointed for it seamd to me every thing out of order — they want as I left them I found I had a grate work to doo to put things in order — thare was beteen 40 or 50 Men ben left to garrison the place all all Milisha Men besides Women & Children — I soon gave them orders to go to work & all went to work in earness and it was not long before we had the Place in a Sutiable Situation of Defence to protect ourselves & the nabring Familys In the meantime I recieved orders to inlest as many Men as I could find — I lost no time I improved every moment to increase our Band — and in less than Two Month had increased our fourses over Two Hundred, and as good & hardy set of men as ever trod Shoe leather — It was not long it was reported that the Armey at the South was Defeated — in whome Boygoin calculated to meet & made a clean Sweap through the Countrey and in a few day became a Truth — This roused the enargies of our Officeers & Shouldiers — We had Onley to contend with Bogoin in bringing our War to close which they felt confident off success if writeley managed to keep Bogoin going any further or retreating back to Canada — We had got him in so copleatley hemd in that he could do nether — Fight he must or Surender Burgoin was Thunderstrut, his plans was Defeted — whare he looked for help to carry him through was gone and no expecttation of receiving help from aney quarter — His army was in a bad situation and suffering for Provisions nessaries of Life and what to do he knew not for he was defeted in every attempt he undertook to help himself — Finely he laid a Plan to let him Retreat back unmolested to Canada — This was denied him prompley — and Our army gethron round him dayly ready for action if he undertook to cleare himself — He found he could not maintain his Armey in the situation he was — help he must have or surender his whole Armey he was confident that no help could be given him — for he was surrounded on all Sides — At last he agreed to lay down thare Armes and surendier as it had bin before offered him

The knews Spread like wildfire through all our camp, and it was haild with Joy, amoungst our Friends Officers & Soulgers that the Day ear long should bring fourth Peaie & happiness throughout the United States, and cleare them of the Enimey for ever, and we Settled once more on our Lands as we once did to injoy the social life & happiness we one antisipated — I remaind here and about these quarters till Pease did come or abut concluded, — and soon after got my Discharge from the Service — the Indians at the same time in whoom they put their Trust was Disappointed they had lost thare gide and Potector, Retreated with all Speed to thare home & in Canada — Madened & disapointed they distroyed mosley every House & Barn on thare

* Crossed out.

retreat — and most every thing of aney value especiley on the Borders of the Lake and yet thare was a great meney lirking about on the Lakes & Mountains for a good maney years afterwards & done but verrey little damage. I soon went to work together with my Brother Zadack in gitting my Mothers Fameley together — We hired or took a Farm for Two Years in the Town of Manchester or Polet [Pawlet] (the Writer want Positive or rember which of the Two Placies) But at any rate it was not before we got the Familey together and went to work — and calculating as soon as time circumstances would permit to move to our Our old Plaices in Addison, Vt. — We in the mean time, having each of us Zadock Benjamin & Joseph had each got a Wife — I Benjamin was Mared to Patty Fuller of Polit, Vt. — Her Father not long afterwards moved into the Town of Orwell whar he lived till he Died — She had three Brothers settled in the same Town thar names ware William Benjamin and Asaph — and John Cobb also who Mared *my-* * Polley my Wifes Sister they war Twin sisters they had one Brother settled in Manchester and Died thare his name was Ammi Fuller before oure time was out for the use of Farm Zadock & I came to Addison to make peperations for moving our Falies. by building each of us a sutiable House or shanty, for Our Familes — I colected some old Timber that remaind unburnt by the Indians of our old Bildings and Framed and put together a Snug little House — I Plated some Potatoes & cleared and sowed about two Acres of Weat and a little Corn & Vegitables in a kind of a Garding and made the place convienent as I could considering the Time I had to do it in — I and my Brother went back to our familis and went to work making prperations for Moving & in course of a Month or Two. Zadock was prepared & moved on his old place — not long after I got ready & together with my Mother & Familey Started and moved onto the Old place that my Father Took up & owned when he first came into the Town of Addison and calculated to make it my home as long as I lived — We had Settled the Estate of my Father and made a Division of his Property — I bought all the Hears out Except Mothers Thirdes — she had the use of it as Long as She lived — thin I became in prosesion of her share.

She Mared Peter Ferris of Panton and lived with him till she Died — and Burred in the Burriel ground on his old place in Panton. Apriel or May 1803 — About this time my Brother Joseph moved & Settled at Ty. — and lived thare some time got out timber & had it Fraimed for a House & Barn — Sold out or gave it up and came to Addison & Bought a Lot I took up before the War & another lot that lay the South Side of my Fathers land — which I bought of him afterward — He took the Timber made a raft & his Famely and moved to Addison whare he lived a good many Years then sold out to Ebenezar Merrell Esq — and moved his Familey & Bought a Farm in Perue in State of New York whare he lived till his Wife & he Died and brought up a large Familey of Children Eight Sons & One Dauter — I will make a record of thare Names

Joseph Everest Jr
Calvin Everest
Luther Everest
Edward Everest
Oliver

* Crossed out.

James Everest
John Everest
Josiah Everest
Sally Everest

Edward 2 son died when yong in Addison which [?] to ben in his place not long after I came back I sent by Mr Curtice of Panton to Salsbury Co and Bought a quart of Apple Seads which cost me One Dollar off which I sowed & raised a hamsom lot of apple Treas which I soon Sot out a nice hamsom Orchard — and in a few Years I had Apples & Cider a Plenty — Apples at that time was a rarity they fetch from thre to foure shillings P Bushel and Cider from Foure to Five Dollars a Barrel — Our Neighbours wanted a few — Zadock & I raised the first Orchard in this Town — Not long afterwards most every Man that had a Farm was trying to raise an Orchard, I sold a great many Hundred from 9 Pence to Two shilling a Tree — so that in a few Years they had more Apples than they could make use off and some went to making what they cold Cider Brandy of which they found a ready Markit — At this time we all lived well and felt Happy

Some of ter[?] these Apple Trees was set out by my Father not long after he came into this Town or before the War these Trees had growd up with Bushes Briers Weads & thissels and looked as thought they wanted help. I took my ax & hoe and went to work and Trimd them well and in a short time they grew & looked thrifty some of these Trees before they Died would yeald from 40 to 50 Bushel a year — thare is but 3 or 4 of them now Living

About the year 18 [18] Congress Past an Act to give the Souldiers & Officers a Pension, that Served in the United States Service then living according to the Office they held when in Service — I soon made out my claim and made Application and got it Granted or Excepted. and allowed me Twenty Dollars a Month — Paible every Six Month — & acodingley I drew Two Payments that Year commensing the 4th of March amounting to 240 Dollars At this time Congress found thare was a misunderstanding it was the intention to pay only those that ware in indigent sircumstancies — tharefore they stoped my Payments But in the course of Two yeares they Voted that all Rich & Poor should be entitled to the same Penson — I then made application and was Excepted and have drawn my Penson Anually ever Sence —

And in Due Honor to my Countrey and To the Jentlman in Congress — I thank & Respect you for the Good will you have shone me in bestowing this Penson to me for my servisses — For I think that it is an Honor to You — and my Country in so doing This Act I think will compensate me for the Money I received for my Pay and good for nothing which was a great loss to me at that time — I was Poor I had bin in my Countreys service through the War — and come out out sound and Healthey. Discharged Paid off with that that was good for nothing I had lost all I had I had not much of any thing but my Hands to help myself — With these with a good resolution I went to Work and have injoyed a comfortable living and brought up a large Famely of Children — I will now procerd to put down a Memorandum or Record of himself and his Children an Deaths

Benjamin Everest Born in Salsbury Con' Janury 12. 1752

Patty Everest Born in Norage ct November 25. 1763

A Record of his Children

Ira Webb Everest Born in Addison March 27 1785
Benjamin F. Everest Born Apriel 9th 1787
Silas D Everest Born June 1st 1789
Sally Everest Born December 15th 1791
Polly Everest Born July 14 1794
Harry & Harret Everest Born October 10th 1796,
David Everest Born December 28 1798
Huldah Everest Born September 28 1801
Heman & Hiram Everest Born May. 3rd 1806
All Born in the Town of Addison Vt —

Deaths of Benjan Everest & His Family

Lieutant Benjamin Everest Died March the 3rd 1843. aged 91. years & Two Month
Patty his Wife Died March 6th 1842. Aged 89.

Death of his Children

Benjamin F. Everest Died in Milton Vt August 27 1830 aged 43 years
Harriet Everest Mared Ira Strong of Addison Vt Died January 20th 1842 aged 46 years
Polly Everest Marred Georg A. Gage of Addison Died June 17th 1851 aged 57 years
Silas Everest Moved to the West & Settled in Town of Matherton Meshagan Died He was Marred To Sally Sturge of Bristol Vt Died
David Everest Died in Keesvill, New York
Harry Everest Moved & Settled in the Town of Milton, Vt, and Died August the 8th 1870 Age 74
Fillinda H. Everest Wife Died in the same Town Apriel the 5th 1867
A Record of Ira W Everest & Famiiley
Ira W. Everest Born in Addison March 27 1785
Betsey Everest was Born in Farmington Con^t October 11th 1780 Daughter of Obedia and Hannah Andrews. She moved to this Town in Febuary 20th 1805 and was Marred to Ira W. Everest by Ebenezor Merrell Esq Feb 17 1808 Betsey Everest Died March 5th 1842. Aged 62 in Addison, Vt. —

Birth & Death of the Children

John Hart Everest Born in Addison Sept 6th 1810. —
Dito Nancy Everest was Born September 1st 1812 and Died December the 24th 1830 — aged 17 years — In Addison
Eliza Everest Born May 18th 1817 in Addison
John H. Everest. Died Apriel 12th 1870 aged 59 years 7 Months and 6 Days In Addison
Pheney Everest 2d Wife of Ira W. Everest Died January 8th 1873 In Addison aged
Ira W Everest died 1876 [this last line in different hand than above.]

[The following account is in a different hand, and by a much younger person.]

Zadock De Lay Everest or Zadock Everest as now called came to america in the year 1620 Zadock Everest had five children three sons and two daughters. the daughters died when young. Benj Everest the father of Lieut Benj Everest settled in Saybrook Conn how long we do not know he was married and had sons and daughters while he lived there. From Saybrook he moved to Canaan Conn in 1744. he mooved to Sallsbury Ct. there he lived 21 years then in 1765 he mooved to Addison Vt on the shore of Lake Champlain. he had three sons — Zadock, Benjamin & Joseph In 1776 he was driven from his home by the enemy and then returned back to Sallsbury Ct with part of his family, and there died befor the close of the war, A number of articles he hid away in Addison, and after the war Lieut Benjamin returned to his home in Addison and found some of the articles and among the articles were two old books leather bound one old ax one saw one old kettle and a few other small articles Lieut Benj Everst gave the old book to his son Ira W. Everest they were considered of some value because they were bound in Leather [rest of page is blank, followed by another blank page.]

[Same handwriting as rest of the Note Book which is probably that of Ira W. Everest's:]

Memmorandon and List of Books and the Number of Each Book Belonging To Ira W. Everest Libara Addison Jany 1st 1868.

The Holey Bible and	N° 1
One that was given to Betsey Everest by her Sister Sarah Hull of Sandersfield	N° 2
Elements of Medicine 1800	3
Cullins Practice N^os	4
Dr Fitch Lecturs on the Use of the Lungs	5
Narrative Campaign in Russia 1812.	6
Dignity of Human Nature by J Burgh	39
Criminal Calender in the U. States	7
Re^v John Bennetts Letters 1716	8
Re^v I Watts D.D. Psalms & Hym Book	9
John Walkers Pronouncing Dictionary	10
Richard Baxter Call to the Unconverted 1717	11
To the late Re^v John Mason 1744	12
Tales of the Ocean by [?] Martingale	13
Tour of J^s Monroe President U. States	14
Fleetwood New Man of feeling 1805	
General Wm Tecumsah Sherman By Hadley	15
The Green Mountain Girles by B. White J^r	16
Coles American Frute Book	17
Autobiographey of Re^v James B. Finley	18
Adventures of Huntures & Travellers	19
Great Gurley or Trappers of Umbago	20
Deck & Port or Incidents of a Cruse by Colton	21
The Pirates own Book	23
Indin Captivities or Life in the Wigwam	22
Riches of Grace or the Blessing of Perfect Love	24

The Life & Speeches of Lincoln & Hamlin	25
Thos Hayward Vermont Gazetteer	26
Daring Deeds of American Heroes	27
History of Methodism, Vol one By Stevens	28
Exploring Expedition To Oregon G. Hines	29
Green Mountain Boys	30
Treatise on Devine Union	31
Promise of the Father	32
Autobiography of Re^r T. Spencer	33
Earnest Christianiaty by [blot] Caughey	34
Olines Travells in Two Volumes	34 & 35
Dr Chase Recipts or Iinformation fo Every^b	36
The Right Way or Gospel Applied	37
Lincoln Memorial a Record	38
Lights & Shadows of the Great Rebellion	39
Travels & Adventurs of Celevated Travelers	40
The Doomed Chief or Two Hundred years ago	41
Life of Napoleon Buonaparte	42
Sunshine & Shadow in New York	43
Vermont Gazetteer Historical Magazine	44
Lorenzo Dow Complete Works Ilustrated	45
Pictorial Illustration of the Bible	46
Field Dungeon and Escape	47
Incidents in Wars of the United States	48
A History of the Civil War in U. States	49
The Sabbath Manul by Re^r Justis Edwards	50
Criptour Illustrations	51
Memoirs of Henry Obookiah	52
The Life & Epistles of St Paul	53
The Way Down East	N° 54
Bingleys Natural History	N° 55"

FERRE

Inasmuch as David [4] Everest married, as his first wife, Margaret, daughter of Samuel Ferre, and, for his second wife, a girl who had been raised in this Ferre family, it seems fitting to present a few notes about the identification of the two wives.

SAMUEL [3] FERRE, son of John [2] and Martha (Miller) Ferre, born in Springfield, Mass., 27 Mar. 1690, died in Sheffield, Mass., between 28 Sept., and 8 Nov., 1752, testate, at which time both towns were within Hampshire County. He married, intention at Springfield, 20 Jan. 1712–13, MARGARET HUGGINS, born in Suffield, then in said county, 6 Mar. 1685–86, daughter of John and Experience (Jones) Huggins, death unknown and no estate.

Briefly, John Huggins, son of John and Bridget, died in Springfield, 9 July 1704, having married, first, in Newbury, Mass., 19 Oct. 1681, Hannah Burpee, who died in Suffield, 3 May 1683; he then married, secondly, there, 4 Feb. 1684, Experience Jones, born 12 Aug. 1662, died, his widow, 9 May 1714, daughter of Griffith Jones. In 1712 there were alive (HUGGINS): *Margaret*, as above; *John*, born 21 Feb. 1688–89, died 1 Aug. 1732; *Joseph*, born 1 Dec. 1691; *Samuel*, born 1693, of Palmer and Ware, Mass., and *Bridget*, born 24 Aug. 1695, who married Thomas Purchase. Further:

13 May *1704*, the Indians fell upon Pascomuck (now within Easthampton, Mass.), and took about thirty seven persons at the garrison, the English pursued, which caused the Indians to "knock all on the head," but five or six. "Three they carried to Canada with them, the others escap'd and about seven of those knocked on the Head Recovered, ye Rest died." (*Recorder's Book, Hampshire Co.*) The three taken to Canada included: Esther (Ingersoll) Jones, *Margaret Huggins* and Elisha Searle.

Esther was the wife of Benoni Jones and an aunt of Margaret Huggins; the last named was at her uncle's home at the time, as a "Maid." Her aunt died in Montreal, at the Hotel-Dieu, 8 Dec. 1704, and nine months later, Margaret was baptised a Catholic:

"On Sunday, 12th Sept. 1706 was baptized by me, undersigned priest, Marguerite Huggins, born at Stony-Brook in New England the 16th March 1686, of the marriage of Jean Huggins and of Experience Jones and baptized four months later at Springfield, having been taken by the Abenakis at Paskamack near Northampton the (12th) twenty-third May of the year 1703 [?], and brought to St. François, has been since bought by Monsieur le Marquis de Crisafy Governor of Three Rivers and for six weeks, has lived at Villemarie. She had for godfather, Monsieur Etienne Rocbert, *Garde-Magazin* of the

King, and for godmother, Damoiselle Marguerite Boüat wife of Monsieur Pascaud, Merchant, who have all signed with me according to the law.
rocbert M H.
mgte Boüat Pascaud
Meriel Prêtre."
(Coleman's *New England Captives Carried to Canada*, 1926.) *

It is my belief that Lois Jackson, the little "maid" of the Ferres, had also been an Indian victim, left an orphan, and that was why she was bound out, as was then the custom. In 1752, evidently under age, she was with the Ferres and was undoubtedly born between 1734 and 1743. King George's War (1744–1748) and the French and Indian War (1755–1763) resulted in ghastly Indian raids throughout the frontier settlements of New England. We will never know how many were killed and how many were taken captive to Canada; some of the last were later ransomed.

A careful study of numerous Jackson families fails to place her. But she was apparently not a child of Deacon John Jackson of Tyringham, Mass., in which town, David Everest held land in 1754.†

The only other early Jackson in Salisbury, Conn., besides Lois, was a Hannah Jackson who married there, 15 Jan. 1758, ceremony by James Landon, J. P., Daniel "Forgason," or Ferguson. Between 1758 and 1769, they had born to them there: Sarah, Hannah, Abigail, Mary, Rachel and Daniel.

Only such notes as were made in regard to David's two wives are considered here and no exhaustive research was made for Samuel Ferre and his family. Many sources, such as his deeds, town records of Sheffield, etc., were not consulted. However, the Proprietors Records of Sheffield show that Daniel Kellogg's Right of two hundred acres was laid out, in company with Samuel "Ferry" 22 June 1733. (*Barnes Ms., p. 278*, Berkshire Athenaeum, Pittsfield, Mass.)

"Samuel Ferre," of Sheffield, Hampshire County, Mass., husbandman, drew his will, 28 Sept. 1752, which was proved at Northampton, 8 Nov. 1752. In this instrument he named his sons, John and Azariah, the executors, giving his wife, Margaret, the usual thirds; to son Joseph, he gave house and land

* See W. L. Holman: *Webster Lineage*, compiled 1946, for the late Edwin-S. Webster, which *Ms.* contains Huggins data.

† Originally of Weston, Mass., Jackson settled in that part of Tyringham, now Monterey, where he was bur., having d. 13 Mar. 1757, aged 53, intest. His estate cites widow Mercy [Mary?] and children: Samuel and Beulah, over 14, and Ebenezer, Mary and Solomon, under 14. (*Hampshire Probate.*) Children, b. Weston, (1) *Deborah*, b. 7 Jan. 1729; (2) *John*, b. 22 Dec. 1730, d. 1760, aged 30; (3) *Giles*, bapt. 25 Jan. 1733, aged 5 days, d. 1810, aged 77; (4) *Caleb*, b. 18 Sept. 1735, d. 1759, aged 23; (5) *Samuel*, b. 25 Nov. 1737; (6) *Beulah*, b. 13 Oct. 1739; m. Elijah Spring of Tyringham; (7) *Mercy*, b. 6 Jan. 1741, d. 1756, aged 14; (8) *Ebenezer*, b. 29 Jan. 1743, d. 1813, aged 70; (9) *Nathan*, b. 8 Nov. 1746, d. 1757, aged 10; (10) *Mary*, b. 20 Dec. 1748; (11) *Solomon*, b. 25 Nov. 1750, Tyringham. [These deaths took place in Tyringham. Bond's *Watertown, p. 306*, 1860, and *Tyringham V. R., et als.*]

and to sons Samuel and John a like bequest; to son Azariah lands (he had not built his home yet); and to son, Solomon, land and the family homestead, after wife Margaret's decease; he then gave more lands to sons John, Azariah and Solomon and land to daughters Margaret and Martha, whose surnames are not given, then further lands to sons John and Azariah, to sons Samuel, John, Azariah and Solomon interests in the saw mill; personal property was given, in the main, to the children, but we note one item of great interest: "Louis Jackson a servant Girl I Give to my wife." He signed as "Samuel fere," and the will was witnessed by Daniel Kellogg, and Samuel and "Kathareen" Loomis.

The inventory was made by Deacon Daniel Kellogg, James Sexton and Obadiah Wells [?], all of Sheffield, 29 Nov. 1752, who had been appointed appraisers, 8 Nov. 1752, and took oath, 27 Nov. 1752. It was presented in court, 18 Dec. 1752, being attested by the two named executors. In this paper, appears this item: "to a servant Garls time 5£ 2 iron kittles 1 pot 06-15-00," the only other mention of "Louis Jackson." A list of the various lands gives the bounds; the residue of the entire estate was to be divided among the sons and daughters.
(*Hampshire Probate, Box 55, #43.*)

We have already noticed David Everest's appearances in the deeds with the Ferres, 17 Oct. 1757 and 8 May 1764, *vide ante.*

12 Mar. 1764, Azariah Ferre, of Sheffield, conveyed to John and Solomon Ferre, of same, for £40, two tracts of land there and mentions the homelot of Samuel Ferre and the will of their late hond. father; wit: Zadock and Rebecca Loomis and Aaron Roberts; ack. and recd. 1764. (*Cook's Abs. Berkshire Co., Deeds, 2: 310, Ms.*)

As has been suggested in David Everest's account, it would appear quite clear that, following Samuel Ferre's death in 1752, Lois Jackson remained with the family to work out her time and, either at the time of Margaret Ferre's marriage, in 1754, to David Everest, or at the time of Margaret's death, in 1760, Lois went to Salisbury to live with the Everest family. She probably cared for the four little motherless children and then, as we know, in 1761, married their father and had twelve children of her own. Margaret named her children: *Damaris*, for her sister-in-law, Damaris [4] Everest; *David*; *Margaret*, for herself and her mother; and *Solomon*, for her brother. Of Lois (Jackson) Everest's many children, only one seems to have been named for the Ferres: *Samuel.*

Children of Samuel [3] Ferre, born in Springfield, Mass.: *

i. SAMUEL [4], b. 17 Oct. 1713, d. y.
ii. MARGARET, b. 8 June 1715, d. y.

* *Note: Sheffield V. R., 132, 135, 151;* Warren's *Springfield Families, 279 F.*, both *Mss.* Springfield was in Hampshire Co., until Hampden Co. was set off in 1812, but still retains the old Hampshire Co. Deeds, while Northampton has all the old Hampshire Co. Probate.

iii. SAMUEL, b. 10 Sept. 1716; m. RUTH BEAMAN. For issue see *Sheffield V. R., pp. 50–51*, b. between 1746 and 1762. As of Sheffield, he made his will, 27 Sept. 1793, proved 4 Mar. 1794. (*Berkshire Probate, #1656.*)

iv. JOHN, b. 10 Jan. 1718–19; m. by 1749, MABEL ———. See *Sheffield V. R., p. 61.*

v. SUBMIT, b. 22 Dec. 1720, d. y.

vi. MARGARET, b. 8 Dec. 1721; m. 11 July 1754, Sheffield, DAVID EVEREST, as his 1st wife, *vide ante.*

vii. JOSEPH, b. about 1722; m. 27 Jan. 1741–42, SARAH THOMAS. See *Hampshire Deeds, X: 597;* also *Sheffield V. R., pp. 27, 141, 38.*

viii. AZARIAH, b. 30 May 1724; m. by 1752, EUNICE ———. See *Sheffield V. R., p. 68*, for issue, b. between 1752 and 1776.

ix. SOLOMON, b. April 1726, d. 22 June 1776, Sheffield.

x. MARTHA, b. 24 Mar. 1727–28, unm., 8 May 1764, as see David Everest's deeds; she m. 31 May 1764, Sheffield, SAMUEL SLATE, and d. there, 10 Sept. 1782.

CAPT. TIMOTHY[5] CHITTENDEN, son of Ebenezer[4] and Mercy (Johnson) Chittenden, born 15 Nov. 1732, died in Salisbury, Conn., 16 Feb. 1816, aged eighty-three, testate. He married, 20 Apr. 1758, REBECCA SKINNER, born in Colchester, Conn., 3 Dec. 1730, died in Salisbury, 12 Nov. 1808, aged seventy-eight, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Gillett) Skinner.

The 1882 *Chittenden Family*, a poor piece of work, gives an account of this man on *page 30*, but fails to state the place where he was born or where he was married. These two dates do not appear in the Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records. (*C. S. L.*). I have done but little on this man but did succeed with the identification of Rebecca Skinner.* Rebecca's father, Nathaniel Skinner Jr., bought land in Sharon, Conn.:

18 Jan. 1738-39, Samuel Eells, Joseph Whiting and Isaac Peckerman, for £1, sold "Nathaniel Skinner Jun. of Colchester," land in Sharon; wit: John Prout and Stephen Calkin; recd. 1739. (*Sharon Deeds, 1: 108.*) †

Timothy Chittenden's siblings were named: Elizabeth; Ebenezer; Elishaba, who married an Evarts; *Thomas, the Governor of Vermont;* Timothy; Abigail; Bethuel; and Mary.

"Revolutionary War Records of Salisbury," 1774-1784 (*Ms.*, 1895), well indexed and at the *C. S. L.*, contain these entries of interest:

p. 3, 10 Oct. 1774, Capt. Timothy Chittenden, member of a committee to receive subscriptions to aid Boston; *p. 5*, 13 Nov. 1777, as captain, he was to act as moderator of the town meeting; *p. 12*, 11 Jan. 1781, he served on a special committee; *vide post.* ‡

When at Salisbury, time was somewhat limited and thus the Everests had priority in the research; Chittenden's deeds were not examined, nor was there any attempt to take notes about him from the other sources available there, with the exception of the 1775-1783 period of the Revolutionary War and the early Grand Lists. It was thought that descendants might wish to join some patriotic society on their ancestor, Capt. Timothy Chittenden, whose services of a *civil* nature during that war might render him eligible. His title was probably earned in the old French War (1755-1763), but no search has been made for this.

The Grand List of 1757, shows Timothy listed at £26; that of 1758, at £40, and that of 1759, at £35. (*Salisbury Deeds, 2: 12-18.*)

* For some of her ancestry, see *Register, 53: 402.*
† The earliest Skinner estate in the *Sharon Probate Dist.* is *post* 1850.
‡ These recds. are not complete as no Everests appear.

4 Dec. 1775, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was the fifth selectman and a member of the school committee; served on a special committee, January 1777; as moderator, 18 Nov., and as treasurer for the town, 1 Dec., 1777, and sealer and measurer; 7 Dec. 1778, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was appointed treasurer and sealer of weights and measures; 6 Dec. 1779, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was treasurer, surveyor of highways, sealer of weights, and a member of a special committee; 4 Dec. 1780, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was a selectman and town treasurer; 11 Jan. 1781, a member of a special committee; 3 Dec. 1781, selectman, treasurer and sealer of weights; 9 Dec. 1782, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was treasurer and sealer of weights; and, 1 Dec. 1783, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden was a selectman. (*Salisbury Recds., 1767–1780, pp. 68, 70–72, 76, 78, 80, 81, 84, 86, 90.*)

For many years following 12 Dec. 1785, "Capt." Timothy Chittenden served as town treasurer and held other offices. (*Salisbury Recds., 1784–1849.*)

His estate and that of his son and namesake have been mixed in the office of the *Sharon District Probate*, being grouped as one estate, in the file and in the index. It is clear that the Letter, Notice, Will and Inventory, in *volume 12, pages 566–568*, and *volume 13, page 394*, apply to the father, and that the administrator's Account and Receipt of heirs, in *volume 14, pages 172–173*, belong to the son. Only the Will and Bond appear in the file, now at the Conn. State Library (deposited 22 Nov. 1949*). The father died in February 1816, followed by his son, Timothy Jr., in December 1817. There is no recorded estate for Rebecca (Skinner) Chittenden, wife of Captain Timothy. The last named left a short will, from which the following was made from the original:

"In the Name of God Amen

I Timothy Chittenden of Salisbury in Litchfield County and State of Connecticut, being in sound mind and memory but Calling to mind my own mortality and that it is appointed once for all men to die, do make and ordain this as my last will and Testament recommending my Soul to God who gave it and my body to the Earth to be Buried with a Christian burial at the Discretion of my Executor, hereafter named, and as Touching the worldly Goods wherewith it Hath Pleased God to Bless me with in this life.

Imprimis. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Rebeccah Chittenden the use and improvement of one third part of my Dwelling house and one third part of my Barns and one third part of all my Lands I Shall die Possessed of during her Natural Life. Likewise I give and bequeath to my sd Wife one third Parte of all my Personal or Mooveable Estate (after my just Debts and funeral Charges are Paied) to be an Estate to her & hers forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my well beloved Son Timothy Chittenden two thirds of all my Real or Landed Estate it being those two thirds which shall not be Set out to my sd wife as her Dower to be and Remain an Estate

* I first worked at Sharon on this book, Sept. 1949; the second time was Sept. 1951. *W. L. H.*

to him and his Heirs for ever Except the Legacies hereafter Mentioned which Legac[i]es Shall be Paied by my s[d] Son out of the Remaining two thirds of my Personal or Mooveable Estate So far as it may Extend and the Remaining Parte Shall be Paied in Money or in good Houshold furniture to be Paied within one year after my Decease

Item I give and bequeath to my well beloved Daughters (viz) Rebeccah, Abigail, Olive and Mary forty Pounds each and to be Paied as above excepting any Advances which have been or May be Made to either of my sd Daughters as Portion before my Decease

Item my Will further is that at the Deceas of my wife that Parte of my real Estate Set out to her as Do^wer Shall be Destributed acording to Law to my sd son Timothy two shears & to Each of my Daughters Rebeckah Abigail Olive and Mary Sheair & Sheir aLike (Except my son Shall before or within one year after my wifes Decease Pay to my sd Daughters Ten Pounds each) then sd Dower Shall be an Estate to him and his heirs for ever —

and I do hereby Constitute and appoint my Son Timothy Chittenden to be Executor to this my Last Will and Testament hereby Revoking and makeing void all other wills and Testaments by me heretofore made and Declaring this to be my Last will and Testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal this 24th Day of May 1794 Timothy Chittenden
Signed Sealed Published and Declared by the Testator as his Last will and Testament in the presence of us who at his request Subscribed our Names as witnesses

Elisha Sterling Wm Whiting Joseph Canfield J^r"

The will was filed 20 Apr. 1816; the original executor's bond, of even date, contains the signatures of "Tim^o Chittenden," as executor with "Tim^o Chittenden Jr.," as surety, both of Salisbury. The original inventory, no longer extant, is copied in the volumes at Sharon. It is long and detailed:

The inventory, made by Norton and Coffing was filed 23 Apr. 1818 — after both Captain Timothy and his son had died. It lists the usual clothing, bedding and other household items, the stock, farming implements and the real estate. We note that there was a "Fur Col^r Hat," "Blue & white fringed rose coverlet," "patchwork Calico bedspread," "Birdseye tablecloth," "China Tea Sett," "Tea pot sugar & creamer," 11 silver teaspoons and a sugar tongs, "large cream Col^d platter," "8 Blue edged plates," "7 Wine Glasses," "Musket," "Pair brass Candlesticks," "Warming pan," "Oldmans saddle," "Womans Saddle," "three yr. old sorrel mare," yearling colt and an old sorrel mare, "Small Cross leg Table," "Octagon Stand," small and large looking glasses, painted chest and an old pine chest, "Large hair Trunk." The books were listed by titles: "*1 large Bible old*," * "2 Common Prayer Books," "Guide to the Church," "Christian Magazine," "Buchanans research in Asia," "Ingas View," "Watsons Appology," "Book of Marters," "Beauties of Johnston," "Life of do," "Statute of Connecticut," "Morses Geography 2 Vol.," "Gazeteer -2 do," "Debate on the Indians," "Shaw patriot," "2 Vols Lyttletons England," "Baily's Dictionary," "Welshes Arithmetic,"

* *Italics* by *W. L. H.*

"Pikes — do," "English Reader," and finally, 24 "old School Books." There was a "Map of Connecticut," a "Desk & Book case," "Cherry Bureau," "Cherry stand square," and many other pieces of furniture; total of personal estate came to $1381.72. His land was carefully listed, as follows:

110 acres Wood Land	$4400
160 acres pasture	1600
93 acres ploughed meadow land	1577
30 acres North of Old Cider Mill	480
15 acres on the end of the Mountain	90
1 Barn	150
1 Dwelling House	400
1 old house & shop	75
1 Barn	100
1 Corn House	85
18 acres near the house	750
3 acres woodland	150
11 acres of plough and bush pasture	440
one fourth of a Saw mill and adjacent land	187.50
one half of a Cider Mill, etc.	200.

The total of both personal and real property came to $12,016.22.*
(*Sharon Probate Recds., 13: 394–398.*)

In the picture section appear photographs of the gravestones of Capt. Chittenden and his wife.

Children of Capt. Timothy Chittenden, born in Salisbury, Conn.: †

i. TIMOTHY JR.[4], b. 5 Mar. 1759, d. 19 Dec. 1817, aged 58, Salisbury, intestate; m. ANNA PECK, of Lyme, Conn., who d. 10 Oct. 1837, aged 81, Salisbury; both are buried there. (*Chittenden Fam., p. 60.*) There is but one index card for this man and his father in the probate, the two estates being mixed. Elisha Sterling, the administrator, presented an accounting, 14 June 1821, and receipts were signed by the heirs: Ann and Samuel Chittenden and Julia and James-R. Dodge. (*Sharon Probate Recds., 14: 172–173.*)

ii. REBECCA, b. 17 Oct. 1763; m. AMBROSE LANDON.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Mar. 1766; m. LT. ISAAC[4] EVEREST.

iv. MOORE, b. 17 May 1768, d. 1 Dec. 1772, aged 4, Salisbury.

v. OLIVE, b. 24 Feb. 1770; m. CHARLES CHITTENDEN.

vi. MARY, b. 22 Jan. 1773, d. May 1849.

* Depreciated currency. Copied by Miss Nina Hotaling.

† Many of the dates given in the *Chittenden Fam.* are in error; however, I checked those that could be found at the *C. S. L.*, in 1949. *W. L. H.*

PHILIP ROCKEL [4] FREY (*Col. Henry* [3], *Henry* [2], *Hendrick* [1]) *, born in what is now Montgomery County, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1759, baptised there in the Dutch Reformed Church of Stone Arabia, 30 Sept. 1759, died after March 1822. He married, first, probably in Detroit, about 1784, MARIE-LOUISE ST. MARTIN, who died in Montgomery County, about 1795, said to have been a niece of General Montcalm.† He married secondly, in said county, about 1798, ELIZABETH (TERRILL) HOWE, born about 1774, died in Ephratah, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1848, aged seventy-four, buried there in the Watrous Cemetery, daughter of William and Jane (———) Terrill, and widow of ——— Howe.

Elizabeth (Terrill) (Howe) Frey married thirdly, by 1830, as his second wife, Ichabod Peck; see below for very brief notes *re* the Terrill and Peck data, as important to the identity of Jane (Frey) Everest.

No particular study has been made in regard to Philip-Rockel Frey or the parents of his second wife. There is biographical material about him in the 1870 *Frey Genealogy*, compiled by his son. Raised in luxury, exceedingly well educated for the period, he was, of course, a Tory, and in Canada became prominent and on the way to even more affluence and position, when he became persuaded, after the war, by his father, to return home. His father's promises came to nothing, and after some waste of time, Philip read law and studied surveying, supporting himself this way. But he never prospered and evidently he and his second family knew hard times. His father apparently helped the children by the first wife; very possibly the old gentleman did not approve of Philip's marriage to the widow Howe?

References and brief notes appear in the account of David-Chittenden [4] Everest to the agreement to provide for the Pecks, in which the children of Elizabeth (Terrill) (Howe) (Frey) Peck, by her second husband, Philip-Rockel Frey, appear. She had no children by her other husbands.‡

These items appear in the Stone Arabia Dutch Reformed Church: §

Volume I

page	*Baptisms*			
16,	*1759*	*Parentes*	*Infantus*	*Susceptores*
N. d	10tn Septembr	Henrich Frey	Philippus	Philipp Fox und desson Elole
B. d	30tn Septembr	und Elisabeth		Hausefrau Anna Dorothea

* This Frey family is not connected with Jacob Frey, from whom Lt. Isaac Everest bought his place in Palatine; there are two distinct Frey families as see correspondence with Leslie-C. Frye, of Gloversville, N. Y., and also Samuel-Chollot Frey's *Frey Gen.*, pub. 1870, the author being a son of Philip-Rockel [4] Frey.

† This tradition has not been checked as our interest is with the second wife.

‡ *Vide ante, Transcribed Montgomery Deeds, 8: 411, 409; idem, Mortgages, 3: 449.*

§ Copies, 1739–1850, at Dept. History and Archives, Fonda, N. Y.

Volume II

page 28,			
19 Apr. 1801,	Philip R. Frey Elisabeth Terrel	Jane b. 22 Aug. 1800	*Parentes ipsi*
page 37,			
6 Feb. 1803,	Philip R. Frey Elisabeth Terrell	Louisa b. 19 July 1802	*Parentes ipsi*

From the *Transcribed Montgomery Deeds*, we find Philip-R. Frey buying from Horace Burr and wife, recorded 1806, and from Adam Eacker and wife, recorded 1813; and with his wife, selling to John Matthews, recorded 1811, and to Nicholas Rector Jr., recorded 1812. In the *Transcribed Deed Indexes*, at Johnstown, N. Y., grantees were covered through 1813 and grantors through 1824, only, for lack of time, and the *Transcribed Mortgages, 1772–1839*, were not consulted. There is no estate for this Philip-Rockel Frey at Fonda.

James Cockburn, of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, N. Y., surveyor, in his will proved 26 Nov. 1792, gave his "surveying instruments," to his brother-in-law Philip Frey and to Frey Cox, this document being recorded at Poughkeepsie. (*Record 61: 126.*) For Philip's only sibling, Margaret, had married, first, Edward Cox, by whom she had Henry-Frey Cox, and secondly, the testator. Philip acted as a witness, or the executor, of various Montgomery County wills, enacted in 1805, 1807, 1811, 1812, 1820, and in March 1822. (*ibid., 56: 156, 381, 385, 392; 57: 176, 266, 275.*)

It may be mentioned here that Elizabeth (Herkimer) Frey, wife of the Tory, Colonel Henry Frey, and mother of Philip-Rockel Frey, was of a very large family, her sister, Elizabeth-Barbara, marrying Peter-David Schuyler, and her brother, being the general, Nicholas Herkimer.* These were prominent and wealthy families. The old stone house, in Palatine, was erected by the Colonel's father, Henry Frey, son of the immigrant, and the great-grandfather of Jane (Frey) Everest.

In his account of his own father, Samuel-Chollot Frey, brother of our Jane, writes, at length, of *his* father's stay in Canada, but that "his father wrote him urgent letters inviting him to come home, saying that he was his only son, and assuring Philip that his fortune was ample," etc. He "finally told him all he could or would do was to give him a farm . . . he went on a farm, but made sad work of it . . . left it in disgust . . . his father and he disagreed, and their differences were never made up," etc. Colonel Frey then did look after the children, following Philip's first wife's death, as stated above. He then continues:

* See article in the *American Gen., 27: 125*, and correspondence with the author, H. E. Webb Esq. *W. L. H.*

"My father married Elizabeth Tyrrel, in about 1798; she was the daughter of William and Jane Tyrrel, and the widow of Mr. Howe; she had no offspring by Mr. Howe. I was born February 7, 1799, and my brothers and sisters in the following order: Jane, Louisa, John, Sarah, Eleanor, Adelia, and last Louisa P . . ." "My sister Jane married David C. Everest in April, 1821; he died in 1868. Their children are: David Oscar, Alfred C., Philip Frey, Isaac M., James H., and Mary Jane."

26 June 1830, Jane Everest and Samuel-C., John-W., Edward [Eleanor], Adeline and Louisa-P. Frey appear in an agreement, as children of Philip-R. Frey, regarding their mother, then Elizabeth Peck, and her husband, Ichabod Peck. (*vide ante.*)

Children of Philip-Rockel Frey: *

By Marie-Louise St. Martin,

i. HENRY[4], b. 1785, Detroit; m. AMELIA YOUNG.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1788, Niagara; m. HENRY-N. BLEEKER and JOHN CUMMINGS.
iii. MARY-ANN, b. 1791, Canajoharie, N. Y.; m. ADAM ROOF.
iv. CATHARINE, b. 1795; m. THOMAS BONES.

By Elizabeth (Terrill) Howe,

v. SAMUEL-CHOLLOT, b. 7 Feb. 1799, author of the 1870 *Frey Gen.*; m. June 1823, SUSAN-C. CALHOUN.
vi. JANE, b. 22 Aug. 1800, bapt. 19 Apr. 1801, Stone Arabia Ref. Dutch Ch., Palatine, N. Y., named for her maternal grandmother, Jane (———) Terrill; m. CAPT. DAVID-CHITTENDEN[4] EVEREST.
vii. LOUISE, b. 19 July 1802, bapt. 6 Feb. 1803, same Ch., d. 13 Oct. 1815, aged 12, bur. Watrous Cem., Ephratah, N. Y. (*D. A. R. 149: 48.*)
viii. JOHN-W[ILLIAM?], b. about 1803, aged 48 in 1850; m. MARY SUTTERKIRK and MARGARET STEWART.
ix. SARAH, b. about 1806; m. JESSE FONDA.
x. ELEANOR, b. about 1808; m. CAVALOS-D.-P. HAVENS.
xi. ADELIA, b. about 1811; m. ICHABOD SIMMONS. Called "Adeline" 1830.
xii. LOUISA-P., b. about 1815; m. NEHEMIAH JOHNSON.

ICHABOD PECK, Elizabeth's third husband, according to the *Descendants of Joseph Peck*, by Ira-B. Peck, published 1860, *page 46*, was born in Cumberland, R. I., 26 Nov. 1761, son of Ichabod and Lydia (Wolcott) Peck, and died "near" Johnstown, N. Y., 1 May 1848; he married, in 1780, MARY DEAN, who died in Hadley, Saratoga County, N. Y., in 1814, by whom he had issue. He was first of

* For further data see Frey's 1870 *Frey Gen.*, and material in possession of *W. L. H.*

Marlborough, N. H., and finally of Fulton County, N. Y. A list of his children includes son Alexander, born 1811.

Ichabod Peck actually died 28 Apr. 1848, aged eighty-nine, and was buried in the Watrous Cemetery, which is between Garoga and Lassellsville in Ephratah, and his wife, Elizabeth Peck, who died 22 Nov. 1848, aged seventy-four, is buried next to him. She was his second wife and he was her third husband.

We find Ichabod Peck in the 1820 census, as of Palatine, Montgomery County, N. Y., over 45; in the 1830 census, as of Ephratah, said county, with one male, between 70 and 80, one female, 50 to 60, and three other females, of various ages all under 30. In 1840, still of Ephratah, and in Fulton County, he had one male, 70 to 80, one male, 10 to 15, one female, 60 to 70, and three females, 20 to 30, in his family.

He served in the Revolutionary War, and as such claimed a pension, 23 July 1818, in Montgomery County, aged 59, last 26 November; he again appears in said county, 20 Oct. 1820, at the court house in Johnstown, aged 61, the only member of his family cited is his son, Alexander, then aged 11, "who is hearty." (*S. 43825.*)

The records of the Clerk of Fulton County show the death of Ichabod Peck, a Revolutionary soldier, who died *31* Apr. 1848, aged ninety, in Ephratah. (*D. A. R. Bible Recds.*, 7.) *

WILLIAM [5] TERRILL (*Ezra* [4], *Ezra* [3], *Roger* [2], *Roger* [1]), son of Ezra, by his third wife, Judith Hamilton, and a descendant of an old Connecticut family, was born in New Milford, Litchfield County, Conn., 22 Feb. 1754, and died in Palatine, Montgomery County, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1827. He married, about 1773, JANE ———, born in 1750, whose identity is unknown and who survived him.

He was just of age, when he enlisted in the Revolution, in Salem, Washington County, N. Y., and continued to reside in that state. He has no deeds filed at New Milford and his father has no recorded estate in Litchfield County. In 1790, William's brothers, Samuel and Amos, were in Hebron, N. Y. 4 June 1794, William Terrill and Hezekiah Terrill were paid for three days road work, according to the records of Johnstown, N. Y. In 1810, the former appears in Palatine, with one male and one female, over 45, and two females between 16 and 26; in 1820, again of same, he had one male and one female over 45, one male, 16 to 18, one male, 18 to 26, one female, 26 to 45, and one female, 10 to 16, in his home. Jane does not appear as head of a family in the census records of 1830–1840–1850.

8 Dec. 1805, Jane, wife of William "Tyrell," and Lois Foot, were admitted as members of the Congregational Church of Kingsborough, a village in Johnstown. At this time, Lois Foot was baptised by the

* Dept. Manuscript and History, Albany, N. Y.

pastor, the Rev. Elihu Yale.* "Lord's day, Feb. 28, 1819 Jane, the wife of Wm Tyrrel and Amanda the wife of George Lascells having requested a letter of dismission & recommendation with a view to unite with a church about to be formed in Palatine, the church voted unanimously that their request be granted attest E. Yale, Pastor."

4 Mar. 1819, "William Tyrrell," was a charter member of the First Presbyterian Church of Palatine, later known as the Reformed Church of Ephratah, and the church records state that he died 3 Sept. 1827. His wife, Jane, was also a charter member. William served as clerk of the church from 1819 until 1822; another charter member was William Trumbull, whose wife, Rachel, was admitted, 3 Apr. 1819.†

"William Terrell" appeared in Montgomery County, 16 May 1818, and applied for a pension, as aged 64, on 22d February last past, a resident of Palatine, and gives particulars as to his services in the Revolution, 1775–1777, enlisting at Salem, Charlotte, now Washington, County; 12 June 1821, aged 67, still of Palatine, he lists his property, which included his *Bible*, states that he was raised on a farm, has a wife, Jane, aged 71, who is very feeble, etc. Signs as "William Terrell." (*S. 42467.*)

His estate did not exceed $50, and it is presented that Jane, his widow, due to her age and debility is unable to attend to the settlement of the estate, Martha Terrill, being a daughter, 3 Sept. 1827, filed 7 Sept. 1827. It is also stated that the deceased was a pensioner of the Revolution. (*Montgomery Co., N. Y., Surrogate, Letters of Adm., 3–120, File Box 63.*)

William was not listed as head of a family in 1790 in New York, nor in the 1800 census for Montgomery County. Further research is needed to establish the identity of his wife, Jane.

Known children of William Terrill:

MARTHA [1], alive and unm., 1827 and 1830.

ELIZABETH, b. about 1774; m. ——— HOWE, PHILIP-ROCKEL FREY and ICHABOD PECK. She was the mother of Jane (Frey) Everest.

* The church was formed in 1796 and in 1833 became Presbyterian; copy of recds. made by Miss M. G. Banker (1949) at N. E. H. G. Soc.

† Copy made by Miss M. G. Banker of the Ephratah Ch. Recds., at N. E. H. G. Soc.

TRUMBULL RECORDS

BIBLE

Published 1826 by G. M. Davison *; on fly-leaf appears:

"Augustus W. Trumbull Bible fernshed to me by my mother April 1862 Almy Kingsbury"

BIRTHS

A. W. Trumbull
was bornd Nov th 16 1832
Mary C was bornd
August 27, 1841
Phelena Louesa Trumbull
was bornd June 9, 1863
Adisan Trumbull
was bornd July the 20 1867
Zilpha Trumbull
was born July 18, 1869
Horotio Trumbull
was born March 21, 1871
J. Burton Trumbull
was born August the 24 1873
Sidney Trumbull was bornd
March the 7 1876
Fay Trumbull
was born march the 12 1878

Dorothy Trumbull
was born April 3, 1880
Jema Trumbull
was Born Oct the 19 1885
[William Trumbull]
Born December 14th 1821
[the above is on the page
with the marriages, top torn off]
Timothy Trumbull was
Born December 26th 1822
Horatio Trumbull was
Born May 12th 1825
Alonzo Dow Trumbull
was born July 6th 1827
———bull [bor]n May 9th 1829
Augustus Walter Trumbull
was [born] Nov 16th 1832

MARRIAGES

[top of page gone]

married Trumbull
December the 20 1838

Alonzo D. Trumble was married to
Ester Hill the 20th [ ] 1850
[repeated] Alonzo Trumble
Esther Hill March the 20 1850

[rest of page gone]

DEATHS

John W. Trumbull
Died Feby 11th 1836
William [nothing more]
Malvina M Tru[m]bull
Died February the 11 1840
Malisa M Caldwel
Died January 7th 1858
Alma Kingsbury
Died January 26 1869

* Bible owned 1952 by Sidney-Oliver Trumbull of St. Johnsville, N. Y., son of Augustus-Walter Trumbull; record copied by Ruth-Easterbrook Thomas, 1952; some of the pages are torn in half, rest missing, as is the title page. *W. L. H.*

War of 1812–1814, John Trumbull, 82203. Act of 1850 — 80 acres Warrant:

Fulton Co., N. Y. On 9 Mar. 1852, before a Justice, Alma Kingsbury, says that the statement made by David C. Everest in regard to this deponents marriage to John Trumble said Trumbull's death her marriage to Oliver Kingsbury and the birth of Augustus W. Trumbull her son is a true transcript of the family record of said John Trumbull and that record is the only record of said facts and that said Augustus W. Trumbull is the only minor of said John Trumble. Signed Alma Kingsbury her mark.

Transcript of the family record of John Trumbull (deceased) father of a minor Augustus Walter Trumbull whose declaration for Bounty land accompanies this.

Oct. 27, 1819 John Trumbull was married to Alma Everest by home he had six sons and one daughter.

Augustus W. Trumbull b. Nov. 16, 1832 minor of John Trumbull who died Feb. 11, 1836 His widow said Alma Trumble was married Dec. 20, 1838 to Oliver Kingsbury & said Alma & Oliver Kingsbury are now living.

On Feb. 9, 1852, David C. Everest said the above is a true copy of the marriage & death of said John Trumbull & as it regards the marriage of the widow to Oliver Kingsbury signed: David C. Everest

On Mar. 9, 1852 personally appeared before a Justice of the Peace. In Fulton Co. N. Y. Alonzo D. Trumbull, guardian for Augustus W. Trumbull & declared said Augustus is the minor son of John Trumbull who a private in Capt. Fredk Getman's Co. 11th Regt. 4th Brigade of Militia of New York State Commanded by Col. Alexander Macomb, served 6 months & was honorably discharged at Sackett's Harbor in 1813. Deponent was made Guardian of Augustus W. Trumbull on Mar. 8, 1852.

Revolutionary War Pension, Conn., William Trumbull, wife Rachel, W. 22,456:

Montgomery Co., N. Y. On Mar. 12, 1834 before Judge of Court of Common Pleas appeared William Trumbull, a resident of Ephratah, aged 86 yrs & declared: —

He entered the service in April 1775 and was a resident of Salisbury, Litchfield Co., Conn. Volunteered as a corporal in Capt. Jonathan Nichol's Militia, commanded by Lieut. Col. Experience Story & marched from Mansfield for the relief of Boston in the Lexington Alarm, & served till May 8, 1775.

He then enlisted as a Private at Westbury in State Troops Co., Capt. Caleb Tonbridge 1st Regt. comm. by Gen. David Wooster & served till Dec. 20, 1775.

In May 1776 he enlisted in Major Bigelow's Battln & served till Dec. 1st 1776, recieved a discharge & returned to home at Salisbury, Conn.

Wm. Trumbull his X mark

On Sept. 11, 1838 before Court of Common Pleas, Rachel Trumbull a resident of Ephratah, Fulton Co., New York (attached to Montgomery Co., for Judicial purposes) aged 78 years appeared and stated: —

she is the widow of William Trumbull who was a private & corporall in

Revolutionary War. That she married said soldier on Aug. 26, 1778 and her husband died Mar. 5, 1835

Rachel Trumbull her X mark

On Sept. 7, 1838 Isaac Pedrick in Montgomery Co., N. Y. declared he had known William Trumbull since 1807 (at which time he married deponents daughter) to the time of his death and William Trumbull died at his house where he had resided for a number of years. He further declares that Rachel Trumbull has remained a widow. Deponent also attachs an original family record of Wm. Trumbull in his own handwriting

signed: Isac Pedrick

Copy of family Record of Wm. Trumbull.
"I moved to Sillaborough with my family the 27th of Sept. 1796
We was married Aug. 26, 1778
Mary was born July 25, 1779 a saboth day night
Solomon " " Dec. 6, 1780 a wednesday
Solomon died Mar 26, 1781 monday morning
Walter born Feb. 12, 1782 a tuesday
Betsey ", Jan. 7, 1784
Betsey died July 1, 1794
Sarah born April 12, 1786 a wednesday
Anna born Mar. 11, 1788
Anna died Dec. 16, 1800 a tuesday at 2 oclock afternoon —
William was born Sept. 16, 1789 wednesday
John " " Aug. 29, 1791 a monday
Asenath " " Aug 5, 1793
Achsah " " May 7, 1795 Thursday
Betsey " " May 5, 1798 saturday
Harriet " " July 11, 1800 fryday night
Electa " " Oct. 17, 1802 saboth day
William Trumbull senor was
born Dec 27, 1747
Rachel Trumbull His Wife was born
Feb 28 1760
12 year and 2 months odds and 4 days in our age" •

Census Notes:

In 1800, Palatine, Montgomery Co., N. Y., William and William Trumbull Jr., listed together; also a Jonathan Trumbull there.

In 1830, Ephratah, same co., John, Solomon and John Trumbull, all three families had males between 30 and 40. (*55: 97, 99.*)

In 1840, Ephratah, Fulton Co., N. Y., John, Solomon and John-W. Trumble, headed families all of which had males between 30 and 40. (*11: 366, 368, 373.*)

In 1850, same place (all b. N. Y.), *vol. 24:*
p. *182*, John, 50, farmer, Alma 42, Anna 60.

• William Trumbull, 1847 [*sic*]-1835 and Rachel *Cole*, his wife, 1760-1845; John Trumbull, 1791-1836 and Harriet Trumbull, 1800-1844 [one stone], are bur. in the Ephratah Rural Cem., Ephratah, N. Y. (*D. A. R. Cem. Recds., 149: 308.*)

p. *185*, Alonso-D., 23, Esther-A., 17.
p. *186*, Horatio, 25, Alma 60, Augustus 17.
p. *186*, Malisa 21, in family of James Gray.
p. *196*, Timothy 25, farmer, Jane 23, Alonzo-I., 3.
p. *188*, Solomon 51, Maria 45, Annah, Jonathan, Edward, James, Mary, Alma and Ann.
In 1860, same place, *vol. 23:*
p. *91*, P. O. Lassellsville, Solomon, 61, Maria 51, Amial-B., 29, Sarah 19, Mary 19, Almy 16, Jane 11, all b. N. Y.; and Anna, 78, b. Conn.
p. *125*, same P. O., Alma 53, b. N. Y., living alone.
p. *135*, P. O. Garoga, Horatio 35, farmer, b. N. Y., as were Catharine 22, also Jacob Pritchard 13; and Almy Kingsbury 70, b. Conn.

HELMER BIBLE RECORD

The family record in the Helmer Bible, published in 1823, Brattleborough, Vt., from a photostatic copy supplied by the present owner, Ernest-W. Jones, follows:

[1]

John I. Helmer was Married to Eleanor Everest September 23d A.D. 1837.

Eleanor Helmer Wife to John I. Helmer was born the 15th day of January In the Year of our Lord 179 [blot] 1797.

Eleanor Helmer wife to John I. Helmer departed this life. the 6th day of March. in the year of our Lord. 1855.

Alexander Duncan Helmer was Born the 23d Day of August In the Year of our [Lord?] 1838.

Departed this life June 2d 1849, Aged 10 Years 9 Months and 21 Days,

Marion Amanda Helmer was Born the 11th Day of January In the Year of our Lord 1839 [crossed] 1840

Marion A. Helmer Depar -ted this life April 10th 1851 Aged Eleven Years 2 Months and 29 Days

[2]

John I. Helmer was born the 25th day of August in the year of our lord 1788 and was married to Elizabeth Walradt the 17th day of February in the year of our Lord 1808

John I. Helmer departed this life. the 25th day of April, in the Year of our Lord. 1865.

Elizabeth Helmer, wife to John I Helmer, was born the 21st day of September in the Year of our Lord 1788

Elizabeth Helmer wife to John I Helmer Departed this life December 31st In the Year of our Lord 1836

Jemima Helmer, was born the 23d day of November In the Year of our Lord — 1808.

Jemima Brainard died in January 1887

Jelaney Helmer was born the 3d day of February In the Year of our Lord 1810

Jelany Ellis died in the spring of 1881

Sally Ann Helmer was born the 24th day of December In the Year of our Lord 1811

Zebulon Montgomery Pike Helmer was born the 29th day

Zebulon Montgomery Pike Helmer. departed this

of July In the Year of our Lord 1818	life the 17th day of September in the Year of our Lord. 1864.

[8]

Jemima Helmer was Married the 6th Day of March In the Year of our Lord 1828 to Stephen Brainard Son of Elisha Brainard

Jelany Helmer was Married the 10th Day of December In the Year of our Lord 1829 to John Ellis Jnr

Sally Ann Helmer was Married the 24th Day of December In the Year of our Lord 1832 to Wm K. Campbell Son of Roger Campbell

Zebulon M. P. Helmer was Married the 30th Day of July In the Year of our Lord 1835 to Elvira Campbell Daughter of William Campbell

[4]

James Washington Helmer was born the 7th day of May In the Year of our Lord 1815	Died 1893 Died 1893 [repeated]
Maria Cathrine Helmer was born the 27th day of March In the year of our Lord 1817.	Dead
John D Helmer was born the 4th day of March In the Year of our Lord 1819	John D Helmer departed this life January 28 — 1904 Aged. 84 yrs. 10 mos & 24 days.
Elizabeth Helmer was born the 21st day of September In the Year of our Lord 1820	Elizabeth Helmer Depar -ted this Life December 9th In the Year of our Lord 1820
Herman Knox Helmer Born the 7th day of February In the Year of our Lord. 1822	H. K. Helmer Married May 27 — 1851 To E. M. Keller H. K. Helmer Married 5-27 1851 to E M Keller [repeated]
Oshea Goss Helmer was born the 28th day of March In the Year of our Lord 1824	Oshea G Helmer Departed this life July 3d 1851. 27.7 3Mo 6D
Emily E. Helmer was born the 31st day of January In the Year of our Lord, 1826.	Emily E Helmer Depar ted this Life September 21st In the Year of our Lord 1845 1845 [repeated]
Leonard Helmer. was born the 4th day of April In the Year of our Lord. 1827,	Dead

LETTER OF WILLIAM HENRY[8] EVEREST

This account was written in 1942, and with a few corrections, and some grave errors in regard to the forbears of William[6] Everest deleted, is presented almost exactly as it was sent to me. One must read part of this with a "grain of salt." *W. L. H.*

Tradition of the Everest Family.

William Andrew Everest Jr.* was born in Vermont, A.D. 1771, Sept. 24th. He joined the Revolutionary war in 1783 while only 14 years old, was discharged at the close, in 1785.* He was married to Mindwell Holcomb in 1794, and moved to a new settlement on Schoon Lake, Essex County, N. Y.* He and an older brother put up a grist mill, built a dam, built their own overshot water wheel to furnish power to run the mill, and a worm to make New England rum. They ground corn, rye, and barley; their pay they took one-eighth. There was very little money in the country. With their share they fed their own stock and made the rest into beer and New England rum, which they sold to the sailors who came up the Hudson River into Lake Champlain some twenty miles away. They made kegs and barrels to store the rum in, which had to be cured in wood for seven or more years before it was fit to sell or drink; the settlement was all members of the Baptist Church, and Deacon Everest's brand always brought the highest price — seven year old stuff, 15 cts. per gallon, — 25 year old, 25 cts. per gallon.

In the early days of their settlement in New York Hiram, oldest * of the two Everest brothers, kept the books and looked after the sale of the rum and beer and became the Postmaster, while William ran the grist mill and made the strong drinks and containers; however, they both worked hard to raise and feed and clothe big families.

The postoffice at Schoon Lake had no stamps for sale — you just handed the Postmaster 25 cts. and he wrote on the upper right-hand corner the date and signed his name, and you could send 4 ozs. or less through the U. S. mails. You had to have cash, and the P.M. was noted for the only man in the settlement who ever paid a man cash for work, every transaction was barter.

The books kept by Hiram Everest showed the cost of New England rum, stored in barrels, was 8 cts. per gallon when they paid $1.00 per bushel for corn or rye. The cost of beer was 2 cts. per gallon when they paid 75 cts. for barley.

While at Schoon Lake, there was born to William Everest and Mindwell Everest the following children:

William D.†	Everest	born May 25, 1795
Sophia	"	" Nov. 5, 1797
Sally	"	" Apr. 5, 1799
Mina	"	" Nov. 27, 1800
Clarissia	"	" Oct. 2, 1802
Minerva	"	" Jun. 17, 1805

* William had no middle name and was not a Jr., he did not serve in the Revolution — that war really ended in 1782, peace concluded 1783. Hiram was a much younger brother. Schroon Lake is correct. *W. L. H.*

† The middle initial should read "B." throughout, for Bull. *W. L. H.*

Harvey	Everest	born	Feb. 12, 1808
Hester	"	"	Dec. 15, 1809
Meranda	"	"	Jun. 25, 1811
Amanda	"	"	Jul. 4, 1813
Welthy	"	"	Aug. 25, 1815
Zadock	"	"	Dec. 13, 1818
Marshall Dudley	"	"	Mar. 30, 1819

In 1832, a band of reform workers arrived at the Schoon Lake neighborhood. They called themselves "Teetotalers," or Total-Abstainers; their slogan was:

"We'll neither make, nor drink, nor buy or sell,
Away, away the bowl,
It's alcohol the drunkard drinks,
Away, away the bowl."

Mindwell Everest, the mother, had always taught her children that New England rum was a deadly poison, and they who drank thereof were not wise, and with the aid of this band of total abstainers, she convinced her husband he should quit the manufacturing alcoholic drinks. None of their family ever drank the stuff. And so the cash part of his gristmill business was gone. Of the large family of above, Wm. D. Everest devised and built the first turbine water power wheel and used it in their gristmill as early as 1825. Sophia * married a man by the name of Case. He and his sons devised and built threshing machines back in Schoon Lake country, moved to Rock Island, Ill. to manufacture them, and later at Racine, Wisc. built and sold them all over the U. S. — the J. I. Case Threshing Machines and other farm implements. Clarissia * married the Rev. A. Campbell, noted founder of the so-called Campbellite Church. Maranda * became a remarkable person, developed "Spiritual Manifestations." Under the excitement of the spirit medium she could write in Latin, Greek, and French, which normally she knew nothing about. She died in 1852, a physical wreck. Before her death she denounced the whole thing as the work of the Devil and of no possible benefit to mortals in the flesh.

In 1837 word reached the William Andrew Everest family that the U. S. Government had thrown the "Western Reserve" government land open to actual settlers, and that some of the finest heavy timberland could be had for only $1.25 per acre. The eldest son, Wm. D., was sent at once to look it over and if O.K. to buy 80 acres for himself and 80 acres with a millsite for his father. He found and bought land with oak, maple, black walnut, birch, beachnut, and elm trees 100 ft. high and two to six ft. on the stump; a fine little creek that could be dammed up for water power for the gristmill, fine clay for their brick yard. So in 1837, after 42 years at Schoon Lake, the William Andrew Everest family loaded up on ox carts, drove over land one hundred miles to Sackets Harbor, Lake Ontario. In the boat on Lake Ontario, down Lake Erie to Cleveland, Ohio, then ox teams again, some 18 miles S. E. to their new land, and a chance to grow up in a new country settlement. Remember, this is a typical family of close communion Baptist, sometimes hard-shell Baptists.

* There are errors here about these three girls, apparently the generations have been mixed also. *W. L. H.*

The Everest family had been pioneering new country ever since they arrived on these shores. Now they arrived in the State of Ohio, Summit County, organized a Baptist Church, the Township of Macedonea,* built up houses and barns, cleared off heavy timber and burnt it, built a dam, a gristmill, a brickyard, an ashery to get the lye to make the soap, built and burnt charcoal, did some farming, together with sheep, pigs and cattle raising for the men; the women took the wool from the sheep's back to card, spin, knit, and weave sox or cloth, then sew the cloth into shirts, coats, pants and vests. That's real pioneering.

Marshall D. Everest was 19 years old when his father's family reached Ohio. He was already noted as a husky young preacher, he sang a loud, throaty, bass voice; his memory of Bible verse or story was wonderful, he had a keen sense of humor, and could not only make friends but could keep them. Being extra strong for his size (wt. 158, ht. 5 ft. 9 in.), to him fell the load on doing the heavy work on the new farm, as his father was near 70 years old and his brother Zadock was sickly and could not stand it to do heavy work.

In those early pioneer days, one of the first thought of sport was to organize a township militia, or home guard, combined of all the men and boys 5 ft. tall and under 50 years of age, they to meet every Saturday afternoon, to drill as the army; and Marshall D. was for many years their drill-master and Captain. The Macedona postoffice was established with brother Zadock as P.M., and he also put in [a] small stock of groceries, the father was elected Justice of the Peace, and Wm. D. became Chairman of the Township Board. Young Marshall had for a chum a young Doctor who had recently graduated from College, and he persuaded Marshall to take up the study of Latin and Greek, and he would coach him with it. They both went in for it strong, not only became good, but expert in reading and speaking both Latin and Greek, and got lots of fun out of it besides. When he was 23 years old, there was established a small college within 5 miles. Arrangements were made for him to go there once or twice a week and recite with the regular classes. He kept it up for 5 years, completed a full college course. At this school was where he met Miss Martha Aull, whom he afterward married. On Feb. 22nd, Marshall D. Everest and Martha Aull were married in the town of Ravenna, Portage, co., Ohio, the home of the bride, by Rev. Danuel [Daniel] Miller. They took a honeymoon trip to Niagara Falls, they also had a ride on one of the first trains drawn by a steam locomotive. The train consisted of one flat car, everything was in plain sight, the Engineer sat on a nail keg in front of the fire box, "with his hand upon the throttle and his eye upon the rail." The track was only two miles long, and a round trip took four hours.

Marshall took his new bride home to live with Father and Mother on the old homestead. There was plenty of work, plenty to eat, and at that time one of the best places in the county. The house was large, there was many relatives, friends, and visitors and hired help to feed, and besides it was a well-known depot of the underground R.R. for the Negro slaves running away to Canada. The young preacher was a red-hot Abolitioner, often preached on the wrongs of slavery, and the old mill, brickyard, lime kiln, ashery and farm buildings furnished lots of hide-outs for the run-a-way negroes.

* Actually Macedonia is a village in the township of Northfield. *W. L. H.*

The Rev. M. D. Everest had at the time of his marriage, in 1849, been for two years out of college, and was in constant demand not only as preacher, but to lecture in favor of free public schools, co-education in colleges, women's right to vote; and when they called for a Temperance lecture, he insisted that there was too much danger to the young in talking to them temperance, that Total Abstainence from the use of all alcoholic drinks was their only safety, that the appetite of the drunkard was a disease brought on and fed up by those who insisted that anyone could safely drink; and his lecture on the crime of keeping the black race as slaves, branded him as "a red-hot abolitionist". Having been born and brought up a close communion Baptist, that church felt that he was not doing the right thing by them when he spent so much of his time and talent on lecturing on such worldly things. This, in time, caused him to draw from the old hard-shell Baptist and join the Freewill Baptist, and work with them. At that time there was no free district schools in the State of Ohio. One-half the white people couldn't write their own names; unless parents took the trouble to teach their children the three R's at home evenings by the light of a tallow candle, or the flame of the old open fireplace; or pay money for a private teacher — the children never could know how to read, write or do arithmetic. So it was for many years a political question for debate — free public schools for Ohio, and all her children, run by the churches for pay, that the parents felt able to pay.

There were born to M. D. Everest and his wife, Martha Aull, while living on the old homestead, Township Macedonia, Summit County, Ohio, four children:

Cecil Wayland Everest, born August 29, 1850, married Sept. 17, 1876 to Mary Ann Fletcher in Sauk Rapids, Minn.

Alda Minerva Everest, born July 6, 1852, married April 1879 to William H. Fletcher in Sauk Rapids, Minn.

Charles Malum Everest, born July 14, 1855, married to Mylenie Griffin, Jan., 1878 in Faribault, Rice County, Minn.

William Henry Everest, born October 13, 1858, married to Libbie Alice Phelps, Jan. 24, 1877 in Crow Wing, Crow Wing County, Minn.

In 1841, M. D. Everest's father thought best to retire from all business transactions, and so he deeded the old homestead to him, and Marshall assumed and settled up all his father's indebtedness. The Rev. M. D. Everest always had visions of helping his neighbors, and so in 1843 he entered into a contract with a man, or Corporation, who were manufacturing willow baskets and other willow ware, to put 20 acres of tame willows, they to furnish the proper willow slips for planting, and pay him $100 per ton for the willows peeled and bunched, delivered in Baltimore, Maryland. The money at that time was State paper currency, and Maryland's money was passing at par value, but by the time the crop of willows was grown, harvested, and reached Baltimore, their money was only worth 20 cts. on the dollar, and the firm went bankrupt, and the willows were sold at a loss. The financial depression of 1857 was on, and the willow business a failure, and in order to pay up the debts the old homestead in Macedonia had to be sold at a sacrifice.

In 1857 the Old Squire, as he was called, died — aged eighty-six. He had been Justice of the Peace for 20 years. His death at this time was extra

hard for Marshall D., for the Old Squire's name on paper had passed as good as gold for over 20 years in the State of Ohio.

During the next four years the Rev. M. D. Everest was a very busy man. Besides regular preaching, he was answering calls to lecture all over the State against slavery, in favor of temperance and women's right to vote. The question of free public schools had been settled by Ohio, and the schools were going full blast, but to renew notes and pay high rates of interest was taking all the joy out of life. He had for years been Captain and drill master of the Home Guards, and when President Abraham Lincoln called for 75,000 volunteers to put down the rebellion of the Southern states, Captain Everest raised 100 men in 48 hours. The Ohio Volunteers assembled at Cleveland, and Captain Everest and his men waited ten days to be examined before being sworn, and owing to an ulcerated tooth, the Captain was told "You aren't fit to go with your men. You can do more good out getting volunteers." When he got back home, a dozen or more mothers and fathers heaped blame on his head because he had deserted their boys, claiming they would not have allowed their boy to enlist if they had known he would be staying out and not going with them. This was one reason that he accepted a call to serve a Freewill Baptist Church in the State of Illinois. His mother had died in the Spring of 1860, and no longer needing the old homestead, and after settling old debts, there was nothing to keep him tied to Ohio, so he, his wife and four children took the boat at Cleveland and sailed the Lakes to Chicago, then R.R. to Galva, Ill. The family landed on Uncle Lifice's farm; this Taylor Ranch of an entire section of land had two quite large houses fit to live in, immense barns, corn cribs, broom corn sheds, sugarcane shed, and other outbuildings. It was owned and run by the two Taylor brothers for some twenty years past at that time. Now the war was on, the amount of work to be done needed ten or more hired men, and impossible to get half of them. The Everest family got busy — 200 acres of corn, 80 acres of sugar cane, 80 acres of broom corn, besides a big garden and orchard, and a large share of it bound to go to waste for want of help to harvest it. It would take much time and space to tell half the funny things that happened to the Everest family during the eight months of their stay. One thing that happened all could remember was during the process of making blackstrap molasses. One night, Rev. Everest took on the early morning shift at boiling down the sap. There was four big pans to watch, and keep fire up, an alley between them. It was Monday morning, and Reverend unwittingly hurried into his best Sunday pants, and proceeded to tend as usual, but the imps got busy — one pan was done and had to be switched off the fire, another was boiling over, and another vat of finished syrup was just in the right place to catch him when he stepped back and sat down in this six inches of blackstrap molasses. The joke was really a sad disaster. The pants could not be renovated, and so the next Sunday the Preacher had to wear pants made out of grain sacks.

On this farm the son Cecil was only 12 years old, doing a man's work, driving a team of horses and, as his Uncle Lifice paid him a man's wages, he quit school and went after the all-mighty dollar. They rented a farm the next year, and Cecil ran it. The Fall of '63 they bought a house in Galva. There was plenty of work along the line of preaching and lecturing for Rev.

M. D. Everest, but not much pay. Some of his old college friends kept writing for him to move to Iowa, and so in the Spring of '64 he traded the home in Galva to Dr. Wade, maker of what afterward became celebrated as the first sugar-coated pills. In the deal on the home we took a fine span of horses, a new wagon, and 100 boxes of pills, Wades Sugar-Coated Pills. It was pointed out that in our overland trip to Iowa we would stop with many relatives and friends, and a neat way to repay them and have them kindly remember us would be to hand them a box of Wades Gentle Laxative Pills when we departed.

100 miles in a covered wagon and we reached Rock Island, stayed over a week visiting relatives. Among others were the Case family, who were cousins and who, in time, became famous manufacturing the J. I. Case Threshing Machines and other farm machinery. In the Fall of '64 the family arrived at Oxley's Grove, Black Hawk County, Iowa. Here the Reverend served two Freewill Baptist Churches. He bought a fine 40 acres of prairie land on Indian Creek, built a two-room log house. The next April Cecil, with a three-horse team, broke it and we planted it to potatoes, beans, sod corn and garden stuff, and raised a good crop of everything.

The Spring of '65, end of the Civil War, was remembered by our family, as we had the first kerosene light. Oil cost 40 cts. per gallon. On this new farm, the pioneers had to get busy organizing township, school district, and new churches; and Rev. M. D. Everest was very busy that first year, and so were the rest of the family. In '65 the new farm; 35 acres in wheat was harvested, a reaper was bought — the latest thing out, called a Man-na Trip Dropper; one man and a team could cut and drop in bundles convenient to bind, six to ten acres per day, but after one round it had to be bound up and thrown out of the way before the next round could be cut. A man could bind out two acres a day, so to keep the machine running it took four to six men stationed around the field to keep the Reaper Self Dropper going at full speed. Cecil W. cut our own crop and 150 acres for the neighbors the first year and earned $150. The machine cost $175. That fall there was a big corner on wheat. The price at Waterloo, ten miles away, went up to over $3.00 per bushel. When the Rev. M. D. Everest got threshed he hurried to town and contracted 800 bushels at $2.55 per bushel, and when the grain was delivered he received over $2,000. We were all sure that Iowa was the place to farm, so they bought an 80 acre piece, broke it in the Spring of '67, and in '68 raised 100 acres of wheat. But the high price for wheat was gone and 70 and 80 cts. was tops. That Fall they traded the 120 acres of wheat land for an improved farm on Spring Creek, better buildings with a fine orchard, 20 acres of big oak timber, stocked with ten milking cows, and some money to boot. Cecil W. had passed his 18th birthday, and went out on his own and got a job driving a 4-horse stage coach between Eldora, Hardin County, and Marshalltown, Marshall County, Iowa. All was fine until in January when he came home and pursuaded his father to let him have $1,000 to buy out the stage line. By the Spring of '69 Cecil came back, said he would have to have $2,000 more, and then his fortune was assured for life and he could also take care of the rest of us. Now it so happened that a man wanted to buy the farm and would pay cash. Also, it so happened that a church in Eldora was looking for a pastor; so the farm was sold, the stage outfit was

bought, and also a home in the town of Eldora. But it so happened that the R.R. was completed that summer, and the stage line was a complete loss. Cecil W. then went to Denver and drove stage between Denver and Cheyenne City.

Alda M., the preacher's daughter, had been the star actor of the family. Even at six years of age she could learn and sing songs, memorize and recite pieces to entertain the public. At fourteen, she got a certificate to teach a district school for six months. She did the same next year and saved enough to pay her way through a young ladies' seminary in Waterloo, Iowa and graduated as Valedictorian of her class; her subject dealt with women's right to vote. She sang the audience a solo, the chorus of which follows:

"She lectures, she doctors, she preaches,
As well as to mend your old coat,
She will mend your political breeches,
And remedy all with your vote."

In the year she taught school and saved $120, she bought one of the new Elias Howe, double or back-stitching, sewing machines for the family, and the very next year bought with her school money one of the first double reed organs manufactured by Mason and Hamlin.

Son Cecil W. returned from Colorado in the Spring of 1871, most of the way on foot, with many stories of Indians and rough gunmen on the western plains and mountains of America. In order to give him a new start, a deal was made to sell the home in Eldora, and as part payment secure a big horse team, as there was a job with this team at six dollars per day working for a contractor, grading a new rail-road bed in the north part of the state. At the same time in trading the home they took five cows, moved on to a ten-acre place in the edge of town. The second son, Charlie, now 15 yrs. old, took over the job of running a milk route in the town. The milk business was not so good, and when Cecil came on a visit in August the cows were traded for a team of horses, and Charlie went along with Cecil to work on the railway. The pay for Charlie's team was to be $4.00 a day. The brothers worked two months, or until it froze up, but the pay for the last month was held up and was never paid. The financial failure of Jay Cook and Co. had gone into bankruptcy, and there was no money to pay the men. The R.R. was never finished.

In the winter of 1871 and 1872, the brothers came back home dead broke. It was hard times for everybody, financial depression was squeezing the banks; they dared not let out a dollar. One team and the rest of the cows had to be sold at a sacrifice. Cecil W. took the team of big horses and made a deal with the Eldora Pottery Works Co. to load up with their crockeryware and peddle it in exchange for anything the men working for them could use; there was absolutely no money. The venture proved so successful that he brought in sugar, flour, butter, eggs, bolts of cloth for material to make clothing for men and women, and the company paid their help in this barter instead of cash. The farmers were loaded down with wheat, corn, oats and garden stuff, with no sales — at 10 cts. per bushel for cash. Eggs and butter at your own price. One farmer's wife said there had not been as much as the price of a postage stamp in the house in the last six months. Dressed hogs went a-begging at 3 cts. per lb. Paper money in 5, 10, 15, 25 and 50 ct.

pieces was the first to come out of the banks after the shutdown. The peddling of the crockeryware in exchange for produce proved good for the Pottery Works and C. W., and the big team pulled through the winter in fine shape.

In the Spring of 1872, I, W. H. Everest, got to skipping school and for a preacher's son to do that was very bad for the whole family. So my father very forcefully explained to me that if I would not stop it I would have to get a job and go to work and call my school days finished. I already had a job at the Pottery to work Saturdays at 50 cts. per day, and I lost no time in seeing old man Tolman, the boss at the Pottery Works, and getting a regular job as apprentice at 75 cts. per day every day of the week. Of course, I boarded at home and agreed to have regular lessons at home, also. From here on, I will write of the Rev. M. D. Everest as my father. My brother, Cecil W., had built up a good trade for crockeryware, and in the Spring of '72 carloads were shipped 50 miles or more by R.R., and he would go by team and deliver from these towns. About May 1st, he induced the Pottery Co. to have me go along with him and help, so before I was 14 years old I became a traveling salesman. In the two or three months while I was peddling crockeryware I met many merchants and dealers in these small towns, and I have had occasion to use much of the short cuts in business which soaked into me while at that work.

In the month of August, C. W. quit the sale of crockeryware and took a job of R.R. work with the big team at $6.00 per day, and he rigged out another team and I took the job of driving it at $20 per month. We got $4.00 per day for my team. My father said I should come home and go to school October 1st, but our pay had been held up and there was no money for me to go home on, or buy all the new clothes I had been dreaming about all summer, so I stayed on. We were expecting pay day every day until October 20th, then the word came — the Company was bankrupt and couldn't pay.

We were 100 miles from home. C. W. had only one dollar to get home on, so he invested it in crackers and cheese, and we drank out of the horse pail. It took us three days to get home.

The Fall of 1872, Nov. 1st, found us all home and, except Alda, without work. Alda was teaching school all that winter. Charlie had been working on a farm all summer and had $50 or $60 stake for the winter. Father had thought it best to resign from his job as Pastor of the Congregation Church, owing to some dispute among its members, and his salary was cut off: and with four horses to feed, we faced a harder winter than the year before. The nearly $400 due us for work on the R.R. didn't help a bit. C. W. loaded up with crockery-ware and tried to get the trade he had the year before, but found most of them still over-stocked, so that was no good. Charlie and I went to a private school that winter taught by an old maid we called Aunt Susan. There were some 20 of us, all behind in our schooling. I was the youngest, I think. Charlie and I also took private lessons in penmanship — she taught the Spencerian system. C. W. finally got fa[r]ther away from home and had the crockeryware shipped to him, and did better, but just made expenses. The smaller team got sick with a new disease called epezudic and one died. We sold the other for $80 to save feed

In January, 1873, Father got a letter from Rev. Daniel Miller of Sauk Rapids, Minn., who was an old friend of days back in Ohio, telling him how badly he needed help in the missionary work he was doing in the State of Minn.; that he had succeeded in organizing some four or five Freewill Baptist Churches up and down the Mississippi River, and wished that Father would come to Minn. and help him. After several letters had passed between them (in one the Rev. Miller wrote that he thought his boys would find plenty of work in the woods and lumbering), Father decided to go to visit for a month or two and see what the prospect was to make a living in Minnesota. About February 1st he arrived in Sauk Rapids. Reverends Miller and Everest them commenced to hold a series of revival meetings up and down the Mississippi River and in the lumber camps. They had many converts, and tradition says that at one time in March they cut a hole in the ice and baptized some 40 lumberjack converts. This was in a settlement called Green Prairie, Morrison County. While C. W. was selling crockeryware he became acquainted with a traveling salesman from Chicago; in fact he had hauled him and his sample trunks out to some stores off the R.R. and helped him pick up some good customers. This man told him if he had a good driving team he could get him a job selling merchandise, so C. W. decided to trade off the big team, which he considered worth $500, for a pair of driving horses. He soon run on to a chance to trade for a fine well-matched sorrel team that they wanted $400 for. He struck up a trade and got the finest driving team anybody ever had. He made fairly well selling all kinds of goods for this Chicago house. It was work he liked.

In May, my father wrote home he had decided to move to Minnesota, to pack up as soon as possible. Mother had just planned to make her sister and relatives in Pittsburg, Pa. a visit before she moved into that wild Indian, savage Minnesota country, and so we packed our belongings and Mother got started east June 1st. Charlie and I had jobs working on farms in Grundy County; Alda was teaching school, everybody was busy and happy. In August, Father thought he had discovered a gold mine. He could buy the finest kind of cranberries at $1.00 per bushel or better, yet could go out into the wild marsh and pick two or three bushels per day. He shipped two barrels to C. W., who sold them for $14.00 per barrel, at a profit of $9.00. Now the cranberry season is quite short. They were full ripe Sept. 1st, and frost cuts time to harvest to about two weeks, but in pioneer days lots of berries were gathered in August and would turn red after picking. Father started buying (cranberries) Sept. 1st and Charlie took the driving team and drove to Sauk Rapids, 360 miles in five days, and got there Sept. 5th. C. W. quit his job and intended to take orders for berries at $14 per bbl. The frost came Sept. 15th, and while they scoured the whole country to buy, they could only fill orders for some 100 bbls. C. W. had taken orders for over 600 bbls. and he came home Oct. 1st to help buy, and spent a lot of money trying to fill the orders he had taken. The net profit on the cranberries was less than $300.

Father had rented a house on Brockway Prairie, and Alda arrived Oct. 1st, and they commenced a home there. I finished my job in Iowa, and got to St. Cloud Sunday about 8 o'clock p. m. and stayed over night at the Central Hotel, and C. W. came after me in the morning. Mother came home

Nov. 1st and we had a family reunion. The most remarkable thing at the time was that we were all dead broke, although we had all, but Mother, been working hard all the past year. Father had taken over to serve three churches; one at Brockway, one at Two Rivers, and one at Green Prairie — all on the west side of the River. He also had agreed to give one service a month to the soldiers at Ft. Ripley. The churches were to pay him $200 each per year; however, he wasn't getting any money to speak of, so he took a job teaching the Two River district school at $40 per month to keep the home fires burning. Alda took a school to teach at Belle Prairie, and Charlie took a school to teach at North Prairie, and I went to school at Brockway. C. W. took the team and hauled cord wood to St. Cloud; so we all made a very good living at the finish of 1873. In February, Alda was to begin teaching the primary school in Sauk Rapids, and Father decided to move there. We moved into the house owned by Rev. Miller. I now went to school in Sauk Rapids, and Alda was supposed to do her own janitor work, so I took the job of starting fires at $2. per month. She had over 70 scholars in her room. It was a tough job, but the birds still sang! In March, Rev. Daniel Miller died, and Father fell heir to all of his five newly-organized Freewill Baptist Churches. There was but little money, but Father served them all as best he could for over three years. He could get no help of other Freewill Baptists, so in the Spring of '77, he, having contracted sinus trouble and becoming partly deaf, turned his charges over to the Rev. D. S. Mason — a representative of the American Union Sunday School — and he retired and took up dairying to make a living.

In August, 1874, Alda took a contract with the Federal Government to teach an Indian school for 9 months at Leech Lake, Minn. beginning Sept. 1st. Charlie taught school for straight 9 months in 1874 and 1875. I got jobs with farmers that summer; in October, Father came home from his church in Gilmanton and said if I could pass the examination and get a certificate to teach I could have the school out there at $30 per month. So I shed my little short jacket and donned a long-tailed, claw-hammer coat, and called on Rev. Sherman H. Hall, County Supt., and asked him for a special examination to teach the school in Gilmanton. He said the regular exams were passed but he could give me a permit to teach that school. I was just one day past 16, and didn't I feel big and grown over night! For teaching 4 months school, I received school orders each month for $30, but had to discount them to get the cash, 5%, and pay $10 for board. The farm home where I boarded — the man was away in the north part of the states surveying land and the woman couldn't buy any more groceries until he sent her some money, so we lived on tea, bread, and canned raspberries without sugar. We had no butter, eggs, meat or lard. When I got my first school order we lived pretty good. Her man got home Jan. 1st and was very much surprised that she had not received money each month while he was away.

I finished my school in January and about February 1st started to High School in St. Cloud, and had to walk 3 miles and back. In May, 1875, Cecil W. came home from Minneapolis and said he could sell all kinds of wild hay in Minneapolis to Tom Lowery, who was grading Washington Avenue, for $30 per ton, and he planned to buy and fit up one of the old

abandoned Winagan's flat boats and load with hay and run it down to Minneapolis. The hay here could be bought for $2. per ton. He bought a new flat boat for $10. It was 60 ft. long and 8 ft. wide. He got Oscar McGee, an old riverman, to agree to run the boat load of hay down for $25. We bought 16 ft. tamarack poles and built a hayrack on the boat 48 ft. long and 16 ft. wide, and loaded 20 tons of loose hay on it. Pilot McGee had a 16 ft. oar to steer with in front and C. W. had another to steer with behind. At sunrise a fine morning in June, we pushed out into the swift current with our cargo of hay 10 ft. high, and I was stationed on top to carry orders from the pilot in front to the main oarsman aft. Believe me, that 200 lb. oarsman aft had lots of hard heaving to do, too, before we got to Minneapolis. Old Man River carried us along at about 5 miles per hour. We thought to arrive in Minneapolis in 15 hours, but in 5 hours run we came to a wash out, or cut out, of the main current of the river that our pilot knew nothing about. He didn't dare take the new cut-off of the stream so we kept in the old channel, and the current was so slow we never would have got through if we hadn't poled and waded and pushed; and with all we could do, it took us 8 hours to go two miles and get back in to the swift current channel. We had a box of food, and blankets to sleep in, so when we got by Elk River we steered in to the bank and tied up for the night, went on shore, built a fire and made tea in a tin pail, and by dark were all sound asleep. Early in the morning we hustled out, made some more tea, ate our fill, and pushed off down the river. We landed our boat load of hay at Minneapolis about 1 o'clock p. m. We landed on the bank about a block from Washington Ave. and Broadway. C. W. hustled off to find Thomas Lowery, to have him send his teams to unload the boat. In another hour, Thomas and C. W. came to the boat, and he said the hay was fine but that the price was down now and he would only pay 15 dollars per ton — that he couldn't pay cash — we would have to take City Warrants. We could get any kind of goods in trade for the City Warrants, but no cash. C. W. went up town and found a couple of men with teams, and we loaded them up, got $35 in cash and paid off our pilot his $25. The next day we tried all day to make a cash sale, but had to sell to Tom Lowery and take Minneapolis City Warrants in payment. We sold the boat and tamarack poles for wood for $15 cash.

The above interesting account ends abruptly, is it possible that the concluding pages were not sent to me?

UNPLACED EVERESTS

ADONIRAM EVEREST,* parentage unknown, born probably in Litchfield County, Conn., about 1800, died by 15 Aug. 1832. He married, in Salisbury, Conn., ceremony by the Rev. L.-E. Lothrop of the Congregational Church, in November 1824, SALLY HINMAN, of Salisbury, living there in April 1833, perhaps a granddaughter of John Moore, of same.

According to a letter written years ago by the Town Clerk of Salisbury, Adoniram's family were the only "Everests" left there, and the writer had attended school with James-B., Adoniram's son. The claim, by a descendant, that Adoniram was of Spanish origin seems absurd. He lived in Canaan, Conn., and apparently deserted his family and was living apart from them in 1830. He is not listed in the 1820 or 1830 census in Salisbury or Canaan, but in the latter year, enumerated in June, we find Sally "Everetts" in the former place, as head of a family consisting of one female, between 20 and 30, one female, between 60 and 70, and two males under 5. Perhaps the older woman was Sally's mother? A search of the land records reveals: †

21 Oct. 1824, James Landon, of Canaan, for $26, conveys to Adoniram "Everist" of same, by warranty deed, land there in the 1st Society, north of grantor's own house, etc., and on road between Canaan and Salisbury; wit: Harmon Peet and William-M. Burrall; ack. and recd. 1824. (*Canaan, Conn., Deeds, 11: 59.*)

13 Aug. 1828, Adoniram Everest, of Canaan, for $350, mortgages to John-M. Holly, Newman Holly, Lee Canfield and Frederick-A. Sterling, all of Salisbury, and to William-C. Sterling, of Canaan, land as above described in Canaan; wit: William-M., and William-P. Burrall; ack. and recd. 1828. 23 Apr. 1829, these grantees appear as grantors in release, by quitclaim, of the mortgage, the land and "dwelling house thereon near falls bridge in said Canaan on east side of Housatonic River," being the place where said Everest now lives; wit: Edward-F. Gay, John-G. Mitchel, Theodore-B. Sterling, Eliphalet Whittlesey, Francis-N. Holley and William-M. Burrall; ack. and recd. 1829. (*ibid., 12: 58, 242.*)

26 Aug. 1829, Adoniram Everest, of Canaan, for $130, mortgaged to Henry Van Deusen, of Salisbury, land in Canaan with a dwelling house thereon, near the Falls Bridge there, east side of Housatonic River, where he now lives, etc.; wit: Asahel Humphrey and Lot Norton, J.P.; ack. and recd. 1829. 4 Sept. 1830, Adoniram Everest, of Canaan, for $50, mortgaged to said Van Deusen, the said property "it being the same place where James Hatch now lives and where I the said Everest formerly lived," "being all the land &

* As pointed out, in the account of James[4] Everest, b. 1779, both *C. M. E.* and *W. H. E.*, were puzzled as to the identification of this man. He *may* have been an illegitimate son of James, for he named a son "James" and was a hatter by trade, as was James. Also, in 1808, the latter conveyed rights to Abijah-C. Peet, whom we shall meet again.

† Those deeds re Canaan were noted by Mrs. C. D. Townsend, of W. Hartford, Conn.

buildings I own in said Canaan"; wit: Philander Wheeler and William-H. Walton, ack. at Canaan, 4 Sept. 1830; recd. 8 Oct. 1830. (*ibid., 12: 242, 129.*)

29 Sept. 1830, Adoniram Everest, of Canaan, appointed Ephraim Dixon, of Sheffield, Mass., his attorney to handle property in Canaan, etc., signs; wit: Edward-F. Ensign; ack. at Sheffield, same day; recd. 4 Apr. 1831. (*ibid., 12: 269–270.*)

29 Mar. 1831, Adoniram Everest, of Canaan, for $40, conveyed to James Hatch, of same, land in the South Society therein, near Falls Bridge and adjoining the Housatonic River, bounded S. by land owned by James Landon, E. on highway; N. by land owned by Conn., and W. by said river, with a dwelling house thereon, and is where said Hatch now lives: signed by his attorney, Ephraim Dixon, his mark; mentions the power of attorney annexed; wit: Francis-N. Holley and William-A. Sterling; ack. by said Dixon 1831; recd. 1831. (*ibid., 12: 269.*)

As Sally (Hinman) Everest's second son was born in Salisbury, in March 1829, it seems possible that she and her husband separated before the birth of this child. No doubt further research would reveal her identity. She petitioned the Probate Court, at Sharon, Conn., to handle the real property for the benefit of the children:

15 Aug. 1832, "Sally Everest of Salisbury" the "Parent of James Benjamin and Edward Norman Everest of Salisbury . . . minors as the owners of real estate situated in Canaan . . . viz. A Dwelling house and small peice of land under & adjacent . . . in falls Village in Said Canaan on the east bank of Ousatonic River being the same of Adoniram Everest late of said Canaan deceased died seized." Signed by "Sally Everest Parent." She was bonded, with Edward Moore, also of Salisbury, as her surety, 7 Nov. 1832; both sign. (*Sharon Dist. Probate, File ———; Sharon Probate Recds., 17: 55, 57.*)

Having secured the right to sell the property, for the benefit of the two minors, we find these conveyances:

7 Nov. 1832, Sally Everest, of Salisbury, for $100, quitclaimed to Asa-S. Brewster, of Canaan, property in Falls Village there, being the same formerly owned and occupied by her decd. husband, Adoniram Everest, and released also her dower rights as the latter's widow, etc.; signed; wit: Edward Moore and Samuel Church; ack. and recd. 1832; same day, Sally, as the "Parent of James Benjamin Everest and Edward Norman Everest," of Salisbury, minors, in their behalf and for $200, conveyed to Asa-S. Brewster, by quitclaim, the said dwelling house and a small plot of land, formerly occupied by said Adoniram, the father of said minors and now decd.; signed; same wits.; ack. and recd. 1832. (*ibid., 13: 316, 317.*)

22 Apr. 1833, Edward Moore (evidently a tanner), of Salisbury, for $1600, paid him by Abijah-C. Peet, William-W. Peet, Frederick-J. Moore and Sally Everest, all of Salisbury, quits rights to real and personal property there, in settlement of his debts to them, etc.; wit: Samuel Church and Albert Moore; ack. and recd. 1833. (*Salisbury Deeds, 20: 313.*) *

* Frederick-Jay Moore, son of Calvin and Abigail, b. 21 July 1799, Salisbury; Calvin Moore, son of John and Mary (Bingham) Moore, b. there, 16 May 1773. John Moore

Children:

i. JAMES-BENJAMIN, b. 26 July 1827, Canaan, Conn.; m. MARY-A. DWIGHT, see below.

ii. EDWARD-NORMAN, b. 5 Dec. 1829, Salisbury, Conn., d. there, 28 Apr. 1835, aged 6, bur. there in the New Cem., where John Moore, who d. 1837, is bur. and also Christian Hinman, who d. 29 Sept. 1834, aged 69; was the latter the mother of Sally (Hinman) Everest, and the female, between 60 and 70, in Sally's home in 1830?

JAMES BENJAMIN EVEREST (*Adoniram*), born in Canaan, Conn., 26 July 1827, died in Yonkers, N. Y., 19 Feb. 1887. He married, as of New Hartford, Conn., in North East, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1848, MARY-A. DWIGHT, of New Haven, Conn., living in Troy, N. Y., 17 Aug. 1891, aged sixty-eight.

He and his wife separated; she then lived in Troy with the two children. In 1870, we find James Everest, aged 40, born in Conn., a sash and blind maker, living in the family of William-T. and Mary-A. Cummings, both born in Ireland, in Yonkers Village, Westchester County, N. Y. (*Census Recds., 106: 573.*)

He served in the Civil War:

James-B. Everest, 51st Mass. Vol. Inf., res. Worcester, Mass., peddler, aged 35, enlisted 25 Sept. 1862; mustered out, 27 July 1863. (*Mass. Civil War Rolls, 4: 561.*)

James-B. Everest, Co. C., 3d Regt., R. I. Cavalry, place of birth not cited; aged 36, when he enlisted, in Providence, R. I., 14 Sept. 1863; cook at Regimental Hospital, May–Aug. 1864; Detailed as Hospital nurse, March and April 1864, at Napoleonville, La.; mustered out, 29 Nov. 1865. (*A. G. O.*)

Pension, James-B. Everest, Civil War; widow Mary-A., C. 349581:

Widow's claim, 17 Aug. 1891, Troy, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., aged 68, res. of Troy, declares she is widow of James-B. Everest, who enlisted 14 Sept. 1863, in Co. C., 3d Regt., pte., R. I. Cavalry Vols. Prior service as a pte., Co. D., 51st Mass. Vols., from 25 Sept. 1862 to 27 July 1863. He was hon. disch. 29 May 1865, at New Orleans, La., and d. 19 Feb. 1887, Yonkers, N. Y. She also stated that she was married under name of Mary-A. Dwight to said soldier, 26 Oct. 1848, by Charles Patterson, J.P., North East, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and that neither had been married before. She has no children under 16; witnessed by William-D., and Cora-H. Everest, who are mentioned elsewhere, by a neighbor, as her children.

Copy of death certificate of a soldier issued by City of Yonkers, N. Y., 31 Mar. 1892, which states:

James B. Everest died 19 Feb. 1887, aged 63 [actually aged 60]; occupation Hotel Keeper; birthplace: Conn., mother's birthplace: Conn. Resident of Yonkers, one year.

---

d. 6 May 1802, aged 62, there; m. 15 Dec. 1762, there, Mary Bingham; among their issue were *John*, b. 31 May 1766, d. 25 Feb. 1837, who m. Lois [4] Everest, and *Sally*, b. 23 Dec. 1764, who m. Capt. Jehiel [4] Everest, brother of Lois. John and Lois (Everest) Moore had son, Edward, b. there, 27 Nov. 1808.

Copy of certificate of marriage, held by Mrs. Mary-A. Everest, née Dwight: "At the town of North East, Co. of Dutchess & State of New York, James B. Everest of New Hartford Conn. in Litchfield Co. and Mary A. Dwight of New Haven, Co., of New Haven in Conn. were with their mutual consent, by me joined together in Matrimony which was solemnized in the presence of creditable witnesses on Oct. 26, 1848 Charles Patterson J. of P."

Children born in Troy, N. Y.:

i. WILLIAM-D[WIGHT?], b. 9 Oct. 1851, res. 1891, Toledo, Ohio, when he wrote "I cannot give you the name of my Great Grandfather. He lived in some part of Spain [?], I am told. You have my Grandfather's name in my letter to you. It is Adoniram."

ii. CORA-H., b. 25 Dec. 1860.

JAMES E. EVEREST (*Horace, ?Samuel* [5], *David* [4], *Benjamin* [3], *Isaac* [2], *Andrew* [1]) *, born in Oswego County, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1826, living in Elkhart, Ind., in September 1891, then aged sixty-six, and stated to be son of Horace and Mary (Peck) Everest, and grandson of a Luther[?] Everest. He married, perhaps in Wayne County, Ohio, in 1848, MARY-ANN HEFNER, born in Pennsylvania, in 1828, died in 1897, parentage unknown.

This James-E. Everest claimed, in 1891, that he did not know his grandfather's first name, as his father died when he, James, was very young, etc. Other persons, then living in Elkhart, stated that the grandfather was named Luther Everest, but it would seem that the grandfather was confused with a Luther [6] Everest, whose account has been given, and who was a resident of Elkhart.

The 1870 census shows in Olive, Elkhart County, Ind., James Everest, aged 44, farmer, born in N. Y., wife Mary, 38, born in Pa., Harrison, 18, born in Ohio, James, 16, born in Ind., as were: David, 13, John, 11, Abner, 8, Esther, 6, and Eliza, 4. (*Vol. 8: 442–443.*)

In 1880, James "Everets" was of Olive, Elkhart Co., Ind., aged 54, born in New York, *father born in Conn.*, mother, born in N. Y., farmer; wife Mary-A., aged 51, born in Pa., birthplace of parents not cited; son John, aged 21, daughters "Ester"-A., and Eliza, aged 16 and 14, all born Ind., father born N. Y., and mother born Pa., also a Caroline Whitmire, aged 6, born Ind., at school and a servant[?].

Children, first two born in Ohio and rest in Indiana:

i. WILLIAM, b. 9 Aug. 1850; m. Mar. 1874, ANNETTA KINDER, b. 1854, Ohio, d. 16 May 1891, her father b. Canada and mother b. Ohio. Res. Harrison, Elkhart Co., Ind., 1880, aged 30, b. Ohio, father b. N. Y., and mother in Pa., we find William, with wife Anetta, as above, aged 26, etc., and children: Susannah, aged 6, b. Ind., and Mary-A., aged 4, b. same, parents of both b. in Ohio. (*1880*

* See account of Samuel [5], b. 1768, for notes on Horace, possible son of Samuel.

Census, 9 ED. 7.) Children (EVEREST), b. Indiana, (1) *Susanna*, b. 1874; (2) *Mary-Ann*, b. 1876; (3) *Walter-Calvin;* (4) *Maggie-Elnora.*

ii. HARRISON, b. 1852; m. about 1877, EVALINE [or EMELINE] NUNNEMACHER, b. Ind., of Pa. parentage. He was of Harrison in 1880, aged 28, b. Ohio, father b. N. Y., mother b. Pa., wife "Evaline" aged 28, b. Ind., her parents b. Pa., daus. Eliza-E., aged 2, b. Kans., and Frances-M. aged 5 mos. b. Ind.; with him was [brother] James Everest, aged 25, b. Ind., father b. N. Y., mother b. Pa. (*ibid.*) Children (EVEREST), (1) *Eliza-E.*, b. 1878, Kans.; (2) *Frances-M.*, b. 1880, Ind.; (3) *Benjamin.*

iii. JAMES-H., b. 1855, Ind., res. with brother Harrison in 1880; m. *post* 1880, MARY TAVERNINER. Children (EVEREST), *Deven-Burton*, who d. y.; (2) a *son.*

iv. DAVID; m. RACHEL SEISS; *s.p.* in 1891.

v. JOHN, unm. in 1891.

vi. ABNER, b. 14 Oct. 1861, Elkhart, res. 1891, New Hartford, Iowa; m. CATHARINE KALEY, her father b. England, her mother, Ireland. He filled out forms and sent in data, in 1891. Child (EVEREST), *James-H.*, b. 29 Jan. 1885, New Hartford.

vii. ESTHER-ANN; m. JACOB-T. HOOVER. Children (HOOVER), (1) *Jacob-T.;* (2) *Carrie.*

viii. ELIZA-SYLVESTER; m. HENRY CREAGER. Children (CREAGER), (1) *Earl;* (2) a *daughter.* Note her middle name of "Sylvester."

LEVERET BARNEY AVERIST, born about 1780–1790, place unknown, died in New Haven, Conn., 23 Aug. 1832. He married, in Hamden, Conn., the ceremony by the Rev. Abraham Alling, RUTH HUMISTON, baptised there, 23 May 1790, living there in 1857, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Humiston) Humiston. She married secondly, in March 1839, JABEZ MUNSON, who died 22 July 1854.*

Jacobus in his *New Haven Families, page 901*, gives the name as "Avis."

Bounty Land Warrant, War of 1812, 270, 742; rejected:

12 Mar. 1857, New Haven Co., Conn., Ruth Munson, aged 67, of Hamden, said co., swears that she was the widow of "Leverit Barney Averist," pte., Capt. Cook's co., 5th Conn. Militia, who enlisted in New Haven, July or August, 1813, and served about 20 months, being discharged in New London, Conn., in 1815. She married said Averist, 24 Jan. 1808, in Hamden, the ceremony by Abraham Alling, minister, her maiden name being Humiston; the soldier died 23 Aug. 1832, New Haven. She further states that she married, March 1839, Jabez Munson, who died 22 July 1854 [no places cited for 2d marriage or Munson's death]. Mrs. Esther Wolcott, aged 79, a witness, states that she has lived near Mrs. Munson, in Hamden, over 20 years. No

* No search has been made, of the *Munson Gen.*, nor of the Leveret and Barney connections. I do not think this man was an Everest. *W. L. H.*

mention of any children. "Not found on the rolls," states the 3d Auditor's office.

REV. HARVEY WILLIAM [8] EVEREST

Late in June 1955, further biographical data about this descendant were received from Jean-Irion [11] Everest, based on the research, made in January 1955, by Charles-J. Ritchey, Professor of History at Drake University. As some of the statements were apparently in error, no change has been made in the account on pages 305–308; moreover the material was received too late for proper inclusion. As an addition therefore:

Mr. Everest also attended Geauga Seminary, Ohio, and Bethany College, Bethany, W. Va.; in 1891, becoming president of the Southern Illinois Normal School, in Carbondale, Ill., and while there, married secondly, Jennie (——) Rogers, of El Paso, Ill.* In 1897, he left Carbondale to become dean of the Bible College at Drake, but poor health forced his retirement the next year. His funeral was held at the University Place Church of Christ, Des Moines, Iowa, 23 May 1900.

UNPUBLISHED EVEREST MANUSCRIPT

This material donated to the New England Historic Genealogical Society contains data about other Everests who are not related to the Andrew Everest family.

* As his first wife died in Hutchinson, Kans., in October 1892, it would seem that he left there after that date. *W. L. H.*

Index of Persons

Index of Persons

In order not to pad this Index, modern spellings have been used when feasible. The names of ancestors in the pedigrees are omitted.

All spellings of the name of EVEREST are consolidated under the same. But as it may be of interest to note that in various records we find the name under *43* different spellings which are listed. *W. L. H.*

INDEX OF PERSONS

——
Alida 286
——
C.-D. 191
——
Eliza 116
——
Elizabeth 286
——
Frances-Jane 286
——
John 286
——
Raymond 286
——
Raymond-Franklin 286
——
Sarah 12
——
Simon 25
——
Susan 416
ABBOTT
Abel 76
Catharine 221 294
Daniel 144
Lois 294
Samuel 294
ABERCROMBIE
Anna 246
Annie-Keith 246
Arthur-Frederick 246
Charles-Everest 246
Clara-Mary 246
Daniel 246
Emma 246
Enid-Elsie 246
Frederick-Bicknell 246
Martha-J.-G. 246
Ralph 245 246
Sarah 245 246
Thankful-M. 176 245 246 247
Thelma-Lillian 246
Theodore-Everest 246
ACKERSON
Audrey 312
Calvin-Jesse 313
Carol-Ann 313
Cecil-Dewey 313
Charles-Henry 312
Dewey 313
Doris 312
Elise 313
Frances-Mabelle 312
Gail-Eileen 313
Gerald-Elmer 313
Howard-Douglas 312
Hugh-Warren 312
Inez 313
Irvin-Donald 312
John 312 313
Lourie-Charles 312
Martha 312
Mary 312 313
Nellie-Gertrude 312
Paul-Mervin 312
Pearl-Corrine 312
Ruth-Alice-Evelyn 313
ADAMS
Benjamin 177
Ell-C. 317
Friend 105 175
Gideon 95 96
Hiram 107
John-P. 196
Martha 246
Phoebe-L. 317
Rhoda 81
ADDINGTON
Isaac 22
ADRIANCE
Effie 288
Margaret 288
AIKEN
Asa 210 211
ALDRICH
Prudence 287
ALGER
Julia-A. 265
ALLEN
—— Gen. 94
Adaline 195
Addie 195
Azubah 204
Charlotte 265
Delia 305
Diadama 242
Diana-L. 269
Ebenezer 93 104
Elijah 145
Emma-I. 195
Esther 265
Ethan 42 56 103 375 378 381
Everest 195
Gabriel 144
George-Washington 265
Ida 274
Ira 42 94 112
Isaac 195 265
Isaac-J.-E. 195
Isaac-J.-Everest 195
Jabez 195 265
Joseph 78
Josephus 265
Julia 265
Mary 195
Mary-J. 195
Olive-Charlotte 195 265
Parmelee 104 105 150
Peter 195
Phebe-Bates 204
Sally 265
Sarah 265
Stephen 204
Susan-J. 234 305
Warren 195
ALLING
Abraham 425
ALLIS
Evalina 109
Maria-S. 109
Nathaniel 109
ALSAR
Hannah 361
ALVERSON
Lucy-P. 322
ALVORD
Harriet-Amanda 213 278
Leah-Beulah 322
Lucy 323
Lucy-Perrin 253 322 323
Marshall 323
Marshall-White 322
Nancy 278
Philemon 278
AMAKER
Sybil-Marie 345
AMIDON
Betty-Jane 356
Edith-E. 356
Rollo-B. 351
AMOS
Jeanette 286

AMYCHURST
Amy 204
ANDERSON
Clarissa 88
Edward-James 333
Esther-Dorothy 361
Hannah 361
Herman-Clarence 357
Howard-Wendell 357
Ilah 331
Ilah-Vivian 333
Josephine-Elizabeth 357
Norman 276
Olof 361
Sarah-A. 123
Sophia 357
ANDREWS ANDRUS
Betsey 385
Betsey-B. 108 186 187
Hannah 186 385
Obadiah 186 385
Sarah 186
ANDROS
Edmund, Sir 1
ANGELL
Jane-Elizabeth 316
ANGIER
Sampson 5
ANNABLE
Minerva 202
ANTONIUS
Evelyn 310
ARMISTEAD
ARMSTEAD
Mehitable 243
Polly 175 243
William 243
ARNOLD
Benedict 100 374
Gladys 350
ARTON
Gavin-Rendell 235
Isabell 235
Mary-Airlie 235
Mary-Esther 235
Ogilvie-Airlie 235
Oliver-Rendell 235
ASHLEY
—— 189
Beulah 189
Elisha 189
John 74 75 189
Philenda-H. 109 189 190
Zebadiah 258
ATHERTON
Abigail 203
Adolph 203
Helen-L. 202 203
Maylon-Elizabeth 203
Maylou-Elizabeth 203
Samuel 203
Sanford 203
Sanford-Adolph 203
ATKINS
Edmund 112
ATWATER
Abigail 30
Damaris 30
David 30
Jonathan 34
AULL
Elizabeth 244
Martha 175 244 411 412
William 244
AUSTIN
Harold 286
Ruth-Mary 286
Thomas-H. 118
AVARED
See Evarts
AVERILL EVERELL
Job 9
Thomas 7
AVERIST
See Everest
AVIS
See Everest
AXTELL
—— 167 230
Aaron 158 238
Abigail 158 235 238
Abigail-H. 236
Alexander 158 235 236 238
Betsey 87 158 161 163 235 238
Daniel 158
Eleanor 158 166 167 235 238 302
Elizabeth 158
Hannah 158 167 235 238
Joseph 158 160 163
Mary 158
Moses 158
Nathaniel 236
BACON
—— 298
BAIL
Elizabeth 244
BAILEY
Mary-Ann 339
BAKER
Aimeé-Grace 338
Amanda 255
Barbara-Ann 338
Ernest-Hiram 338
George-Francis-Peter 338
Helen-Madge 338
James-Peter 338
Joan-Elizabeth 338
Peter-Francis 338
BALCOM
Aldrich 237
Charles-John 237
Florence 237
Hattie-Mary 237
John-Hume 238
Joseph 237
Lucretia-Selleck 237 238
Mary 237
Milton 237
Nora 237
Prudence 237
BALDIN BALDWIN
BALWIN
Eliza 189 255 256 326
Henry 255 256 257
James 38
Maria 255 256 257
BALL
Christiana 317
BANE
Lewis 11
BANKER
M.-G. 401
BANKS
Charles-Edward 1 3
John 7
BANYER
Goldsbrow 124 130
Harriet 130
BARBER
A.-D. 194
Sarah-M. 113 198
BARKER
Bruce 333
Carolyn 333
Jean 333

BARKER (*cont.*)
Kathryn 333
Loyal-W. 333
Ruby-Rose 333
Thomas 122
BARLOW
Deborah 233
Mary 166
BARNARD
Ellen-Amelia 268
BARNES BARNS
Amanda 155
Frances-H. 275
Frances-Henrietta 209 275
John 97
BARNETT
Carlton-C. 178
Charles 178
Charles-E. 178
Diana 178
Dudley 178
Edward 178
Edward-James 178
Harriet-L. 178
Henry 178
Henry-Hyde 178
Hyde-Rice 178
James 178
Jane 178
Jane-Marcia 179
Jedediah 178
Jerusha 178
Justus 178
Justus-Rice 178
Lucina 178
Marcia-Jane 178
Mary-C. 178
Mary-Elizabeth 178
May 179
Mercy-A. 178
Nell-Jane 178
William 178
William-Hyde 178
BARNEY
—— 425
Julia-H. 180
BARNUM
Amos-W. 184 185
Ebenezer-B. 91
Esther-Adelaide 161 162
Isaac 162
Polly 91
Rebecca 162
William-B. 162
BARRETT
Margaret-W. 332
Patrick-E. 332
Patrick-John 332
BARRON
Emma 182
BARROSS
Calvin 153
John-D. 229
BARROTH
——, Capt. 324
BARROWDALE
——, Mrs. 80
BARROWS
——, Capt. 119
Darwin-A. 213
Marion-E. 213
BARRY
Lewis 248
BARTLE
Jacob 140
Philip 140
BARTLETT
Adaline 123
Albert 123
Althea 207
Augusta 123
Augustus 123
Charles-Rufus 207
Daniel 15 24
Dorcas 123
Dorcas-M. 123
Dorcas-Maria 123
Earl 123
Egbert Egburt 123
Eliza 123
Ellen 123
Emeline-Mary 207
George 123
H.-S. 123
Hannah 123
Hilma-Ermina 207
Hiram-E. 123
Hiram-Everest 123
Isaac 123 141
John 80
John-Charles 207
John-Richard 207
John-Spencer 207
Lemon 80
Lloyd-G. 123
Lloyd-Granville 123
Loring 121 123
Lydia 79 80 81
Mabel-Smith 207
Mary 123
Mary-Emeline 207
Minnie-Ann 207
Phebe 123 269
Phebe-Ann 123
Philip 79 80
Polly 176
Robert-S. 123
Rodman 123
Sarah 123
Sarah-A. 123
Sylvanus 123
William 18 31 35 80
William-L. 80
BARTON
Andrew 106
BASSETT
Elizabeth 166
George-S. 166
Ida 166
J.-W. 30
Jonathan 37
BATES
Eli 272
Juliet-E. 209 272
Martha 272
BEACH
Benjamin 35 36
Lucy 125
BEAL BEALS
Leah-Beulah 322
Lucy 323
Molly 80
BEAMAN
Ruth 392
BEAN
Anna 186
Sally 156
BEARDSLEY
—— 240
Anna 169 239 240
Cordelia 240
Darius 240
Everett-J. 239
Georgianna 171 239 240
Lewis 240
Mary 240
Nehemiah 240
Phebe Phoebe 239 240
Phebe-C. 240
Rebecca 240

BEARDSLEY (*cont.*)
Wells 240
BECK
Anthony 131
BECKER
Elizabeth 361
BECKLEY
Billa 118
Wealthy 118
BECKWITH
Alice 126
Daniel-W. 126
E. 196
Harriett 126
Reuben 124
BEEBE
Al 309
Patricia-Helen 332
Richard 332
Vera 309
BEECHER
Lyman 226
Solomon 96
BEEKMAN
Cornelius-C. 130
BEERS
Bessie-Belle 273
Mary 219 334 372
BEGORDIS
[BOGARDUS?]
Pearl Corrine 312
Robert-Cyril 312
BELDEN BELDING
Mary 247
Silas 106
BELL
Jonathan 144
Phares 255
Theresa-A. 255
BEMAN
Emily 134
BENDER
Florice 332
Richard 332
Susan-Annette 332
BENEDICT
Benajah 379
Elizabeth-A. 292 293
Nathaniel 120
BENJAMIN
Mary-A. 148
BENNETT BENNET
Daniel 146 147
Doris 312
Electa-Maria 108
Nathan 96 106
Robert 108
BENTLEY
Charles-R. 344
Charles-Raymond 345
DeLancey 344 345
James 150
Janet 344
Janet-Cornelia 345
Lester-W. 363
Martha 344
Martha-H. 344
Martha-Hartwell 345
Robert-H. 344
Robert-Hubbard 345
Ruth 344 345
Ruth-Hartwell 344
Sardius-DeLancey 344
BENTON
Daniel 27
BERGMAN
Irene-Mary 359
BERRY
James 42
Minerva-Adelia 261
BERRYMAN
Barbara 345
Eugenia 346
Henry-E. 345
Kenneth-Arthur 346
Robert 346
Robert-Everest 346
Virginia-Grace 346
BETTS
Harriet 298
John 19
Uriah 88
BICKNELL
Anna 186
Charles 186
Ernest-Dorr 186
Fred-Grant 185
Frederick-George 186
Gertrude-Knight 186
Glenna-Geraldine 186
Henrietta-Everest 185
John-Stark 186
Mary-Priscilla 186
Priscilla 186
BIDWELL
Adonijah 77
Josiah 88
Mary 88
Matilda 88
Polly 88
Sidney 88
BIGELOW
——, Major 404
BILLINGS
Charles 213
Charles-E. 213
Ellen-J. 213
Fannie-G. 213
Fannie-Rebecca 213
Grace-E. 213
Marion-E. 213
Rebecca 213
William-G. 213
BINGHAM
Caleb 120
Mary 73 119 422 423
Shubael-C. 140
BIRD
—— 161 230 231 232 233
Addison 232
Adelia 232
Asenath 58
Celestia 230 232
Cordelia 230 231 232
Cornelia 232
Esther 232
Eunice 85
Gustavus 212
J.-A.-J. 230 231
James 59 67
John 231 232
John-C. 212
Joseph 40
Joseph-A. 232
Joseph-A.-J. 230 232
Lee 232
More 44 58
Mower 232
Nathaniel 45
Sabrina 232
Thomas 44
BIRDSEY
Ebenezer 145
BISHOP
Daniel 34
David 18 30 35
Frances 261
Frances-H. 262
Frances-Harriet 193
Harriet 262
Henry 262
James 21
John-W. 262
Joseph 27

BISHOP (*cont.*)
Samuel 36
BIXBY
Achsah 186
Betsey 186
Salmon 186
Stephen 106
BLACKBURN
Della-Matilda 313
Irene-Delores 313
Lois-Ardelle 313
BLACKWOOD
Dorothy-Mabelle 312
Walter-Robert 312
BLAKE
Caleb 108
Charlotte-M. 108
Lillie 108
Mary 108
Sarah-Mason 329
Wallace 108
BLAKELY
Laura 155 156
Moses 155
Phebe 155
BLAKESLEE
Emily 123
BLAND
Clarissa-Abigail 206
John-A. 206
BLANSHARD
Katharine 360
BLATCHLEY BLACHLY
Abraham 35
Joshua 17 27
BLEEKER
Elizabeth 399
Henry-N. 399
BLISS
A. 152
Betsey 152
John 152
Samuel 152 156
BLODGETT
Asa 49
BLOOD
Amos 156 157
Aphalia 157
Daniel 157
Earl-N. 157
Elizabeth 157
Eunice 157
Luman 157
Maria 174
Mary-L. 157
Nason 153 154 156 157 229
Nathan 152
Nelson 150 154 157
Niles 157
Obed 157
Oscar-W. 157
Rhoda 153 156 157
Sally 156 157
Sarah 157
Wallace 157
Warren 157
BLOOMER
Elizabeth 109
BLOSS
Joseph 88
BLUCK
Arthur-William 235
Elinor-Elizabeth 235
Esther-Frances-Barlow 235
Mary-E. 234
Paul-Everest 235
Winifred-Esther-Everest 235
BOARDMAN
—— 104
Joel 165
BOCKING
Alexander-George 367
Elizabeth 367
George-Frederick 367
James-Craig 367
John-Alexander 367
Mary-Wallace 367
Patricia-Anne 367
BODINE
Mary 267
William-B. 267
BOGARDUS
Also see Begordis
Annatie 137
Egbert 137
John-E. 290
BOGEN
H.-P.-V. 186
BOGGS
Haddie 351
BOGUESS
Carlyle 360
Jean 360
Virginia 360
BOIS
William 177
BOLSTER
Amaryllis 332
Fred 332
John-Clark 332
Keith-Gilbert 332
Marva-Jean 332
Maynard-LeRoy 332
Thelma-Nellie 332
BOND
Henry 165
BONES
Catharine 399
Thomas 399
BONNEY
Sarah 110
BOOGE
Aaron-J. 223
BOOTH
Fanny 186
Freegrace 186
Parnel 186
Pheney Pheny 108 186
BORLIESON
Frances-E. 174
Frank-E. 174
BORMAN
Maurice 332
Velma-Christine 332
BOROMAN
Maria 167
BOSS
Austin-Dunham 228
Frances-Locke 227
Georgia-Ann 352
BOSTWICK
Isaac 73
Jesse 55
John 55
Mary R. 125
BOSWELL
Almina 173 174
Henry-W. 173 243
Jacob 173
BOTSFORD
Amos 145
Augusta-L. 257
Jane 326
Jane-E. 257 325
Martha 257 325
Reuben 257 325
BOTTUM
Martha 355
BOUAT
Marguerite 390

BOURQUE
See Burke
BOWERS
Lydia 76 92
BOWKER
Joseph 49
BOWMAN
Mary 308
BOWRON
Sarah 249
BRACE
Jonathan 95
BRADLEY
—— 33 164
Abraham 16 27 28 32 33
Ariel 83
Caroline 173
Charles-Lewis 173
Emma 173
Nathaniel 33
Stephen 13 15 20
BRADSHAW
Harriet-Hall 300
James 92
Lydia 92
William 300
BRADY
Marcella 244
BRAGDON
Arthur 9
Samuel 9
Thomas 11
BRAINARD
Aaron 220
Electa 73 118
Elisha 408
Hezekiah 43
James 220
Jemima 407
Mary 46
Samuel-D. 73 118
Stephen 408
BRANCH
Caroline 114
Rufus 104
BRAND
Marion 237
BRANDT
Adeline 366
BRANNOCK
Alice-Rebecca 186
George-Franklin 186
Glenna-Geraldine 186
BRAYTON
Cornelia-D. 198
William 198
BREED
Allen 177
Foster 183
Judith 177
Sarah 183
Sarah-Elizabeth 184
Tryphena 102 177 178
BREEZE
Hannah 193
BREWER
Elsie-Rose 351
Jonathan 144
BREWSTER
Asa-S. 422
Daisy-V. 86 89
Daniel 75
Daniel-D. 86 88
Elizabeth 75
Elizabeth Swan 75
Elson 69 75
Ezra-S. 86 88 89
Guy-O. 86 89
Hannah 87 88
Horace 75
Iram 75
Jabez 121
John 66 67 69 75 87 129
John-O. 86
John-Otis 75 88 89
Lucinda 86
Lucinda-B. 75 85 86 87 88 89
Lucy-A. 86 89
Otho-M. 86 89
Otis *See* John-Otis
Phebe-Everest 75
Rhoda 66 67 69 75 86 89
Rosco-A. 86 89
Silas 69
Sylvester 87
Vernon-E. 86 89
Ward-O. 86 89
William 75
Zeno-C. 88 89
BRIGGS
David-Henry 337
Dorothy-Cornelia 337
Jennie-M. 337
Raymond-Garrett 337
BRIGHAM
Alma-J. 327
Ray-J. 327
Reid 327
Willis 327
BRINSMADE
Daniel 164
BRISTOL
Abner 83
BROADWELL
Squire 205
BROCKWAY
Samuel 28
BRODERSON
Edward-Christian 345
Janet 344
Janet-Christian 345
Janet-Hartwell 344
Peter-Ward 345
Ward 345
BROMEIR
Caroline-Margaret 336
BRONSON
Laura 52
BROOKS BROOKE
Ann 200
John 5
Peter 215
BROUGHTON
George 6
BROWN
—— 41
——, Capt. 89
Abigail 156
Allen 156
Amelia 372
Anna 290
Augusta-A. 320
Cordelia 219 372
Delia 219
Dilzon 372
Emma-S. 167
Etta-Belle 320
Eula 290
Hannah 290
Harold-Everest 320
Harriet-E. 167
Helen-M. 167
Henry 167
Henry-O. 167
Hiram 290
Horace 167
Hurlburt-E. 167
Isaac 167
Lucretia 167

BROWN (*cont.*)
Lyman 150 156
Lysander 152 153 156
Mabel-Louise 290
Mary 219 323 334 372
Mary-C. 253 322
Mary-Eliza 219 281 334 372
Mary-Everest 167
Nathaniel 151 154 156
Nelson 291
Olive 167
Olive-R. 156
Oravilla 156
Philotha Philothetta 156
Rachel 167
Richard 187
Royal-Guilford 320
Sally 153 156
Sarah 156
Sophia 357
Thelma 320
W.-L. 167
William 219 334 372
William, Mrs. 372
William-H. 320
William-Kinglsey 290
BROWNELL
——, Bishop 296
Joshua 196
Mary-E. 290
Polly 171
BROWNFIELD
Barbara 345
Everest-Herman 346
Frances-Esther 345
Herman-Guy 345
Herman-Porter 345
Leola 345
BROWNSON
Timothy 105
BRUCE
——, Elder 289
BRUNDAGE
Harvey 154
BUCK
Justus 41
Samuel 112
BUCKINGHAM
J. 41
BUCKLIN
Lottie 246
BUEL BUELL
Abel 152
David 97 177
Eliphalet 44
Elizabeth 259
Hannah 119
Henry-W. 340
BULL
Mindwell 171
Noah 79 143
William 368
BULLEN
Caroline 329
Elizabeth 266 329
Samuel 329
BUNCE
Mildred 333
BUNNELL
Marjorie 342
BURBANK
Jeremiah 168
BURCH
Nelson 125
BURGESS
Jefferson 315
BURGOYNE
John 93 374 375 381 382
BURKE
Ephraim 269
Phebe 269
Rosana 269
BURNHAM
Also see Barnum
H.-D. 308
Maria 308
Marie-S. 308
Marie-Sybil 243 308
BURPEE
Hannah 389
BURR
Horace 398
BURRALL BURRELL
——, Col. 89
Charles 125 143 144
George-Beach 125
Harriet-Everest 125
Jonathan 67
Lucy 125
Malinda 125
Mary R. 125
Robert-Fuller 126
Thomas-D. 76
William-M. 421
William-P. 421
BURRETT
Mary 114
BURROUGHS
Betsey 161 162
Betsey-E. 162
Laura-A. 162
Marvin-E. 162
Merna-E. 162
Thomas 161 162
Thomas-M. 162
BURROWS
Mary 336
BURT
Abigail 155
Benjamin 155
Henry 254
Henry-C. 255
Sarah 102 183 254
Sarah-A. 255
BURTON
Andrew 47
Elijah 140
James 45 46
BURWELL
Abraham 172
BUSHEE
—— 269
BUSHNELL
Hannah-B. 115
BUTLER
A.-C. 128
Abel 144
Permelia 128
Solomon 97
BUTTERFIELD
C.-N.-A. 235
Charles-Nathaniel-Arthur 235
Elinor-Elizabeth 235
Elinor-Frances-Louise 235
BUTTOLPH
Isaac 108
Lydia-Ann 108
BUTTON
—— 199
Lurancy 209

CADENHEAD
Bruce-Edward 346
Charles-Patrick 346
Eleanor-Arley 346
J.-F. 346
Lucia-Sue 346
Patrick-Douglas 346
Sherry-Lynn 346

CADY
Bernice 316
D.-C. 132
I.-W. 132
CALDWELL
——, Capt. 264
C.-C. 265
Charles 12 34
Lyman 135 136
Mary-M. 135
Melissa 408
Melissa-M. 136
Myra-Luella 265
CALHOUN
John 146
Susan-C. 399
CALKIN
Stephen 393
CAMERON
D. 293
CAMFIELD
Leona 286
Paul 286
CAMP
Hezekiah 45
Joel 125
Joseph 36
Luke 42 83
Martha 124
Nathan 36
Oscar 155
Rhoda 155
CAMPBELL
—— 202 298
A. 410
Eliza 114 201 203
Elvira 408
Ethel 286
Jane-Evelyn 351
Lillie-Carr 174
Roger 408
Ruth 157
Sarah 351
Sarah-Jane 174
W.-T. 351
William 174 408
William-B. 174
William-K. 408
CAMPUZANO
Balbina 370
CANFIELD
Also see Camfield
Ezra 85
Jared 42 85
Joseph 42 85 395
Lee 421
CAPRON
Harriet-Jerusha 109
James 109
CARD
Mary 312 313
Thomas 9
CARNAHAN
Mary 287
CARNEY
Polly 120
CARONNEAU
Clara 356
Irene-Inez 356
Louis-Victor 356
CARPENTER
Amy 173
Annabelle 369
Anthony 78
Charles-Stephen 369
Charlotte-Susan 369
Gordon 299
Grace 299
Mary 299 323
Mary-C. 253 322 323
Uriah-F. 322 323
CARR
Charles-H. 174
Edwin 174
Elsie 310
Jane 258
Jane-S. 258 326
John 258
Sally 258
CARRIEL
Aaron 199 207
Dwight 199
Fanny 199
Hiram 199
James 199
Phebe 199
Prudence 113 199 207 213
Sally 199 207
Sarah 207
CARTER
Edith 342
Polly 174
CARTWRIGHT
Nancy-Mariah 291 336 337
Sylvina 337
CASE
—— 410 414
——, Capt. 157
Almina 173
Asahel 101
Bessel *See* Bissell
Bissell 101 106
Charles 101
Elisha 116
Everett, Mrs. vi
J.-I. 410 414
Jonah 101 106
Jonas 144
Josephine vii
Loudon Lowden 92 101 171
Loyal 101
Manning 140
Marjorie-Ellen 107
Ruth 101
Sally 92 101 171
CASSIDY
Gerry 312
CASTLE
Marie-Antoinette 304
CASWELL
Allen-B. 259
Carrie 259
Ina-B. 259
Ray-B. 259
CATLIN
Ashbell 180
Sylvia 180
Ursula 198
CHADWICK
Hattie 344
John 77
CHALKER
—— 118
Catharine 73
Charlotte 73
Damaris 61 72 115 117 118
Electa 73
Elizabeth 73
Margaret 72 73 118
Margaret-E. 73 118
Martha 73
Nathaniel 72
Rhoda 73 118
S.-E. 118
Samuel 56 72
Samuel-E. 72 73 118
Temperance 72 73 118
CHAMBERLAIN
CHAMBERLIN
Clarissa 88

CHAMBERLAIN
CHAMBERLIN (*cont.*)
George 86 88
Gertrude 88
Jared 86 88
Joel 85 86 87 88
Joseph 88
Lovisa 88
Lucy 85 86 87 88
Lydia 86 88
Mary 88
Matilda 86 88
Mercy 85 86 87 88
Orville 230
Polly 86 88
Sarah 88
William 88
CHAMBERS
Betsey-H. 102
David 101
Polly 51
Robert 51 374
Sally-Ann 101
CHAMPER
See Champlin
CHAMPLIN
Caroline 187 251 319 321
Elizabeth 251
Lucy 251
Thomas 251
CHANDLER
Alzina-H. 269
Henry-R. 269
James-Cheney 269
Jane-Martha 269
Jennie 269
L.-Irene 151
Sarah 78
CHAPIN
John 234
Silence 98
Sybil 149
CHAPMAN
Adelaide-Catharine 198
Anna 42
Caroline 321
Edna 343
Hermie 291
Jed 37
Lydia 88
Ozias-Stephen 198
Susannah 42 89
CHARLES II
King 1 8
CHARLETON
Jesse 221
CHARLSWORTH
Eileen 288
CHASE
—— 370
Ann-Eliza-H. 114 209
Caroline 114
Chester-W. 242
Ed 204
Edward-R. 114
Edward-Raymond 114
Eliza 114 204
Emeline 114
Emily-A. 114
George 242
Henry-H. 114
Isabella-S. 242
James 242
John-B. 242
Josiah-E. 114
Laura 114
Mary 114
Mary-Louise 341 370
Nancy 114
Rial-B. 114
Rivington 242
Sally 114 203 209
Samuel 114
Sarah 110 114
Sarah-A. 114 242
Sarah-Ann 114
Seth 110 114
Sylvanus-G. 114 209
CHATTERTON
Belle 262
Gertrude-E. 262
Lena-M. 291
Nettie 262
CHILDS
Chloe 128
CHITEY
Anson 118
CHITTENDEN
—— 32 73 138 139 142
Abigail 73 129 393 395 396
Ann 396
Anna 396
Bethuel 393
Charles 396
Ebenezer 393
Elishaba 393
Elizabeth 393
Gideon 27
John 34
Mary 393 395 396
Mercy 393
Moore 396
Olive 395 396
Rebecca 129 371 393 394 395 396
Samuel 396
Thomas 104 393
Timothy 59 67 68 69 129 371 393 394 395 396
Timothy, Mrs. 371
CHRISTIANSEN
Lillian 351
CHRISTMAN
Andrew 131
Carrie 290
Catharine-A. 136
Eileen-Marie 291
Eli-Dennis 290
Emory 290
Eula 290
Greyford-Harold 290
Harold-B. 290
Linda-Sue 291
Mary 136
Sarah 290
CHUBB
Alexander 229
Alonzo 229
Franklin 229
Kelsey 229 230
Mary 229
Mary-Ann 229
CHURCH
Laura 134
Nathaniel 140
Samuel 121 122 422
Simeon 43
CHURCHILL
Anna 125
Sarah 265
W.-L. 228
Worthy 228
CLANSIE
Margaret 290
CLAPP
Edith-Virginia 294 338
Emma-Louise 338
Francis 338
I. 221
Roger 338

CLARE
——, Gen. 381
CLARK CLARKE
Amanda-E. 174
Anna 95
Anna-Maude 331 371
Benjamin 223
Betsey 102
Clarissa 334 372
Cordelia 102
Cyrus 334 372
Cyrus, Mrs. 372
Daniel 334
David 102
Ebenezer 95
Elijah 49
Elisha 95
Elizabeth 334
Ellen-Amelia 227 300
Erma-Vivian 332
Ermina 173
Etta-Minerva 174
Eva-Belle 332
Frances-Marion 110
Francis 110 334
Gertie 282
Gertrude 335
Gertrude-Clara 219 281 288 333 371
Harriet 173
Henry-D. 173
Huldah-Griswold 227 301
Isaac 104 105
Isaac-P. 102
James 48 334
James-H. 174
Joel-Bushrod 301
John 82 300 334
John-Daniel 331
Joseph 82
Loraine 102
Lula-B. 174
Luman 110
Luman-P. 110
Martha 334
Martha-Amelia 174
Mary 334
Mary-Eliza 219 281 334 372
Maude 331
Mehitable 334
Mina 173
Nathan 95
Nathaniel 37 40 43 82
Ora-Maude 332
Ora-Mildred 332 371
Orange-M. 281 334 372
Orange-M., Mrs. 372
Peter 48
Polly 110 205
Prudence 300
Samuel 36
Smith 220
Sophia-Jane 301
Thelma-Nellie 332
Thomas 7
Vivian-Velma 332
William 173 174 334
Zelpha 332
CLAY
John 182
CLEMENTS
—— 304
Carol-Hoyt 304
Carrie-Esther 303 304
Charles 304
Cora 304
Eleanor-Everest 304
Elizabeth 304
Esther 303 304
H.-Everest 304
Harriet-Louise 304
Hiram-Everest 304
James-Cunningham 303 304
John 304
Katherine-Louise 304
Margaret-Jane 304
Mary 304
Mary-Wilson 304
Maude 304
Sandra-Hoyt 304
Sarah 304
Thomas 304
William 304
CLENDENIN
Claude-F. 182
Frances-A. 182
CLIFFORD
Bessie-May 354
Florence-Bessie 353
Merritt-Willard 354
CLINE
Ruth 349
CLISDELL
Carrie 235
CLOSE
Amanda-Chase 200
CLOYES
Dana 264
CLUGSTON
Janie 287
COATS
Ansel 123
Asher 123
Eunice 123
Phebe-Ann 123
COBB
John 103 383
Polly 103
COBURN
D. 85
COCHRAN COCHRANE
—— 199
David 194
Eunice-D. 197
Nathaniel 205
COCKBURN
James 398
Margaret 398
COE
Barbara 27
Robert 27
COFFIN
—— 328
Charles 328
Emma-J. 265 328
Pluma-W. 328
COFFING
—— 395
John-C. 168
COFFINGER
Madge 286
COGSWELL
Martha 344
COHN
Leah-Morris 184
COLE
Ezra 144
Rachel 136 405
COLEMAN
Asaph 95
COLEY
J.-E. 296 339
COLLETT
Emma 189 254 255
COLLINS
Alpheus-G. 220
Amelia 253
Amelia-S. 254
John 13 15 16 20 27 254
Margaret 254

COLLINS (*cont.*)
Margaret-Grace 254
Patrick 254
COLT
Frances 339
COLTON
Charlotte 225
Eli 225
COLVIN
Catharine 194
COLWELL
Joshua 296
COMSTOCK
Stephen 276
CONE
David 44 46 82
CONGDON
Gertrude 358
CONKLIN
R.-H. 223
CONKLING
Lucretia 209
CONKRIGHT
Aaron 188
CONRICK
Blanche-Versylla 294
Clarence-S. 294
COOK
——, Capt. 425
A. 176
A.-Maude 286
Anna 342
Asaph 92 98 100
Lewis-D. 300
Sarah 50 92 98 100 101 180
COOLBAUGH
Cornelius 247
Drury-Belding 247
E.-C. 247
Erma-Mae 247
Garrett 247
Mary 247
Mary-D. 246
Mary-Drury 247
Willa-Percival 247
William 246
William-Percival 247
COOLEY
Joel 254
Luther 254
Margaret 257
Mary-Ellen 254
Polly 254
COOPER
Cynthia 235
Emily-A. 114
Morris 235
Neil 235
Percy 235
Virginia-Mary 235
William 124
COPPERNOLL
Dorothy-Cornelia 337
Edward 337
James 337
James-Madison 337
Lillian 337
Luna 337
Marion 337
Martha 337
Vernie 337
COPPERTHORN
—— 348
Jessie-E. 348
CORBIN
Ida-Isabella 335
CORNELL
Gideon 196
CORNHILL
Elizabeth 235
Louis 235
Peter 235
Robert 235
CORNISH
Georgianna 301
CORNWALL
CORNWELL
Arthur 301
Cornelius 222
George 83 222
Georgianna 301
Harry 222
Joseph 222
Margaret-Winifred 301
Mary 222
Molly 222
Nathaniel-Gilbert 222
Sally 147 222 299
CORWIN
Grace-Isabelle 354
COSWELL
Zethaniah-L. 159
COURT
Lucinda 288
COVEY
S.-G. 218
COVINGTON
Helen 350
Randolph-King 350
Ruth-Susanna 350
COWAN
John 338
Tabitha 148
COX
Edward 398
Frey 398
Henry-Frey 398
Margaret 398
COYKENDALL
Anthony 356
Nora 356
Ruth 356
CRAFT
George 262
Mary-Eileen 351
CRAIG
Charles-Leon 265
Eleanor-Frances 265
Estelle-Frances 265
Esther 265
Thaddeus-W. 265
Wallenstein 265
CRAMER
Marion 337
Nancy 291
CRANE
Elizabeth 352
Iona-Belle 332
Kathryn-Elizabeth 309 352
Levi-Ayers 352
CRAWFORD
Charles-E. 180
Edith-E. 356
Lucy-Everest 180
Nettie-J. 180
CRAYS
James-William 349
Martha-Parker 349
Shirley-Ahn 349
CREAGER
Earl 425
Eliza-Sylvester 142 425
Henry 425
CREITON
[CREIGHTON?]
Martha 312
CRILLEY
Isabel 268
Margaret 268
Mary-Elizabeth 198 268
Ollie 268

CRILLEY (*cont.*)
Peter 268
Thomas 268
CRIPPEN
Ellery-H. 305
Flora-J. 305
Jabez 222
Ransom 305
CRIPPS
Arthur 186
Barbara-Louise 186
Priscilla 186
Stephen-Bicknell 186
CRISAFY
Le Marquis de 389
CRISSEY CRISSY
Jease 145
Stoddard 168
CRITTENDEN
CRUTTENDEN
—— 32
Abraham 12
Ebenezer 32 33
Joseph 34
Samuel 32
William 34
CROMWELL
Joseph *See* Cornwall
Oliver 5
CROSSMAN
David 140
CROW
Edna-J. 219
CUESTA
Guadalupe 370
Jacinto-B. 370
María 341 370
CUMMINGS
Elizabeth 399
John 399
Marcella-Theresa 367
Mary-A. 423
William-T. 423
CUPACOSSEN
—— 23
CURTIS CURTISS
CURTICE
—— 384
Benjamin 7 9
Hannah 137 138
Job 8
Joseph 8
Lucina 178
Lucy 213 277 278
Mary 277
Peter 40
Samuel 92 277
Sarah 277
CUSHMAN
C.-L. 203
CUTLER
Philo-D. 248

D ——
C. 191
DAHL
Esther 352
DALLMAN
Elsie 357
Lois-Miriam 357
Walter 357
DAMMER
John 190
DAMON
Hepsibah 240
DANA
Eleazer 141
DANBROOK
Alice-E. 318
David 318
Elinor 318
DANFORD
——, Mrs. 272
DANFORTH
S. 189
Thomas 1
DANIELS
David 140
DARBY-EVEREST
Cadillac co. 349
DARRAH
Betsey 274
David 274
Maria 274
Maria-M. 209 274
DARWIN
Ebenezer 16
DAUCHY
Nathan 42
DAVIES
Eva-Pearl 291
Latham-W. 291
DAVIS
Charles 262
Clara 356
Elsie-A. 253
Eva-L. 262
Harriet 253
Harriet-L. 262
James-E. 253
John-H. 309
Stephen 117 221
William 243
DAY
Asa 195
Delilah 174
George-H. 109
Loraine 109
Mary 220
Orin 138
Sarah 88
DEAN
Mary 170 399
Portimus-J. 223
Samuel 78
DECKER
Edward-C. 336
Katherine-Burr 336
Louise 336
DELANO
Azubah 204
DEMING
Charles 82
Elias 140
Elijah 74 75
Luman 140
Ruth 140
Wait 140
DENISON
Alice 366
Daniel 41
DENMORE
Elias 144
DENNIS
Charlotte 253
George 253
Nellie 253
DENSLOW
Helen 299
DENSTAD
Dorothy-Olga-Maude 354
Elizabeth-Ann 354
Sigurd 354
DERBY
Joseph 227
Lillian 227
Mary 226 227
Mary-G. 227
Mary-Gray 227
DE RIDDER
——, Col. 196
DESAULNIERS
F.-L. 361

DEVINE
Charlotte 267
Lottie 267
DEWEY
—— 189
Beulah 189
DEWOLFE
Hannah 29
DIBBLE
Ebenezer 78
Richard 220
DICKINSON
Althea 207
DIMOCK
Samuel 40
Solomon 65
DIX
Cynthia-E. 202
Elizabeth 202
Elizabeth C. 202
James 77
Joseph 202
Oscar 202
DIXON
Ephraim 422
James 6 10
DODD
Stephen 20
DODGE
Electa 81
Ellen-Amanda 81
George-A. 124
George-C. 125
James-R. 121 396
John 152
Joseph 81
Julia 396
Mary 124
Mary-Everest 125
Nancy-A. 255
DONAHUE
Elizabeth 166
J.-S. 166
DONNELL
Benjamin 9
Deborah 9
Hannah 8
Henry 2 7
John 9
Nathaniel 9
Thomas 6 8 9
DOOLITTLE
Joel 165
Josiah 210
Lavinia 210
S.-W. 210
Viney 128 210 211 213
DORN
Albert 136
Dewitt 336
Emily 336
Marion 136
Myra 290 336
DORR
Henrietta-Everest 185
Henry-R. 185
Mary 185
Samuel 185
Sarah 185
Sarah-Cornelia 185
DOUGAN
John 228
Kate-Everest 228
DOUGLASS
Mary-Hawley 344
DOW
Marjorie 338
DOWDALL
—— 295 368
Anne 295
Catharine-Ann 222 295 297
Eliza-Hopkins 295
George-R. 368
George-Robert 295
Walter 295
DOWNER
John 152
DOWNING
—— 332
Daniel 140
Eliza 332
DRURY
Clara 245 246
Clarissa 176 245 246
Hugh 245
John 245
Needham 245
Thomas 245
DUDLEY
—— 52
Cyprian 43 46
Eleanor-Everest 304
Esther 39 43 49 374
Hester 39 43 49 374
J.-Kenneth 304
Joseph 1 13 34 43
Mark 27
Martin 95
Miles 28
Samuel-R. 217
Sarah 43
DUFFIELD
J. 262
DULL
S.-H. 285
DU MARS
Drury-Belding 247
Grover 247
DUNBAR
Ruth-Chadwick 344
Sally 168
William 344
DUNCAN
Alexander 330
Daisy-Matilda 269 330
Mary-Elizabeth 330
DUNCKLEE
Sarah-Ann 253
DUNHAM
Charles 128
Charlotte 128
Christiana-H. 128
Emily 128
George-G. 128
Guy 126 128
Henry-W. 128
Permelia 128
Rebecca 128
DUNK
Jonathan 39
DUNN
Francis-William 179
May 179
DUNNING
Deborah 9
William 9
DUNSTER
Joel 217
DUPUY
Ella 249 315
DURANTY
Agnes-Christine 356
Jael-Anne 356
James-Milo 356
Joseph 356
DURYEA
Alfred-E. 237
Nellie-May 237
DUSENBURY
Moses 175
DUTCHER
Gabriel 66 139
DUTTON
Angeline 263

DUTTON (*cont.*)
Lucinda-Jane 162
Rufus 162
DWIGHT
Mary-A. 423 424
DYER
—— 331
Ann 331
Ebenezer 152
Grace-Greenwood 303 345
Harriet 331
Horace 331
Mary 345
Nathaniel 45
Nettie 252 331
Otis-Theron 345
Patience-Janet 285 331
William 331

EACKER
Adam 398
EAGLE
Edward 142
Eliza 142
EARL
L.-M. 323
EARNSWORTH
John-W. 149
Mary-Louisa 149
EASON
——, Col. 89
EASTCOTT
Caroline 335
Mary-Gertrude 335
Merrill-Elmitt 335
W.-Merrill 335
EASTMAN
Aaron-A. 355
Agnes 355
Flora-Belle 320 355
EATON
Sally 102 175
EDGE
John 152
EDGEWICK
John 144
EDWARDS
Daniel 27 28
Eleanor-Arley 346
Eleanor-Josephine 346
Everett-Carlyle 346
Isabel 346
Lucia-Jean 346
Marilyn 346
Steven-Alan 346
Terry-Lee 346
Thomas 346
Thomas-Arthur 346
Thomas-Everett 346
EELLS
Abiah 110
Abigail 110
Ellen 201
John 110 205 206
Julia-Ann 114 205
Julia-M. 270
Polly 205
Samuel 393
Sarah 51 110 113 114 206
Waterman 110
EGLESTON
C.-C., Mrs. 43
David 165
EISENHOWER
Dwight-David 358
ELDRED
Betty 224
Flora 148 224
Jehosophat 224
Moses 224
ELDRIDGE
Abial 119
Abigail 119
Chester 119
Edmund 119
Gurdon 119
Hannah 119
John 66 119 139
Julia 119
Mary-Almeida 119
Mulford 119
Nathaniel-Buell 119
Niran Nirom 119
Sally 119
Sarah 119 122
ELICOTT
Joseph 153
ELIOT
John 15
Joseph 20
ELKINS
Gladys 269
ELLIS
Elizabeth 166
Emma 245 309
Jelaney Jelany 407 408
John 408
Worthy 236
ELLS
See Eells
ELMER ELMORE
Asa 197 267
Harriett 353
Jane-Butler 317 353
Jennett-E. 197
Maria 197
Samuel 92 93 106
Silas-Wright 353
ELWELL
Fayette-Herbert 363 364
ELY
Abram 228
Benjamin 116 117 118
Elizabeth-Thompson 149
Frederick-Everest 149
James 147 149
Joseph-Harvey 149
Lilla 149
Louisa 147 149
Lucretia 149
Mary-Ann 118
Mary-Louisa 149
Polly 118
Richard 149
Sybil 149
EMMONS EMONS
Simeon 144
Solomon 145
Woodroof 78
EMPIE
Catharine 136
John-F. 292 293
ENGLE
Roberta-D. 301
ENSIGN
Edward-F. 422
ERCANBRAC
Jane 136
ERICKSEN
Nelsine-Henritte 353
ESTES
Andrew 132
EVANS EVINS
Abner 152
Albert 365

EVANS EVINS (*cont.*)
Dorothy-Olga-Maude 354
Gene 287
Gilberta 287
Helen-Gertrude 365 372
Laban 152
Laramie-George 365
Laramie-George, Mrs. 372
Rae 365
EVARTS EVERTS
—— 53 58 127 142 298 393
——, Capt. 59 66
Aaron 36
Abigail 192
Anne 115
Charles 58
Daniel 13 28
Dudley 177
Dudley-P.G. 177
Dwight-C. 192
Ebenezer 59 62 119
Eli 58
Elishaba 393
Forrest-W. 192
George 192
Herman-W. 192
Horace 141
Jacob 20
James 34
John 53 58 59 64 115
Josiah 35 36
Judah 12 14
Luther 56 58 141 142
Mary 29
Mary-Adaline 192
Merton-E. 192
Nathaniel 58 59 64 66 67 68 119
Roy-W. 192
S. 59
Samuel 142
Samuel-N. 192
Solomon 115
Sylvanus Silvanus 57 58 62 63 64 65 66 115 119 127 137
EVERELL
See Averill
EVERENDEN
William 22
EVEREST
AVEREST
AVERET
AVERETT
AVERIL
AVERILL
AVERIS
AVERISS
AVERIST
AVERIT
AVERY
AVIS
AVRIS
AVRIST
ERENEST
EVARIST
EVERAS
EVERD
EVERED
EVEREREST
EVERESS
EVERESTS
EVERET
EVERETS
EVERETT
EVERETTS
EVERIS
EVERISE
EVERISS
EVERIST
EVERIT
EVERITT
EVERN
EVERREST
EVERSIT
EVERST
EVERT
EVERTS
EVERYE
EVERTSS
EVORIST
EVRIT
EVURST
—— 47 53 58 77 214 230 231 233 256 285 311 331 368 371 426
——, Mrs. 231
——, Rev. Dr. 77
& Co. 282
A.-E. 230
A.-W. 185
Aaron 208 274
Aaron-S. 207 209 274
Abbie Abby *Also see* Abigail 154 226 227 273
Abbie G. Abbey G. 225 226
Abigail 38 39 73 81 129 130 132 133 135 148 149 154 155 169 225 396
Abigail-M. 169 171
Abner 424 425
Ada 244
Ada-E. 256 257
Ada-W. 250
Adaline 192 195
Adda 315
Addah 273
Addie 283
Addie-B. 281 283
Addie-Belle 283 288
Addie-Julia 301
Adelaide 195
Adelia-W. 186
Adoniram 170 421 422 424
Adrial-Peabody 211 213 278
Agnes 275 276
Agnes-Christine 356
Agnes-Gertrude 351
Aimeé-Grace 338
Albert 254 328
Albert-C. 246
Albert-Charles 248 313
Albert-H. 328
Albert-Luther 269
Albert-M. 255
Albert-Perry 308
Alda 416 417 418
Alda-M. 309 415
Alda-May 310
Alda-Minerva 245 412
Alfred 290
Alfred-C. 217 218 281 289 290 399
Alfred-Chittenden 219 288 292 371
Alfred-Edward 336
Alfred-Wallace 338 367
Alice 207 208 275
Alice-A. 291 337
Alice-Catherine 342
Alice-Denison 337 366
Alice-E. 318
Alice-Frances 209

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Alice-J. 276
Alice-Kate 301 341
Allan-Seymour 355
Alliene-Elizabeth 342
Alma 130 136 137 404
Alma-J. 327
Almena 254 255
Almina 173
Almira 129 134 197 208 209 255
Amanda 175 243 255 410
Amanda-Chase 200
Amanda-E. 243 244
Amanda-M. 182 237 238 239
Amanda-Maria 125
Amelia 72 73 114 116 117 118 123 124 252
Amelia-S. 254
Amy 292
Amy-G. 292
Amy-Grace 293
Andrew v 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 39 344 368 426
Ann Anne 25 42 88 208 231 232 258 290
Ann-E. 229
Ann-Eliza-H. 114 209
Ann-Fitch 298 339
Anna 39 44 50 80 81 90 91 92 100 101 149 152 153 154 155 156 169 239 280 290
Anna-E. 256 257
Anna-M. 257 324 325
Anna-Mary 196 267 329
Anna-Maude 331 371
Anna-W. 279
Anna-Worthington 280
Anne-E. 207
Anne-Elizabeth 367
Annetta 424
Annie 246 276
Annie-Keith 246
Annie-T. 280
Antoinette 191
Arnold 205 206
Arnold-O. 206
Arnold-Oren 206 270
Arthur 272
Arthur-Cornelius 301 341
Arthur-J. 302
Arthur-Joseph 303 345
Asa-E. 194
Asa-Elmore 194 196 265 267 268 329
Asahel 79 148
Asahel-M. 145
Asahel-Moss 148 225
Asaph 246
Asaph-C. 245
Asaph-Cook 101 176 245
Augusta 257 258 275 276
Augusta-L. 257
Augusta-M. 191 258
Aurora 275
B.-M. 231 232
B.-S. 322
Barbara 1 2 6 7 8
Belle 262 266
Belle-E. 319
Benjamin 2 15 16 17 18 19 23 24 25 26 28 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 43 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 53 54 55 57 76 77 82 83 84 85 86 87 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 111 112 150 158 159 160 161 163 176 186 191 192 208 229 230 238 242 251 252 260 275 305 356 373 374 375 383 384 385 386 425
Benjamin-Allen 305
Benjamin-F. 207 275 385
Benjamin-Franklin 108 187 209 274
Benjamin-Fuller 193
Benjamin-John 356
Benjamin-M. 231 232
Benjamin-Marcus 232
Benjamin-S. 322 323
Benjamin-Sylvester 253 322
Bert 313 328
Bertie 206 269
Bertie-C. 323
Besse 335
Besse-Irene 371
Bessie 326
Bessie-Belle 273
Bessie-I. 335
Bessie-Irene 335
Betsey 87 91 102 147 158 159 160 161 162 163 182 183 184 200 220 221 235 238 296 385 386
Betsey-Ann 191 258
Betsey-B. 108 186 187
Betty-Dorothy 327
Betty-Jane 356
Bill 232
Billy 351
Bradford
See Cornelius-Bradford
Bryan 246
Bryant 277
Bryant-Henry 277
Burt 269
Burt-Luther 269
Byron 192 193 248 260 261
Byron-E. 260
Byron-Ebenezer 193 259
Byron-F. 193 262
Byron-Franklin 262
C. 243
C.-A. 270
C.-B. 227
C.-J. 253
C.-W. 295 296 416 417 418 419
Calvin 175 177 181 196 197 383
Calvin-G. 113 196
Calvin-Hartman 197
Carol-Irene 353
Caroline 187 204 251
Caroline-Jeanette 179
Carolyn-Jane 352
Carrie-E. 302
Carrie-Esther 303 304
Carrie-T. 321 322
Carroll 272
Carroll-Dudley 273
Cassie 277
Cassie-Irene 277
Cassius-M. 249 315

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Catharine 113 196 197 198 218 221 294 425
Catharine-A. 296 297
Catharine-Ann 222 295 297
Cecil 244 413 414 415
Cecil-Sidney 313
Cecil-W. 309 414 415 416 418
Cecil-Wayland 245 309 310 412
Celecta 113 194 195 264 267
Celestia 263
Charles 151 184 185 192 197 208 241 242 252 259 272 291 295 302 308 315 322 325 343 370
Charles-Adams 309
Charles-Albert 301
Charles-Arthur 271
Charles-Blake 329 330 360
Charles-C. 99 100 179 184 185
Charles-Cook 102 184 185
Charles-Douglas 355
Charles-Dudley 317
Charles-E. 204 248 249 315 316
Charles-Edgar 98 185 250
Charles-Edward 205 370
Charles-Egbert 98 179 181 249 250
Charles-Eugene 312
Charles-Franklin 193 259 352
Charles-H. 241 243 298 307 308 329 340
Charles-Hall 77 299 340 370
Charles-Herbert 259
Charles-J. 252 253 323 356
Charles-Jasper 253 323 356
Charles-M. 176 302 344
Charles-Mahlon [Maylum or Malum] 245 412
Charles-Marvin v 1 161 192 303 343 344 368
Charles-Pomeroy 342
Charles-R. 198 268
Charles-Richard 356
Charles-S. 221 297 317
Charles-Seymour 318 355
Charles-Sherman 297
Charles-W. 148 221 261 296 297 325
Charles-William 222 294 295 296 325 340
Charley 325
Charlie 415 416 417 418
Charlie-C. 293
Charlie-G. 294
Charlotte 210 265
Charlotte-A. 339
Charlotte-Amelia 298 339
Charlotte-Eliza 211 213
Charlotte-Fern 324
Charlotte-Jane 253 322
Charlotte-S. 249
Charlotte-Savage 250
Charlotte-Susan 369
Chester-Merwin 245
Chloe 229
Chloe-A. 156 228 229
Christiana 210
Clara 241 242 243 245 246 269 291 328
Clara-Anna 206 269
Clara-E. 329
Clara-Emily 318 355
Clara-G. 219 335
Clara-Gertrude 336
Clara-L. 307
Clara-Louise 307
Clara-M. 242
Clara-Minerva 244
Clarence 192 193 261
Clarence-Culver 193 261
Clarence-Tuttle 193 260
Clarice-Ann 352
Clarissa 90 91 92 168 173 176 245 246 254 255 308 409 410
Clarissa-A. 206
Clarissa-Abigail 206
Clarissa-Matilda 242
Clark 363 366
Claude-Harrison 307 346
Claude-Randolph 351
Clayton-Harry 263
Clyde 306
Comfort 29 30 31
Cora 275
Cora-H. 423 424
Cora-Martin 328
Cordelia 142 232
Cornelia 241
Cornelia-M. 257 324 325
Cornelius 227 300
Cornelius-B. 147 220 226
Cornelius-Bradford 144 145 146 148 221 225 227
Cynthia 178 248
Cynthia M. 248
D. 239
D.-C. 293 364
D.-Clark 335
D.-O. 280
D. O. & Co. 281 334
Daisy-A. 326
Daisy-Matilda 269 330
Damaris 38 39 56 70 71 72 82 115 391
Daniel 2 13 38 39 43 44 53 54 55 76 77 78 79 81 82 88 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 151 193 220 221 224 225 261 340
Daniel-Lyman 367
Daniel-S. 193 261
Daniel-Sullivan 193 261
David 38 39 40 44 45 46 47 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 77 82 86 87 89 105 115 119 126 137 138 152 153 154

EVEREST (*cont.*)
156 158 161 166 228 229 235 236 238 239 289 290 302 371 385 389 390 391 392 424 425
David-A. 200
David-C. 215 216 217 218 280 281 399 404
David-Chittenden 131 133 134 137 214 293 371 397 399
David-Chittenden, Mrs. 371
David-Clark v 135 214 282 283 284 334 335 361 362 363 364 366 368 371 372
David-D. 110 191
David-Howard 348 349
David-O. 218 283 284 334
David-Oscar 138 219 280 281 283 284 288 332 334 371 399
David-Oscar, Mrs. 371
Davis, Mrs. 240
Davis-A. 169 171 239 240
Delia 185 277
Delia-L. 277
Delilah 262 321
Delilah-B. 194 262 263 321
Della-Matilda 313
Deven-Burton 425
Dewitt 289 336
Dewitt-Clinton 300
Diane-Rhodes 369
Dolly 134
Donald-J. 257
Dora 309
Doreen 370
Doris-Lillian-Humes 369
Dorothea 275 276
Dorothy-Jane-Térèse 353
Douglas-Adelbert 355
Dudley 97 98 99 100 102 175 176 177 178 181 182 184 187 190 196
Dudley-R. 307
Dudley-Ralph 308
Dwight-Adelbert 355
E. B. 145
E.-B. 185
E.-C. 185 207
E.-H. 264
E.-M. 203
E. P. 145
E.-P. 257
Edgar 183 184 250
Edgar-C. 185 250
Edgar-Charles 98 185 250
Edith 270 307 324 330 342 350 351 359
Edith-E. 325
Edith-Louie 351
Edith-Mary 271
Edith-Virginia 294 338
Edward 113 168 169 170 171 183 197 202 203 249 314 315 326 340 341 370 388
Edward-Anthony 351
Edward-Asa 329 330
Edward-Clinton 198
Edward-D. 325
Edward-Dwight 146 221
Edward-Hamilton 369
Edward-Norman 422 423
Edward-P. 249 256 257 314 315 325
Edward-Payson 183 184
Edward-R. 201
Edward-Raymond 114 201 202 203
Edwin 249 314
Edwin-C. 250
Edwin-P. 315
Egbert-C. 249 316
Egbert-Charles 250 316
Elaine-Doris 366
Eleanor 166 167 195 235 236 238 263 264 302 407
Eleanor-Augusta 308
Eleanor-Frances 264 265
Eleanor H. 264
Eleanor-Josephine 346
Eleanor-Susan 328
Eleanor W. 264
Eleanor-Warner 300
Electa 160 161 162 267
Elisha 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 46 53 57 58 77 83 89 90 141 159
Eliza 114 122 123 124 142 161 187 189 201 203 208 255 257 326 385 424
Eliza Campbell 114
Eliza-Campbell 201 203
Eliza-E. 425
Eliza-Sylvester 142 425
Elizabeth 109 161 183 189 190 203 204 248 266 279 289 290 308 328 329
Elizabeth-A. 219 289 290
Elizabeth-Ann 354
Elizabeth-J. 319
Elizabeth-Josephine 319
Elizabeth-Palmer 342
Elizabeth-Todd 114 203
Ella 249 315 316
Ellen 200 201 263 315
Ellen-Amelia 227 300
Elmira *See* Almira
Elmore-H. 201
Elmore-Hiram 197
Eloise-Elizabeth 342
Elsie-Eva 351
Elsie-Hathaway 355
Elsie-May 311 352
Elsie-Pusey 330 356
Elsie-Rose 351
Emegene *See* Imogine
Emeline 425
Emeline-Mary 207
Emeline-R. 213 279
Emily 126 128 198 210 252 263 276
Emily-Almira 219
Emily-Elizabeth 328
Emily-Jane 355
Emily-L. 253
Emily-R. 263
Emily-Rouette 265
Emily-Sophia 198
Emma 189 253 254 255 257 280 281 283 287 288 328

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Emma-B. 279
Emma-J. 265 328
Emma-M. 277
Emma-Malvina 278
Emma-Viney 280
Emmet-Tinley 358
Enriqueta 370
Ephraim-A. 277
Ernestina 370
Esther 39 48 49 98 100 102 162 168 233 234 292 303 304 374 424
Esther-A. 219 292 293 424
Esther-Ann 425
Esther-D. 99 102
Esther-Dorothy 361
Esther-Dudley 102
Esther-Lucinda 170 179
Ethan 57 59 62 65 66 67 70 73 115 126 127 128 129 138 210 211 212 276
Ethan-A. 212 278
Ethan-Alonzo 126 211 213 277
Ethan-John 324
Ethan-Sprague 277
Ethel-Laura 327
Etta 293
Etta-Belle 319 320
Etta-F. 254
Etta-J. 294
Eugene 261 306 350
Eugene-H. 306 350
Eugene-Harrington 350
Eugene-S. 261
Eunice 79 108 143 144 145 146 147 148 188 223 224 295
Eva 199
Eva-L. 262
Eva-Pearl 291
Evaline 199 425
Evelyn 270 356
Everett-W. 245
F.-S. 308
Fannie-Rebecca 211 213
Fanny 90 91 128 168 186 187 210 211 213 275
Fidelia 168 170
Flora 148 224 305 314 315
Flora-Belle 320 355
Flora-G. 319
Flora-Grace 320 373
Flora-H. 314
Flora-J. 305
Florence 268 271 329
Florence-Bessie 358
Florence-Folsom 361
Florence-Gold 341
Folsom 330 357 358
Frances 266 270 275 329 330 358
Frances-A. 266
Frances-Ann 266
Frances-E. 229
Frances-Esther 345
Frances-H. 262
Frances-Henrietta 209 275
Frances-J. 221
Frances-Johnson 297
Frances-M. 425
Francis 261
Francis-Jedediah 326
Francis-Silas 255
Frank 275 279 282 283 284 331
Frank-D. 243 244
Frank-Fort 267 268 329 330 359 360
Frank-Leonard 361
Frank-O. 281
Frank-Oscar 285 331 371
Franklin 275
Franklin-Gold 301
Fred-S. 255 307
Frederick 241 298 307 314 315
Frederick-S. 307 308
Frederick-Sherman 241 242 243 307 308
Frederick-Stanley 309 351 352
Frederick-W. 223 298 299
Frederick-Walker 223 298
Fremont-M. 319
Fremont-Milo 320 355 356
Friend-Alvord 278
Friend-E. 278
G.-S. 248
G.-T. 266
G.-W. 264
Gail-Elizabeth 271
Genevieve-Helen 351
George 142 161 221 230 231 232 233 251 252 253 265 266 269 294 323 328
George-A. 266 328 329
George-Allen 266 329
George-Anderson 272
George-C. 252 317
George-Champlin 317 358
George-Clifford 354
George-Folsom 329 330 357
George-Franklin-Fort 268 329
George-H. 298 323
George-Henry 223 254 298 323 328
George-J. 248
George-P. 249
George-Prescott 250
George-S. 248 294
George-Sherman 221 294
George-Smith 178 248
George-Stevens 357
George-T. 266
George-Truesdell 195 264 265
George-W. 231 232 263 265
George-Whitefield 265
George-William 352
Georgia-A. 279
Georgiana Georgianna 171 239 240 266 392
Gertrude-Beatrice 351
Gertrude-Clara 219 281 288 333 371
Gertrude-E. 262
Gladys 269 273
Gladys-Mary 318
Grace 245 272 325 326 348
Grace-E. 326
Grace-Frances 320
Grace-Greenwood 303 345
Grace-I. 336

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Grace-Mabel 274
Grace-Marguerite 316
Guy 275 276
H., Mrs. 318
H.-B. 302
H.-Bentley 302
H.-D. 305
H.-J. 277
H.-P. 321
H.-W. 306
Hal 330
Halsey 269
Halsey-Duncan 330
Hannah 18 30 33 34 36 38 39 63 65 66 67 71 74 88 143 144 147 148 162 165 167 193 238
Hannah-Louise 186
Hannah-M. 225
Hannah-Matilda 313
Hannah-S. 167
Hannah-Selleck 167
Harold-Dallas 263
Harold-Philip 313
Harriet *See also* Hattie 105 109 171 261 262 299 340 344 385
Harriet-Amanda 213 278
Harriet-Catharine 193 194 252 262 320
Harriet-E. 234
Harriet-Gold 227
Harriet-J. 293 337
Harriet-Josephine 293 337
Harriet-Leone 339 368
Harriet-T. 194
Harriet-W. 193 261
Harriette 277
Harriette-A. 213 277
Harrison 424 425
Harry 107 109 189 190 277 291 301 385
Harry-A. 277
Harry-Alonzo 277
Harry-B. 308
Harry-Burnham 309
Harry-H. 263
Harry-Heman 262 263
Harry-L. 291
Harry-Merton 308
Harvey 241 410
Harvey-Barton 350
Harvey-Moss 175
Harvey-Pettit 307 349
Harvey-W. 204
Harvey-Warren 204
Harvey-William 242 305 426
Harvey-Wilson 204
Hattie 254 370
Hattie-C. 320 321
Haynes-L. 221 297 339
Haynes-Lord 296 298 339 340 369
Hazel 340 369
Hazel-A. 327
Helen 191 202 221 261 327
Helen-Adelia 193 261
Helen-Clark 301
Helen-Frances 294
Helen-Genevieve 307 350 351
Helen-Gertrude 365 372
Helen-Graham 350
Helen-L. 202 203
Helen-M. 221 294 296 297 349
Helen-Maria 221
Helen-Sarah 327
Heman 105 193 195 200 385
Heman-G. 201
Heman-P. 110 193 262 320
Henrietta 252 318 319
Henrietta-Minerva 328
Henry 190 203 269 277 306
Henry-G. 227
Henry-Gold 227 301
Henry-J. 277
Henry-Johnson 211 213 276
Henry-M. 263 327
Henry-Martyn 264 327
Herbert 308
Herbert-Austin 307 347 348
Herbert-H. 306
Herbert-Harrison 307
Herbert-Hollace 327
Herbert-Wilmer 308
Hermie Hermione 291
Hester 39 43 44 45 50 51 175 410
Hiram 97 98 99 100 101 102 105 122 142 172 175 177 180 181 182 183 184 192 196 263 302 328 385 409
Hiram-A. 328
Hiram-Augustus 265 328
Hiram-Bond 87 234 238 301 302 303 305
Hiram-C. 171
Hiram-H. 192 268
Hiram-Hartman 197 198 267 268
Hiram-Holt 107 110 191 192 260
Hiram-M. 121 122 123 181
Hiram-Moore 123
Homer 279
Homer-Alvord 278
Horace 139 141 142 234 424
Horace-D. 234 305
Horace-Durelle 234 304
Howard 134 135 217 292 338
Howard-Herbert 348 350
Hulda Huldah 44 49 50 105 110 179 248 374 385
Huldah-Griswold 227 301
Ida 192 199 278
Ida-Ann 193
Ida-V. 258 259 326
Ilah-Vivian 333
Imogine 199
Ina-B. 259
Ira 49 186 187 193 251 254 262 321
Ira-Harry 327
Ira-J. 317
Ira-John 318
Ira-M. 322
Ira-W. 50 98 178 181 185 187 190 251 320 321 385 386
Ira-Webb 48 50 99 105 106 107 108 185 186 194 252 262 320 322 373 385

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Irene-Inez 356
Isaac 2 6 7 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 37 57 62 65 66 67 69 70 73 81 82 88 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 145 147 148 217 222 223 285 292 299 396 397
Isaac-M. 218 292 293 399
Isaac-Mortimer 218 219 289 292 294 337 338 371
Isabel 193 259
Isabelle-Turner 268
Israel 80 81 114 149 151 152 153 154 157 229 230
Ivonne 370
J. 238
J.-D. 263 272
J.-E. 257
J.-G. 280
J.-H. 251
J.-S. 252 323
J.-T. 200
J. T. & Son 208
Jack-Mason 329 330
Jackson-L. 325
Jacob 8 10 14 20 21 22
James 90 91 113 141 142 167 168 169 170 171 193 199 200 201 202 207 210 239 280 288 384 421 423 424 425
James-B. 421 423 424
James-Benjamin 422 423
James-D. 193 262
James-Dallas 194 262
James-E. 141 142 143 231 424
James-Ely 227
James-G. 212 279 280
James-Grant 211 213 279
James-H. 217 218 399 425
James-Henry 219
James-Howard 350
James-J. 296
James-T. 185
Jan-Kara 366
Jane v 137 169 188 193 214 215 216 217 218 239 240 241 242 243 252 280 281 283 307 314 325 347 348 368 371 397 398 399 401
Jane-Butler 317 353
Jane-E. 257 325
Jane-Evelyn 351
Jane-L. 281 283
Jane-Louise 134 285
Jane-M. 194 200 201
Jane-Martha 206 269
Janell-Gladys 349
Janet 308 344
Janet-Cornelia 345
Janet-Marie 271
Janice-Jean 359
Janie 314
Jared 17 30 37 38 39 40 42 44 45 46 53 54 55 57 75 79 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 222 235 238 239
Jay-Kirkbride 351
Jean 350 360
Jean-Harrington 350
Jean-Harrison 307
Jean-Irion 348 349 426
Jean-William 351
Jeannette *See* Jennette
Jedediah-W. 190
Jedediah-Willie 258 326
Jeffrey-Evan 355
Jehiel 57 59 62 65 66 67 68 69 70 73 75 115 118 120 121 122 123 371 423
Jennette 198 208 243
Jennette-E. Jenette-E. Jennett-E. 197 209 243 244
Jennie 260 269 289 291 317 318 426
Jennie-C. 193 260
Jennie E. 317
& Jennings 347
Jeremiah 323
Jeremiah-S. 189 252 253 323
Jesse 323
Jesse-Hiram 344
Jesse-U. 324
Jessie 260 344
Jessie-Belle 260
Jessie-E. 303 343 344
Joanna 10 11 12 13 14 15 16
Job 6 7 8 10 11 12 13 19 20 21
John 14 16 17 18 19 22 23 24 25 30 31 203 206 229 230 254 282 283 319 321 323 324 351 384 424 425
John-Clark 364
John-D. 114 203
John-Dudley 203 274
John-E. 204
John-H. 107 219 251 281 283 284 385
John-Hart 187 251 385
John-Henry 288 333 334 371
John-Henry, Mrs. 371
John-Michael 336
John-R. 255
John-Scott 366
John-W. 207 218
John-Warren 291
John-Wesley 209
Joseph 44 47 49 50 51 83 85 89 93 94 95 96 103 104 106 110 111 112 113 114 150 160 161 162 176 186 192 194 195 198 207 208 209 229 233 234 263 266 267 272 275 302 303 374 383 386
Joseph-D. 208
Joseph-Dudley 209 272
Joseph-G. 273
Joseph-W. 194 263 264
Joseph-Warren 195 263 264
Josephine-Elizabeth 357
Josephine-L. 191
Josiah 79 207 208 384

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Josiah-T. 194 200 207 208
Josiah-Terry 114 199 207 208 209 273
Josiah-W. 208 209 271
Judge 272 273
Judson 324
Judson-L. 325
Judson-P. 323
Judson-Porter 323
Judy-Lynn 331
Julia 205 206 229 230 250 272
Julia-A. 205 206
Julia-Adele 265
Julia-Alma 207
Julia-Ann 114 205 206
Julia-C. 185 250
Julia-E. 206 240 272
Juliet-E. 209 272
Julius-E. 194
Juniah-Mattie 269
Kate 356
Kate-A. 246
Kate-Asaphene 247
Kate-E. 278
Katharine-Marie 248 313
Katherine-Burr 336
Kathleen-Louise 351
Kathryn-Elaine 354
Kathryn-Elizabeth 309 352
Kathryn-Marie 313
Kathryn-Thankful 314
Kevin-Ann 351
Kittis 214
Kitty-C. 274
L. 199 208
L.-J. 264
Laban 205 206
Laban-Joseph 206 268 269
Larry-Lee 326
Laura 195 229 230
Laura-Ann 209 271
Laura-J. 268
Laura-Jane 264 265 328
Laura-May 268
LaVerne 325
Lavilla 276
Lavilla-J. 276
Lavinia 210
Leah-Helen 354
Leah-Morris 184
Legrand 337
Lemira 236 237
Lena 336
Lena-M. 291
Lennie 245
Lenora-Nanette 350
Leo 191
Leonora 191 258
LeRoy 337 366
Les 191
Leveret-Barney 425
Levi 167
Lewis-H. 323
Lewis-Henry 324
Libbie-Alice 245 311
Libby-Bell 262
Liberty 57 58 64 65 67 71 75
Lillian 337 351
Lillian-Belle 310 326
Lillian-Lucretia 250 316
Lillian-M. 257 326
Lillian-Marguerite 335 361
Lillie-Belle 263
Lois 39 52 53 58 59 63 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 101 115 117 139 148 181 182 184 391 423
Lois-Miriam 357
Lorain Loraine 98 99 100 101 102 181
Loren 333
Lorenzo 266
Louisa Louise 97 98 99 100 101 144 146 148 149 185 186 250 307
Louisa-H. 185 186
Louisa-J. 283
Louisa-Maria 299 340
Louise-Jane 333
Louise-M. 298 309
Love-E. 225
Lucia 191 263 264
Lucia-Mary 258
Lucinda 102 168 169 170 177 178 254
Lucinda-C. 189 254 255
Lucretia-Selleck 237 238
Lucy Lucie 180 190 191 213 223 254 277 298 322 323
Lucy-Belle 356
Lucy H. 298
Lucy-J. 102 179
Lucy-María 370
Lucy-P. 277 278 323
Lucy-Pearl 326
Lucy-Perrin 253 322 323
Luella 276 337
Luella-I. 276
Lura-Ann 271 272
Luther 113 141 142 159 160 161 162 163 198 199 205 206 230 231 232 238 383 424
Luther-L. 206
Luther-Ludum 206
Lydia 8 10 15 16 17 18 24 25 30 32 39 41 42 76 78 79 80 81 82 150 151 200 241 307
Lydia-A. 308
Lydia-Ann 173 240 241
Lydia-Howe 150 155
Lyman 292 293 337
Lyman-H. 292 293 337
Lyman-Henry 293 337 338
M.-A. 182 318
M.-D. 412 413 414 416
M.-E. 182
Mabel 291
Mabelle-Clare 311 312
McKenzie, Gibbens, Crawford & Vaught 351
Madeline-Grace 318
Mae *See* May
Maggie-Elnora 425
Mahala 241 242
Malon 244
Manda 238
Marcella 244
Marcia-Jane 178
Marcus 161 230 231 232
Margaret 39 52 54 55 71 72 73 115 288 371 391 392
Margaret-Jane 194
Margaret-May 332 361

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Margaret-Wilson 366
Maria Maria Mariah 193 201 202 255 256 324 341 370
Maria-C. 325
Maria-L. 370
Maria-Louise 340
Maria-M. 209 274
Maria-S. Mariah-S. 257 308
Maria-Theresa 110 193 320
Marian-Angell 316
Marie 308
Marie-C. 325
Marie-Sybil 243 308
Marietta-Cook 180
Marilyn 330
Marion-Adele 353
Marion-Gray 338
Marion-Weaver 366
Marjorie Marjory 291 330 342 360
Marshall 244 356
Marshall-D. 244 411 413
Marshall-Dudley 175 244 410
Martha 101 102 175 176 184 193 202 244 266
Martha-Ellen 335
Martha-Fuller 194
Martha-Ione 309
Martha-Jean 349
Martha-S. 226
Martha-Sedgewick 227
Martha-Sherman 227
Martha-W. 266
Martie 307 346
Marvin 85 86 88 160 161 162 233 234 303
Mary 6 10 18 25 29 39 81 85 86 87 88 101 114 122 138 142 158 166 169 171 180 182 183 184 192 199 201 202 205 218 222 226 234 239 242 243 248 252 266 279 281 283 287 291 299 307 308 323 424 425
Mary-A. 180 182 204 250 277 309 423 424
Mary-Abbott 294
Mary-Adaline 192
Mary-Adele 350
Mary-Adelia 278
Mary-Ann Mary-Anne 101 102 110 142 181 182 191 204 205 229 245 294 309 338 367 424 425
Mary-Ann-Jones 180
Mary-Belle 259
Mary-C. 250 253 322
Mary-Cordelia 198
Mary-Drury 247
Mary-E. 101 161 183 184 202 213 234 252 268 270 271 279 299
Mary-Eileen 351
Mary-Elizabeth 198 207 268 270 323 356 365
Mary-Ellen 211 213 253
Mary-Emeline 207
Mary-Esther 260
Mary-G. 227
Mary-Gray 227
Mary-J. 217 218 224 298 314 315
Mary-Jane 219 223 249 299 314 399
Mary-L. 340
Mary-Lee 341
Mary-Louisa Mary-Louise 341 351 370
Mary-Lucia 258
Mary-M. 219 289
Mary-Rose 358
Mary-S. 265 266
Mary-T. 176
Mary-Taylor 176
Mary-W. 202
Mary-Wallace 367
Maryette 180
Matilda 113 198
Matilda-A. 191 258
Mattie 206 269
Mattie-F. 194
Maud Maude 331
Maude-Linda 310
May Mae 101 102 248 355
May-Starr 341
Maxine 333
Melissa-M. 201
Mercy 85 86 87 88 166 238 302
Mercy-E. 302
Mercy-Eleanor 87 234 238 302
Mildred 331 333
Mildred-A. 263 270
Mildred-Ann 207 271
Mildred-Frank 283 332
Mildred-Lucile 313
Millenie 245
Milo 90 91 251
Milo-A. 187 251 317 319
Milo-Anderson 252 318 373
Mimi 259
Mina 101 171 172 173 243 409
Mindwell 409 410
Minerva 173 174 244 409
Minerva-P.-G. 264 327
Minnie 271
Mira *See* Myra
Miranda 175 255 410
Miriam-Joyce 354
Molly 86
Morris-Foster-Bull 313
Mortimer 289 292 338
Myra 263 264 289 290 328 336
Myra-H. 239
Myra-L. 264 328
Myra-Luella 264 265
Nabby *See* Abigail
Nancy 144 145 146 148 187 192 291 337 385
Nancy-A. 255
Nancy-Elvira 193
Nancy-Mariah 291 336 337
Nancy-T. 213 279
Nellie 264 300 302 303
Nellie-A. 302
Nellie-F. 249
Nellie-Frances 249
Nellie-Gertrude 312
Nelson 191 238 239 258 289 290 336
Nettie 261 262 331
Noah 63 65 66 67 69 71 73 119 131 137 138

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Novella 351
O.-L. 289
Olive 46 49 51 52 57 71 75 95 102 111 166 167 175 192 204 374
Olive-A. 224
Olive-A. W. 298
Olive-C. 265 266
Olive-Charlotte 195 265
Olive-Jackson 125
Oliver 114 205 206 270 271 383
Olivia 52 166
Oren 206
Orilla-Jeanette 234
Oscar 252 253 331
Oscar-Adam 332 361
Oscar-L. 218
Oscar-Lagrand 289 291 336
Ovid-Miner 266
Pamela-Lee 353
Pamela-Merrily 366
Pamelia 110 179 191 249
Pamelia S. 249
Patience-Janet 253 331
Patricia 360 366
Patricia-Ann 349
Patricia-Clark 366
Patty 51 102 107 384 385
Pauline 305
Pauline-Walker 330
Persis-S. 182
Persis-Sedgewick 182
Persis-Swift 182
Phebe *See also* Phoebe 57 71 75 123 153 154 156 228 229
Phebe-Bates 204
Phebe-L. Phoebe-L. 252 317
Phency Pheny 108 186 187 385
Philena 162 230 231 232
Philenda 190
Philenda-H. 109 189 190 385
Philip-F. 217 218 291
Philip-Frey 219 291 399
Philip-Jerome 278
Philip-Milton 351
Philip-Sheridan 278
Phillip-Milton 351
Phyllis 327
Phyllis-Eileen 326
Polly 73 90 91 108 123 124 137 138 156 157 166 168 169 171 175 239 243 266 385
Polly-M. 189 252
Prescott-D. 248 314
Prescott-Dudley 179 248 249 315
Preston-D. 248
Priscilla 102 184 185 250
Prudence 113 199 200 207
R.-M. 276
R.-R. 212 279
Rachel 201 425
Ralph-D. 307
Ralph-Dudley 308
Ralph-Jay 269 330
Ralph-Marshall 311 313 352 353
Ralph-Pettit 349
Ralph-Swift 184
Ransom 276
Ransom-Marsh 211 213 276
Raymond 309 343
Raymond-Boggs 351
Raymond-Kirkbride 351
Raymond-W. 344
Raymond-Wilson 344
Rebecca 126 276
Rebecca-Marsh 128
Reliance 218 283
Reliance-A. 283 284 334
Reliance-Ann 219 280 371
Retta 272
Rhoda Rhodah 44 47 49 51 57 64 65 66 71 75 86 89 99 100 102 127 129 136 157 374
Rhoda-B. 266
Rhoda-Belle 267
Rhoda-L. 183 184
Rhoda-M. 195
Richard-Kelley 351
Richard-Marlo 263
Rita 361
Robert 370
Robert-Denison 366
Robert-Farnham 369
Robert-Haynes 370
Robert-Hubbard 345
Robert-Kirkbride 351
Robert-Lee 327
Robert-Ransom 211 213 279
Roberta-D. 301
Roger 370
Roger-Eastman 356
Rosana 269
Ruby 352
Ruby-Jane-Howe 269
Russell-Elmer 353
Russell-Lee 354
Ruth 8 10 21 22 344 345 356 425
Ruth-Adams 327
Ruth-Alice-Evelyn 313
Ruth-Angell 316
Ruth-C. 339
Ruth-Chadwick 344
Ruth-Chandler 340
Ruth-Esther 354
Ruth-Hartwell 344
Ruth-Juanita 349
Ruth-Malvina 349
Ruth-Margaret 366
Ruth-Marguerita 365 372
Ruth-Susanna 350
Rutherford-Elmer 354
Rutherford-H. 319
Rutherford-Hayes 320
S., Mrs. 176
Sadie-Sophia 305
Sally 73 90 91 99 100 101 102 108 114 119 147 154 156 167 173 175 189 199 203 207 208 209 222 223 228 229 268 275 298 299 384 385 409 421 422 423
Sally-P. 108 188 257
Samuel 65 66 68 71 73 127 129 138 139

EVEREST (*cont.*)
140 141 142 234 391
424
Samuel-B. 305
Samuel-Franklin 294
Sandra-Lynn 370
Sara Sarah 13 48 50
51 76 92 98 99 100
101 102 110 113 114
121 123 156 176 180
183 185 189 197 198
199 206 208 209 213
232 233 254 258 266
272 274 275 276 277
293 306
Sarah-A. 255 306 307
Sarah-Ann Sarah-Anne
124 168 170 242 306
Sarah-C. 101 102 176
291
Sarah-Catharine 219
Sarah-Christine 211
213
Sarah-Cook 179
Sarah-Cornelia 185
Sarah-E. 209
Sarah-Elizabeth 183
184
Sarah-Louise 222 295
297
Sarah-Louise-Mallett
297
Sarah-M. 258
Sarah-Maria 113 198
Sedgewick 182
Seymour 251 317
Seymour-J. 187 251
Seymour-John 252 317
Sheridan 272 273
Sherman 145 146 220
221
Sherman-B. 81 147
219
Sherman-Hubbard 343
Shirley-Ann 349
Sidney 204
Sidney-David 335
Sidney-Joseph 329 337
Sidney-Joseph, Mrs.
265
Silas 189 254 255 256
Silas-D. 108 188 365
Silas-W. 255
Silvester *See* Sylvester
Solomon 56 59 61 62
65 66 67 69 71 72
73 74 97 98 99 100
101 102 114 115 116
117 118 124 127 177
181 182 183 184 190
220 391
Sophia 173 241 242
409 410
Sophia H. 344
Sophie-Todd 303 343
344
Stephen 241 242 243
Sue Susan 305 308
Sullivan-E. 194
Susan-Claire 337
Susan-J. 234 305
Susan-Leigh 370
Susan-Lynne 356
Susanna Susannah 38
39 42 89 90 91 361
424 425
Susie-Scofield 259
Sylvester Silvester 58
64 65 67 68 69 70
71 72 73 76 119 121
129 137 141 142 371
Sylvia 66 73 126 127
129 211 213
Sylvia-Emily 211 213
Teresa *See* Theresa
Thankful-M. 176 245
247
Thelma 309
Theodore 254
Theodore-L. 189 254
255 257 325
Theresa 193 254 278
Theresa-A. 255
Thursa 262
Tryphena 102 177 178
U.-H. 179
Udney 97 98 179 374
Udney-Erastus 180
Udney-H. 98 99 100
175 179 180
Udney-Hay 102 176
179 180
Van Buren 326 327
Van-H. 259
Vera 309 327
Vera-Theda 329 337
Vesta 116 117
Victor 305
Viney 128 210 211 213
W.-B. 241
W.-H. 257 270 416
W.-J. 257
W.-S. 257
& Waggener 274
Wally 367
Walter 188
Walter-Calvin 425
Walter-Clark 301
Washington 199
Washington-D. 199
Washington-W. 199
Wealthy 175 410
William 92 97 98 99
100 101 167 171 172
173 181 205 238 239
242 255 256 270 311
351 370 409 424
William-Andrew 409
410
William-B. 172 173
204 240 241 270 271
308 409
William-Benedict 204
207 270
William-Bull 173 240
241 409
William-Byron 204
205 207 270
William-C. 226 325
William-Charles 297
William-Cleveland 227
William-D. 409 410
411 423 424
William-Dudley 312
353
William-Dwight 424
William-H. 256 257
271 324 325
William-Henry 173 245
271 310 311 409 412
William-S. 189 251 255
256 257 326
William-U. 257
Willie 244 311
Willis 169 239 240
Wilma 307
Wilma-Kelsey 308
Winnefred 275 276
Winter-H. 339
Winter-Hamilton v 1
339 344 368 369
& Wise 281 282 334
Worden-J. 256 257

EVEREST (*cont.*)
Z.-H. 243
Zadock 2 43 46 47 48 49 50 76 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 111 112 171 175 176 177 179 180 181 182 184 187 192 196 243 245 250 373 374 381 383 384 386 410 411
Zadock-H. 175 243
Zebadiah 190 258
Zebadiah-A. 190
Zebadiah-Ashley 190 191 258
Zeno-C. 86
Zoe-Vigis 347
EVEREST-CUESTA
Carlos-Eduardo 370
EVEREST-EVERARD
—— 368
EVEREST-WADHAMS
Edward 370
EVERETT EVERETTE
Abigail 117 118
Allen-James 201
Amelia 72 73 114
Andrew 117 118
Betsey 200 201
Daniel 143
David-A. 200
David-Allen 201
Delia 201
Dianna 117 118
Elihu 118
Elina-A. 201
Eunice 117 118
Eurana 143
George-E. 200 201
Hannah 114 115 117 118
Hannah-M. 225
Harvey 200
Hinman 117 118
Jane-M. 201
John 117 118 131
Josiah 114 115 117 118
Katharine 200
Lucy 117 118
Mary 201
Mary-A. 200
Mercy-N. 118
Noble 115 117 118
Noble-I. 115
Noble-J. 118
Orville-M. 200
William 117 118
EVERTS
See Evarts
EWELL
Clarissa 234
Peleg 234
EWING
Bertha-Marie 207
Dan-S. 193
Harriet 193
Maria-Theresa 110 193 320
Matthew-P. 303
William 207

FAIRCHILD
Electa-B. 134
Gershom 134 136
Lauretta 136
M.-F. 136
FANCHER
—— 284
Harriet 289
Louisa 284
Louise-D. 280
Richard 289
FANNY
Henry 190
FARNAM
Peter 68
FASSETT
John 105
Jonathan 104
FAXON
——, Elder 240 241
FAY
Joanna 155
FELLOWS
John 74 75
FELTON
Albert 126
Alice-Adaline 126
Cora-Day 126
Gary-Nelson 126
Ira-Raymond 126
Walter-Joseph 126
FENDER
Dora 309
FENN
Theophilus-M. 139 140 165
FERGUSON
Abigail 390
Daniel 390
Dorothy 348
Edgar 348
Jean 348
John 165
Lee 348
Mary 390
Rachel 390
Sarah 390
Scott 348
FERRE FERRY
—— 54 390 391
Azariah 55 390 391 392
Eunice 392
John 55 389 390 391 392
Joseph 54 390 392
Mabel 392
Margaret 39 52 54 71 72 115 389 390 391 392
Martha 54 56 389 391 392
Ruth 392
Samuel 52 53 54 389 390 391 392
Sarah 392
Solomon 54 391 392
Submit 392
FERRIS
—— 198
Catharine 198
Cornelia-D. 198
Darius 43
Edwin-M. 198
Elizabeth 49
Esther 43
Hester 43
Jacob 43
James 43
John 43
Jonathan 198
Joshua 90
Maria-Ann 198
Mary 43
Peter 43 48 51 111 374 383
Squire 43
Ursula 198
Valentine-S. 198
FERRY
See Ferre

FIELD
—— 250
Abraham 217
Ann-Eliza 251
Henry 251
Julia-C. 185 250
Polly 251
Samuel 82
FILMER
Eugene-Darius 366
Margaret 366
Margaret-Wilson 366
FINCH
Helen *See* Smith
FINGER
Golda 288
FISH
Noah 234
FISHER
Catharine-R. 302
Emma-M. 302
Franklin-H. 302
George 177 178
Moses 124
Samuel 124
FISK FISKE
Benjamin-J. 194
Catharine 194
Harriet 337
Jane-M. 194
Margaret-Jane 194
Merritt 194 261
Phebe 261
FITCH
William 95
FLACK
Mary-E. 101 183 184
FLETCHER
Alda-Minerva 245
Ann 198
Emma 245 309
George-M. 176
Maria-Ann 198
Mary-Ann 245 309 412
Richard-Frederic 198
Samuel 105
Sarah-J. 176
William 245 309
William-H. 245 412
FLINT
Harvey-S. 239
Mary-Eliza 311
FLYNN
Elizabeth 311
Elizabeth-Mary 311
Hazel-A. 327
Isabelle-Kathleen 311
James 311
James-Emmett 311
John-Patrick 311
John-Thomas 310
Joseph 327
Lillian-Belle 310
FOLSOM
Florence 268 329
Jeremiah 329
Sarah-Mason 329
FONDA
Jesse 399
Sarah 399
FOOT
—— 12
Lois 400
FORCIER
Celinda 319
FORD
Agnes 355
Jacob 140
FORT
Anna-Mary 196 267 329
George-Franklin 267
Mary 267
FOSTER
A.-H. 258
Alonzo-L. 174
Amanda-E. 174
Amy 173
Andrew-J. 174
Ann-Elizabeth 342
Augusta 123 174
Aurelia-A. 174
Eli 173 174
Elijah 45
Elisha 164
Eliza 174
Eliza-W. 311
Fanny 173 174
Frances-E. 174
Frank-E. 174
Katherine-Ann 342
Leroy-R. 174
Leroy-W. 174
Lyman 173 174 244
Maria-B. 174
Mary-A. 174
Mary-Elizabeth 342
Mina-Amelia 174
Minerva 173 174
Minerva E. 241
Minerva-Zorado 174
Ora-Maria 174
Orlan-Taylor 174
Orlando-H. 174
Richard-Benedict 342
Richard-Steven 342
Sarah-J. 174
Sarah-Jane 174
Sarah-M. 258
Zorado 174
FOWLER
Abraham 23 34
Daniel 34
Josiah 38
Samuel 28 36
FOX
—— 166
Albert 166
Anna 300
Anna-Dorothea 397
Anna-Myra 300
Arthur-O'Neil 300
Charles 166
Horace 166
Mary 166 258
Mercy 166
Olivia 166
Oscar 166
Philip 397
FRABERG
Sylvia-Mae 287
FRANCIS
——, Gen. 381
FRARY
Robert-G. 222
FRASER FRASIER
Alexander 112
Elvira 258
FRED
Edwin-Broun 364
FREDENBURG
Adoline 89
Charles 89
Hiram 89
Matilda 89
FREER
Archibald-E. 300
Eleanor 300
Eleanor-Warner 300
Nellie 300
FREETHY
William 10
FRENCH
Frank 171
Jeremiah 106

FRENCH (*cont.*)
Stanley 327
Vera 327
FREY FRY FRYE
—— 130 214 397
Adelia 399
Adeline 216 399
Amelia 399
Catharine 399
Edward 216 399
Eleanor 216 399
Elizabeth 214 215 397 398 399 401
Eva-Belle 333
Henrich 397
Henry 398 399
Jacob 130 397
Jane 130 137 214 215 216 251 371 397 398 399 401
Jennie 259
John 399
John-W. 216 399
John-William 399
Leslie-C. 397
Louisa 398 399
Louisa-P. 216 399
Louise 399
Margaret 398 399
Marie-Louise 397 399
Mary 399
Mary-Ann 399
Philip 398
Philip-R. 132 216 398 399
Philip-Rockel 214 397 398 399 401
Philippus 397
Sally 216
Samuel-C. 216 399
Samuel-Chollot 397 398 399
Sarah 399
Susan-C. 399
William-J. 333
FRINK
Abigail 148
Elias 147 148
Harriet-J. 147
Harriet-Judson 148
FRISBIE
Ann-Eliza 251
Egbert-F. 250
Fletcher 251
Marion 251
Mary-A. 250
W.-Fletcher 251
FRITZ
Rosa 287
FROELICH
Bertha 365
FRUNZ
Helen-Marian 332
John 332
Lenore-Alberta 332
FRY FRYE
See Frey
FULLER
Abigail 107
Alonzo 108
Ammi 108 383
Asaph 108 383
Augusta 188
Benjamin 108 383
Charles 140
Charlotte-Jane 108
Dan 188
Daniel 188
Delight 188
Eliza-H. 188
George 188
George-R. 188
Jacob 102 107
Jane 188
Jedd 188
Jedediah 188
Margaret-Jane 198
Martha 102
Mary 102
Nathan 250
Patty 51 102 107 383
Polly 102 103
Seneca 140
Thomas 40
William 102 383
FUNKHOUSER
Barbara-Jane 354
Ella-R. 354
John-J. 354
Miriam-Joyce 354
Preston-Lee 354
FURLONG
Elizabeth 311

GAFFNEY
Lois 304
GAGE
Caroline 109
Charlotte 109
Emily 109
George-A. 107 108 109 190 385
Guy 109
Hannah 109
Loraine 109
Lucy 109
Mary 109
Polly 108 109
Rector 109
Rhoda 109
Walter 109
GALLAWAY
Aphia-A. 108
Eli 108
GALLOP
Benjamin 21
GARDNER
Hannah 87 88
Sunderland 87
GARFIELD
James-A. 306
GARRETT
Cora-L. 272
GARRISON
Hazel-May 237
Ralph 237
GASS
Judith-Ellen 288
Margaret-Ellen 288
Mary-Ellen 288
William-B. 288
GATES
—— 198
Emily-Sophia 198
Horatio 198
GAULT
Ella-Grace 288
GAY
Charles-M. 190
Edward-F. 421
Grace 245
John 57 58
R.-H. 245
GAYLORD GAILERD
Benjamin 35
GEORGE III
King 130
GETMAN
Frederick 404
Jacob-P. 216
GIBBS
Emily-Reynolds 128
Nathan-A. 128
GIDDINGS
Helen-Maria 124

GIDDINGS (*cont.*)
James-A. 122 124
GILBERT
Amos 102
Anna 287
Anna-Reliance 287
Avis 287
Bernice 287
Bert 285
Chauncey 288
Chauncey-Lee 287
Clement-George 286
David-L. 288
David-Loren 287
Edith-Murriel 285
Edna 286
Elisha 222
Emma 282 284 287
Erma 286
Everest 287
Frances 299
Gad 282
Gad-G. 287 288
Jacquelynn 286
Janie 287
Jennie-L. 287
John-M. 222 288
John-Marion 287
Lizzie-Amanda 285
Loraine 102
Marian 287
Mary 222
Mildred 287
Opal 287
Oscar-G. 287
Rosa 287
Roy-Clifford 286
Russell-Ager 286
Vern 287
Walter-Ray 286
Wilma 287
Zenana 222
GILES
Joseph 152
GILLETT
Abijah 77
John 83
Mary 393
GILLY
Charles-Gordon 365
G.-E. 365
Helen-Gertrude 365
Martha 365
GILMAN
Nicolas 152
GILROY
Ella 202
GIRARD
Celinda 319
Elizabeth-Josephine 319
Joseph 319
William-Arthur 319
GLASS
Don 310
Marian-Aileen 310
GLEDHILL
Benjamin-Hallas 179
May 179
GLEN
Hermione 349
Mary-E. 349
GOBLE
Carrie-A. 219
David-H. 219
Edna-J. 219
Elial 218
Eliel-P. 218 219
Hiram 219
Hiram-E. 219
Jennie 219
Liel 219
Linn-Ella 219
Mary-J. 218
Mary-Jane 219
Mary-L. 219
Milton 219
Rosanna-Jane 219
William-Alfred 219
GODFREY
Edward 1 2 3 4 5 9
GOLD
Abbie Abby *See* Abigail
Abigail 148 225 226
Benjamin 225
Eleanor 225
Hezekiah 143 144
Nabby *See* Abigail
GONZÁLEZ
Balbina 370
Ernestina 370
Roberto 370
GONZÁLEZ-ALMAZÓN
Roberto 370
GOOCH
John 2
GOOD
George 309
GOODHUE
Delano-F. 320
Frances-Emeline 320
Grace-Frances 320
GOODRICH
GOODRIDGE
Abigail 235 236 238
J.-B. 355
William 96
GOODWIN
Georgiana 269
GOOLD
Philo 120
GORGES
Ferdinando Sir 1 6
GORHAM
Annis 109
James 109
Larry 109
Leroy-M. 109
Loraine 109
GOUCH
See Gooch
GOUGE
See Gooch
GOUIN
Charles-Louis 361
Charles-Louis, Mrs. 372
Helen-Maria 361 372
Lillian-Marguerite 335 361
Rita 361
GOULD
Jay 274
GOVE
Alice-J. 276
George 276
GRAHAM
Henry 81
Mary 81
Susanna 81
GRAINGER
Lyman 167
GRANDY
Elijah 106
Jesse 97
GRANT
Garfield-David 355
H.-W. 321
Hannah 355
James 6
Mae 355
GRAVES
——, Dea. 44 46 82
Amos 97
John 36
Joseph 36
Noahdiah 36

GRAY GREY
Andrew 131
James 136 406
Linne 349
Zella 287
GREEN GREENE
Billie 333
C.-T. 232
Charles 333
Charles-T. 232
Danny 333
David-Gordon 333
David-M. 333
Don-Everest 333
Donna-Mae 333
Eliza-Everest 124
Esther-Lucille 333
Ethiel 124
Ethiel-S. 122 124
Eva-Belle 333
Florence 333
Hannah 73
Isaac 76
Jackie-Don 333
James 106
Lloyd 333
Lloyd-M. 333
Louise 331
Louise-Jane 333
Marian-Louise 333
Mariette-E. 124
Martha 184
Maxine 333
Nathaniel 83 84
Patsy-Annette 333
Paul-Everest 333
Richard 333
Ruby-Rose 333
Sarah 333
GREENSHIELDS &
Everest 329 358 360
GREET
Isaac 242
GREGORY
Carl-Douglas 348
Edith 348
Frank-Cuthbert 348
Jane v 240 347 348 368
Joseph-Tracy 348
Sarah 239
Sarah-Jane 348
GRIFFIN
——, Rev. 74
Barbara-Jane 247
Carolyn-Elizabeth 247
Donn-Brewster 247
Edward-M. 247
Egbert 245
Frederick 51 52
Henry 52
Jane 51
Joan 247
John-Carr 52
Julia 52
Lennie 245
Leon-Adolph 247
Mary 52
Millenie Mylenie 245 412
Nancy-Brewster 247
Robert 51
Robert-Steven 247
Willa-Percival 247
GRIFFITH
—— 167
Amos 166
Augusta 166
Eli 166 167
Elizabeth 166
Ellis 167
Fayette 166
Franklin 166
Hannah-S. 167
Hannah-Selleck 167
Hiram 167
Ida 166 167
Jane 167
Lafayette 166
Leonard-J. 167
Lucia 166
Lucretia 167
Maria 167
Mary 166
Polly 166
Sally 167
Samuel-C. 167
Thomas 167
Wellington 166
GRIMES
Alexander 155
Andrew 155
John 152 155
Lydia-Howe 155
GRINNELL
Anne 41 42 43 88
Caroline 43
Charlotte 42
Daniel 42 88
Ezra 42
Heman 42
Nancy 42
Polly 42
Roxanna 43
William 42
GRISDALE
Ida 274
Jonathan 274
Sarah 274
GRISWOLD
Andrew 28
Beniah 157
David-Gilbert 213
Frances-Tracy 299
John 56
Ruth 157
Sally 157
Sophia-Jane 301
Sylvia-Emily 213
Thomas 28
GRITZMACHER
GRUETZMACHER
Bertha 365
Edwin-August 365
John-Clark 365
Robert-William 365
Ruth-Marguerita 365
William 365
GUGY
Amélie 52
Barthelemy 52
Jeanne-Elizabeth 52
GUILFOYLE
Carol-Sue 287
Charles-Austin 287
Harold 287
James-A. 288
Rosemary 287
Thomas-Allen 288
GUNNISON
Almon 276
Fred-E. 276
Hugh 5
Luella-I. 276
Lula-A. 276
GUNSOLUS
Harriet-Amanda 305
John-David 305
Sadie-Sophia 305
GUNTER
Addah 273
Charles-H. 274
Charles-Julius 274
Grace-Mabel 274

GUNTER (*cont.*)
Harriet 274
GUSTIN
Lemuel 82

HACKNEY
Betsey 258
George-L. 258
Matilda-A. 191 258
HADLEY
Luther 224
HAFF HALF
——, Elder 252
Abraham 200
John 200
Mary-A. 200
Nelson 200
Peter 200
Prudence 200
HAFFER
Margaret 271
HAIGHT
Abner-Sherman 299
Alice-M. 299 300
Anna-Myra 300
Anne-Pardee 299
Austin-Dunham 300
Catharine 299
Charles 299
Charles-Sherman 300
Eric 299
Everest-Denslow 299
Frances-Tracy 299
Frederick-E. 299
Frederick-Everest 299
Grace 299
Harriet 340
Harriet E. 298
Harriet-Hall 300
Joanna-Myra 300
Louis-Pease 299
Ralf-Van Derwerken 299
Samuel 137
Sherman-Post 299
Sue 308
HAIRE
Bert 207
Earl 207
Ellen 207
Frank 207
George 207
John 207
Julia 206
Julia-Alma 207

HALEY
Helen 350
HALL
Abigail 148
Harriet 298
Isaiah 92
John 16
Justice 29
Louisa 108
Lucy 223 298 299
Maria 197
Nelson 108
Philander 298
Samuel 13 16 20
Sherman-H. 418
Thomas 35
William-H. 254
HALLAUER
Hazel 340 369
Henry-Charles 369
Mary-Vetterlein 369
HAMILTON
Elisha 94
Joel 94
Judith 400
HAMMOND
B.-D. 174
Catharine 174
Daniel 174
Daniel-Lyman 174
Foster 174
Jane-Eveline 350
Lee-Tracy 174
Lyman-B. 174
Mina-Amelia 174
Mirna-Catharine 174
Myrtle Myrtile 174
Whitter-B. 174
HANFORD
Daniel 171
George 171
Harriet 169 170 171
Joel 171
Lewis 169
Lewis-B. 169 170 171
Polly 171
HANKS
Chloe 110
Hannah 110
Kate-L. 109 110
Levi 110
Martha-Adelia 110
William 110

HANNA
Mary 247
HANNAN
James-MacClymont 336
Janet 336
Mary 336
Mary-Gertrude 336
William 336
William-Everett 336
HANSEN
Mary-Frederika 313
HANSON
Mary 313
HAPENGA
Edna 286
HARDY
Elizabeth 292
Isabel 292
HARMON
Carrie 259
H. 95
HARNOIS
Adelbert 325
Amelia-P. 325
Birdie-M. 325
Elizabeth 325
Maria-C. 325
Marie-C. 325
Midget-E. 325
Philip 325
HARPER
Barbara-Jean 287
Goldie 287
Russell 287
HARRER
John-A. 266
HARRINGTON
Electa 73
Ruth 58
HARRIS
—— 50 374
Elizabeth 50 374
H. 108
John 50 76 78 374
Joshua 78
Louisa 108
Rachel 76 78
Stephen 41
Timothy 50 374
Verna 312
HARRISON
Elvira 253
Hannah 39
Jared 17 39

HARRISON (*cont.*)
Jemima 306
John 253
Lydia 253
Sarah-Ann 242 306
Wilbur-F. 224
William 306
HART
C.-B. 335
Hannah 186
Lee 318
Madeline-Grace 318
Rufus 145
HARTLEY
Rachel-M. 296 297
HARTMAN
Catharine 113 196
HARTSHORN
Nora 302
HARTWELL
Cornelia-Boardman 343
HARWEED
Eva 342
HASTINGS
Addie 261
Delia 261
HATCH
Francis 10
James 421 422
Patience 6
Tempe Temperance 72 73 118
HATHEWAY
Amos-Lawrence 227
Amos-M. 227
Anna-Morris 227
C.-Morris 228
Charles-Everest 228
Cora-Lucretia 227
Edgar-Gold 227
Ellen-Marion 228
Frances-Locke 227
Kate-Everest 228
Martha 226 227
Martha-Sedgewick 227
Martha-Sherman 227
Mary-G. 227
Mary-Gold 227
HAVENS
Cavalos-D.-P. 399
Eleanor 399
HAWKINS
Adelbert-B. 355
Clara-Emily 318 355
Matilda 113 198 355
Rebecca 92
HAY
Udney 179
HAYES
Jane-Evelyn 351
Jean-Ann 351
Thomas 351
HAYWARD
Alice-Catherine 342
Alvin-S. 268
Angeline 268
Arthur-F. 342
Carrie 268
David-Michael 342
Harris-Starr 342
John-Frank 342
Margaret 342
Miriam-Ruth 342
Muriel-Fay 342
Peter-Brian 342
Steven-Bruce 342
HAYWORTH
HEYWORTH
Adelaide 198
Adelaide-Catharine 198
George 198
Hiram 198
Hiram-Everest 198
Jane 198
Jennette 198
Mary-L. 198
Richard 198
Sarah 198
Sarah-M. 113 198
Sarah-Maria 113 198
HAZEKA
Frances-Mabelle 312
HAZLETON
Arnold 220
HAZZARD
Martha-Parker 349
HEAD
Jemima 306
HEALY
Donna-Marie 353
Eugene-LeRoy 353
Georgia-Diane 353
Gertrude 353
Leon-B. 353
Leonard-Bert 353
Marion-Adele 353
HEANEY
—— 298
HEAREN
Amy 124
HEAVEN
Elizabeth-Ruth 345
Kathleen-M. 344
Kathleen-Mackenzie 345
Kathleen-Merritt 345
Ronald 344 345
Virginia-DeLancey 345
HEDBERG
Axel 332
Basil-Frank 332
Clarice-Ione 332
Clark-Edward 332
Gordon 332
Gordon-Bruce 332
Helen 332
Helen-Marian 332
Howard 332
Howard-Robert 332
Lenore-Alberta 332
LeRoy-Daniel 332
Lois-Elaine 332
Lucille 332
Ora-Maude 332
Ora-Mildred 332
S.-E. 332
Velma-Christine 332
Zelpha 332
HEFNER
Mary-Ann 142 424
HELLEN
Evelyn-Josephine 310
HELLUM
Alda-May 310
Anna 310
Cecil-Henry 310
Evelyn 310
Marian-Aileen 310
Ole-Henry 310
HELMER HELMORE
—— 235
Alexander-Duncan 238 407
Anna-Margaret 236
Betsey 236
Charles-D. 237
Eleanor 236 238
Elizabeth 236 407 408
Ella-May 237
Emily-E. 408
Frederick-Duncan 237
H.-K. 408
H.-William 237
Harry-White 237
Herman-D. 237

HELMER HELMORE (*cont.*)
Herman-Knox 408
James-Washington 408
Jelaney Jelany 407 408
Jemima 407 408
Jennie 237
John 235 236
John-D. 236 408
John-Davidson 236 239 303
John-G. 236
John-I. 236 407
John-P. 236 237
Lemira 236 237
Leonard 408
Maria-Catharine 408
Marion-A. 236 407
Marion-Amanda 236 407
Oshea-G. 408
Oshea-Goss 408
Sally-Ann 407 408
Zebulon-M.-P. 408
Zebulon-Montgomery-Pike 407
HELMS
William 354
HEMAN
John-H. 167
Mary-Everest 167
HENDRICK
John 19
Ruth 19
William 92
HENDRICKSON
Dale 301
Helen-Clark 301
HENRY
Louise 336
Lucy-E. 346
HERKIMER
Elizabeth 398
Elizabeth-Barbara 398
Nicholas 398
HERMAN
Edith 270
Edith-Mary 206 271
Leroy-John 271
Margaret 271
William 271
HERO
Gertrude-Beatrice 351
Louisa 351
Otto 351
HERRICK
E.-E. 258 259
Elijah 134
HERRON
—— 269
Clara-Anna 206 269
Henry 269
HEWITT HEWIT
Alice-Frances-Everest 209
Edgar-R. 209
Ellen-A. 209
Ellen-Augusta 209
Frank 209
Hiram-L. 209
Horace-L. 209
Jeptha 209
Josiah-E. 209
Julia-A. 209
Laura-Ann 209 271
Lura-Ann 271 272
Lurancy 209
Minerva 272
Rensselaer-Schuyler 209
Sarah 209
Sarah-E. 209
Sarah-L. 209
Theodorus 272
HEYWORTH
See Hayworth
HICKEY
Marcella-Theresa 367
Mary-Anne 338 367
Patrick-Henry 367
HICKOK
——, Capt. 74
HICKOLS
Harriet-Amanda 305
HICKS
Margaret 254
HIGBEE
T.-L. 231
HIGHT
Lucy 254 323
HILDEBRAND
James 310
Marian-Aileen 310
HILL
Abraham 30
Bill 30
Billes 30
Caroline 30
Chloe 30
Esther 29 30 403
Francis 30
Heman 153
Henry 28
Hester 30
Isaac 30
Mittylene-Elizabeth-Gertrude 352
Samuel 18 19 27 28 34 35 37
Valentine 5
HILLIKER
Charles-M. 260
HILLOCK
Richard 106
HILLS
Adaline 183
Betsey 102 182 183 184
Electa 116
Esther-A. 136
John 183
HILTON
William 8
HILYER
Abigail 74
HINCKLEY
HINKLEY
Fannie-M. 238
Mary-E. 176
Samuel-B. 176
Smith-P. 238
HINDMAN
Laura-F. 224
Mary-J. 224
William-R. 224
HINMAN
Benjamin 164
Christian 423
Hannah 114
Sally 421 422 423
HINSDELL
& Everest 197
HOADLY
Luther 224
HOBDEN
Frances-Marion 332
Iona-Belle 332
John-Alfred 332
John-Byron 332
Margaret-W. 332

HODGE
Clarice-Everest 342
Francis-G. 342
Lois 356
Nancy-Everest 342
Ray 356
Ruth 356
Virginia-Turner 342
HODGKIN
HODGKINS
Abraham 28
John 27
Joseph 32
HOEY
Teresa 278
HOFFMAN
Lloyd 287
HOGABOOM
Jennie-M. 337
HOGLAND
Alda-May 310
Elsie 310
Everett-Albert 310
George-Adelbert 310
Herman 310
Herman-Dudley 310
Valeria 310
HOLABIRD
John 121
HOLBROOK
Deborah 179
Elijah 165
HOLCOMB
HOLCOMBE
Abigail 74
Abner 106
Abner-G. 171
Althea-Hannah 74
Benjamin 49 106
C.-I. 182
Caleb-Benton 74
Charles 182
Clara-I. 182
David-Hartley 74
Diodorus 173 182
Elsey 182
Esther 232
George-B. 232
Hannah 66 67 68 74 127 129 182
Hannah-Althea 74
Horace-Lootnis 74
James 74
James-P. 74
Jonathan 68 74 75
Jonathan-Albinus 74
Lucy-Everest 74
Mary 182
Mary-Ann 74
Mina 101 171 173
Mindwell 171 409
Olive-L. 74
P.-S. 182
Partheus-Richard 74
Pentheus 69
Pentheus-James 74
Penthria-Hilyer 74
Persis-S. 182
Persis-Sedgewick 182
Persis-Swift 182
Pythagoras-Everest 74
Sybil 182
William 182
William-D. 182
HOLDEMAN
Laverne 287
Martin 287
Mary-Lou 287
Mildred 287
Ruth-Marie 287
HOLDEN
Austin-Wells 239
Bertha-Marie 207
Charles-Elijas 207
Elizabeth 239
Elsie 207
Everest-Buell 239
James 234
James-Austin 239
John-Milo 207
Lloyd-Junior 207
Mary-Belle 239
Max 207
Minnie-Ann 207
Patricia-Ann 207
HOLGATE
Edward 352
Ruby 352
Ruth 352
HOLLAND
Achsah 186
Adelia-W. 185 186
Stephen 186
Wallace-S. 186
HOLLEY HOLLY
—— 279
Albert 124
Francis-N. 421 422
John-M. 70 421
Luther 41 75 139
Nancy-T. 213 279 280
Newman 421
Philologas Philologus 124
Sarah-Ann 124
HOLLISTER
Bogardus 171
David-Wilson 171
Etta-M. 171
Henry-Martin 171
Horace 169 170
Horace-H. 170
Horace-Hutchinson 170
Howard 171
Isaac 90
James-E. 171
James-Everest 171
Julius 90
Levi-H. 171
Martin 239
Martin-Foster 170
Noah 170
Olive 170
Sarah-A. 170
Sarah-Ann 169 170
Walter-H. 171
HOLLOWAY
George 78
HOLMES
Jehosophat 164
John 332
Marva-Jean 332
HOLT
Joseph 8 9
Mary 9
HOLTON
Minerva-L. 157
HOMER
Mary-J. 315
Mary-Jane 249 314
HOOD
Golda 288
James 288
Martha-Cecil 288
HOOGLAND
HOGELAND
Jeroninus 158
HOOKER
Hannah 110
James 15 16 28 30 35
HOOVER
Carrie 425
Esther-Ann 425

HOOVER (*cont.*)
Jacob-T. 425
HOPKINS
Alice 225
Deanna-Lee 286
Glen 286
Howard-Edwin 286
Janice-Lucille 286
Mary-Jane 286
Moses 140
Myrtle-Lucille 286
Orin 286
Peggy-Jean 286
Pierce-E. 225
Samuel 146 147
HOPSON
John 32 34
HORTON
Jacob 298
HOSMER
Amelia-E. 117
Amelia-Everest 118
Annabelle 369
Hannah 117 118
Sherman 117 118
Wealthy 117 118
HOTALING
Nina 59 396
HOUGH
Jonathan 35 36 38
Justus 112
Justus-S. 102 109 110 180
HOUGHTON
Jacob 177
HOWE
—— 397 399 401
Anna 81 149
Elizabeth 214 215 397 399 401
Elizabeth-L. 176
Hezekiah 224
John 149
Mary 149
HOWELL
Stephen 36
HOWLAND
Betty-Jo 286
Frank 286
Georgia-Bonita 286
Gertrude 286
Mary-Jane 286
Myrtle-Lucille 286
Smith 231
HOYT
Alice 300
Alice-M. 300
Alma-A. 108
Anna 288
Anna-Reliance 287
Carlos-M. 108
Catharine 108
Charlotte-Jane 108
Charlotte-M. 108
Electa-Maria 108
Ella-Jane 108
Ellen-H. 108
Emily-L. 108
Eugené 108
Freddie 287
Goldie 287
Grace 304
Irving-Fenn 304
Jane-M. 105 108
Jonathan 13 14 15 17
Katherine-Louise 304
Lester 287
Lester-Nathan 287
Lydia-Ann 108
Lydia-J. 108
Mark 300
Marwin 287
Max 287
Milo-E. 108
Sally 108
Seth 108
Sherman 108
Walter-C. 108
William-M. 108
HUBBARD
Cornelia-Boardman 343
Daniel 37
Diana 28
Fred-W. 162
Huldah 68
Jacob-W. 162
Jonathan 52 71
Martha 73
Merna-E. 162
Robert 343
Sophie-Todd 303 343 344
HUBBELL
——, Lt. 74
A.-B. 228
HUDSON
Augusta 174
HUGGINS
Bridget 389
Experience 389
Hannah 389
Jean 389
John 389
Joseph 389
Margaret 52 389
Marguerite 389
Samuel 389
HULL
Sarah 186 386
HULTMAN
Louisa 351
HUMISTON
Evenezer 425
Hannah 425
Ruth 425
HUMPHREY
HUMPHREYS
Achsah 118
Asahel 421
Asher 116
Diana 117 118
Eliza 118
George 70
Nancy 278
R. 116
Thomas 67
HUNGERFORD
Hannah 73
Joseph 72 73 118
Rhoda 72 73 118
HUNNEWELL
Richard 7
HUNNIWILL
Carrie 270
HUNT
Aaron 327
Almira 263
C.-S. 253
Charlotte 253
Charlotte-Jane 253 322
Corydon-S. 253
Eleanor 195 263 264
Elizabeth-Mary 311
Ellen-Marion 228
Elsie-A. 253
James 263
John 253
Leslie 311
Lucy 253
Minerva-P.-G. 264 327
Morris-L. 253
Nellie 253
Rebecca 301

HUNT (*cont.*)
Reuben 69
Susanna 327
Woodbury-E. 228
HUNTER
Elizabeth 244
Polly 254
HUNTERDON
Lucy 302
HURD
Ada-E. 257
Albert-L. 258
HURLBURT
Hannah 123
HUSE
Comfort 132
Samuel 13
HUTCHINSON
Abigail 119
Ann 41 58 83 84 120
Chauncey 134
Daniel 41 83
James 83 119
John 41 45 46 53 56 57 58 71 83
John-B. 109
Lizzie 109
Lydia 84
Olive 170
Tempe 46 83
Thomas 83
HYDE
David 153
Jerusha 178

INGALLS
George-T. 176
Martha-A. 176
Susanna 327
INGERSOLL
Esther 369
INGLESBY
—— 9
INGRAHAM
Ruth 140
INNIS
T.-C. 102
IRISH
Martha 194
IRWIN
Agnes-Pauline 310
Evelyn-Josephine 310
Harold-William 310
Isadore-Manuel 310
Martha-Jane 310
Maude-Linda 310
William-Laird 310
IVES
Caroline 329
Elizabeth 329
Lois 294
IZARD
——, Gen. 200

JACKSON
—— 390
Abraham 122 124
Beulah 390
Caleb 390
Deborah 390
Ebenezer 390
Eliza-E. 122
Eliza-Everest 122 124
Emily-Amelia 122 124
Giles 390
Hannah 390
Helen-M. 122
Helen-Maria 122 124
Henry 122 123
John 390
Lois 39 52 53 54 68 71 73 390 391
Lucius 122 124
Martha 124
Mary 390
Mary E. 122 123
Mercy 390
Nathan 390
Novella 351
Polly 123 124 128
Samuel 390
Silas-P. 146
Solomon 390
Thomas 124
JACOBUS
Donald-Lines 12 18 26 28 33 39 188 425
JACOBY
Doris-Lillian-Humes 369
Frederick-Humes 369
Myrtle-Iva 369
JEBBE
Emma 246
JEFFRY
John 144
JENNINGS
B.-J., Mrs. 91
Benjamin 91
Harry-C. 347
Hudson 89 91
Rachel 91
Sally 91
JEPHSON
Elizabeth 130
JEROME
Ann-Fitch 298 339
Chauncey 339
Frances 339
JEWELL
Amelia 124
Andrew 122 124
Andrew-S. 122
Andrew-Stevens 125
Anne 124
Caroline 122 125
Eliza 122 124 125
Emily 122 125
Frederick 122 125
Maria 122 125
Mary 122
Mary-E. 125
Mary-Everest 125
Nathaniel 56
Oliver 122 124 125
JEWETT
Harriett 353
JOHNSON
——, Mrs. 131 134 135
Abigail 13 81
Addison 148
Amélie 52
Amos 78 79 81
Anna 81 342
Anne 295
Benjamin 81
Carolyn-Everest 342
Cornelia 148
Cornelia-Louisa 148
David 36 81
Edward 5
Eleanor 225
Elizabeth-Josephine 342
Elizabeth-Palmer 342
Fanny 128 210 213
George-Barnard 342
Hannah 11
Helen-Adelia 261
Isaac 28
James 52
John 29 295
Katherine-Ann 342
Lloyd 261

JOHNSON (*cont.*)
Louisa-P. 399
Mercy 393
Nabby
See Abigail
Nehemiah 399
Robert 309
Samuel 261
Sarah 81
Sylvester 81
Thelma 309
William 11 12 15 20 36
William-Adam 342
JOHNSTON
Ferry-W. 261
Harriet-W. 193 261
Phebe 261
Samuel 85
JOLLY
Earl 356
Oscar 356
Ruth 356
JONES
—— 33
Abigail 34 36
Abijah 42 88
Benjamin-N. 237
Benoni 389
Deborah 179
Ella-May 237
Ernest-W. 235 236 407
Ernest-Wilbur 237
Esther 389
Etta-Eugenia 237
Experience 389
Griffith 389
Hannah 18 30
James-Albertus 237
Justin Justus 87 88
Lucy 180
Lucy-J. 102 179
Marion 237
Mary 78
Nancy 51 374
Nathaniel 30 34 36
Nellie-May 237
Noah 179
Richard-Spence 237
Roy 237
Roy-Helmer 237
Samuel 36 145
William 30 33
JORDAN
Anthony-Joseph 311
Isabelle-Kathleen 311
Susan 365
JUDD
Abigail 153 154 155
Anna-M. 155
Everest-A. 155
Everest-A., Mrs. 155
Florence-M. 155
Franklin 155
Franklin-H. 155
George-T. 153 155
Hannah 154 155
Hannah-W. 154 155
Israel-E. 150
Israel-Everest 151 154 155
Jerusha 154
Liberty 151 153 154
Luther 155
Mark-W. 155
Mary 154
Mary-C. 155
Matilda 154
Philip 151 154 155
Rhoda 155
Sarah-J. 155
Wilson 154
JUDSON
Joseph 146
JUNE
Benjamin 140

KALEY
Catharine 425
KARCHER
Eleanor 300
Leonard-D. 301
Leonor 301
KARLA
Vernie 337
William 337
KAY
Emma-Ruth 237
KEARNEY
Margaret 268
KEITH
Elizabeth 308
Emily 336
KELLER
E.-M. 408
KELLOGG
—— 145 147 376
Anna 79 80
Benjamin 79 111
Betsey-Ann 191 258
Calvin-Whitwood 202
Clute-Fargo 202
Daniel 390 391
Dwight 202
Edward-E. 202
Ella 202
Frederick 147
Joseph 55
Maria 202
Mary-E. 202
Minerva 202
Philo 147
Risba 202
Robbins 222
KELLY
John 199
KENDALL
Joseph 95
Reuben 152
KENDRICK
Carrie-M. 226
Wilma 312
KENNEDY
—— 202
KENT
Charlotte 267
Lottie 267
Rhoda-Belle 267
KENTFIELD
See Kent
KERLE
Joseph-Adams 339
Martha 339
KETCHUM
Henry 273
KIBBE
Chloe 155
Phebe 155
KILBOURNE
Katherine 126
KIMBALL
Adelbert 254
Bessie-A. 254
C. 254
Harriet-E. 254
Hattie 253 254
Helen-Gertrude 365
Kenneth-Jordan 365
Mark-E. 365
Rita-Susan 365
S. 254
Susan 365
Terry-Everest 365
KINDER
Annetta 424

KING
Charles-J. 128
Charles-Ransom 128
Charlotte-Emily 126 128
Emily-Reynolds 128
Perkins 128
Polly 128
KINGSBURY
Alma 136 403 404 406
John 68
Oliver 136 404
Phinehas 85
KINGSLAND
John 172
KINGSLEY
Annie-E. 262
Charles-Warren 180
Herbert-Belamy 180
Hiram-Frederick 180
Julia-H. 180
Julius-Belamy 180
Lucy-Everest 180
Marietta-Cook 180
Mary-Ann 180
Maryette 180
Udney-Hay 180
Warren 180
KINGSMITH
James 12
KINNEY
Barbara-Jane 247
KINSMAN
Bessie-May 354
Isaac 165
KIRBY
Ephraim 112
KIRKBRIDE
Edith 307 330 331
Haddie 331
J.-Milton 330
KITCHENER
Elizabeth 233
Henry-Hamilton 235
Horatio-Herbert, Earl 235
Walter, Sir 235
Winifred-Esther-Everest 235
Winifred-Jean 235
KLEIN
Carl 347
Emma-May 347
Zoe-Vigis 347
KNAGGS
Isabel 356
John-W. 356
John-William 230
Mary-Elizabeth 323 356
Teresa 230
KNAPP
Jabez 57
KNEASS
Carolyn 317
KNIGHT
Mary 42 85 86 87 88 185 222 223
Samuel 85 87 88 222 223
Samuel-K. 86
KNOWLTON
Eunice 157
KOEGLER
Minnie 271
KOELLER
Elsie 357
KOHN
Evelyn 356
John 356
KOKEN KOOKEN
George-Edward 333
Marian-Louise 333
Michael 333
W.-E. 333
KONKLE
A.-Jackson 271
Dan-Jackson 271
Janet-Marie 271
Jill-Marie 271
Kraig 271
KRING
Sarah 290
KROHN
Caroline 287
Eugene 287
John-Charles 287
Kay 287
Margaret 287
Marian 287
William 287
KUEHM
Della 320

LADD
Clarissa 245
LAMB
Alexander 69
Thomas 47
LAMPHERE
Doris 286
Doris-Marie 286
Ethel 286
Gertrude 286
Leland-Lamont 286
Leona 286
Lewis 286
Lottie-Reliance 285 286
Robert-John 286
Ruth-Mary 286
Shirley 286
Teddy-Ethel 286
Walter 286
Walter-Lewis 286
William-Edward 286
LAMPKIN
LAMPKINS
Jane 169 239 240
LANDON
Ambrose 396
Charles-P. 195
Emily-L. 108
Ezekiel 59 63
James 390 421 422
Rebecca 396
Rhoda-M. 195
Sophronia 253
LANE
Joel 165
Justice 165
Justin 165
LANSING
Euphemia-Marie 338
Marion-Gray 338
William-Eugene 338
LARRABEE
John 94
LASCELLS
Amanda 401
George 401
William 217
LAVERS
John 5
LAW
Barton 350
Gladys 350
Janell-Gladys 349
LAWRENCE
Roswell 168
LAWSON
Martha-Jane 310
LAWTON
Margaret 370
Mary-Louise 341 370

LAWTON (*cont.*)
William-C 370
LEACH
James 95
LEAVITT
H.-F. 185
Samuel 168
LEE LEES
——, Bishop 339
Abigail 28
David 53
Elizabeth 139 168
Jonathan 53 88 119 129 162
Joseph 45 53 54 55 83
Lydia 53
Mary 40 334 341
Milo Mylo 66 164
Samuel 66 67 68 73 120 139 140 168
Stephen 229 230
LEETE
Allen 46 82
Andrew 14 20
Caleb 34 35
Gideon 36 37
Samuel 27
William 34
LEFEVER
Adaline 126
Alice 126
Cora-Day 126
Cora-May 126
Edgar-William 126
J.-J. 126
John-Osro 126
Mary-A. 126
William-E. 126
LEIBER
Hannah 74
LEIBLEE
Grace 304
LEIGH
Charles-Edward 339
Charlotte-Amelia 298 339
Edward-Manley 339
Martha 339
Mary-Ann 339
LENNAHAN
Michael 287
Ruth-Marie 287
LEONARD
Elizabeth 361
John 361
Margaret-May 332 361
LERMAN
J.-W. 338
LEROY
Simon 171
LESLIE
Elizabeth 367
LEVERET
—— 425
LEVI
Dorothy 248
Ernest-Reese 247
Kate-Asaphene 247
LEWIS
Almenia 215
Caroline 177
Caroline-Jeanette 179
Ebenezer 148
Edwin-Collyer 355
Elsie-Hathaway 355
Esther 177 179
Ethel-May 355
James 194
Joanna 217
Lucinda 252
N.-L. 177 179
Polly 147 148 323
Polly-M. 189 252 323
Richard 283
Seth-Ames, Mrs. 77
Stephen 252
William-G. 215 217
LIBBY
Charles-Thornton 1
LIEBEL
Earl-Norbert 332
Elizabeth-Eloyce 332
George 331 332
Lyle-Bernard 332
Vivian-Velma 332
LINCOLN
Abraham 413
Harry-G. 229
Jerusha 229
Nathan 165
LINDSLEY
Clare 287
Milo 287
Robert 287
Ronald 287
Wilma 287
LITCHFIELD
Joel 153
LITTLE
Beekman-Cox 304
David-Beekman 304
Eleanor-Everest 304
Joan-Beekman 304
Lois 304
LIVINGSTON
Judith 177
LLOYD
Frances-E. 229
LONG
Alfred-Edward 317
Daniel-Edward 317
David-Alfred 317
Douglas-Everest 317
Gertrude 317
Marian-Angell 316
Richard-Dudley 317
Wendell 317
LOOMIS
—— 75
Chester 224
Katharine 391
Rebecca 391
Samuel 391
Zadock 55 391
LORD
Abiel 41
Abigail 118
Asa 157
Eunice 118
Gardiner 118
George 118
Hannah 157 158
Harriet-E. 158
Hattie-C. 158
Jared-C. 158
Jared-Smith 157
Laura 153
Laura-L. 158
Leonora-Valentine 158
Mary-Jane 158
Minerva-L. 157
Oscar 153 157
Oscar-William 157
Polly 153 157
Sarah-Beecher 157
Samuel 36
Smith 157
LORING
Sarah 123
LOTHROP
L.-E. 421
LOUCKS
Clarence-Daniel 366
Elizabeth 366
Luna 337

LOUCKS (*cont.*)
Millard-Ulrich 366
Peter-Everest 367
Philip-Denison 367
Ruth-Margaret 366
LOUGHLIN
Helen 327
LOVE
Samuel 91
LOVEMAN
Jeanette 301
LOW LOWE
Sarah 333
William 112
LOWERY LOWRY
Jennie-C. 193 260
Juhree 350
Lenora-Nanette 350
Philip-Hanna 350
Thomas 418 419
LUTHER
Bessie 335
Bessie-Irene 335
Ida-Isabella 335
Martin-Edgar 335
Mary-Gertrude 335
Melvin-Augustus 335
LYMAN
Jesse 178 182 187
Simeon 45 46
LYNCH
Mary-E. 279
LYON LYONS
—— 318
Anne-Pardee 299
Elizabeth 109 189 318
Frances 299
H.-F. 190
Henrietta 232 318 319
Joseph 318
Martha 272
Martha-J. 269
Tracy 299

MACCLYMONT
Isabella 336
James 336
Janet 336
MACFARLANE
Esther-Frances-Barlow 234 235
Gavin-Scott 235
Mary-Esther 235
Sarah 235
MACLEOD
Sarah-Ann 270
MACMILLAN
Donald-Baxter 367
MACOMB
Alexander 404
MACPHERSON
John-Austin 366
Patricia 366
MACROSIE
A.-C., Mrs. 125
MACVEAU
Grace-I. 336
MACY
Laura 230
Seneca-S. 230
MADDOX
Allieue-Elizabeth 342
Eva 342
John-E. 342
MAGIN
Sarah 130 133 215
MALCHELOSSE
Gérard 51 52
MALLETT
Margaret 295
Peter-J. 295
Sarah-Louise 222 295 297
MALLORY
Jason-C. 193
Nancy-Elvira 193
MANFIELD
J.-M. 297
MANLEY
Anna 109
MANN MAN
A.-M. 170
John 134
Rhoda 134
MANNING
Gladys 286
MAPLES
Emmie 238
MARCELL
Mary-Hattie 326
MARKELL
Harry-L. 337
Marion 337
MARONEY
Arthur 344
Arthur-B. 344
Harriet 344
MARRELL
Martha-J.-G. 246
MARSH
Albert 80
Almira 80 150 151
Almira-C. 80
Alva 80
Anna 79 80
Catherine 126
Daniel 80 151 153
David-H. 80
Ebenezer 45 54
Edwin 80
Electa 81
Elias 80
Eunice 80
Ezra 81
Fannie 81
George 126
Hannah 81
Hannah-Nye 81
Irene 80
James 79 80 151
Jonas 79 80
Julian 81
Katherine 126
Laura-J. 80
Lewis 80 81
Lewis-J. 80
Lorinda 80
Louise 80
Lucy 80
Lydia 79 80 81
Mary 79
Oren 81
Peggy 80
Rebecca 126
Rhoda 81
Sylvia 66 73 126 129
Truman-P. 80
William 80 81
William-Harrison 81
MARSHALL
Preserved 116
MARSILLIOT
—— 350
MARTIN
Adaline 126
Amanda-M. 125
Anna 128
Asher-E. 158
Bert 253
Catharine 276
Charles-Merritt 257

MARTIN (*cont.*)
Dorothy-Jane-Térèse 353
Edmond Edmund 125
Edmond-E. 126
Edward 174
Elizabeth-Thompson 149
Emily 252
Emily-L. 253
Etta-Minerva 174
Hannah 125
Harriett 126
Hattie 253
Henry-Adelma 353
Henry-F. 198
John-Leonard 353
Laura-L. 158
Lucia-Harriet 287
Lucian-Richard 287
Lydia 253
Malinda 125
Marion 237
Mary-Cordelia 198
Noah 125
Noah-S. 125
Olive-Jackson 125
Richard 287
Stephen 255
Violet-Marguerite-Francis-Elizabeth 353
William 253
MARVIN
Abigail 81
Benjamin 81
Elizabeth 81
Lebbeus 81
Mary 39 81 85 158
Matthew 81
Mehitable 81
Molly 86
Nathan 81
Nehemiah 81
Samuel 81
Susanna 81
Thomas 81
Zachariah 81
MARY
Queen 2
MASON
Betty-Jo 286
Carl-V. 286
D.-S. 418
Diana 178
Joe-Michael 286
Matilda-A. 191 258
Michael 286
William-H. 363
MATTHEWS
John 398
Mary-E. 213 279
MAY
Hezekiah 152
MAYLEN
Mark 27
MAYNARD
J.-C. 315
MAYO
See Meyo
MCCARTHY
Erma-Mae 247
Eugene-J. 247
MCCARTY
Janie 287
MCCLELLAN
George-Brinton 328
MCCONNELL
Evelyn 270
MCCORD
Archibald 185
MCCORMICK
Augustus-C. 350
Helen-Genevieve 307 350 351
Helen-Graham 350
Jane-Eveline 350
MCCREADY
Emma-S. 167
Seeley 167
MCDADE
Clint 348
Cornelius 348
Dorothy 348
Edith 349
Elissa 349
Ellen-Grace 349
Emily 349
Everest 348
Grace 348
Laurence-Evan 349
Mark 349
Mary-Dana 349
Mary-Jane 348
Neil 349
Ruth 349
MCDONALD
Ruth-Adams 327
MCDOWELL
Isabella 336
MCDUFFEE
Clifford 338
Helen-Madge 338
Marjorie 338
MCEEWEN
Evan-A. 270
MCFARLAND
Delilah 174
Doris-Marie 174
Ora-Maria 174
Thad-D. 174
MCGEE
Oscar 419
MCINTYRE
Laura 195 196
Margaret 198
Richard 196
Richard-C. 195
MCKAY
Hannah 254
Mary 92
Rosamond 223
William-C. 223
MCKENNA
Kate 356
MCKEOUGH
Bridget 178 179
MCKESSELL
Ada-E. 258
James 258
MCKNIGHT
Wilhelmina-Walker 332
MCLEAN
Hannah 51
John 51 374
MCLILLIBRIDGE
Ellen-J. 213
Louis 213
MCNAIRN
Norman-A. 266 268
MEACHAM
F. 186
Jeremiah 92 97 98 99 100
Rebecca 92
Sarah 50 92 98 100 101
Silence 92
William 92 97 98 99 100
MEACOCK
Thomas 15
MEAD
Anna 277

MEEKER
Bonabel 286
Frank 286
MEIGS
Charlotte 42
Janna 32 164
John 24
Whitney 42
MELLOM
Amaryllis 332
MERCER
Louisa 148
MERIAM
Irena 145
MERIEL
—— 390
MERRILL
—— 357 374
Aaron 107 112 177
Carroll 50 51 374
Charles 187 317
E. 103
Ebenezer 112 177 186 383 385
George 51 107 374
Huldah 50
John 50 374
Mary 79
Nancy 51
MERRIMAN
Joanna 19
Moses 19
MERRITT
Elizabeth A. 130
MERWIN
Clara-Minerva 244
Elizabeth 244
Frederick-K. 244
Mary-A. 244
Nathan 67
Ruby-A. 244
Willis 244
Wyman 244
MESLER
Elsie 207
MESSMORE
Mary-Ruth 237
Merdon-Dale 238
METCALF
Pamelia 369
MEYERS
Bob 333
Gary-David 333
Kathryn 333
MEYO
Eugene 333
Jean 333
MICHEL
Ella 349
MILBORNE
William 22
MILES
John 220
MILLARD
Austin-Moore 368
Esther-Jane 368
Harriet-Leone 339 368
Matthew 40
MILLER
Abram 209
Alice-Frances 209
Almeda 320
Daniel 411 417 418
Della 320
Edward-Conkling 209
Edwin 166
Eugené 108
John-H. 166
Kittis 214
Laura-C. 166
Lucia 166
Lucretia 209
Martha 389
Mary 197
Peter 320
Sarah-Christine 213
Sarah-Lucretia 209
Sylvester-B. 213 214
Thomas 194
MILLS
Benjamin 83 164
Jared 116
MITCHELL MITCHEL
Eliza 117 118
Elizabeth 109 189 318
Frank 190
Jane 190
Jehiel 157 228
John-G. 421
William 153 229
MIX
Abigail 169
Abigail-M. 169 171
Artemas 112
Benjamin 19
Daniel 16 18 19 30
Emelina 171
Ezra-M. 171
Harriet 171
Hiram-C. 171
Isaac 19
Joanna 19
Lydia 16 18 19 25 30
Miles 171
Miles-C. 169 171
Ruth 18 19
Samuel 36
Sarah 171
MOERTLE
Mary 291
MONTCALM
Louis-Joseph, Marquis de 397
MONTGOMERY
Morgan, Mrs. 167
MOODY
Robert-E. 1
MOON
Carolyn-Jane 352
Donald-Hill 352
Harry-Elmer 352
Kathleen-Jeanette 352
Martha 279
Mary-Eileen 352
Mittylene-Elizabeth-Gertrude 352
MOORE MOOR MORE
Abigail 422
Albert 422
Allen-M. 198
Alzina-H. 269
Andrew 128
Bingham 74
Calvin 422
Daniel 139
David-E. 198
Edward 74 298 422 423
Enid-Elsie 246
Frederick-J. 422
Frederick-Jay 422
Hattie 344
Henry 190
Henry-J. 344
Ida-Ann 198
John 66 67 68 70 73 119 129 190 421 422 423
Jonathan 45 54
Lois 66 67 68 73 117 129 423
Lucy 139
Mary 73 119 422
Pamela 128

MOORE MOOR MORE (*cont.*)
Patty 74
Permelia 128
Polly 74
Rhoda 74
Ruth-Chadwick 344
Sally 73 119 423
Samuel 42 57 59 139 140
Sarah 122 123
Sarah-Maria 198
Silas 42 90
Solomon-Everest 74 117 118
Sophia 74
MORAN
Carrie 263
James 263
Margaret 263
Michael 263
Mildred-A. 263
MORE
See Moore
MOREHOUSE
Ann 79
Thomas 112
MORGAN
John 295
Lucy 80
Mary 342
Rachel 201
MORIARTY
George-Andrews 5
MORRISON
Harriet-Louise 304
Julia 317
Margaret 263
MORROW
James-Henry 330
Mary-Leona 330
Pauline-Walker 330
MORSE
Also see Moss
Georgiana 269
Ruby-Jane-Howe 269
Samuel 269
Samuel-Herbert 269
MORTON
William 179
MOSHER
Lula-Mae 290
MOSS
Also see Morse
Amasa 92
Asael 76 78
Isaac 51
Israel 76 78 79 92 149
John 51 76 78 79 92 374
Lemuel 92
Lydia 39 76 78 92
Nathaniel 76 78
Rachel 76 78
Rhoda 49 51
Sarah 50 51 76 92 101 171
MOUELT
Emma-Malvina 278
MOULTHROP
Mary-A. 152 154 228 230
MOULTON
Cora-Lucretia 227
Jeremiah 9 67
Joseph 10
MOVELT
Emma-Malvina 278
MOYER
Martha 337
MUIR
—— 52
Margaret 52
MUNGER
Amanda 155
Deliverance-Howe 155
Ephraim 155
Ephraim-F. 150
Ephraim-Fay 155
Israel-Everest 155
Joanna 155
John 20
Luman 150 155
Lydia 153 155
Lydia-Howe 155
Lydia-Lovina 150 155
Orange 155
Rufus 150 152 153 154 155
Sally 155
MUNSON
Ann-Elizabeth 342
Jabez 425
James-D. 342
Katherine-Ann 342
Richard-Steven 342
Ruth 425
Stephen 36
MURPHY
Maria 255
MURRAY
Abner 74
Andrew 110 176
Arthur-B. 176
Byron 101 110 176
Charles-Everest 100 176
Elizabeth-L. 176
Frances-Marion 110
George-T. 176
Huldah 107 110
Irving 176
Joseph 110
Marion-Martha 176
Martha 176
Martha-A. 176
Martha-Adelia 110
Mary-Ann 74
Mary-E. 176
Mary-Ellen 110
Nelson 110
Polly 176
Robert 176
Sarah-C. 101 102 176
Sarah-J. 176
MYERS
Fred-C. 219
Jennie 219
Rosanna-Jane 219

NEAL
W.-A. 231
NELLIS
Aaron 293
Christian 130
NELSON
Adeline 366
Alonso-L. 173
Arthur-Jacob 366
Belia-Amanda 173
Brigetta 313
Elaine-Doris 366
Gilbert 313
Hannah-Matilda 313
Harlan-Merrill 357
Harry-Martin 357
James 287
Josephine-Elizabeth 357
Lillian 357
Linda-Ann 357
Lucille 332
Mary-Ann 173
Myrtle-Louise 366
Paul 286
Salmon-Carver 173

NELSON (*cont.*)
Shirley 286
NESS
Carrie 237
NEWBURY
Nathaniel 37
NEWELL
Mary-E. 176
N.-M. 176
NEWKIRK
Doris 312
NEWMAN
Benjamin 280
Caroline 280
Charles-Springer 280
Emma 280
Emma-Viney 280
NEWSOM
John-G. 268
NICHOLS
George 145
John 145
Jonathan 43
NICHOLSON
Florence 312
NICOLL
—— 295
Edward-H. 368
Eliza-Hopkins 295
Jonathan 404
NILES
Alfred-E. 288
Charles-M. 268
Della-Louise 283 284 285 288
Ella-Grace 288
Fred-Royal 288
James-Royal 288
Jonathan 222
Lucy 251
Martha-Cecil 288
Mary-Martha 288
Royal-Alfred 288
NOBLE
—— 109
A. 193
Enoch 74 75
Eunice-E. 294
Hannah 109
Silas 294
NORTHEDGE
Caroline 52
NORTHRUP
Drake 145
Jared 152
NORTON
—— 242 395
Abigail 192 220
Adele-Hodgson 125
Aphalia 157
Charles 242
Charlotte-Barnum 125
Donald-H., Mrs. 109
Emmeline-H. 119
George-Burrall 125
Harriet-Everest 125
Ichabod 116
James-W. 149
Joseph 35
Lot 119 125 421
Mahala 242
Martha-May 125
Mary-Louisa 149
Nathan 152
Seth 116 152
Susan-Duncan 125
Thomas-Lot 125
Zerah 152
NOTCH
Carol-Ann 313
NOTT
Julia 119
Lydia-Lovina 150 155
NOWELL
Peter 9
NUNNEMACHER
Emeline 425
Evaline 425
NYE
Hannah 81

OBER
Dorothy 246
Willis 246
OBERMILLER
Elise 313
O'DELL
Alice-Rebecca 186
ODOR
Ralph 351
OGLESBY
Thomas, Mrs. 204
OLIN
Naomi 109
OLIVER
John 41
OLMSTEAD
Rolland-G. 272
OLSEN
Carolyn-Elizabeth 247
OLSON
Lillian 357
ONION
D.-H. 319
ORMSBEE
Gideon 93
O'ROURKE
Alpheus-C. 287
Bernice 287 288
Rosemary 287
ORTON
Thomas 77
OSBORNE
Ruby-Mae 312
OUTERBRIDGE
Anna-Esther-Winifred 235
Carrie 235
Esther 235
Mary-E. 161 234
Percy-Clisdell 235
Samuel-Cornelius 234 235
Thaddeus-Hiram-Hastings 235
Virginia-Mary 235
OWEN
Caroline 170
David 78
Davis 170
Edward 170
Elijah 169 170
F. 170
Fidelia 169 170
Leonard 47
Margaret 170
Mary 170 306
Miles 170
Palmer 170
Rachel 78

PACKARD
—— 202
Anna 202
Benjamin-H. 202
PAGE
Patricia-Ann 353
Ruby 352
PAINE PAIN PAYNE
Aaron 106
Abraham 144
Benjamin 49 106
Rufus 145

PALMATEER
Dorothy 286
George 286
Harold 286
Louise 286
Vivian 286
PALMER
Amanda-E. 243 244
Charles-Ray 343
Clara-M. 244
Elizabeth 341
Eminer Emnur 244
Gladys 273
Henry-E. 244
Herbert-L. 244
Jennette-E. 244
Mary 244
Ralph 273
Resolved 244
Sarah 244
Solomon 76
William 244
William-E. 244
William-W. 244
PAÑA
Guadalupe 370
PARCELL
Caroline 246
PARDEE
Florence 333
PARK PARKS
Caroline 125
Edward 12 13 20
James-W. 125
Jane 328
Maria 122 124 125
Mary-Louise 351
Nathaniel 32 34
Robert-Everest 351
Robert-Godfrey 351
PARKER
Abner 82
C. 254
Carolyn-Everest 342
Dean-Huntington 343
George 2
George-Thomas 342
Isaac 7 11
Jacob 19
Ruth 344 345
Sarah 92
PARKILL
Antoinette 191
PARMELEE
Et vars
—— 28
Abigail 220
Alice 13
Betsey 147 220
Daniel 26 27 220
Elisha 83
Job 14 26 27
John 12 13 14 26 29
Joshua 13 14 27 144
Mary 13
PARSONS
Timothy 27
PASCAUD
—— 390
PATRICK
Betsey 102
PATTEN PATTON
Anna-Esther-Winifred 235
Francis-Landy 235
George-Stevenson 235
William-W. 279 280
PATTERSON
Anna 81
Charles 423 424
Daniel 152
Elnathan 143 144
Eunice 79 143
John 78
Mary 143
PAULMIER
Bartlett 227
Lillian 227
PAYNE
See Paine
PEACOCK
Katharine 360
Marjory 330 360
Thomas 360
PEARL
Abigail 96
Stephen 94 96 106
PEARSE
See Pierce
PEARSON PEIRSON
Enos 165
Ephraim 35
PECK
—— 397
Alexander 400
Anna 396
Avery-C. 322
Carrie-T. 321 322
Elizabeth 215 216 397 399 400 401
Ethel 322
Ichabod 215 216 397 399 400 401
Ira-B. 399
Joseph 34
Lydia 399
Mary 142 399 424
Simon-L. 263
PECKERMAN
Isaac 393
PECUE
Edward 187
PEDERSEN
Carol-Irene 353
David-William 353
Frank-Dean 353
Jonas-Alfred-B. 353
Kay-Louise 353
Kristian-Peary 353
Nelsine-Henritte 353
Ralph-Bernard 353
Sigurd *See* DENSTAD
PEDRICK
Isaac 405
PEET PEAT
Abijah 298
Abijah-C. 168 421 422
Harmon 421
Nancy 69
William-W. 298 422
PELTON
Anna-M. 155
Ellis-L. 155
PENWELL
John 21 22
PERKINS
George 152
PERRY
Caroline 30
Doris 234
Isaac-S. 259
Jonathan 234
William-Stevens 339
PETERS
Mary 154
PETERSEN
Dale-Marius 312
Dorothy-Mabelle 312
Dwayne 312
Earle-Kenneth 312
Everett-Howard 312
Florence 312
Geraldine-Maude 312
Gerry 312

PETERSEN (*cont.*)
Harlan-William 312
Inez 313
Mabelle-Clare 311 312
Marion-Sophia 311
Peter-Ole 311
Ruby-Mae 312
Verna 312
William 311 312
Wilma 312
PETERSON
Ludwig 313
Mary-Frederika 313
Mildred-Lucile 313
PETTEE
Charles-Van Zandt 174
Lucy-E. 346
Myrtle Myrtile 174
PETTIT
Martie 307 346
Stacy 346
PHELPS
Aaron-Gilbert 311
Arthur 259
Asenath 125
Dorothy-Lamb 75
Eliza-W. 311
Elizabeth 311
Eugene-Marius 311
Ezekiel 108
Florence 271
Harriet-L. 262
Heman-Allen 258 326
Ida-V. 258 259 326
Ina-B. 259
Jane-S. 258 326
Jed-C. 259
Libbie-Alice 245 311 412
Liberty 67 75
Lucia-Mary 258
Lucy-Pearl 326
Lydia-J. 108
Mary-Eliza 311
Mary-Lucia 258
Noah-E. 259
Phenis [Phineas?] 188
Ruth 101
Thomas 75
Thomas-Woodbridge 67 75
Zacheus 140
PHILIP
King 6
PHILLIPS
Bonabel 286
Charles 286
Doris 286
Harold 286
Robert-H. 299
PICKETT
——, Mrs. 221 295
Aaron 225
William-H. 178 181 182 185 187 190
PIERCE PEARSE
—— 146
Caroline 43
Ella-Josephine 259
Francis-Hoyt 259
John 5 145
R. 278
Susie-Scofield 259
William 79
PIKE
Calvin-Hill 316
Jane-Elizabeth 316
Lillian-Lucretia 250 316
PILCHER
—— 202
PINKERTON
Harriet 274
PINNEY
—— 75
PITTY
See Pettee
PLACE
Alice-A. 291 337
PLANTZ PLANTS
A.-Maude 286
Alan-Huntley 287
Alexander-Merritt 287
Alida 286
Amanda-W. 134 285
David 286
Fern 286
Frank 282
Frank-Huntley 134 285 286
George 134 285 286
Gertrude-Addie 286
Jane 282
Jane-Louise 134 284 285
Jeanette 286
Leona 287
Lizzie-Amanda 285
Lottie-Reliance 285 286
Louise 286
Lucia-Harriet 287
Mary 287
Merritt-A. 134
Merritt-Everest 287
Michael 286
Peggy 286
Rita 286
Robert 286
Roger-Everest 287
Susan 286
Zella 287
PLATT
Emma-S. 167
Helen-Maria 361 372
James 140
Jeremiah 194
Joseph-R. 167
POLLOCK
Esther-Lucille 333
George 333
POMEROY
Alice-Kate 301 341
Charles-Backus 341
Elizabeth 341
POND
Alvin-David 109
David 109
Lucinda 109
Rhoda 109
POOLEY
Florence 271
PORTEN
PORTENKIRCHNER
Edith 349
Edith-Louise Walburga 349
Ella 349
Laurence 349
PORTER
——, Col. 160
——, Dr. 226
David 97
Edward 220
Hannah 66
Joshua 42 66 67 68 76 85 120
Nathaniel 83
Olive 192
Peter-B. 67
Sally 42 68 85 120
Thomas 57
PORTEUS PORTEOUS
PORTOUS
Agnes 52

PORTEUS PORTEOUS
PORTOUS (*cont.*)
Amélie 52
Andrew 52
Caroline 52
Charles 52
James 52
Jane 51
John 52 375
Julia 52
Laura 52
Margaret 52
Mary 52
Olive 51 192 204
Olivia 52
Thomas 51 52 374
William 52 375
PORTMAN
James-W. 253
POST
Alice-M. 299
Helen 299
Pluma-W. 328
Polly 110
William-H. 299
POTTER
Euphemia-Marie 338
Fred-J. 222
POTTS
Emma-May 347
POUCH
Priscilla 270
Sarah-Ann 270
POWELL
H.-P. 258
Martin 95
POWER
Michael 302
PRATT
—— 40
Alden 185
Amy 204
Asa 40
Ashbell 279
Azariah 40
D.-J. 279
Hannah 39
Jabez 82
John 39 41 82
Josiah 296
Lydia 39
Martha 279
Mary 40
Mehetabel 41
Nancy-T. 213 279
Sarah 43
William 36
Zephaniah 44
PREBLE
Abraham 2 7
PRENTICE
Charles 119
PRESCOTT
Philotha Philothetta 156
PRESS
Elinor 318
PRESTON
Robert-H. 102 108
PRICE
Chappell 235
Elinor-Frances-Louise 235
Minnie 173
Sandra-Louise 235
William 235
William-Chappell 235
PRICHARD
PRITCHARD
Elizabeth-Eloyce 332
Jacob 406
LeRoy-C. 332
PROUT
John 393
PUFFER
Grace-E. 213
Lewis-Henry 213
PUMPELLY
Charles 141
PUNDERSON
David 33
John 33
PURCHASE
Bridget 389
Thomas 389
PUSEY
Elsie 357
PUTERBAUGH
Mary-Elizabeth 330
PUTNAM
Peter 157
PYLE
Jean-Ann 351

QUAM
Isabel 346
QUINE
Marion-D. 5
QUINEY
Leander 239
QUINN
Mary-A. 126

RALPH
Sarah 245 246
RAMSDELL
Diana-L. 269
Jane-Martha 269
Jennie 269
Joseph-White 269
Welcome-Allen 269
RANDALL
Eunice 123
Hannah-B. 204
Herbert 203 204
Thomas-S. 204
William 283
RANSOM
Charlotte-Emily ¾ 126 128
Chloe 128
Cyrenus 178
Jabez 128
Rebecca-Marsh ¾ 128
Robert 126 128
RAWSON
Amelia 372
RAY
Alanson 213
Erma 286
Lucretia 149
Mary 252
Mary-Ellen 253
Melissa 213
Orlin-L. 253
Samuel 213
Sylvia-Emily 213
RAYMENT
RAYMOND
—— 137 374
Charles-Robert 247
Drury-Belding 247
Hester 51
Jack-Rollin 247
Polly 73 137
Roy 247
Stanley 247
READWELL
John 116
REBORI
Andrew-T. 301
RECTOR
Nicholas 398

REDY
Mary 252
REED READ REID
——, Col. 56
Adaline-Minerva 173
Anson 173
Carlos-E. 173
Clarence-H. 301
Curtis 301
Grace W. W. 49 93 160 165 261
Harriet 249
Jane 301
Jeanette 301
Jo-Anne 301
Joel-Clark 301
Marion-Charlotte vi
Ruth-Everest 301
Sally 119
Samuel-Paul 301
Sarah 235
Silas 119
Susan-Duncan 125
Thomas 84
Tryphena-T. 173
REESE
Agnes-Gertrude 351
REMINGTON
Ella-E. 276
George-H. 276
Lavilla-J. 276
William-R. 276
RENDELL
Isabell 235
RESSEGUIE
Amelia 372
REYNOLDS
Hannah 110
Mary-Ellen 110
Raymond 110
Thomas-H. 110
RHODES
Myrtle-Iva 369
RICE
Charles 94
Helen 191
Lucinda 252
Mary 114 201 202
RICH
Charles 179
RICHARDSON
——, Mrs. 150
Abigail 203
Christiana-H. 128
Ransom 128
RICHMOND
Ophelia 223
RICKARD
Jane 284
RICKERT
L. 131
RIDLON
Delilah-B. 194 262 321
Huldah 262
Thomas 262
RIGBY
Alexander 1
RIPLEY
Hannah-B. 204
RISHWORTH
Edward 6 7 8 11
RITCHEY
Charles-J. 426
RIX
Carroll 332
Daniel 333
James-E. 333
Janet 332
Lorene 332
Marianne 333
Thomas 333
ROBBERTON
Juhree 350
ROBERTS
Aaron 391
Benjamin 92
Eli 92
Elizabeth 255
John 200
Josiah 255
Lydia 92
Mary 92
ROBERTSON
Deborah 233
Eliza-B. 302
Esther 162 233
Hermione 349
John-Washington 349
Ruth-Malvina 349
Wheeler 233
ROBINS
Ebenezer 124
ROBINSON
——, Mrs. 221 295
Charles 186
Charles-Aaron 186
Gertrude-Knight 186
Kenneth 186
Robert 186
ROCBERT
Etienne 389 390
ROCHESTER
William-B. 159
ROCKWELL
Charles-Everest 341
Charles-Lee 341
Francis-Asbury 341
Mary 341
Mary-Lee 341
Mary-Louisa 340 341
Mary-Louise 341
Ruth 18
ROGERS
Alice-Julia 209
Barbara-Alice 209
Doris-Letty 209
Edward 79 144
Jennie 426
Noah 144
Percival-Beach 209
ROMAINE
Gertrude 88
ROOD
Abijah 83 84
Azariah 45
Moses 45
ROOF
Adam 399
Mary-Ann 399
ROOSEVELT
Mary-Ann 101
Washington 101
ROOT
Mary 341
Simeon 152
ROSCOE
Hannah 355
ROSS
Everest, Geiser & Johnson 358
ROSSETER
Jonathan 16 27
Josiah 13 14 15 16 23 32 34
Sarah 13 14
Timothy 15 33
ROUND
Judah-H. 262
ROUTT
Caroline 280
ROWE
Eliza 234
Moses 234

ROWLEY
Abigail 120
Perez 120
Phineas 120
William 120
ROYS [ROYCE?]
Stephen 78
RUBLE
Catharine 108
RUF
Clarice-Ann 352
Esther 352
Gottfried-Friedrich 352
RUGGLES
Thomas 29
RULE
John 22
RUNYAN
—— 132
Almira 134 135
Amanda-W. 134 285
Edward 136
Electa-B. 134
Harris 136
John 134
John-Harrison 136
Laura 134
Lauretta 134 136
Mary-Jane 136
Rhoda 134
Samuel 131 134
Seth 134
Sylvester 134
RUSHO
Christopher 265
Emily-Rouette 265
Fred-Smith 265
Julia-A. 265
Truman-G. 265
RUSHTON
Frances-Marian 358
George-Lord 358
Mary-Patricia 358
Mary-Rose 358
Pamela-Ann 358
Robert-Emmet 358
Robert-Virgil 358
RUSSELL
Lucinda 178
Mercy-A. 178
Samuel 178
RUTH
Deborah 318
Dorris 318
Horace 318
Marjorie-Anne 318
Polly 318
RUX
Irene 365
RYAN
Phyllis 327
Ruth 352

SAGE
Daniel 222
Eliza 222
ST. MARTIN
Marie-Louise 397 399
SALLS
Alfred 249
Charles 249
Grace-Jean 250
Harriet 249
Helen-Harriet 250
Nellie-Frances 249
SANDER SANDERS
Augusta 318
Cora-L. 272
Katharine-Marie 248 318
Kathryn-Marie 318
Philip 318
Retta 272
Walter-J. 272
SANDERSON
Charlie-Jerome 326
Lillian-Belle 326
Mary-Hattie 326
SAQUIN
John 88
SAVAGE
Cyrus 249
John 35 254
Lucinda-C. 189 254 255
Pamelia 179 249
Sarah 249
SAWYER
Clarissa 334 372
John 277 278
SAXE
Emeline-R. 213 279
SAYRE
Damaris 30
SAYWARD SAYWORD
Henry 11
John 8
Jonathan 8
Mary 8
SCHAEFER
Lois-Elaine 332
Marcellus 332
SCHETKY
George-P. 334
SCHMITT
Gertrude 317
SCHOFF
Abijah-F. 204
Amy 204
Anna-Cora 204
Elizabeth 204
Nelson-Monroe 204
SCHOFIELD SCOFIELD
Annie-Muriel 246
Betty-Irene 246
Charles-Abercrombie 246
Clara-Mary 246 247
Dorothy 246
Lottie 246
Martha 246
Ross-Mackenzie 246
Stephen 75
William-Brierley 246
SCHOLTEN
Gail-Elizabeth 271
Harvey 271
Paul-David 271
SCHOONOVER
Delia-L. 277
Loraine-S. 277
Peter 277
SCHULTZ
Isabel 356
SCHUNEMAN
Wilhelmus 137
SCHUYLER
Elizabeth-Barbara 398
Ella-Josephine 259
Peter-David 398
SCOTT
Lloyd 356
Lucy-Belle 356
Valeria 310
SEAMONS
Claude-E. 263
Claude-Elmer 263
Delia 263
Josiah 263
Lillie-B. 263
Lillie-Belle 263
SEARLE
Elisha 389
SEARS SEERE
Abigail 21
Simeon 95

SEAWARD SEWARD
J.-C. 315
John 27 34
William 35 36
SEDGEWICK
Mary-Ann 101 181
SEELEY
Ebenezer 94
Mariette-E. 124
SEGER
Eli 67
SEISS
Rachel 425
SELDEN
Clark 220
Edward 220
SELLECK
David 163
Ezra 163 165
Hannah 88 162
Levi 165
Mary 163
SEVER
Joseph 201
SEVERSON
Charles 313
Della-Matilda 313
Mary 313
SEWALL
Samuel 8 9 51
SEXTON
James 391
SEYMOUR
Horatio 101
SHARP
Elizabeth 216
John 216
SHAW
——, Dr. 234
Alfred 114
Catharine 174
Nancy 114
Nora 356
Sarah-Ann 114
Versylla 293
SHAWLER
Irene-Mary 359
Janice-Jean 359
William-Jennings 359
SHEARER
Barbara-Jane 354
Frank-Randall 354
Gertrude-Mae 354
SHELDON
—— 196
Elisha 158 159
SHELLEY SHELLY
Chloe 27 30
Comfort 28 29 30
D.-H. 323
Ebenezer 28 29 30
Esther 29 30
Hester 30
Mary 29
Shubal 29
Timothy 30
Zerviah 30
SHEPHERD
Fayette 183 184
SHERMAN
Alma-A. 108
Betsey 102 182 183 184 220 240
Catharine 299
Chloe 183
George 183
Mary 148
William 108
SHERRILL SHERRY
Adda-Cochran 197
Almira 197
Eunice 197
Eunice-D. 197
Maria 197
Mary 197
Sandford 197
Sanford-Miller 197
Seth 197
SHERWIN
Jacob 56
SHIPMAN
Joseph 82
SHORT
Ella 270
SHOWALTER
Maxine 333
SHUMWAY
Charlotte-Savage 250
Egbert-Everest 250
Horatio-Edward 250
SIBLEY
Elizabeth-Beekman 304
Henry-H. 243
Joan-Beekman 304
John 199 207 208
John-Russell 304
Russell-Adams 304
Sally 114 199 207
Sarah 207 208
SIMMONS SIMONDS
SIMONS
——, Judge 274
Adelia 399
Adeline 399
Charlotte-E. 211
Charlotte-Eliza 213
Ichabod 399
Isaac 213
Joel 95
Josephine-Abigail 341
Rhoda 276
Sarah 213 276
SIMONSON
Adoline 89
Ann 89
Caroline 86 89
Henry 89
Juliette 89
Theodore 89
SIMPSON
Elizabeth 142
SINGLEHURST
—— 204
Elizabeth-Todd 114 203
John 203
SINSABAUGH
Floyd 240
Julia-E. 240
SKEVINGTON
Ella-R. 354
SKINNER
—— 393
Louisa 101
Mary 393
Nathaniel 393
Ralph 101
Rebecca 129 371 393 394
Zalmon 298
SLACK
Betty-May 286
Charles 286
Ernest 286
Gertrude-Addie 286
Gladys 286
Grace 286
Madge 286
Paul 286
Ronnie-Lee 286
William-Ernest 286
SLANE
Emma-Rebecca 237

SLATE
Martha 392
Samuel 392
SLATER
Jane 320
Joel 67
SMITH SMYTH
Adaline-Minerva 173
Alvin-R. 324
Belia-Amanda 173
Benjamin 240
Betsey 240
Betty-Jean 287
Beverly-Joan 287
Bridget 178 179
Celecta 264
Charlotte 322
Charlotte-J. 252
Charlotte-Jane 253 322
Clara 241
Clarissa 173
Cornelia-M. 257 324 325
Cotton-Mather 97
D.-W. 264
Daniel 109 177
Daniel-C. 317
Davis 253
Donald 286
Duane 287
Ebenezer 240 308
Edmund-D. 318
Elihu 164
Elijah 106
Elisha 28
Emma 173
Ermina 173
Ernest 253
George 138
George-R. 173
Gertrude 241
Gilberta 287
Grace 173
Grace-Almira 294
Harold-Lloyd 287
Harriet 324
Helen *See* W.-A., Mrs.
Heman 91
Hepsibah 240
Hilah 109
Hiram 91
J.-H. 237
James 178 179
John 7 28 35 120
Johnnie 287
Joseph-G. 319
Lucinda 102 109 177 178
Lucy 109 253
Luther 90
Lydia 241
Lydia-A. 308
Lydia-Ann 173 240 241
Maria 173
Marshall-George 173
Martha-Fuller 193 194
Mary 158 253
Mary-Elizabeth 178
Mary-M. 135
Mattie-F. 194
Melissa-M. 136
Mina 173
Minnie 173
Nancy 146
Naomi 109
Nathan 47 95
Nora 237
Opal 287
Orlin-R. 109
Orren-W. 264
Peter 135 136
Peter-N. 131
Polly 90 91
Rebecca 177
Sally 91
Sarah-Beecher 157
Senaca-E. 194 261
Stephen-J. 253 326
Susan-Emma 173
Sylvanus 220
Teddy-Ethel 286
Thomas 241
W.-A., Mrs. 90 168 170 240
Wesley-J. 136
William-Everest 173
SNELL
—— 289 290 292
Angeline 292
Benjamin 292
Betsey-A. 290
Catharine 290
Delia 292
Elizabeth 289 292
Elizabeth-A. 219 289 290
Elizabeth-Angeline 292
Esther-A. 219 292 293
Eva 292
Frederick 292
Hannah 290
Henry 292
Henry-N. 292
Isabel 292
Jacob 131 292
Jacob-N. 292
James 292
John 290 292
John-Jost 292
John-Nicholas 292
Margaret 292
Mariah 292
Mary-M. 219 289
Nancy-M. 290
Nicholas 292
Peter 292
Polly 289 290
Seymour 292
Willard 292
William 289 290 292
SNOW
Reuben 231 232
SOBY
Mary-Vetterlein 369
Pamelia 369
William 369
SOPER
Abigail 200
Briggs 200
Charles 200
Delia 200 201
Elizabeth 200
Emily 200
Emma-J. 200
Lydia 200
Mary 200
Moses 200
Stafford 200
SOULE
Belle 307
William 307
SOUTHMAYD
Almira 263
SPARKS
Addie-Julia 301
Edgar-Reed 301
John-C. 301
Margaret-Winifred 301
Paul-C. 301
Paul-Reed 301
Ruth-Everest 301
SPAULDING
Adelia 242
Adelia-Clarissa 242
Anna-M. 155

SPAULDING (*cont.*)
Clara 242 243
Clara-M. 242
Clarissa 308
Clarissa-Matilda 242
Delia-E. 242
Diadama 242
Eli 261
Helen-Adelia 193 261
Henry 106
Isaac 83 242
Jeremiah Jeremy Jerry 242
Lee 242
Lee-P. 242
Minerva-Adelia 261
Montgomery 242
Morris-Sumner 242
Nelson 242
Nelson-J. 242
Nelson-Julius 242
Paulina-M. 242
Philo-Lee 242
Phineas 105 111
Sybil 182
Timothy 48
Wickliffe 242
William 155
SPEAR SPEER
Charles-Theodore 237
Clinton-Chester 237
Emma-Rebecca 237
Josephine-Agnes 237
Mabel-Vernice 237
Mary-Ruth 237
Sylvia-Mae 237
William 222
William-Clinton 237
William-Griffin 237
SPENCE
Bessie 335
Bessie-Irene 335
Carrie 237
Etta-Eugenia 237
Frederick-W. 361
H.-Wibert 335
Sarah 335
Thomas 335
Wade 237
SPENCER
——, Lt. 104
Mabel-Smith 207
Philip 44 45 46
Stephen 28
William 293
SPERRY
Ira 88
Lydia 88
SPOOR
John 74
SPRAGUE
Anna 277
Harriette-A. 213 277
John-H. 277
Sarah 157
Solomon 157
SPRING
Beulah 390
Elijah 390
SPROUT
James 30
SQUIRE SQUIRES
—— 43
Chloe 110
Daniel 110
Ephraim 36
Ezra 106
Jonathan 43
Sarah-Catharine 219 291
Solomon 94
STAFFORD
Celecta 113 194 267
Delia 263
Electa 267
Eliza 200
John 194
Martha 194
STAGG
Josiah 175
STANLEY
Samuel 115
STAPLES
Ellen-Amanda 81
Henry-G. 81
STARBUCK
Benjamin 196
STARK STARKS
—— 283 284
Abel 140
Addie 282 331
Addie-Belle 283 288
Avis-Mariam 288
Della-Louise 283 284 285 288
Effie 288
Eileen 288
Fred 282 288
Fred-Walton 288
Hugh-Adriance 288
John 48 94 95 104 112 375
Lucinda 288
Margaret-Ellen 288
Samuel 288
Stephen-Leroy 288
Steven-William 288
STEARNS STERNS
Daniel 120
J.-W. 196
STEBBINS
Gaius 140
STEDSON
See Stetson
STELLJIS
George-Girling 207
Hilma-Ermina 207
Richard-George 207
Robert-John 207
STEPHENS
Caroline 86 89
Electa 196
Ezra 86 87 88 89
George-A. 86 89
John 144
Juliette 89
Lucinda 86
Lucinda-B. 73 85 86 88 89
Lucy 85 86 87 88
Matilda 86 89
STEPHENSON
STEVENSON
Celecta 195 196
Frances 195
Juliette 195
Lucy 195
Lucy-A. 195
Lucy-Ann 195
Nelson 195
Noel 202
Rhoda-M. 195
STERLING
Elisha 68 69 70 75 90 120 125 393 396
Frederick-A. 421
Silas 125
Theodore-B. 421
William-A. 422
William-C. 90 120 121 421
STERNGLANZ
Muriel-Fay 342
STETSON
John 6 19

STEVENS *See also* STEPHENS
Anne 124
Betty-Marina 246
Charles-G. 246
Clifford-Frederick 247
Elijah 168
Emeline 114
Emmett-H. 357
Hannah 123
Jacob 152
Joel 164
John 88 148 363
Josephine 357
Luella-Mary 246
Maria 174
Maria-B. 174
Mary 123
Thelma-Lillian 246
Uriah 45 54
Vera-Theda 329 357
Verna-Irene 247
William 174
STEWART STUART
Daniel 224
Ellen-H. 108
Eunice 148 224
James 52 106
Margaret 399
Zerviah 224
STICKLE
Emily 209
STICKNEY
Laura-J. 80
STILES
Sarah 168
STOCK
Carrie 290
Homer 290
Lula-Mae 290
STOCKING
Samuel-I. 148
STOCKTON
F.-B. 243
STODDARD
Abigail 120
Joshua 120
Luther 89 158
STONE
—— 243
Benaiah Benajah 29 34
Caleb 16
Daniel 22
Darius 242
Esther 29 30
Hannah 29
Hester 30
Joseph 29
Lucy 117
Mahala 242
Nathaniel 15 16 19 24 25
Samuel 27 32
Timothy 147 148 149
William 20 24 25 27 70 117
STORRS
Juba 165
Seth 112 165
STORY
Experience 404
STOUGHTON
William 22
STOVAL
Agnes-Pauline 310
Raymond-George 310
Ronald-Irwin 310
William-Edward 310
STOVER
John 7
STOWDL
Mary-Adelia 278
STRACHAN
John 51
STRONG
—— 284
Amanda-Marie 284
Anna 109
Catherine-Celestine 284
D. 226
Eliakim 18 30 34
Eliza-Cornelia 284
Elizabeth 109
Enoch 55
Harriet 109
Harriet-Jerusha 109
Ira 109 184 185 187 385
Ira-Benjamin 109
Ira-Bloomer 109
Jane 284
John 49 92 95 96 97 106 109 112 284
Juliett 284
Lizzie 109
Louisa 219
Louisa-Jane 284
Louise-D. 280
Lydia 53
Maria-S. 109
Mildred-Dorothy 286
Philip 218 280 282 284 371
Phoebe-Elizabeth 284
Polly 96
Reliance-A. 281
Reliance-Ann 219 280 281 284 371
Robert 286
Stephen 284
STROUT
H.-M. 321
STURGIS STURGES
David 188
Dora 256
Ezra 189
Jeremiah 189
Joseph 188
Sally 189 385
Sally-P. 108 188 256 257
Theodore 189
SUFFERLING
Grace 286
Mildred-Dorothy 286
Robert 286
SUGBINE
M.-J. 279
SULLIVAN
Benjamin-Franklin 179
Nell-Jane 178 179 250
SUMNER
——, Col. 177
Amanda-M. 101 182
Emma 182
John 182
SURDAM
Tunis 140
SUTHERLAND
Eliza 123
SUTTERKIRK
Mary 399
SWAN
Alton, Mrs. 99
Elizabeth 75
SWARTWOUT
SWARTOUT
Charles 170
Edward 170
Esther-L. 170
Esther-Lucinda 170
Hattie 170
Laura 170
Leroy 170
Lucinda 169 170

SWARTWOUT
SWARTOUT (*cont.*)
William 170
William-L. 169
William-T. 169 170
SWEENEY
Betty-Dorothy 327
Russell-L. 327
SWEETSER
Drury-Belding 247
Stanley-Raymond 247
Stanwood 247
SWIFT
Amanda-M. 101 182
Clara 182
Erastus 99 101 181 182
Frances-A. 182
Hiram 101
Hiram-E. 99
Job 101 180 181 182
Lois 101 181 182 184
Loraine-B. 101
Louisa 101 102
Mary-Ann 101 102 181
Minnie 182
Nelly 117 118
Nelly-M. 115 117 118
Sally-Ann 101
Semanthe-M. 101 102 182 184
Zephaniah 117
SWINTON
Lucinda 178
SYDAM
Tunis 140

TALCOTT
—— 10
Hezekiah 27
TALMAN TALLMAN
Ebenezer 27
Peter 22 23
Sarah 232 233
TANNER
Thomas 144
William 140
TAVERNINER
Mary 425
TAYLOR
Albert-Humphrey 209
Alice-Julia 209
Anna 240
Annis 109
Charles 253
Daniel-Everett 228
Eleazer 240
Elizabeth 352
Emily 209
Eurana 148
Florence-N. 253
Hector 174
Jared-M. 209
Kate-Everest 228
Kate-L. 109 110
Letty-Alberta 209
Lifice 418
Mary 201
Mary-A. 174
Matilda 240
Olive 102 175 176 246
Phebe 239
Polly 174
Sarah-Lucretia 209
Sophronia 253
TEAL
Jacob 19
Joanna 19
TEISSIER
Jeanne-Elizabeth 52
TEMPLE
Jane-Martha 206 269
Jennie 269
Martha-J. 269
Othniel-T. 269
TERRILL
—— 397
Amos 400
Elizabeth 214 215 397 398 399 401
Ezra 400
Hezekiah 400
Jane 215 397 399 400 401
Judith 400
Martha 215 401
Samuel 400
William 215 228 397 399 400 401
TERRY
Adaline 123
Emily 123
Henry 123
THEMPSHALL
Willis 201
THEW
Betsey 201
THOMAS
Hazel-Wray 237
Helen-M. 167
Osro 167
Polly 167
Ruth-Easterbrook 403
Sarah 392
THOMPSON
THOMSON TOMPSON
TOMSON
—— 32
——, Major 34
A. 140
Abbie 273
Abel 49 96
Alexander 9
Anna-Fay 253
Coleen 312
Gideon 78
Hannah 154
Mary 242 307
Mary-Ann 173
Robert 14 312
Samuel 33
Sarah 51
THORNTON
Charles 357
Elsie 357
THORP THORPE
Anna-E. 162
Anna-Eliza 162
Christiana 317
George 317
John 83
Maxwell 162
Montville 162
Phoebe-L. 252 317
THRALL
Mary-G. 227
TIBBOLDS
Nathan 78
TICKNOR
Benajah 83
TIEBS
Ilah-Vivian 333
William-Emil 333
TIMESON
John 283
TIMMERMAN
Anna-Marguerite 292
Jacob 292
TINLEY
Elsie-Pusey 330 357
Emmet 357
Mitchell, Ross & Everest 358

TOBIAS
Hannah 184
Joseph-J. 184
Priscilla 102 184 185
TODD
George-L. 370
TOEPAL
Alfred-L. 291
Mabel 291
TOLMAN
—— 416
Ethel-May 355
TOMKINSON
Almeda 320
Charles-Vernall 320
Flora-Grace 320 373
James 320
Jane 320
Norma-Sue 320
Pamela-Louise 320
Stanley-Everest 320
TOMLINSON
Gideon 177
TONBRIDGE
Caleb 404
TOOMEY
Myrtle-Louise 366
Patricia 366
William-Patrick 366
TOPSALE
—— 374
TORREY
Alvenus 133 135 136
Ann-I. 136
Anna 133 135 136
Aurora-B. 136
Chloe 133 136
Edith-F. 136
Eliza 136
Everest-W. 136
Everett-W. 136
Frances-Emeline 320
Henry-R. 136
Ira 133 136
Jane-L. 136
Jerusha-M. 136
Julian-A. 136
Justus-B. 136
Laura 133 135 136
Laura-J. 136
Lydia-L. 136
Lyman-S. 136
Nelson 136
Nelson-E. 136
Timothy 135
TOUSLEY
William 121
TOWNSEND
C.-D., Mrs. 25 421
TOWNSON
Andrew-Johnston 304
Ann 304
Bruce 304
Marie-Antoinette 304
Mary-Wilson 304
TOZIER
Elizabeth 11
Richard 11
TRACY
Alice-Josephine 341
Alton-Everest 341
Arthur-Pomeroy 341
Edith 348
Eugene-Alton 341
Florence-Gold 341
Hezekiah 95
Josephine-Abigail 341
William-Alton 341
TRAVERS TRAVIS
Abraham Abram 126
Anne 21
Harriet 126
Melancton 126
Richard 21
Sylvia 126 128
TRIEBEL
Louise-M. 309
TRIMBLE
Mary-C. 178
TROWBRIDGE
Isaac 106
TRUMBULL TRUMBLE
—— 403
A.-W. 403
Achsah 405
Addison 137 403
Alma 136 137 404 405 406
Alonso Alonzo 137 403
Alonzo-D. 403 404 406
Alonzo-Dow 136 403
Alonzo-I. 136 406
Amial-B. 406
Ann 406
Anna 405 406
Anna-M. 136
Asenath 405
Augustus 136 137
Augustus-W. 403 404
Augustus-Walter 136 403 404
Betsey 405
Catharine 136 406
Catharine-A. 136
David 136
Delia 136
Dorothy 137 403
E.-S. 136
Edward 406
Electa 405
Esther-A. 136 406
Fay 131 137 403
Harriet 405
Hester 136
Horatio 136 137 138 403 406
Ida-M. 136
J.-Burton 137 403
James 406
Jane 136 406
Jema 137 403
John 132 133 136 404 405
John-W. 216 403 405
John-Walter 132 133 136
Jonathan 405 406
Malissa 406
Malvina-M. 136 403
Margaret-M. 135
Maria 406
Marion 136
Mary 136 405 406
Mary-C. 403
Mary-M. 137
Melissa *Also see* Malissa
Melissa-M. 136
Mira 136
Orilla-A. 136
Philena-Louise 136 403
Philina-Louise 136 403
Rachel 136 401 404 405
Sarah 136 405 406
Sidney 403
Sidney-Oliver 137 403
Solomon 405 406
Timothy 403 406
Timothy-Chittenden 136
Walter 405
William 136 401 403 404 405
Zilpha 137 403

TUBBS
Sarah 110 114
William 110
TUCKER
Esther-Jane 368
Mary 43
TULLY
John 41 46 82
Parnel 46 82
TUNNIS
Delbert 286
Donald 286
Leona 286
TURNER
—— 53 68
Agnes 276
Annie 276
Ashley 341
Benton 209
Chauncey 268
Clarice-Everest 342
David-Everest 342
Ellen-Amelia 268
Ezra 200
Herbert-C. 268
Homer-Root 341
John 84
Julia-A. 209
Laura-May 268
Lois 53 68 69 139
Mary 341 342
May-Starr 341
Paine 139
Richard-Grant 342
Richard-Morton 342
Samuel 54
Virginia-Everest 342
Wallace 276
TURRELL
Daniel 21
TUTTLE
Amy 148
Anna 287
Caleb 34
Charles 148
Cornelia-Louisa 148
Cornelia-Louise 147
David 49
Eleanor 147
Elisha-S. 187
Eliza 187
Eliza-T. 187
George-S. 148
Hannah 143 146 147 148
Harriet 148 193
Harriet-J. 147
Harriet-Judson 148
Henry-William 143 148
James 148
Jesse 147
Joyce-Elaine 287
Louisa 148
Mary-A. 192
Mary-Ann 110 191
Mary-Courtney 148
Mary-Lewis 148
Nancy 146 147 148
Polly 147 148
Sarah-Cornelia 148
Sherman-E. 147
Sherman-Everest 143 148
Tabitha 148
Ward 287
William 143 147 148
TWISDEN
John 2 11
TYGART
Alice-L. 254
Charles 254
Etta 253
Etta-F. 254
Hannah 254
Ida-V. 254
James 254
Mary-E. 254
May-E. 254
Thomas 254
William-I. 254
William-S. 254
TYLER
——, Major 140
Ebenezer 78
TYRELL
See Terrill

ULRICH
Elizabeth 366
UTELEY
William 97

VAIL
Elmer-Ellsworth 354
Grace-Isabelle 354
Leah-Helen 354
Nancy-Elizabeth 354
Sheldon-Ellsworth 354
VALLANCE
—— 374
Azariah 50
David 46 47 50 51 97 106 111 374
Elizabeth 50
Hannah 51 374
Huldah 49 50
James 50
John 50
Polly 51 374
VANCE
Josephine 357
VAN DEUSEN
Henry 421
VAN HORN
Cora 359
Edith 330 359
Guy-W. 359
VANNESS
David 50
VAN VOORHEES
Charles-W. 206
Clarissa-Abigail 206
Elias-H. 206
VAUGHAN
Edna 174
Frank 174
Martha-Amelia 174
Paul 174
VERDER
Clarinda 259
Clarissa 259
Daniel 259
Isabel 193 259
VERETTE
Violet-Marguerite-Francis-Elizabeth 358
VICKERY
Anna-M. 257 324 325
Annie 324
Gilbert-S. 324
Jane 324
VICTORIA
Queen 264
VONDER
Evelyn-Josephine 310
VORHIS
Stephen 171
VROOMAN
Anna-E. 162
Anna-Eliza 161 162
Electa 161 162
Esther 161

VROOMAN (*cont.*)
Esther-Adelaide 161 162
Jacob 162
Lucinda 161
Lucinda-Jane 162

WADE
——, Dr. 414
WADHAMS
WADDAMS
Louisa 340
Louisa-Maria 299 340
Maria-L. 370
Maria-Louisa 340
Mary 149
Mary-Louisa 299
Moses 340
WADSWORTH
—— 164
Ebenezer 222
Hannah 222
James 28 35 36
WAFFLE
Maxine 338
WAGGENER
B.-T 274
WAIT
Ira 153 154
Leonora-Valentine 158
WALDO
A.-D. 155
Sarah-J. 155
WALKER
Elsie-May 311 352
Emily 109
Freeborn 109
George 352
Georgia-Ann 352
Mary-Jane 348
Mary-Leona 330
Pierce 66
Russell 172 173 240 241
WALLACE
Almena 255
Austin 155
Betsey 234
Edwin 255
Edwin-B. 255
Hannah 155
Harriet 337
Harriet-Josephine 293 337
James-M. 234
John 190 337
William 255
WALRADT
Betsey 236
Elizabeth 236 407
WALTON
Mary-E. 125
R.-C. 324
William-H. 422
WARD
Andrew 16 17 19 24 25 27 28 34
Anna-Fay 253
Arthur-N. 253
Asa 253
Daniel 188
Donald-R. 344
Donald-Robertson 345
Edmund 28
Emily-L. 253
Florence-E. 253
Frank-Addison 344
George-D. 344
George-Douglass 344 345
George-Merritt 344 345
Harold-B. 253
Harold-T. 253
Harriet-E. 167
Janet 344
Janet-Hartwell 344
John 27 36 37
Kathleen 344
Kathleen-M. 344
Kathleen-Merritt 345
Mary-Hawley 344
Nathaniel 253
Robert-P. 253
Ruth 344
Ruth-Hartwell 344
Sarah-Ann 253
Sybil-Marie 345
WARNER
Abraham 36 37
Andrew 36 43 82
Augusta-M. 191 258
Charlotte 109
Daniel 68 69 70 75 119 120 222
David 37 46
Eleanor 147
Henry 109
Hilah 109
Horace 68 70
Ichabod 36
Mary 109
Seth 103 105
Truman-S. 109
Wait-W. 258
WARREN
Aphia-A. 108
Benjamin 53
Clinton-R. 108
Eleanor-Susan 328
George-J. 328
Jane 328
Jane-M. 108
Louisa 108
Mary 201
Richard 110
S.-H. 328
S.-P. 278
WARSTLER
Calvin 270
Carrie 270
Eli 270
Ella 270
Enos 270
Henry-L. 270
John 270
Mary-Elizabeth 207 270
Priscilla 270
Sarah-Ann 270
WASHBURN
Cordelia 187
Fanny 186
James 186
Pheney, Pheny 108 186
WATERHOUSE
Abraham 36
WATERMAN
Abiah 110
Ann 261
Anson 97
David 160
George 261
WATKINS
Betsey 258
Jesse-T. 234
Orilla 234
WATROUS
Gideon 37
WATSON
Henry 220 221
Horace, Mrs. 175
WATTS
James-T., Mrs. 223 298

WEARE
Peter 2 6 7 19
WEAVER WEVER
—— 365
Alice 366
Alice-Denison 337 366
Amy 289 293
Andrew 293
B.-J. 208
Clark-Everest 365
Elizabeth 289 293
George-B. 366
Irene 365
Jesse-Edward 365
John-Clark 365
Joseph-L. 289
M.-S.-Melvin 293
Norman-Everette 365
Norman-Everette, Mrs. 372
Robert 293
Robert-William 365
Ruth-Marguerita 365 372
S.-Melvin 289 293
Wendy-Lee 365
WEBB
——, Col. 143
Abigail 102
Charles 73
H.-E. 398
WEBER
Albert 336
Caroline-Margaret 336
Mary-Elizabeth 336
Mary-Gertrude 335
Robert-Edward 335
WEBSTER
—— 377
Asahel 142
Edwin-S. 390
Frances-Marian 358
Mary 142
WEED
Anna 280
Anna-Worthington 280
Mary 345
WEEKS
Gertrude-Mae 354
W.-F. 320
William 56
WELBOURN
Marilyn 346
Warren-C. 346
WELCH
Enoch 190
WELLINGTON
R.-H. 309
WELLS
Darius 132
Ethel-Laura 327
Georgia-Bonita 286
Harriet 126
Henry 264
Hollace-M. 327
Jonathan 126
Larry-Dean 286
Lucia 264
Morris 286
Obadiah 391
Rose-Lucia 327
WELTON
Curtis-Columbia 247
Donn-Curtis 247
Joan 247
Lynn 247
Mark-Griffin 247
WENTWORTH
John 7 11
Martha 11
WEST
Eunice 157
Hiram 157
Josiah 145
WESTCOTT
Polly 251
WESTON
William 190
WEVER
See Weaver
WHEATER
Alfred 285
Alice 286
Edith-Murriel 285
Gertrude 285
Paul 285
WHEELER
John-B. 165
Philander 125 422
Resolved-G. 164
Thomas 21
William 90
WHETSTONE
Linne 349
Ruth-Juanita 349
Thomas-Austin 349
WHIPPLE
Henry-B. 339
WHITE WHITTE
Elizabeth 50 334
Francis 332
Jabez 124
Jennie 237
Lawrence 50 139 140
Lillian 332
Mary 7 11
Mary-E. 202
Mary-L. 198
Mary-W. 202
Patricia-Helen 332
Sarah 92
Stephen-Warner 203
Virginia 360
WHITING
George-C. 122
Joseph 393
Nathan 78
Russell 157
Samuel 78
William 59 61 64 67 115 395
WHITMAN
Deborah 272
WHITMIRE
Caroline 424
WHITMORE
Elizabeth 334
Mehitable 334
Samuel 120
WHITTEMORE
Elizabeth 158
WHITTEN
Molly 80
Peggy 80
Peter 80
WHITTLESEY
Ambrose 17 36
Eliphalet 421
Hezekiah 41
John 36
Nathan 46
Stephen 36
WIDMER
Fred 275
WIENMAN
Mary-Ann 294
WILD
Edward-Washburn 186
Lawrence 186
Mary-Priscilla 186
WILEY
Elmer 255
Miranda 255

WILKINS
Daniel-G. 190
WILLARD
Augusta 174
Benjamin 94
Clarinda 239
Levi 239 261
Myra-H. 239
Samuel 36
Sarah 239
WILLEY
—— 202
Eliza 114 201 203
Eliza-Campbell 201 203
WILLIAM
King 2 6
WILLIAMS
Anna 300
Cora 359
Daniel 82
Hannah 39
Leola 345
Lilla 149
William-David 149
WILLINK
William 152 229
WILLIS
Mary 182
WILLMARTH
George 181 187 190
WILLS
—— 331
Ann 331
WILSON WILLSON
Archibald-E. 301
Carolyn 317
Daniel 224
Edna 343
Edward-F. 301
Eleanor 300
Elizabeth 157
Ernest-Russell 300
Everest-James 317
Isaac 152 153 228
James 317
Jennie 317 318
Jessie-E. 303 343 344
Julia 317
Margaret 366
Margaret-Jane 304
Marjorie-Anne 318
Mary 304
Nathan 157
Olive-A. 224
P.-Strong 343
William-Wallace 317
WINEFAKI
Audrey 312
WINSLOW
Nathaniel 45
WISE
Catharine 334
Chauncey 218 281 282 334
D. 281
D. & C. & Co. 281
David 281 334
Mary 218
Mary-Eliza 219 281 372
WOLCOTT
Esther 425
Frederick 146
Lydia 399
WOLLIS
See Wallace
WOOD
Adeline 257
Ann-E. 257
Anna-E. 257
Arvin 223
Charles-Forrest 237
Emma-Ruth 237
Hattie-Mary 237
Hazel-May 237
Hazel-Wray 237
James 257
John 257
John-William 237
Lovisa 88
Mabel-Vernice 237
Tryphena-T. 173
WOODBRIDGE
Dorothy-Lamb 75
WOODBURY
Sally 199 207
WOODEN
Daniel 140
Peter 140
WOODFORD
Joseph 116
Timothy 96
WOODRUFF
Prudence 300
WOODWARD
Clarinda 259
Clarissa 259
WOODWORTH
Edward-P. 123
Ellen 123
Hannah 123
W.-J. 123
WOOL
——, Gen. 212
WOOLCUT
Alexander 36
WOOSTER
David 47 404
WORCESTER
William 5
WORDEN
Albert-J. 255
Maria 255 256
WRIGHT
—— 32
Daniel 223
Hannah-W. 154 155
Mary-C. 155
Mehitable 35
Samuel 155
Samuel, Mrs. 150 154
Thomas 18
WYCOFF
Josephine-Agnes 237
WYMAN
Albert 175
D.-Francis 179
Jane-Marcia 179
Julia 175
Miranda 175 241
WYRE
See Weare

YALE
Aaron 84
Clarice-Ione 332
Elihu 401
Harold 332
Helen 332
YATES
——, Dr. 226
YAZELL
Elsie-Eva 351
YEALES
Nehemiah 9
Timothy 8 9
YEAW
Arthur-Sabin 316
Bernice 316
Grace-Marguerite 316
Leon-G. 316
Ronald-Everest 316
YOUNG
A.-M. 308
Amelia 399

YOUNG (*cont.*)
Amy-Grace 293
Blanche-Versylla 294
Catharine 334
Everest 294
Everett 293
Grace-Almira 294
Henrietta 252 318 319
James 190
Josephine vii
Matthew 9
Pelig 293
Perry-E. 318
Sarah 190 258
Sarah-M. 318
Versylla 293
William 7

ZIELIE
Chauncey-Palmer 332
Eliza 332
Florice 332
Frances-Marion 332
Ilah 333
Joel-Tiffany 332
Lillian 332
Lorene 332
Mildred 331
Mildred-Frank 283 332
Wilhelmina-Walker 332
Will-Everest 332

1852